

Operation Zion

A geopolitical strategy for World Dominion

William Buchanan

Veritas

Veritas

Publication date

December 2022

*For nothing is secret that will not be revealed, nor anything
hidden that will not be known and come to light.*
(The New Testament)

Contents

Introduction	iv
Chapter One: The Monopoly of Credit and the destruction of continuity	1
Chapter Two: The ‘Jewish’ Connection	49
Chapter Three: Operation Zion: The war for the world	105
Chapter Four: The Thousand Year Conspiracy	169
Chapter Five: The Zionist Agenda	213
Chapter Six: Operation Zion – the Nazi Connection	300
Chapter Seven: The ‘Holocaust’ Enigma	367
Chapter Eight: The hidden identity of the Nazi Reichsführer “Adolf Hitler”	407
Chapter Nine: The post-war survival of the Nazi scheintote (“seeming dead”)	469
Chapter Ten: Nazi Europa and the geopolitical origins of the European Union	551
Chapter Eleven: The JFK “assassination” and the Nazi-Zionist Connection	591
Chapter Twelve: Conspiracy and High Treason	627
Conclusion	710
Appendix One: Social Credit by Dr. Aubrey Westlake	713
Appendix Two: Who was C.H. Douglas? by Geoffrey Dobbs	717
Appendix Three: Security - Institutional and Personal by C.H. Douglas	721
Appendix Four: Controlling Social Credit	730
Appendix Five: The Cahilla (or Kehillah)	732
Appendix Six: Finance and the Environment by Robert Klinck	733
Endnotes	742
Bibliography	751
Index	760

Introduction

The following information and historical research is an attempt to provide an objective overview of the anti-social forces at work behind unfolding world events. What is clear is that this is the result of a very long term agenda which has been pursued consistently over many centuries. There is nothing theoretical about this ongoing World Conspiracy. The overriding global policy is monopoly through centralised control with the ultimate objective being World Dominion.

Clearly, the World Planners have given much consideration and attention to their various methods of deception to ensure that the public at large continue to view world events “through a glass darkly.” In fact, at present, we seem to be dealing with hypnotic deception to the maximum in virtually all spheres of social activity. The answer to this would be any effective endeavour to de-hypnotise the public. The problem with hypnosis is that the subject is not *conscious* of the situation. The general public have been deliberately dumbed down, unfortunately on a generational basis, to the point where they have believed the lie to such an extent that they are, for the most part, unable or unwilling to recognise the truth. Literally, from cradle to grave, the masses have been educated (indoctrinated) to believe that white is black and black is white, so that if one were to point out that in reality white is white and black is black, one would be presumed to have lost one’s marbles or be away with the fairies! Virtually everything has been inverted on such a vast scale that most people would find it difficult to comprehend. *Demon est Deus Inversus*. The rabbit hole of subterranean intrigue goes very deep.

The general tendency of modern historical research is to summarise, and often paraphrase, much of the source material drawn on. Like many of the 18th and 19th century researchers, this writer has chosen to include many more directly quoted references; not only to give due credit to the original sources, but to lend added weight and credence to the various lines of historical research pursued in this thesis.

It may be argued that some of the research material in this work is based on circumstantial evidence. In light of this it is instructive to note the pertinent words of a former Lord Chief Justice, Sir Thomas Inskip, CBE, KC, MP, in a lecture given by him at Aldershot, England, in 1934, who says: “I want to say a few words on the nature of evidence. Most people think that circumstantial evidence is more unreliable than evidence given by an eye-witness, but this is not the case. Eye-witnesses are very often mistaken, but circumstantial evidence, if you can only get enough of it, cannot possibly be wrong.”

He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Chapter One

The Monopoly of Credit

and the destruction of continuity

One of the primary mechanisms which has been used (regrettably very successfully) to control the people of this world, is the financial credit creation monopoly which has been, and continues to be, exercised by a handful of supranational Banking Houses (families). These families, with their accompanying long term policies, are dynastic in nature. As far back as 1892 (*The Bankers' Magazine*, USA), the Banking Elite openly expressed their global policy: "The truth is well known among our principal men now engaged in forming an imperialism of capital to govern the world. While they are doing this the people must be kept in a condition of political antagonism. By thus dividing the voters we can get them to expend their energies in fighting over questions of no importance to us, except as teachers to lead the common herd. Thus by discreet actions we can secure all that has been so generously planned and successfully accomplished." Shades of the infamous and alleged 'forgery' known as the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," which outline in some detail a global strategy for World Dominion, and are claimed to date from the same late 19th century period. As ever, the test is the same, "By their fruits ye shall know them," i.e. judge by results and not preconceived ideas and notions. So far as this writer is aware, men still do not gather grapes of thorns or figs of thistles.

In the section on 'Money' in the 14th (1929) edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, R.G. Hawtrey, Assistant Secretary to the British Treasury, stated: "Banks lend by creating credit, they create the means of payment out of nothing." It may be pertinent to note that in later editions this revealing statement was deleted. In fact, both national and international banking transactions (the source of finance and money in the modern world) are essentially a matter of simple book keeping. In reality, the only difference between £1. and £1,000,000 is 6 noughts - and what do 6 noughts add up to? It really is as simple as that. Yet through the worldwide centralised application of this monetary technique the people of this world have been, and continue to be, systematically controlled and manipulated to the point of mutual extermination between various groups or nations via 'wars'. This has been accompanied by the artificial creation of poverty, in an age of super-productive abundance, and widespread crimes against the individual of every kind imaginable.

At the time of the founding, in 1694, of the so-called Bank "of England," a private monopoly, one of the Directors, William Paterson, remarked: "The Bank hath benefit of interest on all monies which it creates out of nothing." More recently, Reginald McKenna (1863-1943), a former Chairman of the Midland Bank, and ex-Chancellor of the Exchequer, when addressing the shareholders of the Midland Bank, 22nd January 1930, said: "The Bank of England is the supreme authority in determining the quantity of money available for the use of the public." On another occasion (25th January 1924) again, while addressing the

shareholders of the Midland Bank, Reginald McKenna stated: "I am afraid the ordinary citizen will not like to be told that the banks can, and do, create money. The amount of money in existence varies only with the action of the banks in increasing and decreasing deposits and bank purchases. Every loan, overdraft, or bank purchase creates a deposit, and every repayment of a loan, overdraft, or bank sale destroys a deposit." In other words, Banks create the means for payment out of nothing. Moreover, H.D. MacLeod, in his textbook *The Theory and Practice of Banking* explains: "The essential and distinctive feature of a bank and a banker is to create and issue credit payable on demand, and this credit is intended to be put into circulation and serve all the purposes of money. A bank, therefore, is not an office for the borrowing and lending of money; it is a manufactory of credit." The foregoing is confirmed by *Branch Banking*, July 1938, which states: "There are enough substantial quotations in existence to prove to the uninitiated that Banks do create credit without restraint and that they create the means of repayment within themselves."

In reality, money is simply a convenient means of distribution in the cycle of production, distribution and consumption. The primary object of production is consumption, not unimaginable waste and deliberately built in obsolescence in order to accommodate a supranational centralised banking policy of control and restriction of the financial credit creation process on a global scale. The vast majority of people have been deluded into thinking that without 'money' nothing is achievable. In *real* terms this is not the case, as whatever is physically possible can and should be financially possible. Around 1920, the Scottish engineer and economist, C.H. Douglas (1879-1952)¹ a leading engineer of his day, made the penetrating observation: "Lay your money down and I will spin the Dome of St. Paul's Cathedral on its cross." This was no idle statement as C.H. Douglas had been called in to check on the wind stress factors relating to the Dome of St. Paul's Cathedral. Further, he knew that whatever was physically possible should also be financially possible. If all the paper money and gold in the world was to suddenly evaporate overnight, does this mean that the raw materials with which to build houses, factories, roads and railways, for example, would no longer be available? Moreover, C.H. Douglas clarified a realistic and viable course for a sane humanity to follow when he stated: "It is suggested that the primary requisite is to obtain in the re-adjustment of the economic and political structure such control of initiative that by its exercise every individual can avail himself of the benefits of science and mechanism; that by their aid he is placed in such a position of advantage, that in common with his fellows he can choose, within increasing freedom and complete independence, whether he will or will not assist in any project which may be placed before him." (*Economic Democracy*, 1920).

C.H. Douglas further relates: "Money is only a mechanism by means of which we deal with things, it has no properties except those we choose to give to it. A phrase such as 'There is no money in the country with which to do such and so' means simply nothing, unless we are also saying 'The goods and services required to do this thing do not exist and cannot be produced, therefore it is useless to create the money equivalent of them.' For instance, it is simply childish

to say that a country has no money for social betterment, or for any other purpose, when it has the skill, the men and the material and plant to create that betterment. The banks or the Treasury can create the money in five minutes, and are doing it every day, and have been doing it for centuries.” (*The Control and Distribution of Production*)

As C.H.Douglas observed: “Economic analysis, and still more, any constructive proposal, which does not at the same time envisage the dynamics of society is unlikely to achieve more than temporary success. The Greek word from which ‘economics’ is derived, meaning household management, is much closer to the reality of the matter than the bloodless ‘inexorable economic laws’ which are at once the propaganda and the nightmare of the international financier; laws which, in the main, are merely the statement of the results which accrue from the operation of a purely artificial money and accountancy system.” How many wonderful inventions and discoveries which would have greatly benefitted mankind have remained undeveloped due to an artificially created ‘lack of money.’

To again quote Douglas: “The best definition of money with which I am acquainted is that of Professor Walker, which is that ‘money is any medium which has reached such a degree of acceptability that, no matter what it is made of, and no matter why people want it, no one will refuse it in exchange for his product.’ You will see that this definition rules out any physical properties in respect of money. The properties that are left, therefore, are not physical. They can be summed up in the word ‘credit,’ which is, of course, derived from ‘credere,’ to believe. The essential quality of money, therefore, is that a man shall believe that he can get what he wants by the aid of it. This is absolutely the only quality that it is required to possess, although, of course, certain minor attributes, such as convenience, have a bearing on the decision as to what particular description of money, if it fulfils the major requirements, is likely to come into the most general use. The cheque, no doubt, owes its popularity to this latter attribute....The problem set for, I believe, the engineer to solve, therefore, may be stated thus. He has to obtain a clear statement as to what the production system is aiming at. Such a statement is certainly not available at the moment. If the aim is maximum production, he must stipulate for the provision of buying power to take away the production as fast as it is turned out. If it is a given standard of living with a consequent steady increase in leisure, he must specify for the provision of buying power which is not derived from employment, because such an objective postulates a constant decrease in the amount of labour required in the industry. What he cannot be expected to do, in my opinion, is to combine the *fundamentally incompatible objectives of labour-saving and the provision of unlimited employment*. Having obtained an objective, he ought to be in a position to state the conditions under which he can achieve it. These conditions, on the one hand, have to do with the physical capacity for output of his plant, but they have equally to do with the number of demand tickets, or money, which his output brings, or ought to bring, into existence. If this latter aspect is not satisfactorily adjusted, his programme of production must inevitably break down.” (Extracts from a paper read at the Institution of Mechanical Engineers, April 22nd, 1927)

In *The Monopolistic Idea*, a speech delivered at the Melbourne Town Hall, Australia on January 22nd, 1934, C.H. Douglas says: “The general credit, the real credit of the country, I think is correctly defined as being the ability to produce and deliver goods and service as, when and where required....This credit and this power of issuing money have become, through the process I have explained to you, a monopoly, and that monopoly remains. It is quite obvious that such monopoly achieves enormous power by restricting its output, as you might say. If everybody has enough money money becomes less important in proportion to the amount of money you have. If you do not know from where your next meal is coming, and you cannot get your next meal without money, money looms before you as the one essential of your life; but if you have a reasonable income it does not loom quite so large....The great factor in production under our modern system is the labour supplied by the sun. By that I mean water-power, oil-power, coal-power, power through the agency of electricity, and so forth. Production today is almost entirely a question of power. When labour supplied the whole of the power by muscular effort and so forth, I think it would have been a fair and equitable thing to say that labour produced all wealth either by hand or brain. But we of the Western world are the inheritors of a magnificent culture which we ourselves did not produce, but which largely was handed down to us from previous inventors, engineers, organisers and so on. We are merely the administrators of that cultural inheritance, and to that extent that cultural inheritance is the property of all of us, without exception. You must remember that your best engineers, organisers and administrators definitely have been trained to put the world into a state of unemployment for the past 150 years. That is what they have been trying to do. When you have achieved that thing you do not know what to do with it. But what you have to do is the simplest thing in the world. You have to represent this real credit, this capacity to produce enormous quantities of wealth, by financial credit in the form of money-tickets....I believe that not only from the commonsense point of view of making the machine work, but from the ethical point of view and from every other point of view you can conceive, the time is ripe, is overripe, for the issue of a national dividend in some form or other....the problem of credits must be solved, and that increased purchasing power in the form of a national dividend should be given to every person. A national dividend is justified economically, by the increased power of production, and morally by the fact that this increased production is not due to any section of the community – neither the labourer, scientist or capitalist, but to all.”

Elsewhere, Douglas remarks: “It is the business of the scientist, the designer, and the inventor, to place before the individuals who compose the public the achievements which are considered possible. It is the business of the public to say in what quantity and in what priority it considers those achievements desirable, and it is the business of the producer, in the general sense of the term, to act in accordance with the verdict, and to hand over the product to the general public—the consumer—of whom alike the producer and the inventor are a part. That is practically what happens at present, with the vital exception that the order system which connects the individual with the producer does not function; whether by

accident or design is largely immaterial. One method by which it is possible to visualise in a familiar form the embodiment of such a set of relationships is in the conception of, let us say, Great Britain, Limited. If we imagine a country to be organised in such a way that the whole of its natural born inhabitants are interested in it in their capacity as shareholders, holding the ordinary stock, which is inalienable and unsaleable, and such ordinary stock carries with it a dividend which collectively will purchase the whole of its products in excess of those required for the maintenance of the 'producing' population, and whose appreciation in capital value (or dividend-earning capacity) is a direct function of the appreciation in the real credit of the community, we have a model, though not necessarily a very detailed model, of the relationships outlined. Under such conditions every individual would be possessed of purchasing-power which would be the reflection of his position as a 'tenant-for-life' of the benefits of the cultural heritage handed down from generation to generation." (*Social Credit*, 3rd revised edition, 1933)

As has been well said, the industrial machine is a lever, continuously being lengthened by progress, which enables the burden of Atlas to be lifted with ever-increasing ease. As the number of men required to work the lever decreases, so the number set free to lengthen it increases. With the present advance in technology continually and increasingly displacing the need for human labour to a marked degree, the obviously healthy result is to provide more leisure time in accordance with the realistic precept that the Sabbath was made for man and not man for the Sabbath. In other words systems were made for men and not men for systems. The issue of a Social Dividend in an increasing age of leisure is therefore entirely complementary in line with the real wealth capacity of the social organism (i.e. society).

C.H. Douglas further records: "The history of money is one long unbroken history of fraud, and this power of money-creation by the banks is the final chapter. In brief, the creation of money, once performed by the producer of wealth, then by the custodian of wealth, who fraudulently issued more paper than the wealth he guarded, has passed to a set of people who neither produce, nor own, nor guard wealth, but are merely bookkeepers....I find it incredible that a stable society can persist founded on the most colossal lucrative fraud that has ever been perpetrated on society....If we hypocritically claim that the employment system is a moral system and that man must be kept at work rather than choose work, we are sealing the doom of this civilisation." (*Money: An Historical Survey*, a lecture delivered in 1936) Moreover, Lord Bryce writes: "Democracy has no more persistent or insidious foe than the money power....That enemy is formidable because he works secretly....The truth seems to be that democracy has only one marked advantage over other governments in defending itself against the submarine warfare which wealth can wage, viz., Publicity and the force of Public Opinion." (*Modern Democracies*, 1921)

Writing in the 1930s, C.H. Douglas observed: "It cannot have escaped the observation of anyone interested in the welfare and orderly progress of society that, more especially in the years which have intervened since the close of the

European War and the present time, the centre of gravity of world affairs has shifted from Parliaments and Embassies to Bank Parlours and Board Rooms. It is probable that this shifting is more apparent than real; that, in fact, Parliaments and Embassies have not for a long time been more than the salesmen of policies which were manufactured elsewhere. But the public is becoming increasingly dissatisfied with the goods; it has changed the window-dressers with disappointing results, and in consequence it is, perhaps for the first time, beginning to take an interest in matters of economics and finance which previously it had been content to leave to experts. One of the first results of this awakening interest has been a demonstration of the distance which separates exact knowledge from popular understanding of the methods by which the ordinary necessities of life and the amenities of civilised existence are placed at the disposal of individuals in the modern world. ... Particularly in regard to finance, which may be termed the nerve system of distribution, most people hold, with some persistence, ideas which are both incorrect and misleading, and are supported in their disinclination to change these views by sectional interests of great potency and ability in the attainment of their own objectives, which superficially seem well served by the prevailing ignorance. No just appreciation of this situation is possible which does not take into consideration the peculiar and, perhaps unique position, occupied by finance in the organisation of modern society in every country. Finance, i.e. money, is the starting-point of every action which requires either the co-operation of the community or the use of its assets. If it be realised that control of its mechanism gives, to a major extent, control of both personal and organised activity, it is easy to see that education, publicity, and organised Intelligence (in the sense in which the word 'Intelligence' is used in military circles) can be controlled, first to minimise the likelihood of criticism arising, and should it arise, depriving it of all the normal facilities for effective action. Finance can and does control policy, and as has been well said by an American writer, Charles Ferguson, 'control of credit and control of the news are concentric'."

Douglas concluded: "Perhaps the first point on which to be clear is that this immense, nay, almost omnipotent, power which is wielded by the financial organisation, and which therefore must in the nature of things be responsible for the situation in the world today, has not until recently been recognised in its true nature. In fact, every artifice, either of the press or of politics, has been used to identify the conduct of nations with their titular governments, while at the same time vilifying them for the progressively disastrous results. It is, in my opinion, not too much to say that these governments are now superseded by financial institutions, and that these financial institutions, so far as can be humanly judged, are in an impregnable position.... It seems difficult to doubt that the efforts of those in control of financial policy are primarily, if not entirely, concerned with making the world safe for bankers, rather than making the world safe.... Political democracy *without* economic democracy is dynamite. The need is to abolish poverty, not to represent it." (*The Monopoly of Credit*)

E.C. Knuth, in his book *The Empire of "The City"* (1946) relates: "In *Barriers Down* published in 1942, Kent Cooper, General Manager of the

Associated Press, discloses a 20 year battle fought since the end of World War I for the right to give the American people the truth about the news of Europe and the world....Mr. Cooper states that the account is that international bankers under the lead of the House of Rothschild had acquired an interest in the three leading European agencies (Reuter, Wolff and Havas). Reuters, whose headquarters were in Old Jewry, near the Bank of England, in the City, was the chief of the three. It was the staggering presumption of this firm that the news of the world was its own private property, to be withheld, to be discolored to its own purposes, or to be sold to whom and where they directed.” It is, therefore, worth bearing in mind the statement that “control of credit and control of the news are concentric.” This is why such observations relating to economic and political realism are never discussed in any areas of the mass media and, moreover, never appear on the curriculum of any school or university. But, of course, there is no “World Conspiracy”. Why not? Because we are told so. When the vast majority of mankind have been ‘educated’ and conditioned into believing that white is black and black is white, if someone were to come along and say that, in reality, white is white and black is black, then that person’s powers of perception are bound to be thought questionable, to say the least. The question is, in reality, where do we go from here? Virtually everything that humanity has been told is true is in reality an inversion on a scale the vast majority can hardly comprehend. *Demon est deus inversus*.

John Swinton, Former Chief of Staff to the *New York Times*, makes the revealing statement in a toast before the New York Press Club in 1953: “There is no such thing....as an independent press....There is not one of you who dares to write your honest opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job... We are the tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes. We are Jumping Jacks; they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are the property of other men. We’re intellectual prostitutes.”²

David Rockefeller confirms the above in a closing speech to the Bilderberg Conference, Baden-Baden, 6th-9th June, 1991: “We are grateful to the *Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, *Time Magazine* and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years. But, the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practised in past centuries.”³

Former U.S. Colonel, Donn de Grand Pré writes about John Atkinson Hobson (1858-1940) saying: “He wrote *Imperialism: A Study* in 1902. Hobson’s theme was based on the concentration of wealth in the hands of the very few,

skilled in the techniques of investment, finance and the monopoly control of money....Hobson warned of the danger of the financier....‘[A]lways in closest and quickest touch with one another, situated in the very heart of the business capital of every state, controlled so far as Europe is concerned, chiefly by men of a single and peculiar race, who have behind them many centuries of financial experience, they are in a unique position to manipulate the policy of nations.... No quick direction of capital is possible save by their consent and through their agency. Does anyone seriously suppose that a great war could be undertaken by any European State, or a great State loan subscribed, if the House of Rothschild and its connections, set their face against it?...Every great political act involving a new flow of capital or a large fluctuation in the values of existing investments, must receive the sanction and practical aid of this little group of financial kings.... As speculators or financial dealers they constitute, however, the gravest single factor in the economics of imperialism....’ In order to gain and keep financial and political control, the huge financial houses must also control public opinion. Hobson saw this a hundred years ago. ‘The direct influence exercised by great financial houses in “high politics” is supported by the control which they exercise over the body of public opinion through the press which in every “civilized” country is becoming more and more their obedient instrument’.”⁴

As C.H. Douglas further observed: “The Money Power does not, and never did wish to improve the money system – its consequences in war, sabotage and social friction are exactly what is desired. This, I think, exactly defines the task which society must face and solve, or perish. *First*, to attack and defeat the Money Power; *then* consider the reorganisation of the money system. All these things, and many more, have convinced me that one of the fundamentals of genuine Christianity is that the only true focus of power is the individual, which is simply a matter-of-fact method of affirming the Immanence of God over the Monotheistic Jehovah. The conscious man is not born to be ruled, neither is he born to rule over other people. Jesus said so, and the Jews [Judeans] crucified Him. They could do no other. I believe we shall be taking the most generally accurate view of history for at least the past two thousand years if we view it as a conscious attempt on the one side, and an unconscious reaction on the other side, to and from the separation of the individual and his natural attributes, and to vest them in organisations controlled by power maniacs.” (*Programme for the Third World War* - 1943)

Twenty years earlier, in a speech in Newcastle, England, in 1923, entitled *The Breakdown of the Employment System*, C.H. Douglas summarised the essence of the prevailing economic situation (which continues to the present time) saying: “As the situation stands at present, the banker is in a unique position. He is probably the only known instance of the possibility of lending something without parting with anything, and making a profit on the transaction, obtaining in the first instance his commodity free....I would commend to you a most serious consideration of this issue: whether you wish the economic system to be made the vehicle for an unseen government, over which you have no control, which you did not elect, and which you cannot remove so long as you accept its premises;

or whether, on the other hand, you are determined to free the forces of modern science, so that your need for goods and services may be met with increasing facility and decreasing effort, this, in turn, permitting humanity to expend its energy on altogether higher planes of effort than those involved in the mere provision of the means of subsistence.”

In another Newcastle, England, speech in 1937 entitled *Security-Institutional and Personal*, Douglas stated: “There is only one policy which will obtain the unquestioned acceptance of everyone for himself, and that is comprised in the word “freedom.” And it is exactly that policy which, in my opinion at any rate, requires to be made universal. The oligarchy which rules us is, of course, favourable to freedom for its own members, but it is implacably opposed to freedom for the general public. Since the key to economic freedom, as the world is organised today, is the command of money, it follows that differential and arbitrary taxation is the greatest enemy of freedom which the legislative authority has at its disposal. Taxation is a negative dividend. There is a short cut, straight and simple, from the present system of modified slavery to one of comfort, security and freedom, and that is the abolition of a negative dividend and the substitution of a positive dividend....the money system is an entirely arbitrary system, and the manufacture of money in the modern world costs little more than the cost of paper and ink. In saying that, I do not mean that a money system can function satisfactorily without some underlying theory which ultimately governs the amount of money which it is desirable to have at our disposal. But I have no hesitation in stating categorically that the existing taxation system is completely unnecessary, is wasteful, irritating, and predatory; and, further, that, in place of it, it would be possible to issue a dividend to every man, woman, and child in this country without depriving any individual of the privileges which they may now possess, but, on the other hand, increasing the privileges of everybody. But such a policy would deprive certain individuals of unjustifiable and anti-social power over others which they now possess, and since, unfortunately, these persons have come into control of the sanctions of government, the problem is not so much a technical one as a political one.”

Douglas also makes the pertinent observation: “How is it that in 1495 the labourer was able to maintain himself in a standard of living considerably higher, relatively to his generation, than that of the present time, with only 50 days’ labour a year, whereas now millions are working in an age of marvellous machinery the whole year round, in an effort to maintain themselves and their families just above the line of destitution? Why is it that 150 years ago the percentage of the population which could be economically classed as of the middle and upper classes was two or three times that which it is at the present time? Why is it that while production per man-hour has risen 40 or 50 times at least in the past hundred years, the wages of the fully employed have risen only about four times, and the average wage of the employable is considerably less than four times that of a hundred years ago, measured in real commodities? How is it that the nations are given over to the dictatorship of men of gangster mentality, whose proper place is in a Borstal institution?” (*The Tragedy of Human Effort*, 1936)

Commenting on C.H. Douglas' economic proposals, an Australian writer and researcher Eric D. Butler, in his treatise *Releasing Reality* (1979) perceptively remarks: "The overriding policy being used to deny man access to the potential real security and expanding freedom which is his birthright, is that of 'Full Employment.' Although the policy blatantly contradicts every advance in technology, it is promoted persistently as the most important objective towards which man can strive. The underlying philosophy is materialistic, treating the human being as so much raw material to be fed into an expanding mass production system, and anti-Christian because it denies that the major factor in modern production is inheritance. When Douglas first put forward the policy of a National Dividend for the individual as a right, reflecting the reality of inheritance, it was scathingly denounced as 'something for nothing'. Life itself is a gift, as are the most important factors which sustain life – water, air and unlimited solar energy."

C.H. Douglas writes: "The more the maintenance of life can be shifted from the backs of men on to the backs of machines, the more important it is to find a creative outlet for the human energy released, and the more certain is it that a considerable portion of this energy will, without compulsion, be devoted to the improvement of the industrial machine. That is to say, if a practical policy based on these considerations be pursued there will be a fall in the man-hours required for routine or operating work, and a consequent rise in the man-hours available for design and research work. The industrial machine is a lever, continuously being lengthened by progress, which enables the burden of Atlas to be lifted with ever-increasing ease. As the number of men required to work the lever decreases, so the number set free to lengthen it increases. It is true that, owing to the defective working of an outworn financial system, the lengthening of the lever has been offset by obstacles to its beneficent employment, but these very obstacles, by raising up a world-wide unrest, will secure a rectification of the means of distribution, which is the first step to a better state of things." (*Credit Power and Democracy*)

In 1962, the first report was produced by the Christian Doctrine of Wealth Committee of the Congregational Union of Scotland, presented to the Assembly, in Dundee, Scotland. That report concluded (in part): "We believe that the existing system of debt-finance, whereby practically all money comes into circulation as interest-bearing debt, is prejudicial to human well-being, a drag on the development and distribution of wealth, finds no justification in the nature of things, and perpetuates a wrong conception of the function of money in human society. We believe that the virtual monopoly of credit enjoyed by the banking system is contrary to reason and justice....The true basis of credit is found in the assets of the nation - men, labour, skills, natural resources and the enormous power for production now in human hands. The creation and function of money ought to bear a strict relation to those physical facts, and to nothing else."⁵

In an essay entitled *The Approach to Reality* (1936), C.H. Douglas says: "The job of the economic system is not to provide employment at all. It is to provide and distribute goods and services with the minimum amount of inconvenience and loss of time to everybody." In his treatise *Social Credit Economics* (2014). Oliver

Heydorn, PhD., comments: “Not only are we physically capable of producing all that we need and indeed much more, we are also capable of achieving the production and distribution of useful goods while not calling on the full capacity of labour. Furthermore, as technology advances, the number of people required to work in the industrial system is continually decreasing. These realities are not duly reflected, however, by the current economic arrangements that govern modern, industrial societies. Instead, there is almost universal insistence on the objective of ‘full employment’ as an ideal state of affairs....Not only is it possible for servility to exist without poverty, it is a reality for millions upon millions of people. The trade-off with which most individuals in developed countries are faced involves escaping from the clutches of poverty only in exchange for adopting a position of economic servility. As Douglas noted, this trade-off is not an intrinsic feature of economic life in an industrialized society, but a state of affairs which is externally imposed by man-made economic systems....Which of the conventional economic systems has abolished poverty in the midst of plenty? Granted, some of them have been more successful than others, but which of them has managed to *completely* abolish the spectacle of poverty when, in the modern world, it is perfectly practicable, from a realistic or physical assessment of our economic potential, to do so? Which of them has abolished servility and liberated the power of individual initiative to the extent that this is physically feasible?....To the extent that it does not render what is physically possible and desirable an economic reality, to that same extent every conventional system fails....Thanks to the development of industrial technologies in combination with the bounty of the natural world, physical abundance has replaced physical scarcity, and hence we need a ‘New Economics’, i.e., one based on the facts of abundance, to replace the ‘Old Economics’, i.e., one based on conditions of scarcity which no longer exists or, at any rate, need not exist.”

Heydorn adds: “[T]he restraining effect that the financial system exerts on the actualization of our physical economic potential is so intense and pervasive that its dysfunctional nature constitutes *the chief cause* underlying economic problems worldwide, together with their accompanying personal, social, political, cultural, and environmental catastrophes. It also serves as the principal exacerbating influence behind many of those problems of which it is not the *direct* cause....Since the financial system is also a man-made system, any problems with production that it engenders must be regarded as purely artificial in origin....it is not difficult to see into what a tremendously powerful position the banking system, and the people who run it, are thereby placed....Actions and policies which serve the financial hierarchy are rewarded; those that do not serve it are punished.”

Heydorn continues: “This artificial scarcity of financial credit, besides providing an immediate explanation for the phenomena of poverty amidst plenty and of servility in place of freedom, is the chief technical flaw upon which the Monopoly of Credit (understood as an economic regime) is based....The power of determination which the condition of artificial scarcity bestows on money is the basis of its treatment by the banking system as a commodity, a commodity

that is bought and sold for profit *via* the charging of interest. Indeed, money is often so highly prized as an end in itself by our contemporary civilization that it is even regarded by some as a kind of super-commodity, the acquisition of which constitutes the be-all and end-all of all economic activity and even of human life itself. When one considers the various ways in which mankind chooses or is forced by circumstance to prostitute itself and to sell its very soul in exchange for money tokens, the Biblical claim that ‘the love of money is the root of all evil’ does not appear to be an exaggeration. Almost all human activities are currently governed or at least conditioned by the ‘love of money.’ *We are enslaved by a numerical abstraction....*Not only does the financial system maintain financial credit in a state of artificial scarcity, the banks also claim *ownership* of all the financial credit which they create. The claim to ownership is implicit in the fact that banks always lend the money they create; they never offer it freely.”

Finally, Heydorn goes on to say: “Both the subordination of the real credit to the financial credit and the annexation of the financial credit by an elite few are maintained as constitutive elements of the financial harness (which, in turn, sets the stage for the oligarchic harvesting of economic effort) by the monopoly that this elite few wield over the creation of financial credit....This prerogative is politically recognized and legally enforced....Monopoly control of the money system serves as the sanction that holds the financial harness in place....Today, finance is so pervasively established that its willingness to co-operate by issuing money is, in most cases, a necessary condition for the actualization of the real credit. Money has become, by and large, the indispensable tool without which the individual members of the community are unable to make use of what is theirs; it has become a licence to live....the contemporary power of the monopoly of credit is so immense that it admits of no precedent in human history.”

C.H. Douglas remarks: “To anyone who will take the trouble to analyse the course of events, however, it must be obvious that the Monopoly of Credit, which means the effective domination of human activity, is being pursued with relentless persistence. On the outcome of this policy, so far as can be seen, depends the earthly destiny of the human race....The modern State is an unlimited liability corporation, of which the citizens are the workers and guarantors, and the financial system the beneficiary.” (*The Monopoly of Credit*). Further, “[T]he essential power which the banks have acquired is the power of the monetization and demonetization of real wealth....The essence of the fraud is the claim that the money that they create is their own money, and the fraud differs in no respect in quality but only in its far greater magnitude, from the fraud of counterfeiting. At the instigation of the banking system, barbarously severe penalties are imposed upon the counterfeiter of a ten-shilling note, but a peerage is conferred upon the counterfeiter by banking methods of sums running into hundreds of millions....It is the claim to the ownership of money which is the core of the matter. Any person or any organization who can create practically at will sums of money equivalent to the price value of all the goods produced by the community is the virtual owner of those goods, and, therefore, the claim of the banking system to the ownership of the money which it creates is a claim to the ownership of

the country.” (*Dictatorship by Taxation*) And, “[Y]ou have an enormous vested interest possessing the most powerful monopoly that the whole history of the world has ever known, the monopoly, as we call it, of credit, the monopoly of the creation of and dealing in money, a monopoly against which any other monopoly pales into insignificance – and it is determined to use every weapon to retain this monopoly....The monopoly of the control of the money system is the great over-riding monopoly of the world as it is worked at the present time.” (*Money and the Price System*)

Relative to this realistic economic perception, the following pertinent speech by the late Lord Beswick appeared in *Hansard*, 27th November 1985, vol. 468, columns 935-939, under the title “Money Supply and the Private Banking System”. It begins: “Lord Beswick rose to call attention to the statement made by the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster on 23rd July 1985 that the 96.9 per cent increase in money supply over a five-year period has been created by the private banking system and without Government authority....The noble Lord said: ‘My Lords, on 10th June this year I asked Her Majesty’s Government by what amount the money supply had increased in the five-year period to mid-April 1985. Interestingly, they gave me the answer in percentages and not in pounds. Having given him prior notice, perhaps the Minister would be good enough later to give me the answer in money terms. The Government reply on 10th June was that the increase had been by 101.9 per cent, and that of that very large amount only 5 per cent was accounted for by the state minting of more coins and the printing of more notes. That 96.9 per cent increase represented not only an enormous sum of money but also a crucially important factor in our economy. I wanted to know by whom it had been created, and on 23rd July I again asked Her Majesty’s Government to what extent this increase had Government approval. I was told by the Chancellor of the Duchy, speaking for the Government: ‘The 96.9 per cent represented new bank deposits created in the normal course of banking business and no Government authority is necessary for this.’ Had he said that some counterfeiter of coins or forger of notes had been at work there would of course have been an immediate and indignant outcry; yet here we have a government statement that private institutions have created this enormous amount of extra purchasing power and we are expected to accept that it is normal practice and that the government authority does not come into it. When I asked whether we ought not to consider more deeply who was benefiting from this money-creating power, the Minister said that the implications, though interesting, were maybe too far reaching for Question Time; and so I raise the matter again in debate and hope to get more enlightenment. The issues are important; they are certainly under-discussed; perhaps not adequately understood; and I hope that I am not being unduly unfair if I say that those who understand the mechanisms often do very well out of them. I make no party point; it is all much bigger and wider than that.... *the Chancellor of the Duchy gave the game away when he said that no government authority was needed for this present system of credit creating.*”

Lord Beswick went on to say: “The line of action needed to reform this unacceptable state of affairs was indicated, I believe, by the late Sir Arthur

Bryant, Companion of Honour, upon whose clarity of language I cannot improve. In the *London Illustrated News* [February 1983], he wrote: ‘....*The exercise of the right inherent in every sovereign state of creating and issuing a sufficiency of money to make financially possible what is physically possible and morally desirable, would enable as much wealth to be brought into existence as, with its immense inventive and scientific potential, it is capable of making*’....Is it not quite illogical, indeed indefensible, that the state should be so concerned to maintain its sovereignty in the issue of coins or notes that it allows this new form of money, used overwhelmingly today, to be created outside its control? Can the Government not at least agree that the facts known and the implications involved merit early and authoritative inquiry? Would not a committee or commission, authorised to consider and report, be of great national value.” This same theme is also to be found in *Hansard*, 5th March 1997, volume 578, No. 68, columns 1869-1871, in which the Earl of Caithness is recorded as having stated: “The next government must grasp the nettle, accept their responsibility for controlling the money supply and change from our debt-based monetary system. My Lords, will they? If they do not, our monetary system will break us and the sorry legacy we are already leaving our children will be a disaster.”

So why is nothing being done at Governmental level to resolve this wholly unnecessary state of affairs? Perhaps the reason why is to be found in the observation of Des Griffin who, in his book *Descent into Slavery?* (1996) writes: “The small clique who rule the City dictate to the British Parliament. It tells them what to do, and when. In theory Britain is ruled by a Prime Minister and a Cabinet of close advisers. These ‘fronts’ go to great lengths to create the impression that they are running the show but, in reality, they are mere puppets whose strings are pulled by the shadowy characters who dominate behind the scenes....History clearly reveals that the British government is the bond slave of the ‘invisible and inaudible’ force centred in the City. The City calls the tune. The ‘visible and audible leaders’ are mere puppets who dance to that tune on command. They have no power. They have no authority. In spite of all the outward show they are mere pawns in the game being played by the financial elite.”

In *The Empire of “The City”* (1946), E.C. Knuth, refers to “....the international financial oligarchy of ‘The City’ in what is perhaps the most arbitrary and absolute form of government in the world. This international financial oligarchy uses the allegoric ‘Crown’ as its symbol of power and has its headquarters in the ancient City of London, an area of 677 acres....This tiny area of a little over one square mile has in it the giant Bank of England, a privately owned institution; which....is not subject to regulation by the British Parliament, and is in effect a sovereign world power. Within the City are located also the Stock Exchange and many institutions of world-wide scope.” Knuth further notes: “The late Vincent Cartwright Vickers [Director of the Bank of England 1910-1919] stated: ‘...financiers in reality took upon themselves, perhaps not the responsibility, but certainly the power, of controlling the markets of the world and therefore the numerous relationships between one nation and another, involving international friendships or mistrusts....Loans to foreign countries are organized

and arranged by the City of London with no thought whatsoever of the nation's welfare but solely in order to increase indebtedness, upon which the City thrives and grows rich.... This national and mainly international dictatorship of money, which plays off one country against another and which, through ownership of a large portion of the Press, converts the advertisement of its own private opinion into a semblance of general public opinion, cannot for much longer be permitted to render Democratic Government a mere nickname. Today, we see through a glass darkly; for there is so much which 'it would not be in the public interest to divulge' [*Economic Tribulation*, 1940]" The truth of the matter is certainly in someone's interest *not* to divulge.

Authors, Toyne Newton and Jonathan Tapsell, note: "Reading the City companies' index carefully one can see a hydra of international family connections. The Rothschilds hold Directorships in De Beers Consolidated Mines Ltd., Eagle Star Insurance, The Economist Newspaper, IBM UK, Le Banque Privee, United Race Courses Ltd., Alliance Assurance, London Assurance, Sun Alliance, Tokyo Pacific Holdings, Rio Tinto and the list goes on and on. In much of this business they keep close ties with other banking families such as Cassells, Barings, Hambros, Warburgs, many of whom are on the same boards of the above firms. This web begins to unravel as City names come up time and time again in interlocking groups of people who are sometimes Directors on different boards." (*London's Mystical Legacy*, c.2010)

In his book *The Nameless War* (1968), Captain A.H.M. Ramsay observes: "Debt, particularly international debt, is the first and over-mastering grip. Through it men in high places are suborned, and alien powers and influences are introduced into the body politic. When the debt grip has been firmly established, control of every form of publicity and political activity soon follows, together with a full grip on industrialists. The stage for the revolutionary blow is then set. The grip of the right hand of finance established the paralysis; while it is the revolutionary left that holds the dagger and deals the fatal blow. Moral corruption facilitates the whole process. [for example] By 1780 financial paralysis was making its appearance in France. The world's big financiers were firmly established. 'They possessed so large a share of the world's gold and silver stocks, that they had most of Europe in their debt, certainly France.' So writes Mr. McNair Wilson in his *Life of Napoleon* and continues: 'A change of fundamental kind had taken place in the economic structure of Europe whereby the old basis had ceased to be wealth and had become debt. In the old Europe wealth had been measured in lands, crops, herds and minerals; but a new standard had now been introduced, namely, a form of money to which the title 'credit' had been given'."

During the 19th century, a former British Prime Minister, William Gladstone (1809-1898) wrote: "From the time I took office as Chancellor of the Exchequer (1852) I began to learn that the State held, in the face of the Bank and the City, an essentially false position as to finance. The Government itself was not to be a substantive power, but was to leave the Money Power supreme and unquestioned." (*Life of William Ewart Gladstone* by John Morley, 1903). Perhaps what is required to ensure a satisfactory resolution to the private and centralised

monopoly of credit policy is a legal court case i.e. the People *versus* the Banks, that is always assuming that the Judiciary cannot be bought off, for he who pays the piper invariably calls the tune. In reality, we are confronted with what the late Lord Chief Justice Hewart described as “administrative lawlessness”. Lord Hewart further observes: “A mass of evidence establishes the fact that there is in existence a persistent and well contrived system, intended to produce, and in practice producing, a despotic power which at one and the same time places Government Departments above the Sovereignty of Parliament and beyond the jurisdiction of the Courts.” (*The New Despotism*, 1929). The Treasury is a prime example, and the departments of the so-called Intelligence Corps are another.

The Political Party Scam

In an article headed *Party Politics*, C.H. Douglas, writes: “The political machinery of this country is organised with one primary object—to make it as an organisation the best possible instrument for the support of the existing financial system. To this end every device which brains, money, time and opportunity can provide has been used.”⁶

Regarding *The Party System* by Hilaire Belloc and Cecil Chesterton, it may be pertinent to note that this work was published in 1911, over a century ago, and entirely echoes our present day political state of affairs with the same corrupt political party system in operation. The authors state: “It may be worth while to define exactly what democracy is. Votes and elections and representative assemblies are not democracy; they are at best machinery for carrying out democracy. Democracy is government by the general will. Wherever, under whatever forms, such laws as the mass of the people desire are passed, and such laws as they dislike are rejected, there is democracy. Wherever, under whatever forms, the laws passed and rejected have no relation to the desires of the mass, there is no democracy. That is to say, there is no democracy in England today. Pure democracy is possible only in a small community. The only machinery which perfectly fulfils its idea is the meeting of the elders under the village tree to debate and decide their own concerns. The size of modern communities and the complexity of modern political and economic problems make such an arrangement impossible for us. But it is well to keep it in mind as a picture of real democracy. The idea of representation is to secure by an indirect method the same result as is secured directly in such communities....it is essential that the representatives should represent. The extraordinary capacity of politicians for tying themselves in inextricable knots of confused thinking was never better shown than in the current saying that a representative should not be a mere delegate. Either the representative must vote as his constituents would vote if consulted, or he must vote in the opposite sense. In the latter case, he is not a representative at all, but merely an oligarch....If, on the other hand, he does vote as his constituents would vote, then he is merely the mouthpiece of his constituents and derives his authority from them. And this is the only democratic theory of representation.

“In order that the practice may correspond to it, even approximately, three

things are necessary. First, there must be absolute freedom in the selection of representatives; secondly, the representatives must be strictly responsible to their constituents and to no one else; thirdly, the representatives must deliberate in perfect freedom, and especially must be absolutely independent of the Executive. In a true representative system the Executive would be responsible to the elected assembly and the elected assembly would be responsible to the people. From the people would come the impulse and the initiative. They would make certain demands; it would be the duty of their representatives to give expression to these demands, and of the Executive to carry them out. It must be obvious to everyone that these conditions do not prevail in England today. Instead of the Executive being controlled by the representative assembly, it controls it. Instead of the demands of the people being expressed for them by their representatives, the matters discussed by the representatives are settled not by the people, not even by themselves, but by the 'Ministry' – the very body which it is the business of the representative assembly to check and control....the electors do not as a fact control the representatives, and that the representatives do not as a fact control the Government, that something alien has intervened between electors and elected, between legislature and Executive, something that deflects the working of representative institutions. That thing is the Party System."

Belloc and Chesterton further comment: "[T]here is a section of the public, not perhaps large, but certainly increasing, which is beginning to be uneasy about the Party System. It is natural to men [and women] to wish to have voice in the government of their native land, and many are beginning to feel that they have no such effective voice today. Laws which they detest are passed, passed easily by the consent of both parties, and they are powerless to defeat or even to protest against them. Measures which they ardently desire and which they know that most of their neighbours ardently desire are never even mentioned. Acts of the Government which seem at the very least proper subjects for criticism and inquiry are suffered without comment. Scandals and blunders of which they have caught a glimpse are suddenly covered over and buried in silence. And along with the discontent engendered by these things goes an intangible suspicion that they are in some way the victims of a conspiracy." Heaven forbid! We are continually and consistently told that real and genuine conspiracies do not exist – only *theoretical* ones.

The authors also comment on: "[T]he claim that the Party System permits of free and full debate upon the main issues before a nation: it does nothing of the kind. It permits of full and free debate only upon such subjects as the two allied teams called 'the Government' and 'the Opposition' have decided to have debated....The type of man who normally succeeds in obtaining office under the rules of the party game is not fit to administer the affairs of State....the standard of intellect in politics is so low that men of moderate mental capacity have to stoop in order to reach it....They could hardly be explained in any other way than by the proportion of energy which is wasted under the Party System in bad rhetoric and worse intrigue....the politicians are continually driven to make appeals on grounds which every educated man knows to be absurd, but which are thought

(often falsely) to be just good enough for the multitude....The House of Commons has ceased to be an instrument of Government. Its ancient functions have been killed under the prolonged and continuous action of hypocrisy. It affords today.... no more than an opportunity for highly lucrative careers. That career is founded upon the bamboozlement of the public (whose faculty for being duped these professionals hope to prey upon indefinitely), with the complicity of nobodies content to write M.P. after their name as a sufficient reward for supporting the Party System: to whom, of course, must be added the lawyers and business men for whom Parliament offers definite financial rewards, and that in proportion to their indifference to their representative duties.”

Finally, Belloc and Chesterton write: “It would seem, then, that changes in political machinery will prove either impossible or ineffective, unless the people can be awakened to political consciousness and to a resolution to make their will prevail. An alert democracy, even with unchanged machinery, could knock the bottom out of the Party System tomorrow by refusing to elect party hacks and by sending to Parliament men fully determined to make an end of the corruption and unreality of our politics....The first need is exposure. To tell a particular truth with regard to a particular piece of corruption is of course dangerous in the extreme; the rash man who might be tempted to employ this weapon would find himself bankrupted or in prison, and probably both. But the general nature of the unpleasant thing can be drilled into the public by books, articles, and speeches. True, the Press will do its utmost to prevent the dissemination of the truth with regard to public life; for the Press, as we have seen, is one of the chief accomplices in this side of the national decline. But it is an error to imagine that publicity, because it is at first restricted, will be ineffectual. So suspicious is an increasing section of the public growing of the whole political scheme, and of the printed support of it, that the continued exposure of the evil, even if it be undertaken by comparatively few men, has a wide effect....The Party System is not principally, though it is largely, a piece of buffoonery; principally it is hypocritical; it reposes upon falsehood; it has for its main instruments avarice and fear....The people know very well what they want, and they want a very few and definite things; and it is precisely in those things, as they are wanted with each phase of the national life, that the politicians cheat and betray the people.”

In an essay entitled *The Party System and the Corruption of Parliament*, Ben Greene writes: “The English Parliamentary Constitution rested on one single principle that all authority was subject to the law of the land derived solely from the consent of the people which no ruler could change or disregard but which he was bound to administer....With Parliament now under the absolute control of the caucus Party organization, the modern doctrine of Parliamentary sovereignty is postulated by which English law ceases to be derived from the consent of the people and is derived solely from the will and command of the Party controlled Parliament....Lord Hailsham (*The Sunday Times*, 19th July, 1970) declared that: ‘It is the Parliamentary majority that has the potential for tyranny. The thing that Courts cannot protect you against is Parliament – the traditional protector of our liberties. But Parliament is constantly making mistakes and could in theory

become the most oppressive instrument in the World'. The potential for tyranny confirms the total corruption of Parliamentary authority. This arises from the Party System, by which the Parliamentary majority is organised and controlled, and by which the Party Cabinet has been established as the supreme authority of the nation. The Party Cabinet has no legal or constitutional standing and is a secret entity of whose activities nothing is allowed to be known....

"The greatest evil of the Party System is that by its stranglehold on our Parliamentary institution, the legal democracy of our Parliamentary constitution has been suppressed. In its place the Party System has established the framework of a totalitarian authority by which the people are made subservient to their political rulers....The power of the Party system is now so absolute in all matters political that no authority, however legal, can be claimed or exercised except through the Party system itself. So absolute is the power of the Party system that anyone acting on its behalf enjoys a complete immunity from personal responsibility. However disastrous the consequences of any policy may be no-one is held personally accountable; no matter how disgraceful an event may prove, no matter how costly to the nation in life and treasure, no-one is personally culpable. We have today an immense Civil Service wielding dictatorial power in many vital departments of our national and personal life which is totally exempt from any constitutional responsibility to Parliament for the use or misuse of the power it exercises....Clearly Party politics has led us into political bankruptcy and national degradation. It has led to the ruin and disintegration of our social and industrial relations. It has led us to the very verge of national extinction.... The fact however remains that the Party system whether based on rivalry or a patched up unity is lawless and it is this lawlessness which lies at the root of our national decline."

In another essay, *The Party System in Britain*, Ben Greene says: "Parliament now provides no check on misgovernment. The professional party politician by his control on the House of Commons has liberated himself from all constitutional restraint. This lawless irresponsible sovereignty is symbolised by the modern party Cabinet system which has no legal or constitutional standing but which by constitutional convention has replaced Parliament as the supreme national authority. Sir Ivor Jennings in his standard work *Cabinet Government* confirms that: *The Cabinet is the core of the British Constitutional system. It is the supreme directing power....The most important parts of the Cabinet system function in secret. Information is rarely made available until the persons concerned in particular events are dead*.'" Greene continues: "[T]he House of Commons has ceased to qualify as a Parliamentary House of Commons based upon the freedom of elections and the independence of its members. The elections to the House of Commons are now controlled by the professional party politicians who have brought its membership under their iron control."

Under the heading *The Restoration of the English Constitution*, Ben Greene writes: "It was the constant reliance on precedent that gave English law and government its immense strength and stability and by which England preserved the realities of civil and political freedom." And under the heading *Restore our*

Constitution! Ben Greene further says: “Today the country is governed entirely by private organisations under no legal or public control. These organisations are the political parties....Under the party system only the parties say who is to exercise authority, and there are no conditions save subservience to party. In other words the whole of our national existence is now determined by private interests....From 1906 onwards, constitutional law meant nothing, and everything was decided in a secret, irresponsible party committee which we know as the Cabinet.”

Greene further writes: “The supreme object of the English constitution was to ensure that the government of the country was directed solely to national ends. The aim of the constitution was to the appointment of men of the highest ability and integrity; those men were responsible to a freely elected parliament. This responsibility was a legal responsibility, in that they could be impeached and put on trial for any dereliction or malfeasance of power. Parliament was constitutionally watching the Government to see that it carried out its duties....The key to this system was freedom of election, which means freedom to nominate and also the freedom of the Member when elected, who is then responsible solely to the people who elected him....Freedom of election and the independence of Members of Parliament is therefore the key to all that is great in our constitution....

“By controlling the House of Commons, the parties are now able to appoint their own members as ministers, and these ministers are only responsible to their own party organisation. They are never impeached, and they can conduct the government of the country without any serious check. All major parties are responsible for destroying the freedom of Parliament, and they have made constitutional government impossible. The only way to restore constitutional government is to restore the freedom of the M.P. This means that the political monopoly established by the parties in nominating candidates must be destroyed. It means further that the whole concept of party government must be destroyed, and that constitutional government in Britain must be based on National principles. Without such a constitutional basis of government, there can be no national recovery. If you vote for a party candidate, you are voting for unconstitutional government. In your constituency, you should choose men [and women] who will support the legal constitution and represent you as independent people in parliament....Forty to fifty independent M.P.’s could end party government by making a House of Commons majority impossible, leaving constitutional government as the only alternative.”

Finally, in another essay, *Constitutional Rights Destroyed*, Ben Greene comments: “In Great Britain today there is no recognised Constitutional law.... As Sir Ivor Jennings, in his standard text book *The Law and the Constitution*, points out: ‘*Strictly speaking there is no constitutional law at all in Great Britain. There is only the arbitrary power of Parliament*’....In Britain today, the will of the party with a majority has the force of absolute law....They claim, however, that their authority is democratic because they have been elected. The position is that the party system has no legal standing for such a claim. The parties have achieved this power by bringing the membership of the House of Commons under disciplined control by methods which are in direct contravention of the

greatest of all our Constitutional enactments, the Bill of Rights, whereby the freedom of election is protected. As, under modern jurisprudence, there is no Constitutional law, the Bill of Rights, and with it the freedom of electors, has lost all validity. It is by virtue of our 'representative system of Government' that we have lost our Constitutional rights. The essence of freedom of election lies in the freedom of nomination of candidates and freedom of the elected representative from all influences of fear or favour. Today we have no freedom of nomination. This is entirely a party system monopoly....Once elected, the party members fall under the control of the party whip, and they are subject to control by party central offices which may question them and coerce them regarding their votes, speeches and activities in Parliament. No King of England has ever so usurped the privileges of Parliament in such flagrant contempt of the Bill of Rights." (*The British Constitution and the Corruption of Parliament: The Candour Writings of Ben Greene*, 2017)

Under the heading *Realistic Constitutionalism*, C.H. Douglas gave an Address to the Constitutional Research Association, in London (May 8, 1947). With the penetrating observation of a practical engineer, C.H. Douglas relates: "I am concerned with what appears to be a somewhat neglected point of view - objective reality....the rules of the Universe transcend human thinking, and cannot, in the ordinary sense of the words, be altered, and therefore must be ascertained and obeyed. In this sense Constitutionalism is an extension of the very comprehensive subject we call Social Credit....Perhaps the most revealing statement from an important source which has been made in the last twenty years was that proceeding from the peculiar organisation known as P. E. P. in 1938- 'Only in war, or under threat of war, will a British Government embark on large scale Planning.' That means, of course, that a mandate obtained from a political majority can, more especially in wartime, be manipulated for purposes which, while not understood by the electorate, will be passively accepted if they can be put into a form of words suitable to stir the emotions The holders of a centralised mandate, however it was obtained, always turn to war of some kind, if they are in danger of losing their centralised power, because centralisation is the essence of war....

"[T]he conception of writing a new Constitution for this country is inherently misleading, if anyone entertains it; we grew a Constitution, and our business is to free it from the weeds which are choking it, and to restore its power and effectiveness....A Constitution is either an organism or an organisation. All organisation is what used to be called magic, and a good deal of it is black magic -the manipulation of metaphysical forces for questionable materialistic purposes. We all know what happens if you put copper wires into a wrong relationship with a powerful electric current, and there is ample evidence to show that our ignorance or disdain of everything but materialism is causing a spiritual "short-circuit." The real British Constitution....is an organism....It is tempting to digress at this point upon the economic frustration which confronts us at a time when the apparent mastery of man over nature has reached the highest point in modern history....I should like merely to emphasize that Constitutionalism and

economics are, or ought to be, only related in the same way that the coal under the boiler is related to the policy of the factory which is driven by the coal. When the coal becomes a dominant issue, instead of a mere incident to the policy of the factory and what the factory makes, there is something wrong besides lack of coal. Whatever may be the case at the moment, in the centuries of greatness and prosperity associated with our history; these islands never were a monarchy. In some form or other sovereignty in the British Isles for the last two thousand years has been Trinitarian. Whether we look on this Trinitarian under the names of King, Lords and Commons or as Policy, Sanctions and Administration, the Trinity-in-Unity has existed, and our national success has been greatest when the balance (never perfect) has been approached. The present Administration of this country is of course purely monarchic and monotheistic, and as a natural consequence, "Common" or "Natural" Law has lost both its meaning and its sanctions, since the House of Commons, with its Cabinet which is the unitary locus of Sovereignty, has become a rubber stamp for administrative works orders, masquerading under the name of Laws - a function for which it was never designed and for which it is grotesquely unfitted....

"Speaking, not of course as a lawyer, but as a student of history and organisation, it is my opinion that the restoration of the supremacy of Common Law, the removal of encroachments upon it, and the establishment of the principle that legislation by the House of Commons impinging upon it is *ultra vires*, is an urgent necessity. The locus of sovereignty over Common Law is not in the electorate, because Common Law did not derive from the electorate and indeed ante-dated any electorate in the modern sense. In the main, it derived from the Mediaeval Church, perhaps not directly, but from the climate of opinion which the Church disseminated. There is, of course, nothing very novel in what I am saying; much of it is in Magna Charta, which is not so widely read as it should be.... The main point to be observed is that to be successful, Constitutionalism must be organic; it must have a relation to the nature of the Universe. That is my understanding of "Thy Kingdom come on earth, as it is in Heaven." When England had a genuine Trinitarian Constitution, with three inter-related and interacting loci of sovereignty, the King, the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons, these ideas were instinctive and those were the days of Merrie England. Since the Whig Revolutions of 1644 and 1688, and the foundation of the Bank of England under characteristically false auspices in 1694, the Constitution has been insidiously sapped by the Dark Forces which knew its strength, and the obstacle which it offered to treachery. We now have only the mere shell of the Constitution, Single Chamber Government dominated by Cartels and Trades Unions, based on unitary sovereignty, to which the next step is the secular materialistic totalitarian State, the final embodiment of power without responsibility..... I do not need to enter into a discussion of the merits or otherwise of democracy, because whatever else it may be, Great Britain is not, and never has been, an effective democracy, and was never less so than at present. Nevertheless, short of a *coup d'etat*, I do not think that the idea of democracy, which is of course very nebulous, can be abruptly abandoned. It has been too much propagandised, and means too many

things to too many men. But whether by the strengthening and elevation of Common Law, and its repository in the care of an effective Second, non-elective, Chamber, or by some other method, clearly defined limits must be placed on the power of a House of Commons elected on a majority principle. It ought to be clear to any unprejudiced individual that a majority is *always* wrong in its *reasons* for a given situation, and cannot, therefore, possibly be right in its remedies, although a homogeneous, native-born majority is often instinctively right in its judgment of the *nature* of a situation....

“[I]t is firstly necessary to recognise that we have allowed ourselves to accept a false theory of sovereignty, false not merely politically but structurally; a theory which is a departure from our own Constitution. To a very considerable extent, we must retrace our steps, in the face of many false guides, to the fork in the road somewhere about the time of the so-called Reformation. It is necessary to provide individuals, as *individuals*, not collectively, with much more opportunity to judge political matters by results, and to be able to reject, individually and not collectively, policies they do not like, which involves a large measure of power to contract-out. Common Law is something which, if it changes at all, ought to change very slowly indeed, and the greatest difficulty should be placed in the path of an attack upon it, both by insisting on its supremacy over House of Commons enactment, and by making it subject only to something at least as arduous as an Amendment to the United States Constitution. It appears to me that a properly empowered and constituted House of Lords, Spiritual and Temporal, is the natural guardian of Common Law, as the Barons demonstrated at Runnymede.... Close attention to the evidence has convinced me of the degeneracy from a marvellous Constitution in the last three hundred years, accompanied by the atrophy of a sense of continuity—the idea that history is a disconnected episode, instead of being, as it is, crystallised policy. The main agency through which that degeneracy has operated has been the Bank of England and its credit system, the Ways and Means Account, the National Debt, and the usurpation of the taxation power. All these matters have gone to magnify the powers of bribery and corruption, and these in turn have logically been directed against the strength of the pre-Cromwellian Constitution.... If anyone is foolish enough to suppose that the prestige of this country.... and the welfare of the population, can be restored by an appeal to an anonymous, irresponsible, and mis-instructed ballot-box democracy, I can assure them that, if their opinion should prevail and our destinies be submitted to decision by that process, the outcome is a mathematical certainty—our final eclipse.”

Commenting on the nature of democracy, Irish scientist, Raymond Hannagan, says: “It is an extraordinary fact that, with all his achievements in such spheres as science and the arts, civilised man has achieved nothing in the political sphere more valid than what he sometimes calls ‘government by the democratic majority’. Let us admit that a majority is but a mathematical conception, and bears no relation to the rights or wrongs of the questions that are settled, or so it is claimed, by its use. There is no such thing as a ‘majority principle’: no principle is involved in the fact that one number is bigger than another. A majority, as such,

has no rights. What it has is power, or access to the sanctions of the state so that its demands can be enforced, because this is the accepted convention. We are given to understand, it would seem that because one number is bigger than another, right can be distinguished from wrong by the counting of votes....To attempt to solve problems by counting votes, like any other use of force for this purpose, is merely to invite new problems....Surely a vote, if it is to have validity, should express what the individual wants for himself, that he is entitled to have; and not what he wants for other people or at their expense. If we accept that democracy means government in accordance with the will of the people, it is clear that this can be achieved, as C.H. Douglas has pointed out, only by a form of government which ensures that the will of every individual shall prevail in the sphere in which it can be observed to have validity, namely, in his own affairs. In other words a democracy, to have a valid meaning, would be a form of government which ministered, as far as was practicable, to each individual as being supreme in his own affairs. The individual would decide what was to be done, as far as it affected him; and the various administrative hierarchies of the state, with due regard to the requirements of other individuals, would do it for him, or help him to do it....

"It is evident that a valid democracy would require, in the first place, constitutional safeguards that would ensure that, as far as was practicable, the individual was protected from despoilment by majorities, or as a consequence of the manipulation of majorities. It might be necessary to provide that the consequences of voting, in so far as they brought ascertainable gain or loss to the public, should have the greater part of such gain or loss attached to the electors who had voted for the measure. This would seem to require that voting should be open and recorded. It may seem to us that the secret vote, like the anonymous letter, is an expression of irresponsibility; and that a society that was more realistic than our own would be unlikely to tolerate it....It is clearly the function of the electorate, within the framework of the constitution, to decide the policies of the state; and it is the function of their representatives to ensure that such decisions are implemented in due course. To allow representatives to decide policy, as is the general practice, is obviously to put masters and servants into an inverted and irresponsible relationship with each other, and so to exclude any possibility of political stability. In fact, it may be observed that the world is suffering from the results of the activities of pseudo-leaders, who are really servants-run-riot, whose correct function is not to lead, but to carry out instructions; and the complementary aspect of this situation is that the peoples of the world have failed to impose their will on their representatives....It is evident, also, that what we call democracy has failed to achieve any effective mechanism by which the electors' requirements could be focussed, and transmitted to their representatives....before any mechanism can become effective in practice, the electors will need to become better informed concerning their responsibilities as the sources of social power, and aware of their correct relationship to their representatives. It is evident that what we call 'democracy' is merely democracy in its infancy; and that its immediate crying need is effective procedures by which it can learn to express itself and thereby grow to maturity....

“The supremacy of the state is clearly very different from the supremacy of its individual members in their own affairs....The constitution should forbid the government or any other collectivity from overruling the policy of the individual in his own affairs, except in definite stated circumstances; and the visible organ should have the power of intervening, when thought necessary, on behalf of any individual....The constitution should establish every citizen in his natural right as a shareholder in the wealth produced within the state, to an extent that represents the unearned aspects of economic value, namely, those due to natural resources and applied knowledge. Thus, they would benefit him irrespective of whether he obtained further benefits through his own efforts. It should lay down the broad principles of a financial system that would acknowledge this right and arrange for its satisfaction.”

Hannigan further writes: “To allow planners, or the government, or those who may influence it, to decide what is to be done, clearly is an inversion of genuine democracy. As Douglas puts it: ‘Either the normal desires of the community, when they are capable of realisation, are entitled to recognition and satisfaction, and the whole machinery of government exists to that end, or they are not. If they are not, there presumably exists somewhere an alternative set of desires of which the government is the representative’. There is much evidence to suggest, in fact, that governments do represent an alternative set of desires, which to some extent can be identified. We have only to ask ourselves, for example, if it is the desire of their peoples that employment, past or present, should be the sole condition of their access to the goods and services that they need, especially when power production is everywhere tending to displace human labour? If so, how did they come by such a desire, which obviously is contrary to their best interests – by their subjection to constant propaganda? If it is not their desire, why do governments everywhere pursue ‘full employment’ as an economic objective? Again, whose desire is represented by the fact that every state strives for a ‘favourable balance of trade’ as an essential factor in the provision of full employment, although it is obvious that it is mathematically impossible for every state to achieve it? How can we account for the extraordinary identity of opinion concerning these objectives by all the governments of the world, unless by assuming their subservience to international financial policy?....Further, it is not unreasonable to infer that world-wide control of financial policy neither could be established nor maintained in operation, unless it involved also the necessary mechanism for conditioning world opinion in its favour....

“We have already considered some aspects of the political party system, and have observed that it involves false relationships, such as the subservience of public representatives to their parties, and the lack of responsibility of the electors in allowing their power to be used without their control. It is to be expected that a state which tolerates such a system must be vulnerable to other anti-social influences and, in particular, must lack the integrity to withstand the impositions of the controllers of the financial system. Concerning the party system Douglas asks: ‘Can anyone conceive of a body of shareholders consenting to the party system in their business?’ The citizens of a state, of course, are shareholders in the business

of their state. Yet, how meagre is the return they receive in acknowledgment of their holdings!....A political party seeks a mandate, and this, as Douglas points out: 'is a recruiting device, and its morality is neither greater nor less than that of war of any description'. In other words, a mandate is an appeal for sufficient support to enable the sanctions of the state to be used....

"If, as we have assumed, freedom consists in the expression of choice, we may agree that it is facilitated by choosing or refusing one thing at a time, rather than by choosing between alternatives. Consequently, the alternatives offered by the party system tend to be a frustration of freedom, as all may be unsuitable.... In order to attack and defeat the money power Douglas has suggested that the electorate should be mobilised to demand a simple desired result, which could be understood easily and be clearly feasible, but which could not be achieved under the arbitrary rules of the existing financial system. If there were overwhelming support behind them, the people's representatives would feel empowered to insist that the experts concerned should take all necessary steps, including the repudiation of the extra-territorial control over the state's money system, to produce the result demanded by the electorate. Sustained determination would be necessary, no doubt, to counter possible misrepresentations and reprisals of the agents of the money power, both within and without the state; and it is possible that a period of deliberately-organised difficulty would ensue until success was achieved. Until this victory is won, however, it is evident that claims concerning 'national independence' and 'national sovereignty' are little more than impressive labels on an empty bottle.... To this end it seems necessary, as Douglas suggests, to provide individuals, as individuals and not collectively, with more opportunities to judge political matters by results; and to enable them to reject, individually and not collectively, policies which they do not like. This obviously involves a large measure of freedom to contract out of politics and their consequences." (*Realistic Sociology*, 1969)

In an essay entitled *Responsible Government in a Free Society* by Geoffrey Dobbs (Senior Lecturer in Forest Botany at the University College of North Wales), he writes: "Since nearly all the words dealing with good and useful things in our civilisation have by now been twisted or corrupted in meaning, it will be as well to start with some definitions. By a *Society* I mean a large, complex and permanent association of human beings for their mutual benefit; and not any sort of collective abstraction which is used to oppose the interests of the individuals who comprise the Society. By a *Free Society* I mean a society which is characterised by the freedom of the people who compose it – freedom being defined as power to choose between real, not artificial, alternatives as they arise; i.e. to choose one thing at a time and not between 'package deals', and to 'contract out' of undesired alternatives. This negative aspect of freedom, the power to contract out, is of immense importance in any thinking about democracy. It constitutes, for instance, the sole difference between employment and slavery....it is clear that the proper function of the Government in a Free Society must be to provide those conditions of security and stability which are necessary if people are to live their own lives and to ensure that they gain the full benefits of the association. Most people, even

socialists, would agree that Society exists for Man, rather than Man for Society; but in practice Socialism means the latter. The Socialist Society is merely a more extreme form of the Managerial Society already represented by the Big Business Corporations which reaches its end-point when the Government becomes the sole Employer of the entire working population, and the Top Bureaucrats become the Management....Now it is characteristic of any sort of monopoly, commercial or political, operating against real and individual people, that it always claims a 'mandate' from The People; and this 'mandate' is always in the form of figures or statistics, and never from any actual human beings....

"This brings us to that much mis-used word, *democracy*, which means, of course, the power of the people....According to everyone else but socialists, the sort of power which the ordinary sane man wants is the power to live his own life and to manage his own affairs, without interference or oppression from Governments or anyone else....the power to live one's own life without interfering with others, which is the same thing as freedom, is the sort of democracy which liberal, progressive and socialistic movements always begin by promising before they change over to the pseudo-democracy of 'government by the people', which is, in any real sense, an impossibility – indeed, a contradiction in terms; since an administration of a society which consisted of all its members would not be an administration. People therefore have to be cheated into imagining that they are exercising the power of government when they submit to the ballot process of providing the next set of despots with a 'mandate'. It is worth looking at the precise nature of this 'mandate': a majority vote based upon the principle of one-man-one-vote. It is in fact, a completely anonymous statistic – a mere summation, not of the will, but of the *opinions* and feelings of a large mass of people at a particular moment in time, after they have been exposed to electoral persuasion and propaganda....the anonymous, secret, ballot is completely irresponsible. Its consequences are completely lost in the statistical pool, and never return to the individual voter, so that the manner in which he casts his vote is of no consequence to him whatever. If we want to look at the direction in which genuine democracy might advance towards bringing to bear the actual will (not the fleeting and manipulated opinions and feelings) of the people upon their rulers, this has already been envisaged, in two stages: 1. the negative vote, or Voters' Veto, in which the oppressive measures, common to all major parties which attain power, are rejected by the electors, leading on to the responsible vote, in which irresponsible anonymity is abandoned....progress towards a genuine responsible democracy is quite essential if we are to escape the disastrous consequences of irresponsible majority-voting of the type which, it is often forgotten, quite constitutionally elected Hitler to power....It is no accident that this idea of 'numerical democracy' of equal units of population took its rise at the time of the Industrial Revolution, with its dispossession of people – from the land, and the reduction of them to the status of an urban proletariat, wholly under the control of another numerical power, namely, Money."

Dobbs also comments on: "A Free Society. This is not just a 'free for all', in which everyone can do what he likes, irrespective of everyone else, but a

Society based upon Natural Law, i.e. upon the nature of things, and particularly of people.....A Free Society is one in which people are free to live their own lives and develop their own personalities by making responsible choices, the consequences of which, whether good or bad, return to them. A society in which people are constantly making irresponsible choices or decisions, the consequences of which return upon other people rather than themselves is a Slave Society, and both Socialist and Managerial Planning and decision-making, as well as the anonymous majority-vote, are of the essence of it....when diverse individuals associate together, provided they are not too alien to each other to associate successfully, they can achieve what no one alone can do. There is a vast *increment of association*, which is the basis of our civilisation....Ultimately, we should have as our objective the dispersal of such power over their own affairs to the individual citizens as to enable them to control their political and economic servants. When this happens we shall, at least, be on the road, not only to political, but to the even more important economic democracy: which will imply, of course, decentralised financial control, in the pockets of the people, over the vast productive potential of our civilisation, which at present is being so appallingly misused, and squandered.”

Further Economic and Financial Revelations

In his book *Professor Skinner Alias Montagu Norman*, published in 1940 (a biographical account of a former Governor of the Bank of England) the author, John Hargrave (1894-1982), writes: “[T]he Bank Charter Act of 1844 had made the Bank of England all-powerful over the whole economic-financial system by giving that private company the sole right of credit creation (‘out of nothing’) and of credit issue and withdrawal. But the general public....knew nothing of this, and, even today, failed to grasp the fact that the world is ruled by those who manipulate credit-power....Staggering as it may seem, the fact remains that the phrase ‘out of nothing’ was actually used, in its proper context, by the man who founded the Bank of England in 1694. That man was William Paterson, a Scottish economist and financier, born in 1658, who drew up the plan out of which the so-called ‘Bank of England’ grew. He said, in explaining his scheme at the time: ‘*The Bank hath benefit of interest on all monies which it creates out of nothing*’....[moreover] The keystone of the new building [the Bank of England] shows Pythagoras, the ancient Greek mystic philosopher and mathematician who taught metempsychosis, and round his head is a garland of mystical numbers. It was Pythagoras who said: *God created the world by Numbers*; and, today, the banking system keeps the world in thrall by Numbers. Even though there may be bread in plenty, and thousands of tons of wheat are deliberately burnt in order to maintain prices, you cannot get a crust of bread unless you have the necessary Numbers. For what is Money but Numbers? Pythagoras would smile to see mankind mistaking Numbers for Things.”

Hargrave observes: “The outbreak of war in 1914 found the British banking system ‘bankrupt’, and the Government of the day had to rush to the rescue with

a flood of Treasury Notes. How did the banking system stand at the outbreak of 'a state of war' on September 3rd, 1939? It was just as 'bankrupt' as on August 4th, 1914—but it did not matter, and the public did not know it. There was no panic, no 'run' on the banks. War-finance was merely an extension of 'peace'-finance. Credits were created (for war) as required—but *not on a debt-free basis*. As before, it was a matter of borrowing from the bankers. This time, however, there was no need for any large-scale issue of extra paper-money. Britain has been using 'printing-press money' unbacked by gold since September 21st, 1931. And still the Government had not the sense to put an end to borrowing and issue and cancel 'out-of-nothing' tickets-for-goods free of debt, keeping the nation's financial position 'solvent' by means of book-keeping only....in 1914, they [the public] discovered that 'Bradburys' were just as good as gold. *And one day they will discover it*. That day will be the Day of Reckoning—not in savage revenge against the bankers—but a True Reckoning of Real Wealth, in place of a system based upon Fictitious Debt."

He further notes: "The War Loans, then, were a creation of credit on the part of the banking system, and that system is governed by the Bank of England.... The actual cost of War Loan credit-creation amounted to nothing more than the pens and ink used, the salaries of the clerks, and general establishment expenses. 'Taking the banks collectively as one unit, loans simply involve pen and ink entries,' we read in *British Finance, 1914-1921*; and further, from the same authority: 'Advances by the Bank of England simply involve entries in its own books and the final result is an increase in the balances of the other banks.' Instead of making use of the opportunity of 1914 to get out of Debt forever, the British Government rushed to the assistance of the 'bankrupt' banks, and once again began the process of borrowing. This changed to paper money—'Treasury Notes,' they were called—was a revolution. Before August, 1914, except for cheques and crisp Bank of England notes, there was no paper money in general use. The ordinary citizen had no paper money at all. For the most part they used copper, silver, and gold coins....Why was it necessary to issue those Treasury Notes to the public? It was necessary because war-scare made people want to make sure that their money was safe. The banks were under legal obligation to deliver gold to customers on demand, and could not fulfil it. The gold was not there, and, to the amount owing, never had been there....A vitally interesting and significant point that comes to light is the fact (not generally known) that this wartime emergency-money was being printed, ready for issue to the public, *a week before war was declared*. We have that on the authority of Lady Waterlow, whose husband's firm, Waterlow & Sons, did part of the printing. She herself told the story in the columns of a Sunday newspaper, November 10, 1929.... According to press reports reaching the public at the time, it was not until war had been declared that the Cabinet met to decide what to do about the currency.... These notes became famous as 'Bradburys' [after the British economist Sir John Bradbury, 1872-1950]."

Finally, Hargrave says: "Speaking of bank control of governmental policy, Lt.-Commander Kenworthy (now Lord Strabolgi) told the world through

the medium of the *New Leader*, October 9th, 1931, how: ‘On one memorable occasion the present Governor of the Bank [Montagu Norman] was asked the relationship of the Court of Directors to the Treasury. He replied that it was the relationship of Tweedledum to Tweedledee.’ That Lewis Carroll reply was characteristic....it took place during a private meeting of members of Parliament, at the House of Commons. The Tweedledum-Tweedledee information should have exploded forever the popular notion that the Bank of England is under the control of the Treasury, and therefore carries out the requirements of the people’s elected Government....It certainly is a question: *Who rules Britain—the elected Government of the British People, or the Money Power?*” In support of the foregoing, in an essay that was originally serialised in *The Social Crediter* between 3rd June 1939 and 20th April 1940, C.H. Douglas writes: “The modern bureaucracy is enabled to serve its masters with impunity by its convention of anonymity, and its mythical detachment from Policy. Just how mythical is this detachment may be judged from the fact that no Bill may be presented to the House of Commons which has not been drafted by the Treasury.” (*Whose Service is Perfect Freedom*)

Writing during World War (part) Two, C.H. Douglas clarified the essence of the prevailing world situation. In an essay entitled *Programme for the Third World War* (1943), Douglas observed: “If the responsible individuals during the years 1915-1940 are identified and punished, we may avoid a Third World War. If not, we shall have a Fourth and a Fifth....It is the initiators of policy who are responsible for the effects of policy. The indictment for world crime requires to be directed to the identification of those individuals who licenced world crime.... This is a gangsters’ war, for the benefit of gangsters and the perpetuation of gangsterdom. You can have just as many like it as you wish. To that end, the first essential is to demand the right to interfere in everyones’ business, preferably without understanding it. That encourages everyone to interfere with you, and a good time is had by all. Then use as many words which have no ascertainable meaning as possible. Demand higher taxes for everyone and complain about your own. Otherwise leave Finance severely alone....A very few years of ‘peace’ founded on these principles will ensure a hearty welcome to the next war.”

In another essay, *The Big Idea* (1942), C.H. Douglas perceptively remarked: “Although the fact is a little obscured at the moment, the human individual is the highest manifestation of divine attributes with which we are in day-to-day contact. What differentiates him from the lower orders, when he is different, is his initiative – the fact that he manoeuvres under his own steam. I am confident that there is an organised attempt to drive him down the scale of existence, so that he becomes primarily a number on a card index, by taking away as far as possible any recognisable initiative, his potentially divine attribute. The present war, and the obliteration of nationalities, the talk of Federal Unions and United States of Europe....are all directed to that end. That is to say, war [or an alleged ‘pandemic’] provides the opportunity, perhaps the necessity, for conditions of existence in which the individual is wholly at the mercy of institutions, and those institutions are ultimately controlled by an international junta....The major

strategy was simple, if grandiose. You bring about a state of affairs in which International Finance controls trade, industry, and distribution, and would have no check on its extortions but for private enterprise. You bring about, as in 1928, major depressions and crises, and when you have intolerable conditions.... you say nothing can be done about it because there's no money. When these conditions inevitably bring about war, you say War is the major evil of the world and comes from 'private enterprise'; you spend eleven million pounds a day in pure destruction when you were unable to spend eleven million pounds a month for constructive purposes; and you set every available type of propaganda to work to advocate that the affairs of the whole world shall be finally and irrevocably handed over to a monopoly of the powers operating through finance and subterranean intrigue, so that effective revolt becomes for ever impossible. It is, of course, the convenient fashion to say, 'Yes, yes, but that is all past history – we must forget all about that, and work for the future.' There is no such thing as past history. Only by being quite certain what has happened, not merely what we are told happened, can we understand what *can* happen. Or to put it another way, only by knowing and understanding what and who caused the war, can we understand how to win the war." More than three quarters of a century later, after entering a new millennium, are we any the wiser?

As John W. Hughes notes in his biography *Major Douglas: The Policy of a Philosophy* (2002): "Even in retrospect it is not impossible to see the 'hidden hand' of the financier behind the scenes....The allegation then was that an 'understanding' of a secretive and anti-social nature existed in the highest circles of finance pervading international institutions, Central Banks and national and federal treasury departments. In the first place credit, which was the key to the whole system, was treated by the monetary authorities as private property and, in the case of the commercial banks, administered for private profit whereas its true ownership lay with the community. All wealth and the potential for its further production was part of the cultural inheritance and, in the case of knowledge, ultimately the inheritance of all mankind. Financial credit depended on real credit. The claim to ownership of financial credit by the Money Power, a claim implied by the fact that credit was always *loaned*, never given freely, was a usurpation of a communal asset."

A number of insightful and practical observations in the sphere of political and economic realism have been made by Eric D. Butler, in a series of lectures under the heading of *Social Dynamics*, which the author defines thus: "Social Dynamics is the science of applying social power to social organisations in order that individuals may obtain the results they desire. Social power derives from the belief — faith — that individuals in society can in correct association get what they want." Eric Butler says: "With an understanding of how the present finance-economic system is being used to attempt to express a philosophy which runs contrary to reality, it is now possible to consider appropriate policies and action necessary to free the individual from the threat of centralised tyranny. Broadly speaking, what is required is a progressive retreat from centralisation of power. But this is not going to happen simply because a number of individuals

understand the nature of the power problem. Those who have usurped the power which the individual should be exercising, are not going to voluntarily relinquish this power. Many of them consciously seek even greater power.... Any decentralisation of power will only take place through those exercising the power being *compelled* to relinquish it. This means conflict between those who would be free and those who operate policies denying freedom. There is no way of those standing for freedom to avoid this conflict. Genuine decentralisation of power is impossible without decentralisation of financial or credit power. A start must be made with modifications to present credit policies. But these policies can only be modified through political action, *through government*. The first essential for correct action is to sweep away the modern totalitarian conception of government. This conception implies that individuals belong to governments, whereas governments should belong to individuals....*The essence of the situation is that government must be compelled to disgorge much of the power it has taken from the individual, and government itself must be decentralised....* Any Board of Directors which provided their shareholders with the type of financial information provided by governments, would find themselves in the Courts charged with failure to discharge their proper responsibilities.”

Eric Butler further says: “An effective policy of decentralising all power through decentralising financial power will meet with the most bitter opposition. Such a policy would run counter to the drive towards organising man into the World State. But it must be implemented if civilisation is to be saved. The problem is one of the electors applying sufficient social power to force a change. The major sanctions available to electors are their political votes. Politicians who will not work to advance the policies put forward by their electors must be penalised in the same way that consumers penalise business organisations who will not, or cannot, provide what is required: they must be deprived of votes. If electors will not make the effort to insist upon the policies they require, they cannot logically complain if they have disastrous policies imposed upon them. How can electors resist the policies of centralisation being imposed upon them, and reverse these policies? Only by using the social power they can still exercise by correctly associating to make *their* will prevail. Political democracy can only be a reality when a Member of Parliament is primarily responsible to his electors, not to party bosses. But electors cannot expect their elected representative to move openly against the forces of centralised power unless they make it clear that they will support him. It is a fundamental truth that in a democracy, electors get the government, and the representatives they deserve. The basic problem is not going to be solved by creating still more parties, seeking to persuade the elector that all he has to do is to vote for them and all will be well. What is required is a new type of political movement, a type of voluntary civil service staffed by trained Social Engineers seeking to advise and guide electors on how to initiate constructive action in all political spheres....The decisive factor in the crisis threatening Civilisation will be Faith. If sufficient individuals have sufficient Faith that they do possess the capacity to change the course of events from their present disastrous course, then the mountains obstructing man from entering into

his rightful heritage will be removed. Politics and economics will be reduced to their proper role in the scheme of life, while the individual enters into that life more abundant which he was told would come through the pursuit of Truth.”

Furthermore, Irish naturopath, Ralph L. Duck, makes the acute observation: “Is it the desire of the individual to have this orgy of work and war, with the world cluttered up with things, which intensified advertisement tries to sell to people who have no adequate means to obtain the things that they really need? Does he want ‘full employment’? Would not most rather prefer what would certainly be of more assistance to their health, an age of leisure with just their simple wants, but with sufficient time for enjoyment and their fuller development: an age of craft and vocation with the machine serving us, not our master? Why then are we following this other? ‘The power to create and destroy money is a gigantic power’, which includes among other things the power to mis-educate, to propagate false ideas. Thus we still live in fear of an age of scarcity, though the banking system is a great intelligence department with knowledge of all social activity, so that those at its head must know the potentiality that exists. It would seem to be the policy, therefore, to keep us ignorant and to compel our service. Once the opposite was expressed, ‘Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free’.”

Duck continues: “The truth is of course, that in this age of increasing automation, the major factor in production is not the immediate and very necessary manual labour, but the knowledge of technique and power which has been handed on to us from past labour. If labour is to continue as the basis of our claim to the means of life, there is no solution, no salvation. Production is but the changing of material from one form into another, suitable to our needs, and this is being done more and more by power other than man’s, as soil and plant growth is. ‘Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow’ man was once advised, but he seems to be hypnotized into believing that he had no claim to this production other than his labour. Fewer and fewer hours a day and days a week, or even years in a lifetime will be needed from him in the future for the production of things in the service of his fellow man. What are needed urgently and immediately, here and now, are clear heads which can understand the nature of our social disorder and recognize the necessary principles to effect its recovery.”

Duck goes on to say: “If the right problems are posed (for example, that it is distribution, not employment, that needs solution) they should be more easily solved than those of production, which due submission to natural law in another sphere has already solved. Only in a neurotic society with its sense of values completely perverted would any difficulty be seen, or would such heavy demands be made on productive capacity. In a healthy society human wants would be comparatively few, and a well-balanced society with a sense of vocation would readily produce all its needs. The immediate need is to restore health to society. Obviously we need in any period enough money produced to meet the reasonable price of all its production, and such money must be distributed equitably. There need be no equality, for no two individuals are the same, but it should be distributed in accordance with the nature of things. Social work is needed and

needs its reward, but over and above whatever is granted for present labour, most of the money must be distributed as a recognition of the common inheritance of technical knowledge—the major factor in modern production. The true cost of production is the consumption that accompanies it, and this should diminish with each invention. If there is any danger that price would not drop correspondingly, this could be ensured by subsidizing prices with part of the money created and available for distribution. Where prices did not conform with cost plus a reasonable standardized rate of profit, the subsidy could be withheld. Though the word ‘subsidy’ has been used the money would not be derived from taxation as at present, which makes it merely a redistribution of total scarcity. Such lowering of price would also represent a joint dividend due to technical progress, but if, as well as the equating of price to reality and total incomes to total prices, our aim is freedom-bestowing truth, it is essential that, as production becomes more dependent on improved processes and less dependent on human effort, a credit issue of an increasing personal dividend to all, should progressively replace the wage as the channel to distribute purchasing power.”

Finally, Duck says: “To talk of money as a ‘means of exchange’, when at the moment of its issue that principle is broken, is an obvious absurdity. Money must be recognized as a means of distribution. As a means of distribution it could be almost perfect, if the above principles were followed. It would allow all production to be distributed. Production could increase up to the limits of our power to produce—almost limitless as has been seen—or until satiation. It would decentralize the control of production and distribution to the individual, and so inaugurate a remarkably sensitive valuable control—those who delivered the best service would be kept in operation by customers, who could pay for service. In all walks of life the really valuable would remain to serve the community—the shoddy and meretricious, whether the material or mental, would fade out. Good food would be judged on its merit, and practitioners who dealt in disease, even though favoured by governments, could not continue in practice against those who developed health. They in turn could produce the best service that contemporary knowledge could supply. There would be sound organic growth in all spheres.” (*The Nature Cure of our Social Disorder*, 1958)

Eric de Maré, in *A Matter of Life or Debt: Inspiring Solution to the Social and Economic Crisis* (1983) observes: “We live in a world of technical brilliance and cultural barbarity, a world where needs go unsatisfied while resources lie unconsumed....only attempts of the present working population may soon be required to provide every want. How will the millions who are no longer needed in production then be paid? What will they do with their lives when the wage and salary incentive has gone? How can we attain a benign culture appropriate to this age of high technology? Clearly the problems are not physical for we have no difficulty in producing wealth; they are psychological, they are philosophical and, in the end, they are purely financial – a matter of wealth distribution....neither Left nor Right can offer us hope and that a third factor exists as an idea which, if applied, could resolve not only international conflict but all those discontents that everywhere deprive and endanger the individual. It is not a panacea; it is a

release. A serene civilisation could now emerge like a butterfly from a dun cocoon, but if that is to occur two interlocked misconceptions on which all economies are now based must be abandoned: first, that Full Employment for everyone for ever is a desirable, even possible, objective in an age of accelerating automation; secondly, that money is not, as it should be, a convenient symbol of wealth but is in itself a commodity whose purchasing power must always be kept in short supply, however much real wealth may be available...Under the prevailing monetary system, none of us lives in a true – that is, an economic – democracy. We live under an oligarchy that is all-powerful, unelected, responsible to no one, dominates and restricts every individual, every industry and every government in the world. Such is the power conferred by the monopoly of credit. Yet, because it is hidden, entrenched, and based on false values which are universally accepted without question, that power goes unchallenged.”

Eric de Maré continues: “Very few people realise that this Money Power exists, for they do not understand how banks create interest-bearing debts out of nothing, on the basis of a nation’s real-wealth credit....Financial despotism certainly exists. Here are some comments by famous leaders of the past to support that contention. Although the system has not changed, no political leader in our times has yet dared to utter like this: *‘I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies. Already they have raised up a money aristocracy that has set the government at defiance. The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the government and to the people to whom it belongs’* – Thomas Jefferson. *‘I have two great enemies, the southern army in front of me and the financial institutions in the rear. Of the two, the one in my rear is the greatest foe....The Government should create, issue and circulate all the currency and credit needed to satisfy the spending power of the Government and the buying power of consumers....Money will cease to be master and become the servant of humanity. Democracy will rise superior to the money power’* – Abraham Lincoln, shot dead for these views. *‘Until the control and issue of money and credit is restored to the government and recognised as its most conspicuous and sacred responsibility, all talk of the sovereignty of Parliament and Democracy is idle and futile’* – MacKenzie King, Prime Minister of Canada in 1935.”

Eric de Maré further relates: “....the following sinister and cynical comment appeared (26th August 1924) in The Bankers’ Magazine of the USA: ‘Capital must protect itself in every possible manner by combination and legislation. Debts must be collected, bonds and mortgages must be foreclosed as rapidly as possible. When, through a process of law the common people lose their homes, they will become more docile and more easily governed through the influence of the strong arm of government, applied by a central power of wealth under control of leading financiers. This truth is well known among our principal men now engaged in forming an imperialism of capital to govern the world.’....G.K. Chesterton expressed the same view: ‘The main mark of modern governments is that we do not know who governs, de facto any more than de jure. We see the politician and not his backer; still less the backer of the backer; or, what is more

important of all, the banker of the backer. Throned above all, in a manner without parallel in the past, is the veiled profit of finance, swaying all men living by a sort of magic.'....Another case of bankers' domination was stressed by Lloyd George when writing about the Versailles Peace Conference after the First World War: 'The international bankers swept statesmen, journalists, and jurists all on one side and issued their orders with the imperiousness of absolute monarchs.' One banker at least has confessed guilt. Said Lord Stamp, a director of the Bank of England, in a speech he made shortly before he was killed by the enemy (hoist-with-his-own-petard) action in 1940: 'Banking was conceived in iniquity and born in sin. Bankers own the earth; take it away from them but leave them with the power to create credit, and, with a flick of the pen, they will create enough money to buy it all back again. Take this power away from them and all great fortunes like mine will disappear, and they ought to disappear, for then this world would be a happier and better world to live in. But if you want to be slaves of bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let the bankers control money and control credit'."

Finally, Eric de Maré notes: "The debts owed by the 'developing' countries now total over £625 billion, a sum created out of nothing by American and European banks....This monstrous confidence trick, is bogus numerology, is mad metaphysical rite of borrowing oneself out of debt, is still blindly accepted by political leaders of every persuasion all over the world....Nothing in the world will, or can, go right until we first get our money sums right."

The illusory nature of money as projected onto the mind of mankind by an international financial self-styled "elite" is based entirely on deception and make-believe. Understandably, Australian researcher Eric D. Butler referred to this as "black magic".

International Banking and global control

C.H.Douglas notes: "[T]he financial system is a centralising system; it can only have one logical end, and that is a world dictatorship. There seems to be little doubt that the temporary headquarters of this potential world dictatorship have been moved from country to country several times during the past five or six centuries. At one time it was in Italy and specifically in Genoa, then in the Low Countries and Lombardy, from whence came the Jewish Lombards who gave their name to Lombard Street. During the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries it has unquestionably been in London, but there is every indication that a change of headquarters to New York is contemplated....In short, it is impossible to doubt that the bid for world control, which emerged into the open in 1914, and was temporarily foiled in 1918, has merely shifted from Berlin to Washington and New York....If it is true, as seems probable, that effective resistance to an imposed group policy is nearly impossible so long as the group has control of the credit of the individuals composing it, it is beside the point to pay serious attention to such a factor. The only line of action which can be effective in the emergency with which the world is confronted must be one which can paralyse or

break up the group control of credit to which the majority of individuals in every country have become helpless slaves.”

Douglas further says: “It is the business of the scientist, the designer, and the inventor, to place before the individuals who compose the public the achievements which are considered possible. It is the business of the public to say in what quantity and in what priority it considers those achievements desirable, and it is the business of the producer, in the general sense of the term, to act in accordance with the verdict, and to hand over the product to the general public—the consumer—of whom alike the producer and the inventor are a part. That is practically what happens at present, with the vital exception that the order system which connects the individual with the producer does not function; whether by accident or design is largely immaterial. One method by which it is possible to visualise in a familiar form the embodiment of such a set of relationships is in the conception of, let us say, Great Britain, Limited. If we imagine a country to be organised in such a way that the whole of its natural born inhabitants are interested in it in their capacity as shareholders, holding the ordinary stock, which is inalienable and unsaleable, and such ordinary stock carries with it a dividend which collectively will purchase the whole of its products in excess of those required for the maintenance of the ‘producing’ population, and whose appreciation in capital value (or dividend-earning capacity) is a direct function of the appreciation in the real credit of the community, we have a model, though not necessarily a very detailed model, of the relationships outlined. Under such conditions every individual would be possessed of purchasing-power which would be the reflection of his position as a ‘tenant-for-life’ of the benefits of the cultural heritage handed down from generation to generation.” (*Social Credit*, 3rd revised edition, 1933)

The historical ramifications behind the anti-social operations of the international financial oligarchy have been well researched by an American writer, Gary Allen, in his informative book entitled *None Dare Call it Conspiracy* (1972). This author remarks: “Certainly international bankers who have loaned hundreds of billions of dollars to governments around the world command considerable influence in the policies of such governments. But the ultimate advantage the creditor has over the king or president is that if the ruler gets out of line the banker can finance his enemy or rival. Therefore, if you want to stay in the lucrative king-financing business, it is wise to have an enemy or rival waiting in the wings to unseat every king or president to whom you lend. If the king doesn’t have an enemy, you must create one. Preeminent in playing this game was the famous House of Rothschild. Its founder, Meyer Arnschel Rothschild (1743-1812) of Frankfurt, Germany, kept one of his five sons at home to run the Frankfurt bank and sent the others to London, Paris, Vienna and Naples. The Rothschilds became incredibly wealthy during the nineteenth century by financing governments to fight each other. According to Professor Stuart Crane: ‘If you will look back at every war in Europe during the Nineteenth Century, you will see that they always ended with the establishment of a “balance of power.”’ With every reshuffling there was a balance of power in a new grouping around the House of

Rothschild in England, France, or Austria. They grouped nations so that if any king got out of line a war would break out and the war would be decided by which way the financing went. Researching the debt positions of the warring nations will usually indicate who was to be punished.’ In describing the characteristics of the Rothschilds and other major international bankers, Dr. Quigley [Professor of History at the Foreign Service School of Georgetown University in Washington D.C.] tells us that they remained different from ordinary bankers in several ways: they were cosmopolitan and international; they were close to governments and were particularly concerned with government debts, including foreign government debts; these bankers came to be called ‘international bankers’.”

Gary Allen continues: “Since the keystone of the international banking empires has been government bonds, it has been in the interest of these international bankers to encourage government debt. The higher the debt the more the interest. Nothing drives government deeply into debt like a war; and it has not been an uncommon practice among international bankers to finance both sides of the bloodiest military conflicts. For example, during our Civil War the North was financed by the Rothschilds through their American agent, August Belmont, and the American South through the Erlangers, Rothschild relatives. But while wars and revolutions have been useful to international bankers in gaining or increasing control over governments, the key to such control has always been control of money. You can control a government if you have it in your debt; a creditor is in a position to demand the privileges of monopoly from the sovereign. Money-seeking governments have granted monopolies in state banking, natural resources, oil concessions and transportation. However, the monopoly which the international financiers most covet is control over a nation’s money. Eventually these international bankers actually owned as private corporations the central banks of the various European nations. The Bank of England, Bank of France and Bank of Germany were not owned by their respective governments, as almost everyone imagines, but were privately owned monopolies granted by the heads of state, usually in return for loans. Under the system, observed Reginald McKenna, President of the Midland Bank of England: ‘Those that create and issue the money and credit direct the policies of government and hold in their hands the destiny of the people’.”

Gary Allen further relates: “All those who have sought dictatorial control over modern nations have understood the necessity of a central bank. When the League of Just Men hired a hack revolutionary named Karl Marx [1818-1883] to write a blueprint for conquest called *The Communist Manifesto*, the fifth plank read: ‘Centralization of credit in the hands of the state, by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly.’ The international financiers set up their own front man in charge of each of Europe’s central banks. Professor Quigley reports: ‘It must not be felt that these heads of the world’s chief central banks were themselves substantive powers in world finance. They were not. Rather, they were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down. The substantive financial powers of the world were in the

hands of these investment bankers (also called ‘international’ or ‘merchants’ bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks.’ ... The man who was to play the most significant part in providing America with that central bank was Paul Warburg, who along with his brother Felix had immigrated to the United States from Germany in 1902. They left brother Max (later a major financier of the Russian Revolution) at home in Frankfurt to run the family bank (M.N. Warburg & Company). Paul Warburg married Nina Loeb, daughter of Solomon Loeb of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, America’s most powerful international banking firm. Brother Felix married Frieda Schiff, daughter of Jacob Schiff, the ruling power behind Kuhn, Loeb. Stephen Birmingham writes in his authoritative *Our Crowd*: ‘In the eighteenth century the Schiffs and Rothschilds shared a double house’ in Frankfurt. Schiff reportedly bought his partnership in Kuhn, Loeb with Rothschild money. Both Paul and Felix Warburg became partners in Kuhn, Loeb and Company.”

Gary Allen also states: “The House Hearings on Stabilization of the Purchasing Power of the Dollar disclosed evidence in 1928 that the Federal Reserve Board was working closely with the heads of European central banks. The Committee warned that a major crash had been planned in 1927. At a secret luncheon of the Federal Reserve Board and heads of the European central banks, the committee warned, the international bankers were tightening the noose. Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, came to Washington on February 6, 1929, to confer with Andrew Mellon, Secretary of the Treasury. On November 11, 1927, the *Wall Street Journal* described Mr. Norman as ‘the currency dictator of Europe.’ Professor Carroll Quigley notes that Norman... admitted: ‘I hold the hegemony of the world’ ... Congressman Louis McFadden, Chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee, commented: ‘It [the depression] was not accidental. It was a carefully contrived occurrence.... The international bankers sought to bring about a condition of despair here so that they might emerge as the rulers of us all’.”

In light of the above it is interesting to note that according to John Giuseppe in his book *The Bank of England: A History from its Foundation in 1694* (1966): “The nadir was reached in 1931, which saw the greatest financial crises ever known. It started in Vienna, where the Credit Anstalt, an old house founded by Rothschild of Vienna in 1855, suspended payment in May.” Moreover, during the 1930’s, Montagu Norman, the Governor of the Bank of England, financed the Nazi regime with British credits. The long term gradual approach towards global financial control adopted by the International Banking fraternity was expressed in the United States *Bankers’ Magazine* of 1892: “We must proceed with caution, and guard well every move made, for the lower orders of people are already showing signs of restless commotions. Prudence will, therefore, dictate a policy of apparently yielding to the popular will until all of our plans are so far consummated that we can declare our designs without fear of any organised resistance.”

According to American author, Melvin Stamper: “Congressman Lewis T. McFadden, Chairman of the House Banking Commission, speaking to Congress at the very time the [financial] conspiracy was taking place said, ‘We have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the FED. They are not government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the People of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign and domestic swindlers, rich and predatory money lenders.’ McFadden died mysteriously in 1936 after three attempts on his life. At the time of the passage of the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, Congressman Charles Lindberg, Sr., said, ‘This Act establishes the most gigantic trust on earth. When the President signs this Act the invisible government by the Money Power, proven to exist by the Money Trust Investigation, will be legalized.’ we have an admission from Franklin Delano Roosevelt, in a letter to Colonel Edward Mandell House, the chief architect of the Federal Reserve Act and the fraudulent 16th Amendment, revealed in *The Intimate Papers of Colonel House*: ‘The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know, that a financial element in the large centers has owned the government of the U.S. since the days of Andrew Jackson’.”

Stamper also says: “Col. Edward Mandell House, who was the agent provocateur of Rothschild, the head of the European Central Banks, was assigned to oversee the President and the Congress in the implementation of the central bankers’ plans. House is attributed with giving direction and strategy to be implemented by the president and the senators to enslave the American people with the passage of the Federal Reserve Act and Amendments 16 and 17.... The scheme also provided for the control of the courts via the 1913 creation of the American Bar Association, whose parent organization was the European International Bar Association, which was the creation of Rothschild. This allowed the International Bankers to control the practice of law, in that the only ones permitted to practice before the courts were those who were educated under their brand of law, which was only Admiralty and Contract law. Common law of the people was to be replaced as it gave the natural man many jurisdictional protections from the bankers’ legislation.”

Finally, Stamper asks: “Who owns the Federal Reserve central banks? The ownership of the twelve central banks, a very well kept secret, has been revealed. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, or their European counterparts, the Bilderbergers: Rothschild Bank of London; Warburg Bank of Hamburg; Rothschild Bank of Berlin; Lehman Brothers of New York; Lazard Brothers of Paris; Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York; Israel Moses Sieff of Italy; Goldman Sachs of New York; Warburg Bank of Amsterdam; Chase Manhattan of New York. These bankers are connected to the London banking houses, which ultimately control the Federal Reserve central bank.” (*Fruit from a Poisonous Tree*, 2008)

Writing in 1921, a Russian observer, Boris L. Brasol, says: “[T]he accumulation of money resources in gigantic banking organizations has led to an unexpected growth of the influence of international banking groups upon

purely political matters, ostensibly having nothing in common with commercial, industrial or strictly financial relations. It is a generally acknowledged fact that certain banking organizations on both continents have become a real political power, sometimes much more potent and much less imaginary than that of the official organs of the governmental machine. The danger of this power, carefully veiled from the eyes of the people, lies in its *international* nature. While the official government must retain its national limitations, being confined to a specific territory, which is the area on which its sovereign rights may be exercised, international finance does not know any national boundaries, and, like an X-ray, penetrates through the tissues of national formations. For this reason, concealed political plans can be carried out by the international banking Leviathan quite unnoticed by the respective national governments....It should be added that modern States themselves are largely under the influence of the banking group as such, national financial systems being based upon mutual indebtedness and upon ever-increasing internal and foreign loans. Interest paid by States on these loans sometimes reaches enormous sums. Thus, not only is the banker in a position to derive the lion's share from such transactions, but he is also able to put the State in an extremely difficult financial position in case he should refuse to provide the necessary money....International finance has indeed become the controlling spirit of many vicious machinations, some of which have led to most disastrous consequences. The World War itself was by no means originated by the Kaiser alone....without the wholehearted backing of international finance the Prussian military party would have been impotent to induce the European nations to take up arms and actually begin the war.” (*The World at The Cross Roads*, 1921)

In *A History of Central Banking and the Enslavement of Mankind* (2017) by Stephen Mitford Goodson, this researcher notes: “By 1815 the [British] national debt had ballooned to £885 million....An astute agrarian and parliamentarian William Cobbett (1763-1835) at that time perceived what was afoot and wrote as follows: ‘I set to read the Act of Parliament by which the Bank of England was created. The investors knew what they were about. Their design was to mortgage by degrees the whole country....lands....houses....property....labour. The scheme has produced what the world never saw before – starvation in the midst of abundance’.” (*The Political Register*, Vol. XVIII, no.1, London, 14 July, 1810). Goodson also observes: “The United States Federal Reserve Bank instead of functioning as the people’s banker of the bankers, has operated solely as a private bank for the benefit of private bankers. It comes as no surprise that in its 104 years of existence its accounts have never been submitted to public audit. The following are the bank’s principal shareholders: Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin, Lazard Brothers Banks of Paris, Israel Moses Sieff Banks of Italy, Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam, Shearson American Express, Goldman Sachs of New York, J.P. Morgan Chase Bank.”

Commenting on the role of the international power brokers, Professor Antony C. Sutton, a former research Fellow at the Hoover Institution, Stanford University, USA, in his work *America’s Secret Establishment* (1986) observes: “....the current world situation has been deliberately created by this elitist power

more or less by manipulation of 'right' and 'left' elements. We argue that the most powerful of all world elites has during the past 100 years or so developed *both* right *and* left elements to bring about a New World Order. There is no question that the so-called establishment in the U.S. uses 'managed conflict.' The practice of 'managing' crises to bring about a favorable outcome, that is, favorable to the elite, is freely admitted in the literature of, for example, The Trilateral Commission. Furthermore, there is no question that decisions of war and peace are made by a few in the elite and not by the many in the voting process through a political referendum."

Professor Sutton continues: "This manipulation of 'left' and 'right' on the domestic front is duplicated in the international field where 'left' and 'right' political structures are artificially constructed and collapsed in the drive for a one-world synthesis. College textbooks present war and revolution as more or less accidental results of conflicting forces. The decay of political negotiation into physical conflict comes about, according to these books, after valiant efforts to avoid war. Unfortunately, this is nonsense. War is always a deliberate creative act by individuals. Western textbooks also have gigantic gaps. For example, after World War II the Tribunals set up to investigate Nazi war criminals were careful to censor any materials recording Western assistance to Hitler. By the same token, Western textbooks on Soviet economic development omit any description of the economic and financial aid given to the 1917 Revolution and subsequent economic development by Western firms and banks. Revolution is always recorded as a spontaneous event by the politically or economically deprived against an autocratic state. Never in Western textbooks will you find the evidence that revolutions need finance and the source of the finance in many cases traces back to Wall Street. Consequently it can be argued that our Western history is every bit as distorted, censored, and largely useless as that of Hitler's Germany or the Soviet Union or Communist China. No Western foundation will award grants to investigate such topics, few Western academics can 'survive' by researching such theses and certainly no major publisher will easily accept manuscripts reflecting such arguments. In fact, there is another largely unrecorded history and it tells a story quite different than our sanitized textbooks. It tells a story of the *deliberate* creation of war, the *knowing* finance of revolution to change governments, and the use of conflict to *create* a New World Order."

Professor Sutton further adds: "The dialectical process did not originate with Marx as Marxists claim, but with Fichte and Hegel in late 18th and early 19th century Germany....In the Hegelian system conflict is essential. Furthermore, for Hegel and systems based on Hegel, the State is absolute. The State requires complete obedience from the individual citizen. An individual does not exist for himself in these so-called organic systems but only to perform a role in the operation of the State. He finds freedom only in obedience to the State. There was no freedom in Hitler's Germany, there is no freedom for the individual under Marxism, neither will there be in the New World Order. And if it sounds like George Orwell's *1984* – it is. In brief, the State is supreme and conflict is used to bring about the ideal society. Individuals find freedom in obedience to the

rulers. So who or what is the State? Obviously it's a self-appointed elite....As the objective is also global control an emphasis is placed on global thinking, i.e. internationalism. This is done through world organizations and world law."

French writer, Laurent Guyénot succinctly observes: "Deep history is the story of the Deep State, meaning the power structures that act behind the scene of political spectacle to set in motion great movements of history. Although it has always existed, the deep state has been strengthened in modern democracies (in a dictatorship it cannot be distinguished from the public state), by those who consider their interests above the people's, and have taken control of the political system without regard to elections or legal principles....Edward Bernays, a nephew of Freud (on both his mother's and father's side), is considered the father of modern scientific propaganda or 'public relations.'....His book *Propaganda* (1928) begins with these words: 'The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government, which is the true ruling power....Propaganda is the executive arm of the invisible government.'....For the elite operating at the deep level of power, the world is a battleground where all means are justified. Information is a weapon as important as money in the fight against political opponents, but also for the control of public opinion and the manipulation of democracy....The phrase 'deep state' may therefore also describe the hypnotic sleep into which the deep powers seduce the masses in order to govern them and, most importantly, lead them to approve war....By 'deep events' we mean events whose causality is mostly hidden, and whose functioning emerges only in traces. Their true nature is often different from or contrary to their purported meaning in the media spotlight. It can take fifty years—time for the guilty generation to disappear—for such deep events to gain sufficient transparency to render the 'official story' unsustainable, depending on the pace of declassification of archives." (*JFK – 9/11: 50 Years of Deep State*, 2014)

The destruction of continuity

There appears to have been a systematic attempt down through the Ages to destroy records of information which otherwise might have impeded, in various ways, the long term strategy of certain centralised anti-social agencies to control, manipulate and deliberately mislead the people of planet Earth.

In his work *Origin of the Western Nations and Languages* (1883), Charles Lassalle writes: "It is impossible to believe that Thibet, Bactra, Nineveh, Tyre, Thebes and Carthago, which were, at one time, the very homes of science, did not leave us their written records. It can today be proved that the actual knowledge possessed by those cities was almost incommensurable and certainly much greater upon many subjects than that which our present world possesses. The destruction of the Serapeum library of Alexandria by Julius Caesar in 48 B.C., and Aurelian in 273 A.D.; the dispersion of all the books of Carthago by Scipio, the annihilation of every ancient record belonging to Nineveh, Babylon, Bactra,

Persepolis, Thebes, etc.; that of all the books of ancient China or Thibet by Kin, and the unrelenting persecution by the Romans of everything which, in the West, belonged to the Druids' languages, religion and institutions, show, first, that there was on the part of the Medish rulers in Asia, and afterwards, on that of the Romans, in Europe, a most determined and matured plan to prevent future ages from becoming acquainted with the history of the world by any other means than through the books patronised by themselves."

Furthermore, speaking in December 1955, French historian and technician, René Alleau gave a lecture at a meeting of Automobile Engineers, saying (in part): "What has remained of the thousands of manuscripts in the library at Alexandria founded by Ptolemy Soter, and all those documents on the science of the ancients which can never be replaced? Where are the ashes of the 200,000 volumes in the library at Pergamo? What has become of the Pisistratus collections in Athens, or of the library of the Temple at Jerusalem, or of the one in the sanctuary of Pthah at Memphis? What treasures were contained in the thousands of books which in 213 B.C. were burnt by the Emperor Chou-Hoang-Ti for purely political reasons? As a result of all this the position today with regard to all these ancient books is as if we were looking at an enormous temple of which only a few stones are still standing."⁷

Centuries later the same technique was employed with the wholesale destruction of the ancient Mayan and Aztec codexes, which contained a wealth of information that would have shed much light on ancient human history and other, probably cosmological and scientific, information which the Dark Forces desired to be kept from mankind. There can be little doubt that the systematic and ruthless campaign against the Mayan and Aztec Indian peoples carried out by the military Conquistadores was financed by Portuguese and Spanish Jewish merchant bankers. It has been asserted that Crypto (secret) Jews were to be found within the ranks of the Conquistadores.⁸ According to the Spanish historian, Salvador de Madariaga, in *The Rise of the Spanish American Empire* (1947): "...many Portuguese settled in the Indies. Most of them were found to be secret Jews. They rapidly cornered the whole trade of Peru....Both credit and commission trade were in their hands. They hid their faith under the strictest forms of orthodox worship." In a complementary work, *The Fall of the Spanish American Empire* (1947), Salvador de Madariaga further states: "Louis de Carvajal, who rose to be Governor of the New Kingdom of León, in New Spain [Mexico], turned out to be a practising Jew. His nephew, of the same name, was not merely a secret Jew but a secret Rabbi."

In 1823, an essay was published in Aberdeen, Scotland, entitled *An Historical Account of the Ancient Rights and Power of the Parliament of Scotland* by Andrew Fletcher of Saltoun (1655-1716), which had originally been published one hundred and twenty years earlier. The editor of the preface to this second edition provided the following interesting background information: "This short Treatise on the ancient Constitution of the Parliament of Scotland appeared in 1703, when the proposed Union between England and Scotland had become the subject of discussion; and, although it was printed anonymously at Edinburgh, the

proofs are complete that it was written by the celebrated patriot, Andrew Fletcher, of Saltoun. At that period, the system of bribery had arrived at considerable maturity; and it was the object of Fletcher, to rouse the members of parliament to a sense of their duty, before their meeting. That his attempt must have been highly obnoxious to Government, will easily be believed: he was branded with the epithets of a meddling agitator entertaining views hostile to the State....In the meantime, the Treatise was, as far as possible, bought up and destroyed; and, so scarce had it become, that, when in 1792, the Earl of Buchan published the life of Fletcher, although he had heard of this Essay, he had never seen a copy, and believed them all destroyed. A few, however, have been preserved, in private libraries." It was certainly no 'coincidence' that in 1707, just thirteen years after the establishment of the Bank "of England" and the national debt system, the so-called Act of Union was foisted upon Scotland resulting in the abolition of the sovereign Scottish Parliament, and the suppression of the Royal Mint in Edinburgh. The hidden policy of monopoly had prevailed again.

Further information regarding the deliberate suppression of pertinent historical material is to be found in the preface to volume one of *The Chronicles of Eri* by Roger O'Connor (1762-1834), published in 1822. At this time O'Connor was a hereditary chief of the gaelic royal lineage in Ireland and apparently he had access to some very ancient genealogical manuscripts. O'Connor records: "Whilst I was immured in a prison in Dublin, during parts of the years 1798 and 1799, charged by the oligarchy of England with the foul crime of treason, because I would not disgrace my name by the acceptance of an earldom and a pension, to be paid by the people whom I was courted to desert, and because I resisted their every art to induce me to become a traitor to my beloved Eri [Ireland], I employed my time in writing a history of that ill-fated land, which I had brought down to a very late period, when an armed force of Buckinghamshire militia men entered my prison, and all the result of my labours, with such ancient manuscripts as I had then by me, were outrageously taken away, and have never since been recovered."

Roger O'Connor goes on to say that in March 1799 he was taken to Fort George in Scotland where he was held "in the very teeth of the provisions of the Habeas Corpus Act" until 1801. After spending some time in Scotland and England, he states that in 1803: "When I returned to my own country, and having availed myself of the earliest opportunity of reclaiming from the bowels of the earth the most ancient manuscripts of the History of Eri, I recommenced my pursuit upon a more enlarged scale, and had completed the work down to the memorable era of 1315, since Christ, (when the five kings of Eri, laying aside their jealousies, invited Edward Bruce, a prince of their own race, to accept of the sovereignty of the land), when it, and almost all my most valuable effects, to a great amount, perished in the flames which consumed all but the bare walls of the castle of Dangan, in the year 1809. Were I a fatalist, assuredly I would have thought that it had been decreed, that an authentic history of Inisfail, the Isle of Destiny, was never to see the light. Having, for some time afterwards, been kept fully occupied by agents of the oligarchy of England, in defending my property

and life; - liberty we wild Irish have none to lose, - I, for a while, abandoned my project, and until the arrival of Sir Francis Burdett in Ireland in 1817, meant to defer its execution; when I promised to present to him, at as early a day as possible, an history of Ireland on the truth of which he could rely: which promise I now fulfil. This history is a literal translation into the English tongue, (from the Phoenician dialect of the Scythian language), of the ancient manuscripts which have, fortunately for the world, been preserved through so many ages, chances and vicissitudes. Should any captious person be inclined to entertain suspicion of the antiquity of these manuscripts, I beg leave to observe, that I do not presume to affirm that the very skins, whether of sheep or of goats, are of a date so old as the events recorded; but this I will assert, that they must be faithful transcripts from the most ancient records; it not being within the range of possibility, either from their style, language, or contents, that they could have been forged.”

O'Connor also provides the following information about Henry Flood, (1732-1791) an Irish MP and antiquary: “So fully sensible was a man of Ireland, who far surpassed all his contemporaries, and in truth, most men, I allude to Henry Flood, that if encouragement were given to bring to light and investigate ancient records of Ireland, still existing, they would be the means of diffusing great knowledge of the antique world; and which, with the memorials of the east that even still remain, would illuminate all the intermediate spaces of the earth; so convinced was he, I say, of this fact, by means of the deep researches which his penetrating mind had made, that he bequeathed the whole of his large possessions for the purpose of instituting professorships in the University of Dublin, for the perpetuation of the Irish language, and the purchase of manuscripts therein. In this magnificent design, his views were unfortunately frustrated by the contemptible policy of the incubus that hath long over-lain unhappy Eri; for, a claimant was set up to the estates of the philosophic donor, to whom they were accordingly *decreed!* Had his bequest been suffered to take effect, there is no doubt but that very many manuscripts, of great antiquity and value, which now are mouldering in a neglected state, would have been brought forth.”

In 1945, journalist Comyns Beaumont, writes: “Owing to the non-existence or suppression of British history prior to the Roman occupation, that is omitting the considerable bibliography which exists but is generally ignored or discredited by historians, we are ill-instructed in this subject and most writers flounder badly and talk vaguely about our origin from the East.” (*The Riddle of Prehistoric Britain*)

More recently, during the 1970's, it became apparent to certain researchers, from Canada and the USA, studying ancient migratory history, that previously accessible ancient manuscripts held in the British Library and the British Museum, both in London, were no longer available for inspection. They were informed that such manuscripts could no longer be located.⁹ Around the same time it also became apparent that an International Zionist Organisation, the B'nai B'rith ('sons of the covenant') was weeding out from libraries in the U.S.A. copies of two books by a Scottish researcher, Comyns Beaumont, who claimed that the real Holy Land was to be found in the British Isles, specifically in Scotland. Interestingly,

two researchers, Jon King and John Beveridge, in their book *Princess Diana: The Hidden Evidence* (2002) reveal the existence of an “inner sanctum” at the British Museum in London. They comment: “....the Museum’s above-top-secret ‘inner sanctum’ indeed houses some very interesting documents pertaining to the origins and legitimacy of the House of Windsor.” Clearly, there does appear to have been a very long term strategy designed to keep certain information from the public domain that might well challenge the conventional history which has been carefully programmed into the minds of the people, which in more recent times has been largely facilitated through the ‘educational’ (indoctrination) system.

This whole scenario has been succinctly expressed by the late Dr. Tudor Jones (Liverpool University) who perceptively remarks: “The revolutionary movement is based on sabotage, on the destruction of continuity.”, i.e. those behind it do not want the public to know what, in reality, has gone before. The ‘revolutionary movement’ in question relates to those anti-social agencies and forces which have been collectively marshalled and targeted so as to undermine and negate any attempt by humanity to reconnect with its Divine impetus, and thus its evolutionary spiritual trajectory. As objective historical research increasingly shows, human ‘history’, for millennia, has been very subtly presented as disconnected episodes, whereas in fact it largely reflects the outworking of a carefully thought out, long term, concerted anti-social programme. Any attempt to reveal this is countered and negated by a pre-conditioned “world conspiracy” dismissive agenda. Considering the ramifications involved, from an objective viewpoint it could not be otherwise.

What the vast majority of humanity fail to recognise, and precisely because of this, is that they are still living in the Dark Ages. Any honest and informed objective viewing of the continuing nefarious and horrific events which currently plague this planet (such as ‘wars’ of one kind or another, economic and physical slavery, and the massive abuse and trafficking of children on an industrial scale, for example) cannot fail to agree with such an observation. The objective of the controlled mainstream media is to maintain such an ignorant state of human affairs. It is the complete corollary to the axiomatic statement: “You shall know the truth and the truth will set you free”. The deliberately deluded masses of humanity have been described as the “walking dead”.

There is also a higher spiritual dynamic at work which transcends the increased deception and make-believe currently being downloaded into the public consciousness, primarily by corrupt politicians and the “fake news” mainstream media. In order to truly evolve into an expanded consciousness of spiritual reality, humanity needs to move beyond its present inhibitive state which invariably gives rise to all kinds of conflict and dissension. As the 12th century Sufi sage, Sanai of Afghanistan, observed: “Humanity is asleep, concerned only with what is useless, living in a wrong world. ... You have an inverted knowledge and religion if you are upside down in relation to Reality.” In the 21st century such a state of affairs urgently needs to be transcended.

It is only the finite illusion of fear and make-believe that keeps the human race from fully realising its spiritual destiny. That there are anti-social forces

at work in the world whose centralised controlling agenda revolves around endeavouring to maintain and reinforce an imbalanced and disruptive state of human affairs is perfectly clear from any objective study of the matter. For humanity to extricate itself from the “box”, so to speak, of finite illusory make-believe, will require conscious effort on the part of its members. Any attempt to place infinite spiritual truth in a box of preconception results in an entropic feedback.

Chapter Two

The 'Jewish' connection

Much disinformation and misunderstanding has been promoted over many centuries of human history, and two areas which are central to this revolve around the money question and the so-called 'Jewish' question which can be seen to be inextricably linked. The word or term 'Jew' appears to have come into being in the English language during the 16th century, which effectively overlaid the homogenised tribal name of 'Judean'. The nexus between certain 'Jews' (though obviously not Jewish people in general), and a monopolistic financial policy applied at key nodal points in human history, is clearly illustrated by the following historically recorded events.

According to Captain A.H.M. Ramsay: "Edward I banned the Jews from England for many grave offences endangering the welfare of his realm and lieges, which were to a great extent indicated in the Statutes of Jury, enacted by his Parliament in 1290, the Commons playing a prominent part. The King of France very shortly followed suit, as did other Rulers in Christian Europe. So grave did the situation for the Jews in Europe become, that an urgent appeal for help and advice was addressed by them to the Sanhedrin, then located at Constantinople. This appeal was sent over the signature of Chemor, Rabbi of Arles in Provence, on the 13th January, 1489. The reply came in November, 1489, which was issued over the signature of V.S.S. V.F.F. Prince of the Jews. It advised the Jews of Europe to adopt the tactics of the Trojan Horse; to make their sons Christian priests, lawyers, doctors, etc., and work to destroy the Christian structure from within."

After their expulsion from England, by King Edward I in 1290, the readmittance of 'Jews' around the middle of the 17th century was orchestrated as a result of the financing of Oliver Cromwell's hegemony by the Jewish merchant banker Manassah ben Israel and his supportive cohorts, who were based in Holland. Not long after, following Cromwell's demise, King James II (1633-1701) of the Royal Stewart lineage, was deposed and replaced by William of Orange (1650-1702), of a different lineage, from Holland. Coincidence? This was apparently engineered by the same shadowy 'Dutch' finance which supported Oliver Cromwell (1599-1661), all according to their own hidden agenda no doubt. He who pays the piper calls the tune or, as Mayer Amschel Rothschild, the founder of the international banking dynasty, reportedly remarked, "Permit me to issue the money of a nation and I care not who makes its laws." The political party scam is simply window dressing. It has been set up on the basis that you can fool some of the people all of the time.

Captain Ramsay continues: "The real objective of the 'Glorious Revolution' was achieved a few years later in 1694, when the Royal consent was given for the setting up of the 'Bank of England' and the institution of the National Debt. This charter handed over to an anonymous committee the Royal prerogative of minting money; converted the basis of wealth to gold; and enabled the international

money lenders to secure their loans on the taxes of the country, instead of the doubtful undertaking of some ruler or potentate which was all the security they could previously obtain. From that time economic machinery was set in motion which ultimately reduced all wealth to the fictitious terms of gold which the Jews control; and drained away the life blood of the land, the real wealth which was the birthright of the British peoples. The political and economic union of England and Scotland was shortly afterwards forced upon Scotland with wholesale corruption, and in defiance of formal protests from every county and borough. The main objects of the Union were to suppress the Royal Mint in Scotland, and to force upon her, too, responsibility for the 'National Debt.' The grip of the moneylender was now complete throughout Britain. The danger was that the members of the new joint Parliament would sooner or later, in the spirit of their ancestors, challenge this state of affairs. To provide against this, therefore, the party system was now brought into being, frustrating true national reaction and enabling the wire-pullers to divide and rule; using their newly-established financial power to ensure that their own men and their own policies should secure the limelight, and sufficient support from their newspapers, pamphlets, and banking accounts to carry the day." (*The Nameless War*, 1968)

In *Pawns in the Game* (1955), the author, Commander William Guy Carr, RCN, states: "It is important to remember that no sooner was the Dutch General sitting upon the throne of England than he persuaded the British Treasury to borrow £1,250,000 from the Jewish bankers who had put him there....The international money-lenders agreed to accommodate the British Treasury to the extent of £1,250,000 providing they could dictate their own terms and conditions. This was agreed to. The terms were in part: That the names of those who made the loan remain secret; and that they be granted a Charter to establish a Bank of England....Thus, for the sum of £1,250,000, King William of Orange sold the people of England into economic bondage. The Jewish money-lenders gained their ambitions. They had usurped the power to issue and control the currency of the nation. And, having secured that power, they cared not who made the laws.... The international bankers never intended that England be allowed to pay off the national indebtedness. The plan was to create international conditions which would plunge *all* nations concerned deeper and deeper into their debt. As far as England is concerned, in only four years, 1694 to 1698, the national debt was increased from one to sixteen million pounds sterling. This debt accumulated because of wars....The events leading up to the French Revolution show how between 1698 and 1815 the National Debt of Britain was increased to £885,000,000. By 1945 the British National Debt had reached the astronomical figure of £22,503,532,372, and for the years 1945-46 the carrying charges alone amounted to £445,446,241. As an Irish economist remarked 'Only a Jewish controlled organization would insist on the odd pound'."

English historian, Nesta H. Webster (1876-1960) informatively writes: "It is thus that in the Great Rebellion we find them [Jews] not amongst the Ironsides of Cromwell or the members of his State Council, but furnishing money and information to the insurgents, acting as army contractors, loan-mongers, and

super-spies – or to use the more euphonious term of Mr. Lucien Wolf, as ‘political intelligencers’ of extraordinary efficiency. Thus Mr. Lucien Wolf, in referring to Carvajal, ‘the great Jew of the Commonwealth,’ explains that ‘the wide ramifications of his commercial transactions and his relations with other Crypto-Jews all over the world placed him in an unrivalled position to obtain news of the enemies of the Commonwealth.’ It is obvious that a ‘secret service’ of this kind rendered the Jews a formidable hidden power, the more so since their very existence was frequently unknown to the rest of the population around them. This precaution was necessary because Jews were not supposed to exist at that date in England. In 1290 Edward I had expelled them all, and for three and a half centuries they had remained in exile; the Crypto-Jews or Marranos who had come over from Spain contrived, however, to remain in the country by skilfully taking the colour of their surroundings....the Cabalist Rabbi of Amsterdam, Manasseh ben Israel, addressed a petition to Cromwell for the readmission of the Jews to England....it seems that Jews were not permitted to return in large numbers, or at any rate to enjoy full rights and privileges, until after the accession of Charles II, who in his term had enlisted their financial aid. Later, in 1688, the Jews of Amsterdam helped with their credit the expedition of William of Orange against James II; the former in return brought many Jews with him to England.” Nesta Webster further notes that the French political leader, Mirabeau, thought that the Jews may not have been allowed to return unconditionally until 1664. It was at this date that they were formally granted free permission to live in England and practice their religion. Synchronistically, in 1665 transpired the Great Plague of London and in 1666 the Great Fire of London occurred.

Webster further notes: “France banished the Jews in 1394 and again in 1615, and did not readmit them in large numbers till 1715-19, so that they were absent throughout the most glorious period in French history—the *Grand Siècle* of Louis XIV—whilst their return coincided with the Regency, from which moment the monarchy of France may be said to have declined. England likewise banished the Jews in 1290, and it was during the three and a half centuries they remained in exile that she was known as ‘Merrie England’.... their return in force in 1664 was followed the next year by the Great Plague and the year after by the Great Fire of London To suggest that any Hidden Hand has ever been at work in the world is to raise immediately a storm of Jewish protest. Yet intelligent Jews must be well aware that, whether secret societies have contributed as much to past revolutions their existence and their very real influence is not a matter of surmise but of historical fact. No one ever warned the British public more distinctly of the danger they presented or the role the Jews were playing in them than Disraeli [a former British Prime Minister, 1804-1881], whose famous words have been quoted so frequently in this connexion: ‘The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.’ What is this but a clear recognition of the Hidden Hand?” (*Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 1924)

Lady Queenborough (Edith Starr Miller, 1887-1933) records: “After the death of Charles I, Cromwell appointed an assembly of lawyers and divines

to consider the petition of Manasseh ben Israel (1604-1657) demanding the abolition of the legal exclusion of the Jews from England. In December 1655 the legal prohibition was removed. Eleven years after (1666) occurred the great fire of London. Does the following letter help to solve the mystery of this historical disaster? It was one of many written by the Secretary-Interpreter of the Marquis de Louvois, an English spy, to his chief in England, published in London in 1697 by D. Jones, Gent [*The Secret History of White-Hall*].

Of the firing of the City of London, in 1666.

‘My Lord, I am fully satisfied by what I have both seen and heard at Paris and elsewhere, that the Duke of York [afterwards James II] was in the year 1666 brought quite over to the French Interest; and I have heard strange Stories related concerning his conduct at the time of that dreadful conflagration of the City, looking upon it Janus-like, with one face seeming concerned for the lamentable disaster, and with the other rejoicing to see that noble pile reduced to ashes, and its citizens ruined; who had at all times been the greatest propugnators for liberty and property, and opposers of that religion which he now not only secretly profest, but was even ready publicly to own, and rewarding those incendiaries at St. James, who then were suspected generally to be Frenchmen, as your Lorship well may remember; but by our Minutes it does appear they were not such; but they were persons, at least many of them, set on work by French councils, and such as at that time were of all men least suspected; I mean Jews, of which they had then several in pay, not only in England, but all over Christendom; not only to give them Intelligence in which they are wondrous active, but likewise to promote and act the worst of mischiefs, as which they make no baulk. By these, fires have been kindled, not only in England, but in Germany, Poland and elsewhere, which the Germans imputed to Turkish Emissaries, though they were Jews hired with French money, the Turkish Policy not being so refined in mischief, these sorts of Jews put on the shape of what Christians they please, and of this sort imploy’d by France, there were and are still several in England, the names of one or two of which I think I shall be able to give your Lorship in sometime, though they go by several, as time and occasion doth require, and so at present I remain, My Lord, Your Lordship’s most Humble Servant, Paris, April 7 1676 – N. St’.” Lady Queenborough comments: “More shadows of the past! More strange suggestions to shape the foundations of our belief in things as they seem!” (*Occult Theocracy*, 1933)

Following on from this, authors Toyne Newton and Jonathan Tapsell note: “Under Royal Charter, the Stuarts had ushered in several powerful institutions after the Great Fire [of London], such as the Bank of England and trading companies, but this had only been achieved after the deposing of the Catholic James II and the supplanting of the Protestant William of Orange to the throne in 1689. Following its massive rebuilding programme, London had begun to attract financiers, many of whom were of the Jewish faith. The rise of the Rothschild, Moccatta and Goldsmith families took place during this period. Moses Moccatta,

a diamond merchant from Amsterdam, was chosen to oversee the first national coinage system, based on gold reserves held by the Bank of England....The rise of English fortunes was due....to the rebuilding of London after the Great Fire of 1666. Key to this development was the formation of trading companies under Royal Charter, by which means investments made in London could succeed elsewhere.” (*London’s Mystical Legacy*, c.2010)

Furthermore, American researcher Eustace Mullins (1923-2010) writes about: “[T]he triumph of Cromwell and the replacement of the Kings of the Stuart line by the House of Orange-Nassau. The first victim of this purge was King Charles I. Details of the plot were published centuries later in Lord Alfred Douglas’ publication ‘Plain English,’ September 3, 1921: ‘L.D. Van Valckert came into possession of the missing volumes of the records of the Synagogue of Mulheim, lost since the Napoleonic Wars, which were written in German. These records have the entry, June 6, 1647, from O.C. [Oliver Cromwell] to Ebenezer Pratt, “In return for financial support will advocate admission of Jews to England; this, however, impossible while Charles living. Charles cannot be executed without trial, adequate grounds for which at present do not exist. Therefore, advise that Charles be assassinated, but will have nothing to do with procuring an assassin, though willing to help in his escape.” The reply came from Pratt July 12, 1647, “Will grant financial aid as soon as Charles removed, and Jews admitted. Assassination too dangerous. Charles should be given an opportunity to escape. His recapture will then make trial and execution possible. The support will be liberal, but useless to discuss terms until trial commences”.’....Manasseh ben Israel’s agent in England, Isaac Dorislaus, drew up the indictment against King Charles. Manasseh ben Israel, who transmitted the funds from Amsterdam for Cromwell’s revolution, is dubbed ‘Cromwell’s English Intelligencer’ by the Encyclopaedia Judaica....Those who had aided William’s invasion were well-rewarded; they have been the wealthiest families in England ever since. The first order of business was to charter the Bank of England in 1694, the mission for which William had been backed by the bankers of Amsterdam.” (*The Curse of Canaan: A Demonology of History*, 1987)

In his book, *The Israeli Secret Service* (1977), Richard Deacon says: “In this respect the Jews can be compared with the early Jesuits who also played a part in the world of Intelligence wherever they went to settle....It was the Puritan supporters of Cromwell who encouraged the migration of Jews to England and Cromwell’s own chief of Secret Service, John Thurloe, who first appreciated the value of them as secret agents for Britain. A Jewish merchant, Antonio Fernandez Carvajal, formed a spy network for Thurloe with his correspondents on the Continent, while Simon de Caceres, another Jew, kept him informed on developments in Latin America and the Caribbean.” Deacon adds: “In the nineteenth century in Germany and to a lesser extent in Czarist Russia, Jews were chiefly employed in the field of intelligence....very many Jews joined the revolutionary underground movements that sprang up inside Russia and often extended outside that country’s boundaries in the middle of the nineteenth century.”¹

After William of Orange was put in place, the so-called Bank “of England” was established in 1694, with the beginning of the National Debt (National Control) system, which has continued to this day with disastrous results in terms of individual sovereignty, happiness and general well-being. From a centralised control perspective, however, it could not have worked more effectively. More than a century later, the English political writer and Member of Parliament, William Cobbett, was to perceptively comment on “This vile paper money and funding system, this system of Dutch descent.”² Previously the right to issue legal tender had resided with the Royal Sovereign, with coinage being issued via the Royal Mint.³ Interestingly, just seven years later, in 1701, the English Parliament enacted the Act of Settlement which effectively barred the Royal Stewart lineage from ever making a claim to the British throne. As a direct result, on the death of Queen Anne (successor to William of Orange) in 1714, the English throne was usurped by the German Hanoverian lineage whose descent can be traced back to the medieval Guelph families or ‘black nobility’. It is from this direct lineage that the so-called House of Windsor has evolved. The Act of Settlement (1701), combined with the Treaty of Union (1707) between Scotland and England, effectively terminated any possibility of the Royal House of Stewart succeeding to the throne of Scotland and England. Hence the Jacobite ‘rebellions’ in 1715 and 1745, that ultimately were put down using a ruthless military campaign which was financed by the ‘Jewish’ merchant banking cartel. Clearly, an independent sovereign Scotland was seen as a threat to the supranational policy of monopoly.

In *The Men who would be King: A Look at Royalty in Exile* (1984) the author, Nicholas Shakespeare, provides the following pertinent information: “James II’s flight in 1688 has been well charted....later his daughter Mary and her hook-nosed husband William of Orange were crowned King and Queen in London. In 1701, the year that James died, an Act of Settlement was passed by one vote. It declared that on the death without issue of William’s heir Anne, James’s other daughter, the throne would bypass forty-two Catholic claimants for the Protestant heirs of the Electress of Hanover. As James’s supporters, the Jacobites, protested, this Act was put into effect by a parliament which had not been called by the legitimate king. It was therefore not a constitutionally legal document.”

Writing about this period, Geoffrey Alderman in *The Jewish Community in British Politics* (1983) relates: “King William embarked upon a deliberate policy of encouraging wealthy Dutch Jews to settle in his new realm....By the early years of the eighteenth century, Jews were firmly established in English commercial life. Several prominent members of the community were sworn brokers on the Royal Exchange; the twelve ‘Jew Brokers’ were, indeed, the only brokers allowed to practise on the Exchange without being Freemen of the City of London. This commercial toleration has also brought with it certain religious benefits. In 1668, when Parliament passed a bill ‘for the more effective suppressing of Blasphemy and Prophaneness’, a clause was included specifically exempting Jews from the bill’s provisions. The practice of Judaism in England thus, at last, acquired parliamentary approval, and this helped pave the way for the enormous expansion of the Anglo-Jewish community during the Hanoverian period. As a corollary,

however, the Jews had to become the staunchest supporters of the Glorious Revolution of 1688, the most forthright opponents of the Stuart Pretenders....and the most vigorous upholders of the Protestant Hanoverian succession. Economic as well as political considerations dictated this position. As shareholders in the National Debt, the richer sections of the community risked financial ruin had there been a Stuart restoration; for such an event would certainly have been followed by a repudiation of government debts. So the Jews became Whigs. During the Jacobite Rebellion of 1745 Jewish merchants and brokers closed ranks behind the government, they accepted bank notes at par and helped minimise a run on the banks. Other Jewish brokers were equally ostentatious in their support, financial and moral, for the Hanoverian cause.”

In an essay entitled *A Proposed Jacobite Coinage for 1745*, the author Michael Sharp says: “It is well known that James VIII issued warrants to Norbert Roettier, his Engraver General, to prepare puncheons and dies for striking coinages in 1708 and 1716. One English crown dated 1709 is known to have been struck and dies for Scottish guineas and crowns dated 1716 were made....It is also known that Robert Strange, who was present at Prestonpans, Falkirk and Culloden, was commissioned by Charles, Prince Regent, shortly before that last fateful battle to produce plates for printing paper money. A plate for one, two, three and six penny notes was found after the battle....it can now be seen in the West Highland Museum, Fort William.”⁴ Is it any wonder that the Financial Hegemony, operating through the so-called Bank “of England” and the Hanoverian backed political government of the day, suppressed the Jacobite movement so ruthlessly in order to maintain their economic and political monopoly. This was followed by the infamous “Highland Clearances” which were designed to ensure that no effective opposition was ever likely to occur again in Scotland.

Further relevant information is to be found in *A History of the Jews* (1987) by an English journalist and historian, Paul Johnson, who writes: “In Europe, the financial means which held together the great coalition against Louis XIV, and eventually broke his military dominance of Europe – as it was to do Napoleon’s – was largely assembled by Jews. William of Orange, later William III of England, who led the coalition from 1672 to 1702, was financed and provisioned by a group of Dutch Sephardi Jews operating chiefly from The Hague. The two leading *providiteurs general*, as William had them called, were Antonio Alvarez Machado and Jacob Pereira....In 1688 the Lopez Suasso family advanced William two million gulden to finance his invasion of England....Once William was safely installed many Jewish financiers moved to London, led by Pereira’s son Isaac, who became commissary-general there, being paid the enormous sum of £95,000 for shipping and supplies during the year September 1690 to August 1691. In London the Jews became a founding element in the financial market of the City which grew up in William’s day....Solomon de Medina, chief London agent for the Hague consortium, was never brought to book for his many misdeeds – he admitted he bribed the Duke of Marlborough, the allied captain-general, £6,000 a year during the years 1707-11....The Menasseh Lopes family under Queen Anne, the Gideons and the Salvadors under the first three Georges, played notable

roles in maintaining the stability of London financial markets. They avoided the South Sea Bubble. When the Jacobite rising of 1745 panicked the City, Samson Gideon (1699-1762) raised £1,700,000 to help the Government restore calm.... Hence the whole thrust of Jewish activity in the early modern period was to refine these devices and bring them into universal use. They strongly supported the emergence of the institutions which promoted paper values: the central banks, led by the Bank of England (1694) with its statutory right to issue notes, and the stock exchanges. Jews dominated the Amsterdam stock exchange, where they held large quantities of stock from both the West and East India Companies, and were the first to run a large-scale trade in securities. In London they set the same pattern a generation later in the 1690s. Joseph de la Vega, an Amsterdam Jew (though a nominal Protestant) wrote the earliest account of stock exchange business in 1688, and Jews were probably the first professional stock jobbers and brokers in England: in 1697, out of one hundred brokers on the London exchange, twenty were Jews or aliens. In due course, Jews helped to create the New York stock exchange in 1792....Jewish financial and trading activities in the eighteenth century became so widely diffused that economic historians have sometimes been tempted to regard them as the primary force in creating the modern capitalist system.”

This is elaborated on by the research of the German historian and economist, Werner Sombart (1863-1941) who writes: “Jews were large shareholders in the Dutch East India Company. We know that the Governor of the Company.... was called Cohn (Coen). Furthermore, a glance at the portraits of the Governors of the Dutch colonies would make it appear that this Coen is not the only Jew among them. Jews were also Directors of the Company.” Moreover, “Jews were prominent and active figures wherever in the 17th century banks were established. They participated in the foundation of the three great banks of that period—the Bank of Amsterdam, the Bank of England and the Bank of Hamburg....The facts, nevertheless, are interesting, and I would therefore state that the experience which the Jews gathered when the Bank of Amsterdam was founded served them in good stead when in 1619 the Hamburg Bank came into being. No less than forty Jewish families took shares in the new concern. As for the Bank of England, the latest authorities on its history are agreed that the suggestion for the Bank came from Jewish immigrants from Holland.”

Sombart goes on to say: “[O]n the one hand, the Jews supplied the army in time of war with weapons, and munition and food; on the other hand, they provided money not only for military purposes but also for the general needs of courts and governments. The Jews throughout the 16th, 17th and 18th centuries were most influential as army-purveyors and as the moneyed men to whom the princes looked for financial backing....In the 17th and 18th centuries the Jews had already achieved renown as army-purveyors. Under the Commonwealth the most famous army-contractor was Antonio Fernandez Carvajal, ‘the great Jew,’ who came to London some time between 1630 and 1635, and was very soon accounted among the most prominent traders in the land. In 1649 he was one of the five London merchants entrusted by the Council of State with the army

contract for corn. It is said that he annually imported into England silver to the value of £100,000. In the period that ensued, especially in the wars of William III, Sir Solomon Medina ('the Jew Medina') was 'the great contractor,' and for his services he was knighted, being the first professing Jew to receive that honour....

"The effects of the Jewish *haute finance* in Holland made themselves felt beyond the borders of the Netherlands, because that country in the 17th and 18th centuries was the reservoir from which all the needy princes of Europe drew their money. Men like the Pintos, Delmontes, Bueno de Mesquita, Francis Mels and many others may in truth be regarded as the leading financiers of Northern Europe during that period. Next, English finance was at this time also very extensively controlled by Jews. The monetary needs of the Long Parliament gave the first impetus to the settlement of rich Jews in England. Long before their admission by Cromwell, wealthy crypto-Jews, especially from Spain and Portugal, migrated thither *via* Amsterdam; the year 1643 brought an exceptionally large contingent. Their rallying-point was the house of the Portuguese Ambassador in London, Antonio de Souza, himself a Maranno [crypto-Jew].....About the same period the Ashkenazi (German) Jews began to arrive in the country. On the whole, these could hardly compare for wealth with their Sephardi (Spanish) brethren, yet they also had their capitalistic magnates, such as Benjamin Levy for example. Under William III their numbers were still further increased, and the links between the court and the rich Jews were strengthened. Sir Solomon Medina....followed the King from Holland as his banker, and with him came the Suasso, another of the plutocratic families. Under Queen Anne one of the most prominent financiers in England was Menasseh Lopez, and by the time the South Sea Bubble burst, the Jews as a body were the greatest financial power in the country. They had kept clear of the wild speculations which had preceded the disaster and so retained their fortunes unimpaired. Accordingly, when the Government issued a loan on the Land Tax, the Jews were in a position to take up one quarter of it. During this critical period the chief family was that of the Gideons, whose representative, Sampson Gideon (1699-1762), was the 'trusted adviser of the Government,' In 1745, the year of panics, Sampson raised a loan of £1,700,000 for the assistance of the Government. On his death his influence passed to the firm of Francis and Joseph Salvador, who retained it till the beginning of the 19th century, when the Rothschilds succeeded to the financial leadership. It is the same story in France, and the powerful position held by Samuel Bernard in the latter part of the reign of Louis XIV and in the whole of that of Louis XV may serve as one example among many....He financed the wars of the Spanish succession; he aided the French candidate for the throne of Poland; he advised the Regent in all money matters."

Sombart further notes: "The first traders in America were Jews. The first industrial establishments in America were those of Jews....Wherein does this Jewish influence manifest itself? In the first place, the number of Jews who took part in American business life was never so small as would appear at the first glance....To begin with, even among the big Trusts there are some directed by Jewish hands and brains. Thus, the Smelters' Trust, which in 1904 represented

a combination with a nominal capital of 201,000,000 dollars, was the creation of Jews—the Guggenheims. Thus, too, in the Tobacco Trust (500,000,000 dollars), in the Asphalt Trust, in the Telegraph Trust, to mention but a few, Jews occupy commanding positions. Again, very many of the large banking-houses belong to Jews, who in consequence exercise no small control over American economic life. Take the Harriman system, which had for its goal the fusion of all the American railways. It was backed to a large extent by Kuhn, Loeb & Co., the well-known banking firm of New York....During the gold-mining period Jews were the intermediaries between California and the Eastern States and Europe. The important transactions of those days were undertaken by such men as Benjamin Davidson, the agent of the Rothschilds Albert Priest, of Rhode Island; Albert Dyer, of Baltimore; the three brothers Lazard, who established the international banking-house of Lazard Frères of Paris, London and San Francisco; the Seligmans, the Glaziers and the Wormsers. Moritz Friedlaender was one of the chief ‘Wheat kings.’ Adolph Sutro exploited the Comstock Lodes. Even today the majority of the banking businesses, no less than the general industries, are in the hands of Jews. Thus, we may mention the London, Paris and American Bank (Sigmund Greenbaum and Richard Altschul); the Anglo-Californian Bank (Philip N. Lilienthal and Ignatz Steinhart); the Nevada Bank; the Union Trust Company; the Farmers’ and Merchants’ Bank of Los Angeles; John Rosenfeld’s control of the coalfields; the Alaska Commercial Company, which succeeded the Hudson Bay Company; the North American Commercial Company, and many more....the Jews in America practically control a number of important branches of commerce; indeed, it is not too much to say that they monopolize them.”

Sombart continues: “[F]rom the 19th century to the present day, the Stock Exchange dominates all economic activities. It is now generally agreed that the origin of Stock Exchange dealing most likely began with the associating of bill-brokers....when the Stock Exchanges came into being the Jews almost entirely monopolized bill-broking....As the principal bill-brokers of the period, the Jews must have had much to do with the establishment of the Stock Market....It is almost certain that the Dutch East India Company’s shares called stock-jobbing into existence....the Jews were more prominent than others in this activity. Their contribution to the growth of Stock Exchange business was their specialization in stockbroking and the device of dealing in futures....Towards the end of the 18th century it was a generally accepted fact that Jews had ‘discovered’ the stock and share business....Jews were the principal stockholders—already in the second half of the 17th century. Later they are found as large investors in both the Dutch India Companies....Referring to both companies, Menasseh ben Israel reported to Cromwell ‘that the Jews were enjoying a good part of the Dutch East and West India Company’....

“We possess a report, probably of the French Ambassador in The Hague, written for his Government in the year 1698, wherein he distinctly states that the Jews held the Stock Exchange business in their hands, and shaped its development as they willed....They came in the train of William III from Amsterdam, and brought with them the machinery of Stock Exchange dealings in vogue there....

The principal participants in the first English loan were Jews: they assisted William III with their advice, and one of them, the wealthy Medina, was Marlborough's banker, giving the General an annual grant of £6,000 and receiving in return the advantage of being first in the field with news of the wars. The victories of the English troops were as profitable to Medina as they were honourable for England. All the tricks bound up with rising and falling prices, lying reports from the seat of war, the pretended arrival of couriers, the formation of financial cliques and cabals behind the scenes, the whole system of Mammon's wheels—they knew them all, the early fathers of the Stock Exchange, and utilized them to the full to their own advantage. By the side of Sir Solomon Medina who may be regarded as having originated speculation in the public funds in England, we may place a number of other wealthy Jews of the reign of Anne, all of whom speculated on the Stock Exchange. Manasseh Lopez was one. He amassed a fortune in the panic which followed the false news that the Queen was dead, buying up all Government Stock which had fallen in price in consequence. A similar story is told of Sampson Gideon, known among the Gentiles as 'the great Jew broker.'.... It is evident then that the wealth of the Jews brought about Stock Exchange speculation on a large scale. But more striking still, the business of stock-jobbing as a specialized profession was introduced into the London Exchange by Jews, probably in the first half of the 18th century....if today London is the chief financial centre of the world, it owes this position in large measure to the Jews."

Finally, Sombart says: "[W]e have touched on the connection between the extensive growth of Stock Exchange activities and the Jewish influence upon it. For the expansion of the share market between 1800 and 1850 was also the expansion of the house of Rothschild and its appendages. The name Rothschild refers to more than the firm: it stands for the whole of Jewish influence on the Stock Exchange. By the aid of that influence the Rothschilds were enabled to attain to their powerful position—it may even be said to their unique position—in the market for Government securities.... 'There is only one power in Europe,' was a dictum well-known about the middle of the 19th century, 'and that is Rothschild'.... 'the Stock Exchange bears the impress of the Rothschilds (and therefore of the Jew). The first feature to be observed is that, since the appearance of the Rothschilds, the stock market has become international....the Rothschilds were also alive to the importance of obtaining every available penny that could be borrowed, and for this purpose they skilfully utilized the machinery of the Stock Exchange for floating loans. As far as can be judged from contemporary records, the issue by the Rothschilds of the Austrian bonds in 1820-1 was an epoch-making event, both in public borrowing and in Stock Exchange business....In reality the Rothschilds only adopted the methods of the Amsterdam Jews for artificially influencing the market....[T]he activity of floating companies has become a speciality of Jewish undertakers. In the first place, the very biggest men, such as Baron Hirsch or Dr. Strousberg, were Jews. But the rank and file, too, have many Jews among them....in many cases, the Jews were behind the scenes as controlling influences, and those in the foreground were merely puppets." (*The Jews and Modern Capitalism*, 1913)

English literary writer, Hilaire Belloc (1870-1953) says: "All during the Angevin period Jewish financial domination continued, up to the end of the twelfth century and even into the beginning of the thirteenth. But with the first half of the thirteenth century, for some reason of which I have never seen a sufficient historical analysis and of which, perhaps, the full causes have been lost, the Jewish power began to decline very rapidly, so far as England was concerned. And here it may be noted that the misfortunes of the Jews in any country never begin until their financial position is shaken. As long as they are the financial masters of the Government they are protected; but woe to them when they begin to lose their financial power!....[T]he thirteenth century saw in England a rapid decline of Jewish financial power and at the same time a rapid rise of official animosity towards them. The final step came when their special licence to practise usury was withdrawn by Edward I in the earlier part of his reign; and at last, in 1290, after increasing severities, they were all expelled from the country under penalty of death....The Jewish community expelled by the English was surprisingly small, not 17,000, and suggests the historical truth that in the Middle Ages, and indeed until quite modern times, the Jewish community in Northern France and England was a community of people in the main well-to-do. It so remained until quite modern times. There followed three and a half centuries and more during which England was the one example in Europe of a State that would not tolerate the Jews upon any terms whatsoever. There certainly remained throughout this time, or at any rate visited the island, not a few of what the Jews themselves called 'Crypto-Jews,' that is, Jews who outwardly deny their nationality and practise our religion for the purpose of private gain....They returned, as everybody knows, under Cromwell. Their numbers, and still more their wealth, increased at the end of the seventeenth century and concomitantly with this, partly as an effect of it. ...a number of novel financial features appeared in the English State each of which shows the increased power of the Jews. The institution of the Bank, of the National Debt, of speculation in Exchange and in the fluctuation of stock....

"London became after Waterloo the money market and the clearing house of the world. The interests of the Jew as a financial dealer and the interests of this great commercial polity approximated more and more. One may say that by the last third of the nineteenth century they had become virtually identical....A convention arose that in the clash between the Jews and the English of the Middle Ages the Jews were invariably right and the English invariably wrong. Where the struggle was between the Jew and the non-Jew abroad, the historian exceeded all bounds. The European hostile to the Jew was a senseless monster, and the Jew hostile to the European was a holy victim. The whole story of Europe and of this country, in so far as it was affected by this very considerable factor, was distorted through suppression, and false emphasis and quite exceptional lying. The general reader of history neither knew what part the Jewish question had played nor the claims that could be advanced for his own race in the conflict. And as historians live by copying one another, the legend was established in every school and college. At the end of the process the Jews, in proportion to their numbers, held a

power in this country beyond anything that has been seen in any other [country] of the world....Every English Government had (and has) its quota of Jews. They had entered the diplomatic service and the House of Lords; they swarmed in the House of Commons, in the Universities, in all the Government offices save the Foreign Office (and even their representatives of the Jewish nation have recently entered); they were exceedingly powerful in the Press: they were all-powerful in the City [of London]....The declaration in the favour of Zionism, the solemn pledge of the forces of the British State to an exceptional support of the Jew in a matter wholly to his benefit and not in any way to that of England, coming though it did after the climax of Jewish power had been reached and passed, was the last stage of that long process and alliance between the British commercial policy and its ruling classes on the one hand and the Jews upon the other.”

Belloc further writes: “In the present state of affairs, with the Cabinets of Rome, Washington, London and Paris still heavily influenced by Jewish finance, they have, for the moment, a military force behind them sufficient to impose their orders in some measure upon the reluctant nations of Eastern Europe and in some measure to create an artificial protection for the Jews there....If they try under the new conditions to maintain the old fiction that a Jew is at the same time a Jew and yet not a Jew, that he can be at the same time a Jew and an Englishman, or a Jew and a Russian, or a Jew and an Italian, they will be trying to maintain it under conditions quite other than those of the past, and under conditions where the falsehood will break down in practice.” (*The Jews*, 1922). Moreover, another popular English literary writer, G.K. Chesterton, observes: “To talk of the Jews always as the oppressed and never as the oppressors is simply absurd....Jews are Jews, and as a logical consequence that they are not Russians or Roumanians or Italians or Frenchmen or Englishmen.” *The New Jerusalem*, 1920)

Writing in 1890, an American observer, L. B. Woolfolk says: “An Imperialism of Capital has grown up within the last two centuries from small beginnings, until it is now the mightiest power that has ever existed on the earth. It is an Imperialism mightier than the empire of the Cæsars, grander than the empire of Napoleon in the hour of his highest glory. In comparison with it all other empires sink into comparative insignificance. This titanic power is the Imperialism of Capital, which I call, by way of distinction, the Money Power.... The Imperialism of Capital to which I allude is a knot of capitalists—Jews almost to a man—who have their headquarters in the Money Quarter of London, in Threadneedle street, Lombard, and other streets in that vicinity, where bankers have their habitat. These Jew capitalists have succeeded in centralizing in their own hands the industry and commerce of the earth. They own almost all the debts of the world, the debts of nations, states, counties, municipalities, corporations and individuals, amounting in the aggregate, it is estimated, to seventy-five billion dollars, on which they are annually receiving about four billion dollars of interest. They own the manufactories, the shipping, and the commerce of Great Britain, and most of the manufacturers, shipping and commerce of the whole world. They have attained control of the industry and trade of the whole earth; and are rapidly centralizing all business in their own hands. They hold possession of all the great

lines of trade and business of all kinds, and they regulate all prices by their own arbitrary methods. These Jew Money Kings have established a grand Imperialism of industry, commerce and wealth, which is thoroughly organized, and rules in the sphere of industry and trade with autocratic sway....

“The world will be surprised at the statement that such a grand Imperialism of Capital exists. For it has grown up so silently, and has veiled its operations in such secrecy, that its very existence is unsuspected....The Money Power of the World had origin in small beginnings, in the 18th century....It had its origin in the British East India Company, and has grown up so quietly that its grand centralization has not attracted the attention of mankind....In the early part of the Eighteenth Century, the British East India Company was reorganized and put in successful operation. In return for a loan of fifteen million dollars to the British government, a large sum for those days, it received a charter, giving to it the exclusive right to trade with all countries of the Indian and Pacific Oceans, between Cape Horn and Cape Good Hope.....In 1764, the British East India Company was the grandest and richest corporation in the world....the great Capitalists of that age were the Jews. They were the money holders. They subscribed largely to the stock....the Jews, always economical, always full of money, and always in search of the best investments, bought the stock thrown upon the market. Thus it came to pass that the greater part of the stock of the East India Company, and of the other companies afterwards organized out of the dividends of that great company, fell into the hands of the Jews. The Jews became the great Money Kings of the world....

“Even in the beginning of this second era of the growth of the Money Power, it realized immense profits—profits so great as enabled the Money Kings to loan the money necessary on both sides to sustain the immense armaments of the wars of the French revolution. They let the British government and the powers warring against France have all the money they required; and they supplied to Napoleon and his allies the loans necessary for his campaigns. At that time, for the convenience of the Money Kings, the great house of Rothschild was established. The rise of the house of Rothschild has always been shrouded in the mystery that veils all the operations of the Money Power. The house took immense contracts on both sides; and made to both sides immense loans. Where the money came from has always been a mystery. The common explanation given of it is wholly inadequate to account for the sudden rise of the house of Rothschild into such enormous wealth. The only way to account for it is to suppose that the Rothschild family was chosen by the Jew Money Kings as the head and fiscal agency of a grand Jewish syndicate formed at that time, to concentrate under one management the money of the Jew capitalists....The rise of the house of Rothschild is memorable as the first grand combination of the Jews in a syndicate, for the transaction of a vast business in which all their capital might be combined. The Rothschilds became the head of the Jew Money Kings, and have ever since been the head of the Jews, acting as a syndicate. That house is probably at the head of the Jew Money Power of the world.” (*Great Red Dragon, or the London Money Power*)

In his book, *Germany and Her Jews* (1939) Sidney Osborne writes: "Banking as an institution is a comparatively recent phenomenon. Banks of deposit and banks of issue, as such, were scarcely known in the Middle Ages, and not until the seventeenth century do we hear of banks of issue, and these were at Amsterdam and Hamburg....The persecutions of the Jews in Spain and Portugal in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries resulted in the dispersion and settlement of Christianized Jews (Marranos) throughout the world empire of these lands. Thus arose better opportunities for international commerce and finance, of which the Jews were quick to take advantage. At Antwerp, the centre of Spanish commerce, arose the Jewish banking firm of Mendes with branches at Bordeaux and Amsterdam, and the establishment of an agent even in the New World. Among their other activities this firm is reputed to have financed the French war in Canada, and to have dealt in bullion imported from America. Such operations as these naturally led to the employment of the Marrano bankers as loan agents by various European monarchs, and for a couple of centuries or so, practically all wars were more or less financed from these sources....

"The first international bank (like the one above referred to in Antwerp) opened in Germany was founded by a Marrano, Deigo Teixeira de Mattos, in Hamburg, and until recently still existed under the name of the Hamburger Bank. This bank developed an important connection with the King of Poland through Daniel Abensur and his son Jacob, successively Polish Ministers resident at Hamburg. At one time, through this agency, a considerable sum of money was advanced to the Polish Crown. From such origins as these grew up what came to be known as the Court Jews, who in course of time established themselves both in the smaller and greater German Courts and managed their finance by methods which have since been adopted by modern banks. Among such Court Jews were Michael of Berlin, Court Jew to Joachim II of Brandenburg; Joseph Süss Oppenheimer (Jud Süss), Court Jew to the Duke of Württemberg; Samuel Oppenheimer, Court Jew to the Emperor Leopold I, succeeded by Samson Wertheimer in the same position; and, finally, Mayer Amschel Rothschild, Court Jew of William IX, Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel, whose great fortune was acquired by hiring his Hessian troops, as mercenaries, to the British in the American Revolutionary War. This brings us down to the middle of the eighteenth century, when the Pintos, Delmontes, Bueno de Mesquita and Francis Mels of Amsterdam were the leading financiers of Northern Europe. London's financial dependence upon Holland at this time owed its inception to England's Dutch King, William III, whose relations with his native land continued to remain close."

Osborne continues: "Returning in our survey to the Continent we find that when French influence flourished in Holland in 1803, the financial operations of the powers opposing Napoleon were transferred to Frankfurt-on-Main and into the hands of Mayer Amschel Rothschild. In the thirty years following the close of the Napoleonic Wars, the Rothschild family issued forty-eight loans on behalf of governments, not only those of all the principal states of Europe, but also of Brazil....In England Sir David Salomons, one of the founders of the Westminster Bank, is also recognized as one of the creators of the joint-stock banking system.

Furthermore, London knows its position as the world's money centre largely to the activities of three Jewish banking houses, namely the Goldsmid family, the house of Rothschild and the banker Lord Swaythling [Montagu].... Similarly, the Federal Reserve Banking system, which consolidated the currency and finances of the United States, owes its creation chiefly to the financial genius of Paul M. Warburg, and constitutes a bulwark of financial stability [*sic*].... for the Federal Government.... Under the Rothschilds, private banking, as already pointed out, had reached a new peak in the first half of the nineteenth century."

Authors, Tom Crotser and Jeremiah Patrick, observe: "Lending on interest for consumer and emergency needs became a virtual Jewish monopoly in Western Europe between the 12th and 15th centuries.... The rise of absolute monarchies in Central Europe brought numbers of Jews into the influential position of negotiating loans for the various royal courts. The phenomenon of court Jews now continued into Europe. The most famous include Lehmann, Oppenheimer and Goldschmidt in Germany and Austria.... Jean Izolulet, a member of the Jewish *Alliance Israelite Universale* wrote in *Paris la Capitals des Religions* in 1932: 'The meaning of history of the last century is that today 300 Jewish financiers, all masters of lodges, rule the world'.... Vatican City came under Rothschild influence in the early 19th century.... Pope John Paul II admitted the Roman Catholic Church is still economically tied to the Rothschilds." (*Elijah, Rothschilds and the Ark of the Covenant*, 1984). Interestingly, Henry Makow PhD., in an article entitled *Marranos—the Original Crypto Jew* (November 1, 2009) says: "The founder of the Jesuits, Ignatius of Loyola, was a [Jewish] converso, and so was his successor Diego Lainex. Most conversos practised Judaism in secret."⁵ Moreover, Léon Poliakov writes about: "[T]he Casa dei Catecumeni (Home for Converted Jews) founded by Ignatius Loyola.... Its maintenance was then made the responsibility of the Jewish community." (*Jewish Bankers and The Holy See: From the Thirteenth to the Seventeenth Century*, 1977)

The foregoing relates to several historical segments which serve to illustrate the link between International Finance and the 'Jewish' connection. This is further confirmed in *Manasseh ben Israel's Mission to Oliver Cromwell* (1901) by the Jewish historian, Lucien Wolf, who comments on the commercial importance of the Jews during the 17th century: "They controlled the Spanish and Portuguese trade. They had the Levant trade largely in their hands. They had helped to found the Hamburg bank and were deeply interested in the Dutch East and West India Companies. Their command of bullion too was enormous and their interest in shipping was considerable."

More recently, a former Belgium Air Force pilot, Walter J. Baeyens, makes the interesting observation: "From the start, Freemasonry had been under the spell of Judaism. In London, where it originated, Sephardic Jews were in control of finances and banks even before the arrival of Rothschild. The parents of the City, financial nexus of the world in the heart of London, were Jewish and Protestant. The Sephardic Jews, Marrano's or 'false converts', having been expelled from Catholic Spain by Queen Isabella in 1492, had first settled in Amsterdam, that over time came to be known as the 'Jerusalem of the West'. The first ever Central

Bank was founded in Amsterdam in 1609. After Cromwell had readmitted the expelled Jews to England, the Sephardic bankers had expanded their business in London, laying the groundwork for the City. In 1694, the central Bank of England was founded. This, of course, was the background against which the House of Rothschild, within the Masonic framework, had started its phenomenal rise to power. Rothschild was profoundly instrumental in the installation of the Jewish state in Palestine....World History, re-written in the light of Jewish-Masonic actions would result in a totally different book from the one we had been taught in school.” (*The Nebula*, 2017)

French researcher, Vicomte Léon de Poncins, relates: “The order of the B’nai B’rith is an order of international Freemasonry reserved exclusively for Jews (they demand to be admitted to all societies, but they nevertheless prohibit non-Jews from entering theirs). It was founded in New York in 1843 but at present its headquarters are at Chicago. It divides the world into 11 districts of which 7 are in the United States. The number of its lodges is about 500 with nearly a hundred thousand adherents. The four members of its executive committee who do not live in the United States are respectively at Berlin, Vienna, Bucharest and Constantinople. There are lodges throughout the whole world. The names of the directors (at least those who are known) are the same as are to be found in all the great Jewish organizations....There is moreover no candidate for the Presidency of the great American Republic who does not court the friendship of this order. According to well informed sources there is in the B’nai B’rith a superposition of secret societies ending in a single governing power. Above the B’nai B’rith are the B’nai Moshé, then the B’nai Zion and finally the hidden centre of supreme command.” The latter would appear to be an international Sanhedrin.

De Poncins further says: “It does not seem an exaggeration to say that the Jews form a nation among the nations with powerful international organizations of which some are secret....If the observation of events actually taking place in the world is not sufficient to inform us, there are enough indisputable Jewish writings to show us this: The Jewish idea of world domination exists. This idea does not remain in an abstract state, but is being actually realized under our eyes in the material domain and above all in the spiritual domain by means of the world revolution. Judaism with its annex Freemasonry, is at the bottom of this revolutionary movement.” (*The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, 1929)

Lt. Col. A.H. Lane, says: “The Order of B’nai B’rith is, according to the *Jewish Encyclopaedia*, ‘the largest and oldest Jewish fraternal organisation’ and was started by German Jews, headed by Henry Jones, in the U.S.A., as long ago as 1843. Its Lodges resemble Masonic Lodges and, as the Year Book from which I have quoted says, the Order ‘watches over the interests of Jews in all parts of the world.’ In 1882 a Lodge was established in Berlin and the Order has ‘established working relations’ with the Alliance Israélite Universelle, the Jewish Colonization Association of London and the Israelitische Allianz of Vienna (ref. *Jewish Encyclopaedia*).” (*The Alien Menace*, 1932)

Eustace Mullins, writes: “Four Lodges met at the Goose and Gridirom alehouse in London on June 24, 1717, to form the first Grand Lodge of England.

Jacob Katz, in his book, 'Jews and Freemasonry in Europe,' says that the initial members included Mendez, de Medina, Alvarez, and Baruch, most of whom were Marranos [crypto Jews]....The Encyclopaedia Judaica says that the coat of arms of English Freemasonry was designed by Jacob Judah Leon Templo. 1717 was the year that the Hanovers ascended the throne of England....[writing about] the career of Adam Weishaupt, born in 1748 [died 1830]. At the age of twenty-two, he was elected to the chair of common law at Ingolstadt University; the post had been held by Jesuits continuously since 1750. He founded the Order of the Illuminati on May 1, 1776. The other founders were the Duke of Brunswick; Grand Duke Ernest of Gotha and the Elector of Hesse (whose transaction with King George III to provide Hessian mercenaries to defeat the American revolutionaries was the foundation of the Rothschild fortune.) On July 16, 1782, Weishaupt formally combined the Order of the Illuminati with the Freemasons at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad....

"Weishaupt was backed in his plan for world power by many of the.... bankers of Europe; Moses Mendelssohn of Germany, Daniel Itzig of Vienna; Friedlander, Mayer, Meyer Cerfbeer, Moses Mocatta, and the Goldsmid brothers of London, Benjamin and Abraham. Remaining behind the scenes of Weishaupt's operations, while liberally funding the growth of his movement, they secretly functioned as the Sovereign Patriarchal Council of Hamburg, the Supreme Jewish Lodge. Jacob Katz....states that the German Freemasons originated in the Order of the Asiatica, of which the wealthy banker Daniel Itzig was head. Itzig was also the backer of Weishaupt. In 1811, the Frankfurt lodge of free masons was formed by Sigismund Geisenheimer (Geisenheimer was the head clerk of the House of Rothschild) and Rabbi Zvi Hirsch, chief Rabbi of Frankfurt. Hirsch later led in the Reformed Judaism movement which formulated the political Zionist program. The Frankfurt lodge listed among its members all of the leading bankers of Frankfurt, the Rothschilds, the Adlers, the Speyers, the Hanuers, and the Goldschmidts; they later held joint meetings with the Sanhedrin of Paris." (*The Curse of Canaan: The Demonology of History*)

A Jewish source, Bernard Lazare (1865-1903) confirms the Jewish connection with Freemasonry saying: "It is true, of course, that there were Jews connected with Free Masonry from its birth, students of the Kabbala, as is shown by certain rites which survived. It is very probable, too, that in the years preceding the outbreak of the French Revolution, they entered in greater numbers than ever, into the councils of the secret societies, becoming, indeed, themselves the founders of secret associations. There were Jews in the circle around Weishaupt, and a Jew of Portuguese origin, Martinez de Pasquales, established numerous groups of illuminati in France....It is beyond a doubt that the Jews, through their wealth, their energy and their talents, supported and furthered the progress of the European revolution. During this period Jewish bankers, Jewish manufacturers, Jewish poets, journalists, and orators, stirred perhaps by quite different motives, were, nevertheless, all striving towards the same goal....We find them taking part in the agitation of Young Germany; large numbers of them were members of the secret societies which constituted the fighting force of the Revolution; they made

their way into the Masonic lodges, into the societies of the Carbonari, they were found everywhere in France, in Germany, in England, in Austria, in Italy. Their contribution to present-day socialism was, as is well known, and still is very great. The Jews, it may be said, are situated at the poles of contemporary society. They are found among the representatives of industrial and financial capitalism, and among those who have vehemently protested against capital. Rothschild is the antithesis of Marx and Lassalle....In the organization of the socialistic party, the Jews participated to the greatest extent. Marx and Lassalle in Germany, Aaron Libermann and Adler in Austria, Dobrojan Gherea in Roumania, are or were at one time its creators and its leaders. The Jews of Russia deserve special notice in this brief résumé. Young Jewish students, scarcely escaped from the Ghetto, have played an important part in the Nihilistic propaganda....”

Commenting on Karl Marx, Lazare writes: “The descendant of a long line of Rabbis and teachers he inherited the splendid powers of his ancestors. He had that clear Talmudic mind which does not falter at the petty difficulties of facts. He was a Talmudist devoted to sociology and applying his native power of exegesis to the criticism of economic theory....Marx was not a mere logician, he was also a rebel, and agitator, an acrid controversialist, and he derived his gift for sarcasm and invective, as Heine did, from his Jewish ancestry.” (*Antisemitism: Its History and Causes* 1894 - english translation 1967). Moreover, Lt. Col. A.H. Lane, notes: “From 1849 to his death in 1883, the Prussian Jew, Karl Marx, brother-in-law of the Prussian Minister of State, Von Westphalen, was permitted to reside in London, where, in the interest of the Hohenzollerns, he was hatching out plots against us, the French, and the Russians.” (*The Alien Menace*, 1932)

In *Impressions of Soviet Russia* (1924) Charles Sarolea (Belgian Consul in Edinburgh) writes about: “[T]he mystery which still surrounds the personality of Karl Marx and the beginnings of the Internationale. They are obscure for the simple reason that at the outset the First Internationale was a Secret Society and a Secret Conspiracy. Already in 1847, during his exile in Brussels, Marx devoted all his energies to directing the League of the Young Communists. It is for this subterranean Society that Marx and Engels devised the famous Communist Manifesto which was to become, and still is, the ‘Shorter Catechism’ of revolutionary socialism....It is highly significant that the two founders of International Socialism should have been two German Prussian Jews, one in Eastern Prussia, Lassalle, the other in Western Prussia, Karl Marx....His father was a baptised Jewish lawyer. But both his grandfathers, on the father’s and on the mother’s side, were Jewish Rabbis....the Internationale at the outset was controlled by a kind of Jewish family clique or dynasty....Marx is therefore fully entitled to be called the Father of the World Revolution. He must, however, share with others the credit of having founded the first Internationale....The first Internationale was originally only a harmless union of French and English workers. Marx turned this Franco-English association to bolder uses. Having already a worldwide connection with cosmopolitan Jewry, he realised the possibilities of the new combination and he made it into the mighty instrument of revolutionary propaganda which it has remained ever since.”

In his informative book *Freemasonry and the anti-Christian Movement* (1930 edtn), Rev. E. Cahill writes: “Gougenot de Mousseaux (*Le Juif, la Judaïsme, et la Judaisation des Peuples Chrétiens*, Paris 1869), in a remarkable study...collects a large number of facts pointing to the close connection of the inner and controlling elements of Freemasonry with certain sections of Judaism. He thus summarises his conclusions: ‘The real chiefs of this immense association of Freemasonry (the few within the innermost circles of initiation), who must not be confounded with the nominal leaders or figure-heads, are mostly Jews, and live in close and intimate alliance with the militant members of Judaism, those, mainly, who are the leaders of the Cabalistic section. This *élite* of the Masonic association, these real chiefs, who are known to so few even of the initiated, and whom even these few know only under assumed name [*noms de guerre*] carry on their activities in secret dependence (which they find very lucrative for themselves) upon the Cabalistic Jews.’ The same writer brings forward evidence of the existence in Germany, Italy, and London, of supreme lodges of this type, controlled by a Jewish majority, and quite unknown to the general body of Freemasons. He mentioned two supreme lodges in London which none but Jews are allowed to enter, and in which the different threads of the contemporary revolutionary conspiracies, which were elaborated in the outer lodges, were brought together and co-ordinated.”

Rev. Cahill quotes from an article which appeared over the signature ‘Papus’ (the *nom-de-plume* of Dr. Gerard Encausse) in the April issue, 1914, of the French Occultist review *Mysteria*: “Side by side with the national politics of each State, there exist certain obscure organizations of international politics. At the present moment the problems before these international councils....[include] the constitution of a United States of Europe after the final abolition of military feudalism. The men that take part in these councils are not the professional politicians, or the brilliantly-dressed ambassadors, but certain unpretentious, unknown men, high financiers, who are superior to the vain ephemeral politician who imagine that they govern the world. A network of well-organized telegraphic agencies with English directors, a strong international centre of economic intelligence with German consuls, a group of French bank-directors and of Belgian, Swiss, and Japanese intelligence agents form a living, active instrument for social purposes of an efficiency quite different from a parliament or a court peopled by courtesans.” Rev. Cahill comments “Here we have the explicit testimony of one who was himself in close touch with the inner circle of esoteric Freemasonry, and may be presumed to possess accurate knowledge of its activities, as to the identity of the powers controlling international finance with the members of the inner Masonic circle.”

Rev. Cahill makes a further observation: “The great news agencies of the world, such as those of Reuter and of Wolff, which are the leading British and German news agencies, as well as that of Havas, the principal French agency (which latter supplies many newspapers with loans as well as with news), are owned or controlled by Jews. Besides these news agencies, the recently founded J.T.A. (Jewish Telegraphic Agency) supplies news items *gratis* to most of the big dailies.”

As Nesta H. Webster points out: “Although the existence of an inner circle of Masonic ‘Elders’ remains problematical, Jewry in itself constitutes the most effectual Freemasonry in the world. What need of initiations, or oaths, or signs, or passwords amongst people who perfectly understand each other and are everywhere working for the same end? Far more potent than the sign of distress that summons Freemasons to each other’s aid at moments of peril is the call of the blood that rallies the most divergent elements in Jewry to the defence of the Jewish cause....In the light of our present knowledge it does not appear impossible that if an inner circle of World Revolution exists it consists of a purely International group of men whose aim is that of Weishaupt—the destruction of the present system of society....If, then, one inner circle exists, composed of Illuminati animated by a purely destructive purpose it is conceivable that they might find support in those Germans who desire to disintegrate the countries of the Allies with a view to future conquests, and in those Jews who hope to establish their empire on the ruins of Christian civilisation—hence the superb organization and the immense financial resources at the disposal of the world revolutionaries. On the other hand it may be that the hidden centre of direction consists in a circle of Jews located in the background of the Grand Orient [Freemasonry], or perhaps, like the early nineteenth-century Illuminati, located nowhere but working in accord and using both Pan-Germans and Gentile Illuminati as their tools....If the Secret Services of the world had chosen to co-ordinate and make public the facts in their possession the whole plot might long since have been laid bare.”

She further comments: “In considering the immense problem of the Jewish Power, perhaps the most important problem with which the modern world is confronted, it is necessary to divest oneself of all prejudices and to enquire in a spirit of scientific detachment whether any definite proof exists that a concerted attempt is being made by Jewry to achieve world-domination and to obliterate the Christian faith....The conception of the Jews as the Chosen People who must eventually rule the world forms indeed the basis of Rabbinical Judaism....to represent the Jews as a gentle long-suffering people, always the victims but never the perpetrators of violence, is absolutely contrary to historic fact. In the dark ages of the past the Jews showed themselves perfectly capable of cruelties not only towards other races but towards each other....the fact remains that the idea of a hidden hand behind world-revolution has existed for at least 135 years....is there one circle or rather one Power behind both open and secret organizations working for the overthrow of the existing social order and Christian civilization? If so, what is this power?...If then, there is a single power behind them, is it the Pan-Germanic Power? Is it the Jewish Power?... It was not until world revolution was taken over by the faction described by Bakunin as ‘the German-Jew Company’ that it reassumed its Machiavellian character and gradually became the formidable organization it is to-day.” (*Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 1924)

The ‘Jewish’ Khazars

No clear understanding of the true historical role of the ‘Jews’, and indeed

history in general for much of the past two thousand years, can be properly understood without appreciating the central role played by the Asiatic (non-Semitic) tribe of people known as the Khazars. In his book *What Price Israel* (1953), Alfred M. Lilienthal, an American Jewish researcher, provides some significant information about the history of the Asiatic Khazars: “Perhaps the most significant mass conversion to the Judaic faith occurred in Europe, in the 8th century A.D., and that story of the Khazars (Turko-Finnish people) is quite pertinent to the establishment of the modern State of Israel. This partly nomadic people, probably related to the Volga Bulgars, first appeared in Trans-Caucasia in the second century. They settled in what is now Southern Russia, between the Volga and the Don, and then spread to the shores of the Black, Caspian and Azov seas....Jews who had been banished from Constantinople by the Byzantine ruler, Leo III, found a home amongst these heretofore pagan Khazars and, in competition with Mohammedan and Christian missionaries, won them over to the Judaic faith. Bulan, the ruler of Khazaria became converted to Judaism around 740 A.D. His nobles and, somewhat later, his people followed suit. Some details of these events are contained in letters exchanged between Khagan Joseph of Khazaria and R. Hasdai Ibn Shaprut of Cordova, doctor and quasi foreign minister to Sultan Abd al-Rahman, the Caliph of Spain. This correspondence (around 936-950) was first published in 1577 to prove that the Jews still had a country of their own – namely, the Kingdom of Khazaria. Judah Halevi knew of the letters even in 1140. Their authenticity has since been established beyond doubt.... The Kingdom of Khazaria was invaded by the Russians, and Itil, its great capital, fell to Sweatoslav of Kiev in 969. The Byzantines had become afraid and envious of the Khazars and, in a joint expedition with the Russians, conquered the Crimean portion of Khazaria in 1016. (Crimea was known as ‘Chazaria’ until the 13th century). The Khazarian Jews were scattered throughout what is now Russia and Eastern Europe....Others returned to the Caucasus. Many Khazars remarried in the Crimea and in Hungary....These ‘Ashkenazim Jews’ (as Jews of Eastern Europe are called), whose numbers were swelled by Jews who fled from Germany at the time of the Crusades and during the Black Death, have little or no trace of Semitic blood. That the Khazars are the lineal ancestors of Eastern European Jewry is a historical fact. Jewish historians and religious text books acknowledge the fact, though the propagandists of Jewish nationalism belittle it as pro-Arab propaganda.”

Austrian Jewish scholar, Robert Eisler (1882-1949), relates: “For it is well known that under the rule of the Khazars, a South Russian people of West Turkish origin, and their Khagans, Judaism was the state religion of the realm. That realm embraced the whole district from the Caspian to the Black Sea, from the Don to the Volga, indeed for a time from the Dnieper to the Urals, extending southwards to the Caucasus and occasionally beyond, and northwards to the lower valley of the Oka and Moskva. Judaism had held this position since the eighth century, when, after a previous conversion of the people to Christianity, the Khagan Bulan—probably from political motives, to ensure the spiritual independence of his state, which lay between the Christian Byzantium and the Islamic kingdom

of the Abbasids—under the influence of Jewish exiles from Constantinople went over to the Mosaic religion....Kiev for a time belonged to it....When the Russians under Prince Svjatoslav overthrew the dominion of the Khazars in the year 967 or 968, the position of the Jews and Jewish Khazars in the country must have been precisely similar to that of the Spanish Jews after the fall of Granada. Mass movements into the Greek Church must naturally have resulted in a sham Christianity, which could conceal itself much more easily than the Marano religion in Catholic Spain.” (*The Messiah Jesus and John the Baptist*, 1931)

The ethnologist Professor Hans Gunther wrote in 1927: “There are a great many false ideas about the Jews. They are said, for instance, to belong to a Semitic race. There is, however, no such race: there are only Semitic-speaking people showing varying racial compositions. The Jews, again, are said to be a race in themselves, ‘the Jewish race.’ This is just as mistaken: a casual glance at once shows men of greatly differing appearance among the Jews.” (Quoted in *Israel’s Racial Origins and Migrations*, 1934, by Brig.-Gen. W.H. Fasken). Fasken comments: “We must avoid falling into a fundamental error in thinking that the words ‘Jew’ and ‘Israelite’ are convertible terms, also that the labels Jew and Semite are synonymous, and that the so-called Semitic (or Jewish) nose is an attribute peculiar to the Jew. Weissenberg’s investigations from 1904 to 1914 show that the present-day Ashkenazim Jews are predominantly round-headed, while the Sephardim Jews are largely long-headed. The nosiness and round-headedness has increased since ‘the dispersion’ of the Jews, by intermarriage with types tending to increase the production of such attributes, in Anatolia, the Caucasus, Persia, and Central Asia, and especially through the conversion to Judaism of the Khazars and the subsequent world-wide dispersion of the latter.” In fact, as the research of Arthur Koestler shows, the vast majority of present day ‘Jews’ or Ashkenazim are directly descended from the asiatic Khazars rather than from any ancient tribe of the Middle East. Koestler comments: “...the large majority of surviving Jews in the world is of Eastern European – and thus perhaps mainly of Khazar – origin. If so, this would mean that their ancestors came not from the Jordan but from the Volga, not from Canaan but from the Caucasus, once believed to be the cradle of the Aryan race; and that genetically they are more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.” (*The Thirteenth Tribe*, 1976)

Author, Cushman Cunningham, writes: “When William [the Conqueror] invaded England, many Sephardic Jewish nobles came with him and became English Lords, being the closest ones to the throne. This connection continued down the years with the Plantagenets and the Tudors down to the present day. The hidden Sephardic Jewish nobility in the Netherlands and Portugal (and Spain) helped the tiny island nation of England to become a great world power. Over the past millennium or more another hidden Jewish nobility played an increasingly important role in world affairs as they worked with the Sephardic Jews of the West. They are part of what is known today as the Ashkenasi Jews of northern Europe....the Ashkenasi Jews of Northern and Eastern Europe are the descendants of the Jews of the ancient Khazar Empire, which existed north of the Black Sea

in the Middle Ages.”

Cunningham also relates: “[I] the 12th – 14th centuries there was a small but very influential and prestigious principality surrounding and including the eastern end of the Carpathian mountain range in Eastern Europe (between present-day Poland and Rumania) which was called ‘Red Ruthenia’. The Poles of the Middle Ages often commented on the large contribution of the Ruthenians to Polish culture and to their national identity....The Sephardic Jews of the Baltic (the Hanse) were the northeastern element of the Sephardic Jewish system which then extended all around the coasts of western Europe, through the Mediterranean to Turkey. The Khazar-Ruthenian Jews of Red Ruthenia-Poland closed the circle, so that the system then communicated from the Baltic to Turkey through Poland-Lithuania and the Black Sea. Jewish financial and commercial interests anywhere in Europe could be promoted and defended by the ‘system’ all around the circle. This explains the favored status of the Jews in Poland during the 13th and 14th centuries, and the otherwise strange but abiding alliance between the Polish Jews and the Polish nobility. Royal charters gave special rights to and protected Jews from 1265 on. Casimir the Great, the last king of the Piast dynasty, granted other special rights to the Jews by royal charters, and welcomed Jews to come to Poland from Germany, Bohemia and anywhere else in Europe....

“[T]he Polish nobles always provided space for Jewish quarters on land belonging to the nobles just outside the gates of each city. The Jews always helped the nobles to undermine the rights of the cities and its guilds in the struggle for political dominance between the nobles and the cities. The peculiar institution of the ‘Szlachta’ (Polish nobility) crippled the Polish state throughout Polish history. Poland was dominated by scarcely half a dozen noble families (known as the ‘Magnates’), who owned most of the land in Poland-Lithuania. Some magnate families reputedly owned lands larger than all of France. In the mid-14th century Poland-Lithuania stretched from Finland and the Baltic to the Black Sea, and from Kiev west as far as Bohemia and the Oder, being possibly the most powerful state in Europe at that time. Is it possible that the Polish Magnate families were those same families which earlier on had intermarried with the Ruthenian Jewish nobility, and had thereby acquired the financing which allowed them to dominate the lesser families of the Polish nobility? The Polish Szlachta Magnate families - the Radziwill, Potocki, Branicki, Czartoryski, Zamoyski, Saphieha, and Lubomirski families - crippled the Polish Crown in its defense of Polish national interests by their preoccupation with their own dynastic interests, including their continuous feuds with the cities and their guilds, which retarded Polish industrial and technical development....

“In modern times there existed an area of Eastern Europe known as the ‘Jewish Pale’, which included Poland, Hungary and Romania, as well as the Ukraine, Crimea and Belarus, where the highest concentration of Jews were located. Red Ruthenia (the eastern Caucasus) was centrally located within the ‘Jewish Pale’. This is probably the area where the Khazar Empire was centered during its final years. As usual during the collapse of a society having a prominent Jewish aristocracy, the Jewish aristocrats managed to protect and

disguise themselves and hold on to power and influence, while the poor working Jews, helpless to defend themselves, became the object of persecution by local non-Jews, who had resented the Jewish aristocracy's power and wealth. This pattern has repeated itself down through the ages. The history of Judaism shows that following each period in which Jewish nobility becomes powerful and ascendant, in the reaction which follows, the poor average Jews are abandoned by the aristocracy in their haste to protect themselves, hide amongst the non-Jewish aristocracy, or flee abroad with their wealth. The Ruthenian Jews of the Jewish Pale in the Ukraine, Romania and southern Russia were abandoned by their aristocracy to the swords of Mongol and Tartar invaders. The poor Jews of Poland, Lithuania and Muscovy were later also abandoned to pogroms and persecutions. Through history the average poor Jews were the principal victims of the Jewish aristocracy's ambitions....

"When the khazar kings converted their people to Judaism, they accepted the principal of 'We, the nobility first, even at the expense of our people'....This seemed to be what happened later also in Red Ruthenia. And all down through later history - pogroms and persecutions always fell on the poor, average Jews left behind. But their aristocrats had disappeared with their wealth....Judaic society actually consists of two separate societies: the Jewish leadership aristocracy, and the humble flock of followers of Judaism. The leadership consists of descendants of royal families, whose roots go back into the mists of time. They have kept track of each other and their descendants....It was the opportunity to join this powerful international aristocracy which must have decided the khazar kings in favor of Judaism, not the benefit to their people of the Jewish religion...The Jewish international aristocratic network has always down through the centuries used old, proven strategies time and again. They can do this because of their all-important secrecy. The importance of this secrecy is one of the principal reasons for their determined domination of the press, media and education. They used them to ridicule and suppress any hints of 'conspiracy', especially 'Jewish conspiracy'."

Cunningham further says: "It was the same in Spain, where the Jewish aristocracy established themselves as aristocrats within the aristocracies of Castille, Leon and Aragon (as also previously in Moorish, Cordoba, Tolado, Seville and Granada). And they dominated a maritime banking and trading system all around western Europe up into the Baltic. But finally when in 1492 under the 'Catholic Kings', Ferdinand and Isabella, the Jews were expelled from Spain along with the Moors, the descendants of the Jewish aristocracy were able to observe the tragedy of the poor Jews being expelled from Spain from their safe disguise as Christian aristocrats, having been long before 'converted' to Christianity, safe at the side of the 'Catholic Kings'." (*The Secret Empire, Part II: The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution*, 2005)

In an earlier volume, Cushman Cunningham writes: "Franco did not consider the Jews to be a problem in Spain, because Franco himself was descended from Jewish 'converso' ancestry in Galicia. His predecessor, the dictator, Miguel Primo de Rivera (1870-1930) had also been descended from earlier 'converso'

Jews. In 1924 Primo de Rivera had extended Spanish citizenship to all Jews of Sephardic ancestry anywhere in the world. He also encouraged the return of Jews to Spain by sponsoring a Jewish colony in Barcelona in 1910, which elected a Jewish representative, Ignacio Bauer, to the Spanish Cortes (Parliament). Primo de Rivera's son, Jose Antonio Primo de Rivera, was the founder of the Falange, the Spanish Fascist Party. Later Francisco Franco restored two great synagogues in Toledo...as well as opening the Arias Montano Jewish Study Center in Madrid in 1939. A large percentage of the Spanish nobility (and the Spanish upper class) had hidden 'converso' ancestry, going back long before the times of Ferdinand and Isabella (the 'Catholic Kings'). Most of them knew this. And many had maintained secret contact with their Jewish and 'converso' relatives overseas down through the generations....The descendants of the wealthy and powerful 'conversos', were intermarried with the aristocracy and protected by powerful friends and relatives, who helped hide their Sephardic Jewish ancestry." (*The Secret Empire*, c.2000)

Writing about the 'Jewish' Khazar connection, in an open letter, dated 10th October 1954, from Benjamin H Freedman of New York City, which was addressed to Dr. David Goldstein LL.D., of Boston, USA, Freedman states: "The origin and history of the Khazars and Khazar kingdom and their relationship to the origin and early history of the so-called or self-styled 'Jews' in eastern Europe was one of history's best kept secrets until wide publicity was given in recent years....'Talmudism', or 'Judaism' as 'Talmudism' is known today, was given its greatest stimulus in all its history with the conversion of the large pagan Khazar population in the 7th century....'Talmudism', the civil and religious code of the Pharisees, most likely would have passed out of existence like the many other creeds and cults practised by the peoples in that area before, during and after 'Pharisaism' assumed its prominent position among these creeds and cults in the time of Jesus. 'Talmudism', as 'Pharisaism' was called later, would have disappeared with all its contemporary creeds and cults but for the conversion of the Khazars to 'Talmudism' in the 7th century. At that time 'Talmudism' was well on its way towards complete oblivion." (*Facts are Facts*). The date for the so-called conversion of the Khazars is variably given as circa 690-740 A.D, i.e. some researchers relate it to the 7th century and others to the 8th century.

Furthermore, English journalist, Douglas Reed, notes: "The Pharisees formed a league or brotherhood of their own, admitting to their inmost councils only those who, in the presence of three members, pledged themselves to the strict observance of Levitical purity. They were the earliest specialists in secret conspiracy, as a political science. The experience and knowledge gained by the Pharisees may be plainly traced in the methods used by the conspiratorial parties which have emerged in Europe during the last two centuries, and particularly in those of the destructive revolution in Europe, which has been Jewish-organized and Jewish-led....The nature of the revolutionary machine which was set up in Europe in the Nineteenth Century cannot be understood at all unless the Talmudic knowledge and training be taken into account, which most of its organizers and leaders inherited; and the Pharisees were the first Talmudists. They claimed divine

authority for any decision of their Scribes, *even in case of error*, and this is a ruling concept of the Talmud.” Reed also refers to, “the Pharisees, who controlled the Sanhedrin”. (*The Controversy of Zion* 1978)

More recently, events relating to the Jewish Khazar connection are outlined in an article entitled *Israel’s Secret Plan for a “Second Israel” in Ukraine* (December 3, 2014), by American writer, Wayne Madsen, who says: “*The Times of Israel*, an independent Israeli newspaper that counts among its staff a number of former reporters for the Israeli daily *Ha’aretz*, published a fascinating but largely overlooked story datelined Jerusalem and Zhitomir, Ukraine, March 16, 2014, and which was written by its respective Russian and Ukrainian correspondents, Hirsh Ostropoler and I. Z. Grosser-Spass, citing a secret report provided to the Israeli government. The report, written by a select panel of scholars of Jewish history drawn from academia and other research centers, concluded that European Jews are in fact descended from Khazars, a war-like Mongol-Tatar group that ruled over Ukraine and southern Russia, which mass-converted to Judaism in the eighth century AD. Zionists have long argued that the land claimed by Israel was the biblical birthright of the Jewish people who were forced from the land in a so-called ‘diaspora’ after repeated conquests by various empires. Proof that Ashkenazi Jews, which make up a majority of the Israeli Jewish population, have no historical link to Palestine would call into question the entire premise of Israel as the historical ‘5,000-year old’ homeland of the Jewish people.... [no] roots in Palestine largely eliminates Zionist claims to the region. The evidence that eastern and central European Jews have no historical claim to Palestine has resulted in a flurry of activity in Israel and abroad. The Israeli Knesset will soon vote on a bill passed by the Israeli Cabinet that legalizes Israel as a Jewish ‘national state’.”

Madsen continues: “However, some Israelis and Jews abroad are not taking any chances. One of the main reasons why Ukrainian Jewish billionaire tycoon Ihor Kolomoisky, the governor of Ukraine’s Dnipropetrovsk province and citizen of Ukraine, Israel, and Cyprus, is spending tens of millions of dollars on the recruitment of right-wing Ukrainian nationalists and neo-Nazis from other parts of Europe to fight against the Russian-speaking majority in the Donbass region of eastern Ukraine, is a fear that plans to turn Ukraine into a ‘second Israel’ will be derailed. Russia’s protective measures for the Donbass, as well as its incorporation by referendum of Crimea, the latter prized by the resurgent Khazarian Jewish nationalists, threaten the transformation of Ukraine into a second homeland for Ashkenazi Jews who are finding their hold on Israel prime tenuous, at best. *The Times of Israel*’s explosive story about the Khazarian roots of the Ashkenazis also revealed that Israel, knowing that a Palestinian state is inevitable considering the increasing pressure for it from Europe, is preparing to resettle Ashkenazi settlers in the West Bank to Ukraine. Israel’s advanced research in genetics resulted in a direct DNA line being established between Israel’s Ashkenazis and the Khazars who were dispersed across eastern and central Europe after Russia conquered the Khazarian Empire in the 11th century. Israelis and their Zionist allies around the world have always accused proponents of the Khazarian-Ashkenazi genetic connection of deep-rooted anti-Semitism.

However, the genetic research contained in the secret Israeli report confirms what Israeli historian Shlomo Sand revealed in his book, *The Invention of the Jewish People*. The concept of the Khazarian bloodline was first broached by Hungarian historian Arthur Koestler in his 1976 *The Thirteenth Tribe*....

“The Israeli and Ukrainian Jewish plan is to resettle the Ashkenazis from the West Bank in the Russian autonomous republic of Crimea after what they see will be an eventual retrocession of the peninsula to Ukraine. The ultimate plans of Ukrainian Zionists such as Kolomoisky, in addition to such American allies as Assistant Secretary of State for European and Eurasian Affairs Victoria Nuland and U.S. ambassador to Ukraine Geoffrey Pyatt, is to establish an autonomous Jewish region of Crimea and restore to the peninsula the original Khazarian name of Chazeraï.... the plans to create a Khazar nation in Ukraine will also likely involve global proselytization by Israelis and Ukrainians who are bent on restoring Khazaria as an alternative to Israel....

“In Ukraine, the so-called ‘second Israel,’ Kolomoisky and Kiev have enlisted a number of ex-Israel Defense Force members in their volunteer battalions, including the Azov Battalion. One of the Israeli units is known as the ‘Blue Helmets of Maidan’ and is commanded by an Israeli using the pseudonym ‘Delta’. If Israel did not have a vested interest in expanding its influence in Ukraine it could easily prevent these units from going to Ukraine.... Kolomoisky has recruited a number of neo-Nazis from western Ukraine and Europe to fight in his battalions whose right-wing organizations have always subscribed to the notion of a future ‘battle royale’ between Russia and the remnants of Khazaria in Israel, Ukraine, Poland, and the Republic of Georgia to avenge Khazaria’s defeat in the 11th century by the Russian Empire.... Thanks to *The Times of Israel* exposé of the secret Israeli report on the Khazars and modern-day Israel, the machinations behind the American and European Union destabilization of Ukraine becomes all the more apparent.”⁶ Coincidentally, no doubt, the current president of Ukraine, Volodymyr Zelensky (a former actor and comedian), and a protégé of the Jewish Zionist, Ihor Kolomoisky, just happens to be Jewish himself.

A false ‘Jewish’ history

In 1897 an English edition of a scholarly treatise was published entitled *The Ancient Hebrew Tradition as illustrated by the monuments*. Its author was Dr. Fritz Hommel, then Professor of Semitic languages at the University of Munich in Germany. It is perhaps significant to note that in this in-depth and erudite work about the Hebrew nation, which amounts to some three hundred pages, there is to be found not one single reference to the ‘Jews’. Why not, if, as is so often the case, in modern historical and archaeological research the terms ‘Jew’ and ‘Hebrew’ are used interchangeably? Clearly, according to Dr. Hommel’s Hebrew research the term ‘Jew’ does not enter the picture.

In a revealing article entitled “Are there Jews and Christians in the Bible?” (pub. 1997), the author, Dr. John J. Pilch of the Department of Biblical Literature, Georgetown University, Washington DC, suggests that it is anachronistic to speak

of either 'Christians' or 'Jews' in the Biblical period. He writes: "The Hebrew word, Yehudin and the Greek word, Ioudaioi, should be properly translated Judean. The contemporary English word, Jew, is traced linguistically to the Middle English period (c1200 CE) deriving from the Old French Giu, Juiu, and ultimately back to the Latin, Greek, and Hebrew, but it is not an appropriate translation of the Latin, Greek and Hebrew words.... contemporary Jewish scholars like Shaye Cohen and Jacob Neusner remind us that contemporary Jewish beliefs and practices are rooted in the formation of the Babylonian Talmud of the sixth century CE.... It is equally anachronistic to speak of Christians in the biblical period, since that term as it is understood today emerged only from the christological debates of the fourth century CE.... in biblical times and texts there existed neither 'Jews' nor 'Christians' as these terms are understood and used today." Pilch goes on to refer to: "Pharisaic scribalism which is the foundation of contemporary Jewish belief and practice. It is this form of Judaism and these Jews that are familiar to the contemporary world. In the modern day, the terms Jewish religion, Jewish beliefs, et cetera, are most appropriate but cannot and should not be retrojected into the Bible. Such anachronism, however, is unfortunately too common in many religious education programmes.... There is a steadily growing consensus among scholars that from a historical point of view, there were no Jews or Christians in the first century of the common era.... teachers and preachers are stuck with inaccurate and misleading translations.... It would seem a very prudent and responsible thing to do, at least when studying and reading the New Testament, to replace the erroneous translation 'Jew' in all instances with the more appropriate rendition: 'Judean'."

Furthermore, *The Jewish Almanac* (1980), published in the USA, informs us: "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a 'Jew' or to call a contemporary Jew an 'Israelite' or a 'Hebrew'. The first Hebrews may not have been Jews at all.... The Hebrew alphabet was first disseminated by the Canaanite people known as the Phoenicians.... The particular form of the Hebrew alphabet used today is actually Syrian (or Aramaic) in origin. Because of the occasional biblical references to Israelites as 'Hebrews', the term became a normal alternative for 'Jew' throughout the Middle Ages and in modern times. It has occasionally been preferred by Jews themselves as a euphemistic term for 'Jew'.... 'Israelite', like 'Hebrew', became a common synonym for 'Jew' throughout post-biblical history down to modern times, with perhaps less adaptability to pejorative usage than the other terms. Since the founding of the state of Israel in 1948 the term has come to jostle against the newer term 'Israeli', which is not synonymous; in general, 'Israelite' means a biblical follower of the religion of Moses and descendant of Jacob; 'Israeli' means a citizen of the state of Israel, whether Jewish in religion or not, though, of course, most Israelis are Jewish."

It would appear that the misnomer 'Jew' can be found in the English language during the 16th century with the spelling *Jewe*, which was later amended to *Jew* (c.1640) concurrent with the movement, ostensibly centred in Holland, to re-introduce the 'Jews' into England, after their expulsion by King Edward I in 1290. These earlier 'Jews' had apparently first come to England with the invasion

force of William the Conqueror in 1066. It seems likely that they were asiatic Khazarian Ashkenazim who moved westwards from south central Asia as a result of the break up of the Khazar kingdom during the previous one hundred years. This was the real 'Jewish' diaspora, the Asiatic Khazars having been converted to 'Judaism' (Pharisaic Talmudism) during the 7th/8th century A.D.

In medieval Latin and other texts, prior to the 16th century, we find an etymological clue as to the real source of the English word 'Jew'. For example, in the original Latin text of Walter Bower's *Scotichronicon*, composed in the 1440's, while its author was Abbot of the Augustinian Abbey of Inchcolm, Scotland, we find the name written as *Judei*; and in another medieval work, written in Spanish, and subsequently published in Paris in 1608, we find the spelling as *Judio*. Significantly in the Germanic language we find the spelling *Jude* for 'Jew' with the plural *Juden*. The inference appears to be that these spellings relate to the Middle Eastern inhabitants of *Judea* (in Palestine), i.e. the *Judeans*, rather than the Ashkenazim 'Jews' of asiatic Khazarian origin who historically, and incorrectly, have been overlaid on the former.

English journalist, Douglas Reed, writes: "The English abbreviation, 'Jew' is recent and does not correspond to anything denoted by the Aramaic, Greek or Roman terms for 'Judahite' or 'Judean', which were in use during the lifetime of Jesus. In fact, the English noun 'Jew' cannot be defined (so that dictionaries, which are scrupulously careful about all other words, are reduced to such obvious absurdities as 'A person of *Hebrew race*')....The *Jewish Encyclopaedia* insists that Nazareth was Jesus's *native* town, and indeed, general agreement exists that he was a Galilean, whatever the chance of his actual birthplace. Galilee, where nearly all his life was spent, was politically entirely separate from Judea, under its own Roman tetrarch, and stood to Judea in the relationship of 'a foreign country' (Graetz)...the Galileans were racially and politically distinct from the Judaens....There was in the time of Jesus no 'Jewish' (or even Judahites or Judaist or Judean) religion."

Reed goes on to say: "[I]n the entire history of negative achievements, nothing can approach the results obtained by the elders of Zion... in the case of the Jews there was an obvious paradox which repeatedly baffled and alarmed the peoples among whom they dwelt. The Jewish Law expressed the theory of the master-race in the most arrogant and vindictive form conceivable to the human imagination; how then could the Jews attack nationhood in others? Why did the Jews demand the levelling of barriers between men when they built an ever stronger barrier between the Jews and other men? How could people, who claimed that God had made the very world itself for them to rule, and forbade them to mix with lesser breeds, complain of discrimination?"

Reed further says: "The Pharisaic elders who moved to Jamnia from Jerusalem before its destruction in 70 AD intended, like the Levites in Babylon earlier, to set up a centre of power and remote-control, from which they might keep in subjection a tribal organization, by that time distributed over the earth. They took with them at Jamnia the accumulated experience of Jerusalem and Babylon and the stored secrets of ages and they succeeded in establishing a

mobile government which has continued to exercise authority over the Jews until the present day....At Jamnia the Old Sanhedrin, the source of all legislative, administrative and judicial authority, was established under a new name.... Any law that received a majority of votes of the Sanhedrin became enforceable throughout the dispersed Judaist communities everywhere....The period of government from Jamnia lasted for about a century, and then it was transferred to Usha in Galilee, where the Sanhedrin was re-established....For six hundred years the Talmudic government, at Jamnia, Usha, and Sura, remained....The Talmudic government of the nation-within-nations was continued from Spanish soil.... the Talmudic academy was established at Cordova; and sometimes, at least, a shadowy Exilarch reigned over Jewry....The 'centre' of Talmudic government was then transferred to Poland. At that point, less than four centuries before our own generation, a significant mystery enters the story of Zion: *why* was the government set up *in Poland*? Up to that stage the annals reveal no trace of any large migration of Jews to Poland. The Jews who entered Spain with the Moors came from North Africa and when they left most of them returned thither or went to Egypt, Palestine, Italy, the Greek Islands and Turkey. Other colonies had appeared in France, Germany, Holland and England and these were enlarged by the arrival among them of Jews from the Spanish Peninsula. *There is no record that any substantial number of Spanish Jews went to Poland or that any Jewish mass-migration to Poland had occurred at any earlier time.* Yet in the 1500's, when the 'centre' was set up in Poland, 'a Jewish population of millions *came into being there*', according to Dr. Kastein [*History and Destiny of the Jews*, 1933]. But populations of millions do not suddenly 'come into being'....The 'centre' of Jewish government was at this time planted among a large community of people who were unknown to the world as Jews and in fact were not Jews in any literal sense....

"These people were the Khazars, a Turco-Mongolian race which had been converted to Judaism in about the 7th century of our era. This is the only case of the conversion of a large body of people of quite distinct blood to Judaism (the Idumeans were 'brothers'). The reason why the Talmudic elders permitted or encouraged it can only be guessed; without it, however, the 'Jewish question' would by now have joined the problems that time has solved....From the moment when, 'the centre' was transferred to Poland these Asiatics began to move towards, and later to enter the West in the guise of 'Jews' and they brought Europe to its greatest crisis. Though their conversion had occurred so long before they were so remote that the world might never have known of them, had not the Talmudic centre been set up among them, so that they came to group themselves around it. When they became known, as 'Eastern Jews', they profited by the confusing effect of the contraction of the word Judahite, or Judean, to 'Jew'; none would ever have believed that they were *Judahites* or *Judeans*. From the time when they took over the leadership of Jewry the dogma of 'the return' to Palestine was preached in the name of people who had no Semitic blood or ancestral link with Palestine whatever! From this period the Talmudic government operated with a *masse de manoeuvre* of a different Asiatic order. Once again, a virtually

independent state was formed within the Polish state, which like so many states before and after showed the greatest benevolence to the nation-within-nations that took shape within its gates....Dr. Kastein gives the picture of this independent Jewish government during the Polish phase. The Talmudists were allowed to draw up a 'constitution', and through the 1500's and 1600's the Jews in Poland lived under 'an autonomous government'....This autonomous Talmudic government was called the Kahal. In its own territory the Kahal was a fully-empowered government, under Polish suzerainty."

Douglas Reed continues: "In effect, the Jewish state, Talmud-ruled, was recreated on the soil of Poland....Then, in 1772, Poland was partitioned and this great community of 'Eastern Jews', organized as a state-within-the-state, was divided by national boundaries, most of it coming under Russian rule....Dr. Kastein says that 'the centre ceased to exist'. The suggestion is that the centralized control of Jewry at that moment ended, but the length and strength of its earlier survival, and the significant events of the ensuing century, confute that. In a later passage Dr. Kastein himself reveals the truth, when he jubilantly records that in the Nineteenth Century 'a Jewish international took shape'. Clearly 'the centre' continued, but from 1772 in secret. The reason for the withdrawal into concealment may be deduced from the shape of later events. The century which followed was that of the revolutionary conspiracy, Communist and Zionist, culminating in the open appearance of these two movements, which have dominated the present century. The Talmudic 'centre' was also the centre of this conspiracy. Had it remained in the open the source of conspiracy would have been visible, and the identification of the Talmudic, Eastern Jews with it obvious. In the event this only became clear when the revolution of 1917 produced an almost all-Jewish government in Russia; and by that time power over governments in the West was so great that the nature of this new regime was little discussed, a virtual law of heresy having come into force there....Dr.Kastein says, 'The Russians wondered what could possibly be the reason why the Jews did not amalgamate with the rest of the population, and came to the conclusion that *in their secret Kahals* they possessed a strong reserve, and that *a World Kahal* existed'. Dr. Kastein later confirms what the Russians believed, by his own allusion to the 'Jewish international' of the Nineteenth Century. In other words, the 'government' continued, but in concealment, and probably in the different form suggested by Dr. Kastein's word 'international'. The strong presumption is that the 'centre' today is not located in any one country and that, although its main seat of power is evidently in the United States, it now takes the form of a directorate distributed among the nations and working in unison, over the heads of governments and peoples." (*The Controversy of Zion*, 1976) In effect, an international Sanhedrin.

In more recent times, rather subtly, the Middle Eastern Judeans were overlaid with, and replaced by, the Asiatic 'Jews', a ploy which has been used to considerable political and economic advantage by the international 'Jewish' Zionist movement, which culminated in the artificially created geopolitical state labelled "Israel". Clearly, there is no such entity as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian race or a Muslim race. The relatively modern term "Jew"

relates entirely to a minority religious sect, amounting to around sixteen million people worldwide out of a global population of around seven billion human beings. Moreover, their language was European Yiddish, not Semitic Hebrew.

Vicomte Léon de Poncins, writes: "As soon as one begins to examine the Jewish problem a major difficulty is encountered, namely its extreme complexity. The Jews are not only the adherence of a religion; despite the dispersion they belong to a distinct community in which the factors of race, religion and nationality are so closely interwoven that it is impossible to separate them. But one must be aware of misunderstanding these terms, for with the Jews they bear a completely different meaning from that attributed to them in ordinary language. To be precise, let us say that the definition of the Jewish race does not correspond to the usual definition of the word race; that the Jewish religion bears no similarity to any other religion; and that the concept of the Jewish nation is inapplicable to any other nation and without precedent in the history of the world. Furthermore, the Jews confused the realities of the problem by adopting ambiguous arguments, and at the same time many Jewish people occupy prominent positions of responsibility among the societies of the nations they have entered. This explains why the Jews are obstinately and fanatically opposed to the Jewish question being discussed in broad daylight. In his classic work, *The Hapsburg Monarchy*, written before the First World War, Henry Wickham Steed, a remarkably well-informed person, discussing this point, said: Their ideal 'seems to be the maintenance of Jewish international influence as a veritable imperium in imperiis. Dissimulation of their real object has become to them a second nature, and may deplore and tenaciously combat every tendency to place the Jewish question frankly on its merit before the world'." (*Judaism and the Vatican*, 1967)

The myth of a "Jewish" nation which gave rise to the creation of the artificial geopolitical state called "Israel" has been exposed in a publication entitled *When and How Was the Jewish People Invented?* by Dr. Shlomo Sand, a history professor at Tel Aviv University. An English translation was subsequently published under the title *The Invention of the Jewish People* (2009). In a review article (6th October 2008) published in *The National* newspaper (Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates) under the heading "Book refuting Jewish taboo on Israel's bestseller list", their foreign correspondent, Jonathan Cook, writes: "Dr Sand argues that the idea of a Jewish nation – whose need for a safe haven was originally used to justify the founding of the state of Israel – is a myth invented little more than a century ago....Dr Sand drew on extensive historical and archaeological research to support not only this claim but several more....he argues that the Jews were never exiled from the Holy Land, that most of today's Jews have no historical connection to the land called Israel and that the only political solution to the country's conflict with the Palestinians is to abolish the Jewish state.... Tom Segev, one of the country's leading journalists, has called the book 'fascinating and challenging'....Dr Sand's main argument is that until little more than a century ago, Jews thought of themselves as Jews only because they shared a common religion. At the turn of the 20th century, he said, Zionist Jews challenged this idea and started creating a national history by inventing the idea

that Jews existed as a people separate from their religion....

“The biggest surprise during his research came when he started looking at the archaeological evidence from the biblical era. ‘I was not raised as a Zionist, but like all other Israelis I took it for granted that the Jews were a people living in Judea and that they were exiled by the Romans in 70 A.D....you can’t explain Jewishness without exile. But when I started to look for history books describing the events of this exile, I couldn’t find any. Not one. That was because the Romans did not exile people. In fact, Jews [Judeans] in Palestine were overwhelming peasants and all the evidence suggests they stayed on their lands.’....So if there was no exile, how is it that so many Jews ended up scattered around the globe before the modern state of Israel began encouraging them to ‘return’? Dr Sand said that, in the centuries immediately preceding and following the Christian era, Judaism was a proselytising religion, desperate for converts. ‘This is mentioned in the Roman literature of the time.’ Jews travelled to other regions seeking converts, particularly in Yemen and among the Berber tribes of North Africa. Centuries later, the people of the Khazar kingdom in what is today south Russia, would convert en masse to Judaism, becoming the genesis of the Ashkenazi Jews of central and eastern Europe. Dr Sand pointed to the strange state of denial in which most Israelis live, noting that papers offered extensive coverage recently to the discovery of the capital of the Khazar kingdom next to the Caspian Sea. Ynet, the website of Israel’s most popular newspaper, Yedioth Ahronoth, headlined the story: ‘Russian archaeologists find long-lost Jewish capital.’ And yet none of the papers, he added, had considered the significance of this find to standard accounts of Jewish history....‘It is not taught in Israeli schools but most of the early Zionist leaders, including David Ben Gurion [Israel’s first prime minister], believed that the Palestinians were the descendants of the area’s original Jews [Judeans]. They believed the Jews had later converted to Islam.’ Dr Sand attributed his colleagues’ reticence to engage with him to an implicit acknowledgement by many that the whole edifice of ‘Jewish history’ taught at Israeli universities is built like a house of cards.”

This is supported by the research of Thomas L. Thompson, Professor of Old Testament Studies at the University of Copenhagen, who made the following observation in his work *The Bible in History: How Writers Create a Past* (1999): “The literarily and traditionally derived perceptions of early Judaism have departed from any known historical reality....Although the name Judea is a geographical term occurring in Assyrian period texts, referring to the highlands south of Jerusalem, in the Persian period the name is political. It is the name of the Persian province. The Assyrians’ name for the southern highlands, *Jaudāa*, and the Persians’ imperial name, *Yehud*, were no more reflective of a people than were any of the other names for regions of the empire. Moreover, the geographical spread of people referred to as Yehudim is so great that it would be rash to assume that this name refers to their place of origin. Nor should we continue to understand this term as ethnographic, without evidence. By the beginning of the rabbinic period in the second century CE, the term *yehudim* is clearly religiously descriptive, and neither ethnic nor geographic....In biblical traditions, Yehud

is identified with Judea and variously constructed as the region controlled by a small temple society centred in Jerusalem which lies just north of Judea. It is undoubtedly in this Persian period that Jerusalem first becomes identified as the city of the Jews, of the Yehudim, but it is not clear that this has any geographical significance in the biblical texts....It is interesting that the concept of *Eretz Yisrael*, the 'land of Israel', in these stories is established not through ethnic identification, but through religious conversion....The true Israel is understood to refer to those who hold to the way of truth....This is a profoundly theological, not an ethnic definition. It is, moreover, a perception and self-understanding that must force the historian to avoid speaking of Judaism and Israel as a historical people at all, except in this very religiously defining sense as a people of God."

Commenting on the writings of the 1st century A.D. historian, Flavius Josephus (37-100AD), Professor Thompson says: "Josephus elsewhere identifies Judaism itself in terms of the three-fold literary division of Sadducees, Pharisees and Essenes. Such efforts to historicize essentially literary concepts and metaphors are commonplace throughout our literature of Judaism....Whether they are found in the New Testament, in Philo or in Josephus, they reflect a literary world not an historical one. In ignoring the literary character of biblical stories and traditions, whether of the Old or of the New Testament, we have ignored the collector's world in which the traditions were first interpreted....Judaism of the rabbis is only with great difficulty perceived as an historical and social reality of any period prior to the second century CE. It has no centre and it has no unity in any earlier period....Where did the Jews of the later Jerusalem Talmud come from: those 'Jews' centred in the schools and synagogues of Tiberias and Zevad? This is to say nothing about the Jews of Acco, of Byblos and of the diaspora throughout the Roman empire. What does it mean to be a Jew in Palestine – or indeed in the diaspora – under the Roman empire? Why is it that the rabbinic traditions of the Talmud – arguably reflecting traditions of the second to fourth centuries CE – know so little of the immense world of the Jewish diaspora; a Judaism that was so wholly Hellenized and Greek-speaking?"

In his revealing book, *The Invention of the Jewish People* (2009), Professor Schlomo Sand states: "Professor Paul Wexler of Tel Aviv University was primarily interested in Spanish Jewry, but since the history of this community became involved at an early stage with that of North Africa, he was able to shed new light on the issue. His book *The Non-Jewish Origins of the Sephardic Jews* argues, 'the Sephardic Jews are primarily descendants of Arabs, Berbers and Europeans who converted to Judaism in the period between the rise of the first Jewish communities in western Asia, North Africa and southern Europe, and the 12th century....The sad lack of historical testimony about the early formation of Jewish groups in the Iberian Peninsula, Wexler argued, forces us to rely on the evolution of their languages and their ethnographic data. As a 'philological archaeologist,' Wexler skilfully traced linguistic vestiges found in the texts and the languages that are still in use today, and concluded that the origins of the Sephardic Jews were extremely heterogeneous, and hardly Judean. Most came to Europe from North Africa with the Muslim conquest in the early eighth century

CE....Furthermore—and this may be Wexler’s most important discovery—Hebrew and Aramaic made their appearance in Jewish texts only in the tenth century CE....This means that exiles or emigrés from Judea had not settled in Spain in the first century CE or introduced their original language. During the first millennium CE, Jewish believers in Europe knew no Hebrew or Aramaic.... Wexler’s theory might explain the great conundrum in the history textbooks in Israel. The authorized scholars have failed to provide a reasonable explanation for the existence of such a large Jewish community in Spain—a lively and creative community that was considerably bigger, numerically, than the groups of Jewish believers that had appeared in Italy, southern Gaul or the Germanic lands.”

Finally, in the following article *Jewish Descent from Biblical Hebrews is Another Hoax* (14th August, 2022), Edward Menez reports: “Dr. Areilla Oppenheim of the Hebrew University in Jerusalem, conducted the first comprehensive DNA study of Israelis and Palestinians in 2001. She concluded that Ashkenazi Jews were of Mongolian 40% and Turkish 40% genome. There was no Semitic blood connecting them to the original Middle Eastern Hebrews of 4,000 years ago.... This was confirmed by another DNA project from Dr. Eran Elhaik at the McKusick-Namans Institute of Genetic Medicine at the John Hopkins University of School of Medicine, in 2012. His conclusions were the same! The results were consistent in depicting a Caucasus ancestry for all European Jews. The analysis showed a tight genetic relationship between European Jews and Caucasus populations and pinpointed the biogeographic origin of the European Jews to the south of Khazaria. i.e. Ukraine. At the same time, extensive DNA evidence showed that the Palestinians had 80% more or less Semitic blood in their ancestors, who were therefore determined to be the real Semites.”⁷

The Kahal and the Kehillah

In *Biblical Researches and Travels in Russia*, published in 1826, the author, E. Henderson, provides a first hand observation on the educational instruction of the Jewish youth of that period: “At the age of ten years, they are admitted to the study of the Talmud, which may not improperly be termed the Jewish Encyclopedia, as it treats of every subject in which a Jew can be supposed to be interested, and, for this reason, is regarded by him as the ne plus ultra of human science. When it is considered that this collection of the most frivolous and insipid fragments of human thought consists of not fewer than fourteen folio volumes, we cannot be surprised at the time necessarily consumed in acquiring a knowledge of its contents, or the direful effects of such a study on the physical as well as mental growth of the Jewish youth.... Besides the state of mental slavery in which the poor Jews are kept to the Rabbins, they are also greatly oppressed by a species of syndics, or magistrates, called Kahals, who are appointed to act as organs of communication between them and government.” The Talmud is essentially a psychological mind-control programme aimed at creating a religious tool, i.e. ‘Judaism’ which superseded Pharisaism, by which a self styled ‘chosen’ elite or faction of humanity could be used to manipulate and control the other

peoples of the world.

Israel Shahak (a retired Jewish Professor of Organic Chemistry), says: "It should therefore be clearly understood that the source of authority for all the practices of classical (and present-day Orthodox) Judaism, the determining base of its legal structure, is the Talmud, or, to be precise, the so-called Babylonian Talmud; while the rest of the talmudic literature (including the so-called Jerusalem or Palestinian Talmud) acts as a supplementary authority....The legal system of the Talmud can be described as totally comprehensive, rigidly authoritarian, and yet capable of infinite development, without however any change in its dogmatic base. Every aspect of Jewish life, both individual and social, is covered, usually in considerable detail, with sanctions and punishments provided for every conceivable sin or infringement of the rules. The basic rules for every problem are stated dogmatically and cannot be questioned....we observe the rabbinical class, in alliance with the Jewish rich, oppressing the Jewish poor in its own interest as well as in the interest of the state – that is, of the Crown and the nobility. This was, in particular, the situation in pre-1795 Poland." (*Jewish History Jewish Religion*, 1994)

In *The "Palestine" Plot* (1948) by B. Jensen, he writes: "The social pattern of the Ghetto was determined by Talmudic prescriptions interpreted and enforced by the ruling Rabbi-Banker clique known as the Kahal. The local Kahals were directed by a supranational Jewish World Council, sometimes known as the Sanhedrin. This secret Jewish World Government was in constant touch with the Jewish communities scattered throughout the world." We are further informed by P. R. Masson and B. Jensen: "Under the titles of Kahal, Poland, Russia, you will find an enlightening description of life in the largest Ghetto of the modern period. Here was a community virtually autonomous, i.e., the ruling 'board' or government, consisting of the usual few wealthy families, had supreme power (even right of capital punishment) over their own people. At the same time we read that the 'Gentile' government, under which the Jewish government was supposed to be, on several occasions quite openly was influenced by the decisions of the Jewish Elders, or, Board....In the words of the Jewish Encyclopaedia: the Jewish administration had become 'an oligarchy....the administration of the Kahal was monopolised by the rich, who managed to remain in authority through ties of relationship and common interest. At times the administrative authority was retained in the hands of a few powerful families'." (*Hitler's Policy is a Jewish Policy*, 1941) Moreover, a Jewish source comments: "The Ghetto wall began to raise itself. In the first instance, there can be little doubt that Jewish hands laid its foundations, informing those huddled Jewish concentrations that segregated themselves instinctively from their surroundings....It is the physical segregation enforced from without that constitutes the accepted notion of a Ghetto wall. In effect, however, every distinctively Jewish institution is really a Ghetto wall." (*The Jewish Question and Zionism* by P. Horowitz)⁸

Further, Werner Sombart writes: "The very fact that they had their Law forced the Jews to live apart from the Gentiles....The Jews created the Ghetto....the Jews wished to live separated from the rest because they felt themselves

superior to the common people around them. They were the Chosen Race [sic]... ..The Ghetto had the same effect in another direction by giving prominence to, and emphasizing the twin forces which were responsible for the constancy in Jewish peculiarities—religion and pure breeding....the inbreeding of the Jews, which they had practised for hundreds of years....the Jews inbreeding is closely akin to religion. One may go even further and say that it is a direct consequence of the central idea of the religion....Religion and inbreeding were the two iron hoops that bound the Jewish people and kept them as one body through the centuries....

“Turn to the pages of the Talmud and you will find that money-lending was no mere dilettante business with the Jews. They made an art of it; they probably invented (certainly they utilized) the highly organized machinery of lending.... When we recall the period in which the Talmud came into being (200 B.C. to 500 A.D.) and compare what it contains in the field of economics with all the economic ideas and conceptions that the ancient and the medieval worlds have handed down to us, it seems nothing short of marvellous. Some of the Rabbis speak as though they had mastered Ricardo and Marx, or, to say the least, had been brokers on the Stock Exchange for several years, or counsel in many an important money-lending case....Finally I would mention the Jewish gift for figures. The Talmudists all had it.” Modern banking financial transactions are essentially based on book keeping, on purely the manipulation of figures. Sombart adds: “The Jews fathomed all the secrets that lay hid in money, and found out its magic powers. They became lords of money, and, through it, lords of the world.” (*The Jews and Modern Capitalism*) Basically, an understanding of the monopoly of financial credit and as a result the usurpation of the real credit or actual wealth of society. He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Frank L. Britton notes: “It is virtually impossible to comprehend the character of Judaism without some knowledge of the nature of the Medieval Jewish community. (Kahal, Ghetto). Probably one of the commonest fallacies extant today concerns the true origin of the ghetto. Most history books defer to Jewish sensibilities by giving the Jewish version, namely that the Jewish people were for centuries forced to reside in a special quarter of the city as a result of the bigotry and intolerance of the Christian majority. This is not true, and no scholar of Judaism believes it to be. Valentine’s *Jewish Encyclopedia* describes the origin of the ghetto as follows: ‘The word became general for a Jew’s quarter. Already in antiquity the Jews voluntarily occupied special quarters; in the Middle Ages, Jew’s streets or Jewries were to be found from the end of the 11th century, but the motive of their concentration was no longer religious or social: trade caused them to settle near the market, or danger made them seek the protection of the reigning prince, the protector also wishing to have them together for the easier collection of taxes. It was not until the 13th century that the Jew’s quarter was turned into a compulsory Ghetto....The concentration of Jews in Ghettos, although unintended, had its good results. It preserved the communal feeling and the traditional Jewish culture.’ As a point of fact these ghetto-communities existed only because the Jews wanted them to exist—they represented a desire on the part of Jewry to

remain aloof and exclusive of Christian Society. Says Valentine's *Jewish Encyclopedia*: 'There was as a rule officially recognized authorities in the Jewish communities in Europe during the Middle Ages to regulate their own affairs and to treat as a body with the civil government. Even with no other incentive but that of living up to the requirements of Judaism the Jews of a locality were compelled to organize themselves into a community (Kahal, Kehilla)...The ghetto was not merely a place of residence; it was in the fullest sense a community within a community. Here the Jews maintain their culture, their religion, and their tradition of solidarity.' (*Behind Communism*, 1994)

In his *A History of the Jews* (1987) English journalist Paul Johnson, says: "Wherever they were, the Jews formed tiny states within states. This was the ghetto system, and it applied even in places like Amsterdam where no legal ghettoing existed." Moreover, Andrew J. Hurley, comments on: "Ghettos, which were unknown until the year 1570....It is estimated that the distribution of the Jewish population of the world, in the year 1980, was approximately as follows: *Out of a total world population of 13.5 million Jews*, about 3.5 million lived in Israel....nearly half of world Jewry (6.6 million) is now in the Americas....It is obvious that the vast majority of the Jews of the world don't consider themselves in 'exile' and have no intention of returning to live in their 'homeland,' Eretz Israel." (*Israel and the New World Order*, 1991)

A former Zionist Jew, Henry Makow, writes: "In 1869, Jacob Brafmann, a Jewish convert to Christianity published a book in Russian about the Jewish communal organization, 'The Kahal' which suggests that – unknown to many Jews and non-Jews – organized Jewry indeed was conspiring against the gentile population in Russia. Like most books of this kind, it is now unavailable. Luckily, in Nov. 1881, Mme. Z.A. Ragozin published a thorough summary in 'the Century Magazine' (Vol. 23 Issue 1) under the title, 'Russian Jews and Gentiles from a Russian Point of View.'...Brafmann's book was based on a thousand internal documents of the Kahal."⁹ Further, American author William Dudley Pelley, notes: "Wherever Jewish immigrants settled, they founded communities apart under the direction of the fraternities, and held to the precepts of the Talmud. Each community had its miniature Kahal. The different aims of these communities always found themselves intimately related with those of the Central body upon which their existence depended. So it was possible for the Jews to develop and operate a perfected system of espionage which they still maintain." (*The Hidden Empire*, 1938)

Quoting Mme Z Ragozin, she comments on: "the remarkable collection of authentic documents, edited in 1869 by Jacob Brafmann....Jacob Brafmann is distinctly a Jew...he was appointed teacher of the Hebrew language at the seminary of Minsk, in 1860.... 'It was thus,' says Brafmann, in his preface, 'that a rich collection of materials accumulated in my portfolio, valuable not only for my special object, but as illustrating the condition of the Hebrew [*sic*] population generally.... The most prominent feature of my collection is a package of more than one thousand authentic documents, never published until this time - ordinances, resolutions, and acts of divers Jewish Kahals [administrative councils] and

Beth-dins [courts of justice], which are of great importance as representing that practical side of modern Jewish life which can never be discerned by outsiders - by those who have not, so to speak, been reared within the synagogue walls....' 'These documents,' it is said, further on, 'afford convincing evidence that the Kahal and Beth-din rule the private and social life of the Jewish population in a great measure independent of the Talmud, and that their own private ordinances, supported by the penalty of the kherem [excommunication] are of far greater moment to the modern Jew than the Talmud.... They show as clearly as possible in what way and by what means the Jews, notwithstanding their limited rights, have always succeeded in driving alien elements from the towns and boroughs where they have settled, to get into their hands the capital and immovable property in those places, and to get rid of all competition in commerce and trades, as has been the case in the western provinces of Russia, in Poland, Galicia, Rumania; by what miracle it could come to pass that whole departments of France were found to be mortgaged to the Jews in 1806, as Napoleon tells Champagny in his letter of November 9th of that year, although they formed only an insignificant minority in the empire, in all sixty thousand.... these documents contain the plain answer to the question why the labor and money expended by our Government, in the course of the present century, on the reformation of the Jews have brought no result.' Of these thousand documents, ranging from 1794 to 1833, Brafmann published in his book, 'The Kahal,' a selection of two hundred and eighty-five, mostly dated from Minsk, in the government of the same name....

"The Kahal, abbreviated from kheder-ha-kahal, is the town-council or administrative council of a Jewish community.... In reality, it wields supreme, absolute, and unquestioned power over every phase of Hebrew life, both private and social, and manages to use the local Christian authorities as its unwitting tools, not only against its Gentile fellow-subjects, but against any of its own people who might feel inclined to demur at the heavy yoke imposed on them.... The Beth-din is the Talmudic court of justice, which exists in every Jewish community without exception, under the high protection of the Kahal, and under whose jurisdiction are placed all transgressions and litigations arising between private Jews, or between such and the Kahal. It answers to all the needs of Jewish mercantile life, and takes the place of the ancient Sanhedrin. It is a sacred institution, and its attributes are, even now, very extensive.... Now, as the Kahal has the supreme direction of the affairs of every community, it follows that the Kahal of each district considers itself the only rightful owner and legal disposer of the territory within its jurisdiction, no matter who may hold it or any part of it in actual possession, Jew or Gentile.... Rabbi Joseph Kouloun, in his highly respected work, 'Questions and Answers,' compares the property of Gentiles (section 132) to 'a lake free to all,' in which, however, no one may spread his nets but a Jew duly authorized by the Kahal....

"It will be noticed what stress is laid on money-lending as a means to effect the desired transfer of property. Indeed, it is the mainspring of the operation.... the public-houses in the villages are all kept by Jews.... in 1869, seventy-three percent of all the immovable property of the western provinces had passed into the hands

of the Jews....in 1802, when the poet Derjavin, a staunch Russian patriot, was in the ministry, and strove to carry through a law forbidding the Jews to keep taverns and public-houses in the villages. There was a great panic among them; the Kahals raised one million rubles for bribes and presents at headquarters....Derjavin was offered one, even two hundred thousand rubles, to withdraw the project. He told the Emperor (Alexander I.), and did not take the money; but others did, and the Jews won the day....The readiness with which they appeal to foreign sympathy and interference, and which in any set of people holding the position of citizens would be looked upon and punished as state treason of the worst kind, is but another phase of their oriental nature - the inability to grasp the first principles of state life, or perhaps rather their determination not to acknowledge themselves as belonging to any Gentile state. They are not 'persecuted.'....Left to themselves and freed from all restraint with regard to their place of residence, the process of assimilation would soon begin, and the number of Jews who discard the Talmud and keep to the simple Mosaic law in its wider and more liberal application would annually increase." (*Russian Jews and Gentiles: From a Russian Point of View, The Century Magazine*, vol, XXIII, November 1881)

In support of the foregoing, Vicomte Léon de Poncins, writes: "There is no doubt that the Jews possessed a well disciplined organization. It is almost impossible for a non-Jew to penetrate the secret details, but its external manifestations show a hidden authority and power which are undeniable. Thus during a visit to Jerusalem, one of them, Chaim Weizmann [1874-1952], had said, speaking to the British authorities: 'We shall have Palestine whether you wish it or not. You can hasten our arrival or retard it, but it would be better for you to help us, for, unless you do so, our constructive power will be transformed into a destructive power which will overturn the world.' (*Judische Rundschau*, No. 7, 1920)....In giving to this power the name of government we may be using a word which is open to question, but that makes no difference to the fact that the Jewish power does exist, that it overthrew Russia, and that it boasts of being able when necessary, to make the English and American governments comply with its wishes....we have seen the Jewish Organizations set in motion the Jewish masses, and these movements have always been characterized by rapidity and mass action, thus proving that the Jews were solidly united among themselves by their organizations. The chief Jewish organizations, more or less hidden, but nevertheless known with certainty are: the Kahals and affiliated bodies such as the Jewish Committee of America; The Alliance Israélite Universelle; The Universal Order of the B'nai B'rith; The Poale Zion....It is nearly certain that perquisitions at the centres of the above mentioned organizations would produce some interesting discoveries, but it is even more certain that no present government would dare to undertake them."

Writing about the Kahal, Vicomte Léon de Poncins, says: "The book on the Kahal by Brafman, is the chief and even the only source of our information.... the *acts of the Kahal* are enveloped in mystery....J. Brafman had this audacity. Of Russian nationality and Jewish origin he became converted to Christianity at thirty four years old. He had long studied the social organization of the Jews in

Russia and in 1858 he had presented to the Czar a memorandum on this subject. Having succeeded in being able to consult a considerable number of these acts of the Kahal he became thoroughly informed, and in 1870 published at Vilna, in Russian, his book on the *Kahal*. The impression produced was such that the government proposed to intervene against this occult jurisdiction of the Jews. But the Jews acted as they are wont to do in such circumstances. They obtained possession of nearly the whole edition and destroyed it. However, a few copies escaped their vengeance and so permitted a French translation which appeared in 1873....Brafman was able to examine about a thousand [acts of the Kahal], and he published in entirety 285, which belonged to the period 1795-1818....Under the form of the Sanhedrin it was the Kahal which dealt with affairs of state, not only from the religious and judicial points of view, but also in administrative and legislative questions. In spite of its dispersion the Kahal did not lose either its authority or influence. The institution safeguarded by centuries of tradition retained its power. But it no longer worked in the full light of day and remained confined to the ghettos.... the Kahal possesses legislative and executive power. The Beth-Dine is the tribunal which assures respect for the administrative acts. Thus the Beth-Dine, although it represents the survival of the ancient Sanhedrin, is only the annex and compliment of the Kahal. It is to the latter that sovereign authority belongs. Every Kahal whatever its importance, comprises two kinds of members: the magistrates and dignitaries, that is to say the Kahal itself, and the subordinate staff. The dignitaries constitute the Grand Council and enjoy a sovereign authority over the Jewish community of the region. The Kahal is the regulator of Jewish life.”

Le Vicomte further says: “Two organizations, both of which are as notable for their concealment as for their power are the New York Kehillah and the American Jewish Committee....The word ‘Kehillah’ has the same meaning as ‘Kahal’ which signifies ‘community’, ‘assembly’ or government. It represents the Jewish form of government in the dispersion....The Peace Conference established the Kahal in Poland and Roumania. The Kahal itself is establishing its courts in the city of New York....The New York Kehillah is the largest and most powerful union of Jews in the world. The centre of Jewish world power has been transferred to that city. That is the meaning of the heavy migration of Jews all over the world towards New York.” (*The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, 1929)

Out of the centralised Kahal system appears to have evolved the Cahilla or Kehillah, a revolutionary international Jewish movement, organised as a pyramidically structured secret society being directed from the top by a self-styled chosen Jewish elite, the nasim or princes of world Jewry. This secret society effectively operated as the basis for “organised Jewry”. Organised for what? The secret worldwide ramifications of the Cahilla were apparently first uncovered by agents of the British Secret Service around the time of the Boer war (1899-1902) which synchronistically occurred just a few years after the first Zionist Congress was held in Basle, Switzerland, in 1897.

According to William Dudley Pelley in *The Hidden Empire* (1938): “The cahilla [kehillah] is a vast network of espionage and predatory actionism for

world-wide Jewry, and that it correlates the progress of the Jewish nationalists all over the earth, has only been authentically uncovered since the Boer War, mostly by the British military and secret service agents....Today [1938] there is said to be, taking the Jew's word for it, 18,000,000 Jews in the world, and about 4,400,000 of that number are in the United States, where they control 60 per cent of the vital interests of our country....they are entirely and effectively controlled by one international organization, so constructed that one man rules it from the top....Listen to what espionage agents of several countries have attested before responsible committees....The Jews of the world divide the earth into two hemispheres, the Eastern and the Western....The Cahilla is understood to be constructed on the Symbol of Seven....both Sponsors for both hemispheres are alleged to be accountable only to AKA'DHAN, the Unknown and Uncrowned King of Jewry throughout the Earth, whose identity is kept a guarded secret.... There is no Jew of consequence in North America who is not involved in this organization....its control puts it in perfect working mechanism with all the influential Jews of the European continent and the Orient. At this moment it is making and unmaking governments, starting or stopping wars at its pleasure, controlling the most intricate dealings of the League of Nations, dominating political officialdom, determining the money standards of nations, including America's, directing its economics, intimidating or controlling the nation's newspapers, radio, and movie screen, so that nothing can be released by any of these that is inimical to its far-flung interests." At one time the Sponsor or head of the Cahilla in the Western hemisphere was believed to be the American Jewish financier, Bernard Baruch (see appendix five), whose father had been a member of the notorious Klu Klux Klan.¹⁰ Interesting antecedents. Moreover, Baruch has been referred to as the "Prince of Jewry."

Pelley further remarks: "[T]he Ghetto-imprisoned Jews beheld in Illuminism exactly the weapon they needed to effect their emancipation. This brand of revolutionary philosophy further suited their inherent revolutionary temperaments. So we find indications of the German Jews embracing and helping to finance Weishaupt, [founder of the 18th century Illuminati], until it became such a danger to the throne that the Illuminati was ordered to be disbanded. But it never disbanded. This edict but sent it underground....we must pay some attention to the escape of the German Jews from the Ghettos and the rise of the House of Rothschild or 'Red Shield' in Germany. It presages the active identification of the most terrible international Jewish organization of modern times, the Cahilla [Kehillah]."

British Army Officer, Lt. Col. Waters-Taylor, writes: "To strengthen its control and to advance Jewish interests, the Kahal developed and perfected that elaborate system of espionage and insidious subversion which it still maintains, a system which explains the concentration of power and trade in the hands of Jews wherever these have settled in sufficient numbers....Among various devices to which the Kahal resorted to keep its flock within the fold was the pogrom, which was never difficult to organise in Russia and Poland where the peasants, if sufficiently provoked by fraud and extortion, could generally be relied upon

to retaliate by beating up and killing a few Jews; whereupon millions of their race [*sic*] would rally round the synagogue. The privileges granted the Jews by Tzar Alexander II necessitated the pogroms of 1882, and these were followed by the usual cry of ‘anti-Semitism,’ which as Herzl used to say, ‘Always gathered the sheep into the fold,’ this time at the Conference of Kattowitz in 1884.” (*The Eighth Crusade: Uncensored Disclosures of a British Staff Officer*, 1940)

American author, Olivia Maria O’Grady relates: “The Jews of Europe were unquestionably in contact with the *Khazar* Jews....Messages that passed from the Khagans of the *Khazars* to princes of the *Sanhedrin* in Europe would necessarily have been carefully guarded....the ancient *Sanhedrin* (which actually had never ceased to exist in one form or another and under various names and for disguised purposes).”

She further says: “The *Khazar* Jewish invasion of the United States began in 1881. They poured in not only from Russia, but from Poland, Galacia, Roumania and Eastern Europe. Between 1881 and 1920—a period of forty years—*two million Khazar* Jews entered the United States....The Jewish population increase in the United States is out of all proportion to the national population increase. While the population of the United States as a whole increased 325 percent in the period from 1790 to 1840, the Jewish population increased 400 percent. During the next forty years the national increase was 200 percent, while the Jewish population increased 1400 percent, or seven times as fast as the population of the country as a whole. From 1880 to 1920 the general increase was 112 percent, while the Jewish increase was 1300 percent, or eleven times as fast as the population of the nation as a whole. The *Khazar* Jews spoke *Yiddish*, and very few of them were able to speak the tongue of the land from whence they came. They were fanatical in their Judaism....In Russia and Eastern Europe they had either bribed, assassinated, or fled from the authorities.” (*The Beasts of the Apocalypse*, 1959)

In 1921, General Erich Ludendorff (1865-1937) referred to “the supreme government of the Jewish people” which was “working hand in hand with France and England. Perhaps it was leading them both.” (*Kriegsführung Und Politik - War Leadership and Politics*).¹¹ In a later work *The Coming War* (1931) Ludendorff writes: “The majority of the English do not realise that, having done their duty by the inner Jewish circle, they have now to disappear as a world power.” Clearly, Ludendorff, who would have been kept well informed by Col. Walter Nicolai, head of the German Secret Service during the First World War, had identified a distinct “inner circle” of World Jewry which he also saw as the “supreme government” of the Jews, effectively a modern day Sanhedrin. There is a legend to the effect that the Sanhedrin met regularly in Yucatan, Mexico.¹²

Under the heading “The historic basis of Jewish imperialism” an American paper *The Dearborn Independent*, July 17, 1920 relates: “[U]ntil about the eleventh century there were Princes of the Exile, those who represented the headship of the Jews who were disbursed through the nations. They were and still are called ‘exilarchs,’ or Princes of the Exile....That there are offices of world jurisdiction held by Jews is well known. That there are world organizations of Jews....is well known. That there is world unity on certain Jewish activities, defensive and

offensive, is well known....Is there, then, a Jewish Sanhedrin?—a governing or counseling body of Jews who take oversight of the affairs of their people throughout the world? The Jewish Sanhedrin was a most interesting institution. Its origin and method of constitution are obscure. It consisted of 71 members, with the president, and performed the functions of a political senate. There is nothing to show whence the Sanhedrin derived its authority. It was not an elected body. It was not democratic. It was not representative. It was not responsible to the people. In these qualities, it was typically Jewish. The Sanhedrin was chosen by the prince or priest, not with the purpose of safeguarding the people's interest, but to assist the ruler in the work of administration. It was thus assembled by call, or it was self-perpetuating, calling its own members. The arrangement seems to have been that well-known device by which an aristocracy can maintain itself in power whatever the political construction of the nation may be. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* says: 'The Sanhedrin, which was entirely aristocratic in character, probably assumed its own authority, since it was composed of members of the most influential families of the nobility and priesthood.'....

The Sanhedrin exercised authority not only over the Jews of Palestine, but wherever they were scattered throughout the world....there are indications of its continuance as an advisory body down to the fourth century....It would be entirely natural, Jewish solidarity being what it is, that the Sanhedrin should still be continued. The ancient Sanhedrin appears to have had a group of ten who were somewhat exalted in importance above the rest; it would be perfectly natural if the leaders of the Jews were today divided into committees, by countries or by objects. There are always being held, year by year, world meetings of the principal Jews of all lands. They come together whenever called, to the disregard of everything else. Great judges from the high courts of the various countries, international financiers, Jewish orators of the 'liberal type' who have the ear of the Gentiles, political maneuverers from all the parties represented in the world, they assemble wherever they will, and the subjects of their deliberations are made known only to the extent they will. It is not to be supposed that all of the attendants on these conventions are members of the inner circle. The list of delegates will show scores of persons with whom no one would associate Lord Reading and Judge Brandeis. If the modern Sanhedrin meets, and it would be the most natural thing in the world if it should, we may be sure it meets within the closed circle of those persons which the Jewish aristocracy of money, intellect and power approves. The machinery of a Jewish world government exists ready-made.... There are gatherings of the financial, political and intellectual chief rulers of the Jews....The Sanhedrin always was the aristocracy, and would be today....The twenty-fourth Protocol of the Learned Elders of Zion has this to say: 'Now I will discuss the manner in which the roots of the house of King David will penetrate to the deepest strata of the earth. This dynasty, even to this day, has given the power of controlling world affairs to our wise men, the educational directors of all human thought'."¹³

In an essay entitled *The Sanhedrin Produced World Destruction* (1946) an American Jewish lawyer, Henry H. Klein (1879-1955) writes: "The Sanhedrin is

a body of self appointed and self anointed Jews who presume to run all Jewish affairs and to control all Jews....The word Kahal is Kehillah in Hebrew. It is the local branch of the Sanhedrin in every community where Jews live, through which they are controlled without their knowledge.” In another essay entitled *The Old Testament versus the Talmud and Protocols*,(1946) Klein writes: “The Sanhedrin today consists of more than seventy men. Their identity is well concealed....Most of the so-called leading Jews in public and political life are their agents.” Klein, who was severely ostracised by the Jewish elite in America, is alleged to have committed “suicide” in 1955.

In a further essay, written prior to the founding of the Jewish State of Israel in 1948, entitled *The Poison in the Jews' Cup* (1945), Klein further writes: “The Sanhedrin operates through the Kehillah. The Kehillah is the controlling Jewish organization in each community where Jews live. Most Jewish organizations are represented in the Kehillah. It is the local Jewish governing body....The Kehillah tries to keep Jews orthodox and ignorant so that they can be more easily frightened and controlled. They want Jews to remain docile and obey orders.... The Sanhedrin is, in my opinion, a greater menace by far than the Mafia ever was. It is a secret world organization, backed by the power of great wealth in all countries. Make the Jews world conscious, say the leaders. Make them dream of Palestine and a world state. Don't let them become nationalists in thought. Don't let them consider themselves citizens of any nation except the Jewish dream nation in Palestine. Make them internationalists. That's what they did with the Jews of Russia and elsewhere in Europe; that's what they are doing to most of the Jews in the United States. The principal medium through which this is being done is political zionism....Most zionist organizations are represented in the Kehillahs.”

From *The Dearborn Independent*, November 13, 1920: “There are more Jews in New York than in all Palestine. The communal register of the Jewish Kehillah (or Kahal) of New York sets the population at about 1,527,778 (Communal Register, 1917-1918)....The New York Kehillah is a very powerful organization, whose membership strength is not accurately known. It may be described as the Jewish government of that city. It was organized in 1908 as a result of a statement by General Bingham, then police commissioner of New York, that the Jewish population, which then amounted to 600,000, contributed 50 per cent of the criminals of the city. The Kehillah is the bar before which the authorities must answer for statements or acts touching the Jewish community. Its power is very great and its methods far reaching.”¹⁴

From *The Dearborn Independent*, February 26, 1921: “Are the Jews organized?...How can a group so numerically inferior wield so large an influence upon the majority of the world?...There are Jewish lodges, unions and societies whose names are well known to the public....Within and behind them is the central group, the inner government, whose ruling is law, and whose act is the official expression of Jewish purpose. Two organizations, both of which are as notable for their concealment as for their power, are the New York Kehillah and the American Jewish Committee. By concealment is meant the fact that they

exist in such important numbers and touch vitally so many points of American life, without their presence being suspected....The word 'Kehillah' has the same meaning as 'Kahal,' which signifies 'community,' 'assembly' or government. It represents the Jewish form of government in the dispersion....The majority of the membership of the New York Kehillah is of an extremely radical character....and yet, in spite of this character of membership, it is officered by Jews whose names stand high in government, judiciary, the law and banking."¹⁵

From *The Dearborn Independent*, March 5, 1921: "During the twelve years of its existence the New York Kehillah has grown in power and influence until today it includes practically the entire Jewish population in its operations. Among its direct or affiliated leaders and supporters are the owners of powerful newspapers, officials in the state, Federal and city administration; influential office holders on public boards, such as the department of health, the board of education and the police department; members of the judiciary; financiers and heads of banking houses, mercantile and manufacturing establishments, many of which exert a controlling influence in certain industries and financial combinations.... The liaison between this center of Jewish power and the affairs of the people of the United States is made by the American Jewish Committee. The Committee and the Kehillah are practically identical as far as the national Jewish program is concerned. It may be added that through their foreign associations they are also identical as far as the world program is concerned....This committee, some of the names of whose members are impressive, represents the focusing point of the religious, racial, financial and political will of Jewry. This committee, it should be remembered, is also the executive committee of the New York Kehillah."¹⁶

In his book *New York Jews and the Quest for Community: The Kehillah Experiment, 1908-1922* (1970), the author Arthur A. Gorem provides information about the public founding of the New York Kehillah, though there appears to have been a much wider use of the Kehillah globally, effectively constituting a worldwide secret revolutionary Jewish network. (See appendix five). Gorem relates: "The Hebrew term 'kehillah' – community – records the venerable, self-contained communal establishment of European Jewry.... 'Kahal' – linguistically similar to 'kehillah' – was used in Eastern Europe to designate the Jewish communal administration. By extension it frequently replaced 'kehillah' in daily usage....the Kehillah formed its own intelligence apparatus....In Poland, during the early seventeenth century, Jewish communal settlement reached its zenith. In size and density of population, it constituted the heartland of European Jewry....With the establishment of a network of regional and national councils and courts, Polish Jewry exercised a high degree of minority self-government. This golden age of kehillah, moreover, coincided with the flowering of rabbinic Judaism....The ascendancy of rabbinic Judaism further solidified the kehillah. The two million Jews who immigrated to the United States in the thirty years before World War I came from this center. A substantial number still subscribed to a communal tradition whose core reached back to Polish Jewry's creative age of kehillah. Indeed, for those who, like the founders of the New York Kehillah, were seeking to check the dissolution of community life, the kehillah heritage

suggested continuity, the model for and chief determinant in reviving the community....Structurally, the seventeenth century Polish kehillah combined, in its quintessence, a strong executive body and a wide-ranging network of voluntary associations. Elected elders, drawn from the wealthy and learned classes, operated within the well-defined bounds of communal regulations....The great immigration to America during the three decades which preceeded World War I brought, then, both uprooted kehillah men and earnest party workers....By 1900 a remarkable number of German Jews and their sons had won distinguished places in the economic and civic life of New York....financiers like Jacob Schiff and Isaac N. Seligman, and corporation lawyers like Louis Marshall and Edward Lauterbach used their fortunes and prestige to champion civic reform movements, support philanthropic work, and wield political influence.”

Gorem also says: “In the spring of 1909, following the adjournment of the founding convention, the Kehillah established its offices in the United Hebrew Charities building....The building housed, as well, the offices of the American Jewish Committee (AJC). The two agencies brought together the great German-Jewish magnates and philanthropists, the Schiffs, Strauses, Seligmans, Lewisohns, and Guggenheims....Only five places on the executive committee were contested each year. But perhaps more important was the *Morgen Journal*’s caustic remark. In reporting one of Jacob Schiff’s munificent gifts, the paper warned: ‘He who picks up the bill has the final say.’ The problem of financing went to the heart of Kehillah democracy. Who really had the final say?....Jacob Schiff and Felix Warburg welcomed all stabilizing forces. Both supported the Kehillah handsomely....Among the German-Jewish notables....Schiff and Marshall believed that strengthening the traditional institutions of the immigrants and fostering popular participation in communal matters would curb social dislocation and abet a sound integration into American society. Confident of their skill and power, they participated fully in the Kehillah.”

In support of the foregoing, Lieutenant Colonel A.H. Lane says: “The Kahal is the ruling council of World Jewry, of which the Grand Sanhedrin at the time of Christ was the prototype....Some authorities trace the power of this ruling council called the Kahal or Cahilla from the days of Babylon....In every country there have been, and are, agents or representatives of the Kahal; Jews who influence the policy of that country. One reason of the great power of the Kahal is the extreme secrecy....The headquarters of the Kahal today [1938] is said to be in the United States of America.” (*The Hidden Hand*, 1938). Interestingly, Dr. Cyrus Adler, President of the American Jewish Committee stated: “In 50 years, from 1876 to 1925 the number of Jewish kahals in the U.S.A. has grown from 250 to 3000.”¹⁷ This is hardly surprising as Richard B. Spence notes: “After 1881, Jews responded to the deteriorating conditions in Russia by emigrating *en masse*, mostly to America. More than 2,000,000 Jews left the Tsar’s domain between 1880 and 1920, three quarters ending up in the States....Jews congregated in and around New York City; its Jewish population jumped to nearly 1,500,000 by 1918, with the vast majority of Russian origin. At the same time, the entire Jewish population of the USA rose from a quarter million to some 3,300,000.”

Furthermore, Cushman Cunningham writes: "There were almost no Jews amongst the American population in times of the American Revolution. In 1830 it was estimated that there were some 10,000 Jews in the U.S., roughly one out of each 500 Americans. By 1880 they numbered some quarter-million, mostly from Germany, or about one of each 200 Americans (U.S. pop.=50 million). But following the assassination of the Czar Alexander II in 1881 (by Jews) and the anti-Jewish reaction across Russia, Jews poured into the U.S. from Russia. Between 1881 and 1917 our Jewish population increased to 3 million or more....By the mid-1950s half the worlds Jews were in the U.S. The 1949 estimate was that American Jews numbered 5-7 million. Over 2 million lived in New York City in 1955. This incredible flood of Jewish immigrants did not happen spontaneously. It was planned....The Baron de Hirsch Foundation recruited European and Russian Jews to come to America, paid their way and arranged for their legal entry. Many thousands of others were shipped to Canada and then entered the U.S. legally and illegally. Wealthy European Jews headed by the Rothschilds contributed to the costs of immigration"¹⁸

Writing in 1936, Orville Brisbane Good, M.A., relates: "The Elders of Zion did what they could to keep their flock within the fold, in spite of its being scattered over the earth. They insisted therefore, that the Jews should live strictly separated from the good people who had admitted them into their midst. The consequence was the Ghettos in townships; Ghettos which are in fact nothing but exclusively Jewish communities in the midst of their guest-people, never to be assimilated. Only this way could the Jewish world-center, Sanhedrin, and its subordinates, the different local Jewish councils, Cahals, manage to keep their rigid control over disbursed Jewry....While the central government of all the Jews on earth, called the Sanhedrin, in the first half, up to the year 1000, operated in the open, after the year 1000, the Sanhedrin found it wiser to go underground, and operate as the hidden string-pullers of kings, presidents and peoples in more and more subtle manner up to the present day, as: The Hidden Hand of Judah....The Sanhedrin consisted of a small patriarch called later on: 'Prince of the Jews,' or up to the present day 'Prince of Exile,' his government or patriarchate, and an academy for the training of Rabbis....the Sanhedrin had become the undisputed center and government of all the Jews, wherever they might live.....After having gone into hiding, the Sanhedrin worked more and more through the medium of secret societies....While there had been secret societies, or sects before the year 1000, the real history of secret societies starts from then on....the eleventh, twelfth and thirteenth century was a very era of Jewish predomination. The Jews had spread everywhere over Europe, and held the decisive influence everywhere....The murder of the Arch Duke of Austria, which furnished the pretence for unleashing the war-dogs can now be traced via Freemasonry to the Sanhedrin, mostly known as 'International Finance'."

Good goes on to say: "The Jewish historian Graetz wrote: 'Happily and unexpectedly the hour of liberty struck for the Jews in Europe after the revolutions of 1848, in Paris, Berlin, Vienna and Italy. Jews were now elected to parliaments and began to fill important positions'.....Isaac Adolphe Crémieux, President and

founder of the Universal Jewish Alliance in his great first speech said: 'The net which Jewry is throwing over the globe is widening and spreading daily'....In Russia, a Jewish fighting organization had been founded in 1897, called 'Jewish Union' for short. They were still inexperienced in subtle fighting and committed consequently many indiscretions. Therefore in 1906, after the revolutions in Russia, an expert came to them, sent from the 'Universal Jewish Alliance' in Paris. Under the exciting impressions of those revolutionary days, and thinking that he was talking to an exclusive Jewish gathering in the private Synagogue of the rich Jewish merchant A.S. Schmackoff he opened up rather incautiously. According to A.S.Schmackoff, who later wrote a book about this time, he said: 'The Universal Jewish Alliance is not quite satisfied with the attitude of the Russian Jewish Union, especially not with the showing of its activity too openly. The Russian Jewish Union would have been more successful, more powerful and stronger, if it had acted more discreetly. In this respect let the example of your brethren of the Universal Jewish Alliance be your guide. For centuries the latter have worked for the destruction of the Christian Cross and for the reinstatement of the Temple of Solomon, however without ever showing openly the Union's existence.... Our World-Alliance of brethren has waited for centuries and has never and by nothing disclosed its existence....do not get too excited over Zionism. You have not understood why we put this idea into the world. But you do not really think that we Jews could be satisfied with Palestine, this small piece of barren land.... Even if it would be possible to get all the Jews of the World into Palestine it would be of no consequence to us. Why should we accept a little piece of land, while the whole World is within our grasp. Our World Union of Jewish brethren has a much more grandiose goal: It is the conquest of the whole World. When this goal is reached the prophecies of our Holy men will be fulfilled: that Zion will be the center from where Israel will rule the World'." (*The Hidden Hand of Judah*, 1936)

To again quote *The Dearborn Independent*, March 19, 1921: "The organizations of Jewry are numerous and widespread, all of them being international in tone whether so chartered or not. The Alliance Israelite Universelle is, perhaps, the world clearing house of Jewish policy, with which every national aggregation of Jewish societies has affiliation. The Independent Order of B'nai B'rith, which is now hopeful of reaching the 1,000,000 membership mark, is frankly international. It has divided the world into 11 districts, seven of which are in the United States. Its lodges at last report numbered 426. The four members of its executive committee who do not reside in the United States, reside in Berlin, Vienna, Bucharest and Constantinople, respectively. Its lodges have been set up in the United States, Europe, Asia and Africa....In studying the executive committees of Jewish society it is strikingly evident that the same minds guide all the important ones....the statement was recently made that the New York Kehillah is the clearing house of 4,000 organizations. Enough is shown to indicate how fully organized the Jews are, how they are linked together by every conceivable bond...When there is anything to be done, the B'nai B'rith is the organization which takes the lead in putting it over. It may be described as a

freemasonry exclusively for the Jews. This brings up another characteristic that people have noticed and discussed: the Jew demands as his right entrance into other Orders; into his own he admits none but Jews. This one-sided policy is found everywhere.”¹⁹

In his treatise *Releasing Reality* (1979) Eric D. Butler writes: “*The Talmud* teaches that non-Jews may be subjected to fraud and treated differently from Jews. In the Zionist State of Israel the conversion of a Jew to another religion, particularly Christianity, automatically excludes that person from the Jewish community. Jews are leading exponents of the ‘pluralist society’ in other countries, but fiercely oppose such a society in Israel. The establishment of the State of Israel in 1948 was achieved by the use of the type of murderous terror since complained about when used against Israel. Driving the Palestinians from the home they had lived in for two thousand years has been justified on the ground that the Jews are divinely ordained to return to the ‘promised land’. They have been supported by large numbers of Christians who are unaware that, apart from other considerations, the overwhelming majority of Jews are, as shown in *The Jewish Encyclopaedia* and the writings of distinguished Jewish historians like Professor H. Graetz (*History of the Jews*), descendants from the Khazars, a Turkish Mongoloid people converted to Judaism.... When the famous author Arthur Koestler, himself of Jewish background, thoroughly documented the story of the Khazars in his book, *The Thirteenth Tribe*, there were attempts either to smear the author or to argue that the racial background of modern Jews was relatively unimportant. The alleged persecution of Jews over the centuries, Christians generally being charged with being the most guilty, is justification for the establishment of a Jewish State.... As the great majority of Jews of the world have no intention of going to Israel to live, the establishment of the Zionist State of Israel must be seen as but a step in what one Zionist frankly described as a ‘far flung plan.’ The rank and file of Jews are regarded by their leaders as the expendable raw material of their power plans. The ‘Chosen Race’ doctrine is essential to further those plans.” Even though in reality there is no such entity as a ‘Jewish’ race, any more than there is a Christian race, a Muslim race, a Hindu race, or a Buddhist race, for example. The global ‘Jewish’ community is, in fact, a very tiny religious minority group numbering approximately 16 million people out of a world population of around 7 billion!

Eric Butler continues: “Perhaps the most telling aspect of the campaign to pervert Christianity is the claim that as Christ Himself was a Jew, no Christian should criticise Jews. As a study of history shows, the term Jew evolved over the centuries from the term Judean. It was the famous Jewish historian Flavius Josephus who coined the term Judaism. But Judaism was but another term for the religious system known as Pharisaism. To describe Christ as a Jew in the sense that during His lifetime he was a Judean who practised a form of religious worship known as Pharisaism, is completely false and blasphemous. The Gospels record that Christ denounced the Pharisees and their religious system. Dr. W.R. Inge, the distinguished Dean of St. Paul’s, London, for many years, wrote: ‘In speaking of the Jewish element in Christianity, it must be remembered that the

cradle of our faith was not Judea, but Galilee, and that the Galileans had probably hardly a drop of Jewish blood in their veins....the Jew never looked upon the Galilean as a member of his own tribe....Christ was generally known during His ministry as 'Jesus of Nazareth' or 'The Galilean.' Never once did He refer to His birthplace as 'Bethlehem of Judea.' A close reading of the Gospel of St. John makes it clear that Christ did not believe that He had been born in Judea. The Galileans were a completely different type of people from the Judeans, a result of their background."

Eric Butler also observes: "Nothing so dramatically demonstrated the fundamental cleavage between Christ's teachings and the rigid institutionalism and legalism of Judaism than Christ's reaction to the charge that He had been violating the Sabbath. 'The Sabbath was made for man, not man for the Sabbath.' The Christian view therefore insists that all institutions exist to serve the individual. In his first book, *Economic Democracy*, [C.H.] Douglas left no doubt that he implicitly accepted the Christian concept: 'Systems were made for men, and not men for systems, and the interest of man, which is self-development, is above all systems.' Douglas later stressed that this truth also applied to legal systems....A reading of *The Talmud* explains why so many Jews are attracted to central planning, irrespective of what label it carries....Christ was the great example, the Light of the World, demonstrating in His life complete harmony between principle and practice. He criticised the Scribes and Pharisees 'because you shut the kingdom of heaven against men; for you neither enter yourselves, nor allow those who would enter to go in.' The Founder of Christianity directed His most biting invective against that legalistic and juristic habit of mind of priests and scribes who made the Word of God of no effect by their traditions....Realistic Christianity is not possible unless the dangerous myth of 'Judaean-Christianity' is rejected. Writing in *The Big Idea* Douglas said: 'It is necessary to face up to the fact of institutionalised Judaean-Christianity....which is simply Liberal Judaism. I repeat my belief, not only that Christianity has not failed because it has not been tried, but that it has not been tried mainly because Judaean-Christianity has taken care that it should not be tried'....Jewish spokesmen have been very frank about the 'Judaean-Christian' myth. For example, Rabbi Howard Singer writing in *The Saturday Evening Post*, U.S.A. said 'But all that talk about 'Judaean-Christian tradition' is one of the most successful public relations triumphs of the century....But, as a Jew, and a Rabbi, obviously I don't accept that view. I don't see Christianity as the exquisite culmination of a long and painful evolution; I see Christianity, to use Santayana's phrase, as a 'paganisation' of monotheism, something with which I can have no real sense of kinship'. The end result of the Judaean concept of monotheism is monopoly."

In his book *I Testify: Amazing Memoir Exposure of International Secret War Plotting*, 1953, Robert Edwards Edmondson quotes from a monthly magazine entitled *Lines of Communication*, and on the title page appears: "A Diocesan Magazine of the Anglican Church in Jerusalem and throughout the Holy Land, Transjordan, Syria and Cyprus." An article in the July 1933 issue entitled "Judaism in history—a Jewish Conception" has an introduction which reads: "From an

address delivered at the Hebrew University, Jerusalem, on May 11, this year, by Mr. N.H. Bialik, the most famous of modern Hebrew poets.” The article quotes Bialik (in part) saying: “The argument is that Judaism, by penetrating among the Gentiles (in the Christian guise or otherwise), has gradually undermined the remnants of paganism. Such penetration has not been without deliberate Jewish conniving in the shape of assistance bestowed in a thousand ways, devices and disguises. It has been effected in great measure by crypto-Jews (Secret Jews), who have permeated Christianity and spoken through the mouth of Christianity. By these devices, through Jewish will and through the power of their Jewish blood (I, too, like Hitler, believe in blood and the power of blood); and owing to an instinct for ‘requital,’ they had gradually induced Christianity to shed what was left in it of pagan elements; and it is they who, in principle (even though they are called by great Gentile names), are the creators of the Renaissance, of Liberalism, of Democracy, of Socialism, and of Communism. All this achievement...has come about chiefly through unknown and anonymous Jews, Jews in secret, either crypto-Jews who mingled among the Gentiles and nurtured great thinkers from among them; or, through the influence of Jews, who, in the great crises of liberty and freedom, have stood behind the scenes, or through Jewish teachers and scholars from the time of the Middle Ages. It was disciples of Jewish teachers who headed the Protestant movements.”

From the research of the academic Jewish historian, Cecil Roth (1899-1970), in his *Short History of the Jewish People* (1948 revised edtn), it appears that the Sanhedrin, the 1st century A.D. Judean based ‘Jewish’ executive Directorate, remained in Palestine for approximately four centuries when, allegedly and ostensibly, it ceased to function. According to Roth, after the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem in 70 A.D.: “The Sanhedrin, formerly the highest Council of State, became reconstituted [at Jabneh (Jamnia) in Galilee]. ... This body ultimately acquired semi-official status. Its president, or *Nasi* (‘Patriarch’, as he was called in the outside world), became recognised in due course as the representative of the Jewish people in its relations with the Roman authorities. Over a period of three and a half centuries, for some ten generations in all, the dignity was transmitted from father to son.” In other words it was dynastic. Roth also adds: “With the fall of the Temple, the Sadducees, whose whole existence had been bound up with its worship, lost their separate individuality. The Pharisee scholars were left masters of the field.” Another Jewish historian, Dr. Josef Kastein, notes in his *History and Destiny of the Jews* (1933): “Jewish life was regulated by the teachings of the Pharisees; the whole history of Judaism was reconstructed from the Pharisaic point of view....Pharisaism shaped the character of Judaism and the life and the thought of the Jew for all the future....It makes ‘separatism’ its chief characteristic.”

During the three and a half centuries that the Sanhedrin remained active in Palestine, this Assembly moved from Jabneh to Usha, and finally to Tiberius both of which were located in Galilee. According to Roth, the Sanhedrin was abolished in 425 A.D. However, there are indications that it was once again reconstituted elsewhere and there is some reason to suppose that the Sanhedrin

continued on from this time, i.e. the 5th century, from a base in Constantinople (now Istanbul in Turkey). Vicomte Léon de Poncins in his work *The Secret Powers behind Revolution* (1929) remarks: “The Pharisees had always transmitted their teaching by word of mouth. One of the most remarkable of them, Judah the Holy, codified it by writing, about 190 A.D., the *Mishna*, which, with its annex the *Ghemara* (composed in the fifth century by the rabbi Jochanan) forms the *Talmud of Jerusalem*. The Sanhedrin, the Jewish government of the Dispersion, having been transported to Constantinople, there edited about the end of the fifth century the conclusions of the *Ghemara*, a revised and accentuated edition of the *Talmud of Jerusalem*, and since called the *Talmud of Babylon*. It was printed for the first time at Venice by Daniel Bomberg from 1520 to 1531.”

It would appear that after its alleged abolition in 425AD, one thousand years later in the 15th century, the Sanhedrin was still located in Constantinople when, in 1492, Chemor, Chief Rabbi of Spain, wrote to the Sanhedrin for advice when a Spanish law threatened expulsion. The reply is to be found in a Spanish book entitled *La Silva Curiosa* by Julio-Iniguez de Medrano, which was published in Paris, France, in 1608. The author explains that this letter was found in the archives of Toledo, Spain, by the Hermit of Salamanca. Essentially, the reply from the Sanhedrin in Constantinople, which was signed by the ‘Prince of the Jews’, with the Cabbalistic and cryptic letters VSSVS FF prefixed, advised the Rabbis in Spain to use the tactics of the ‘Trojan Horse’, and make their sons, priests, lawyers, doctors etc. so that they could destroy the Christian structure from within.²⁰

Relating to the ‘Jewish’ Sanhedrin operating from Constantinople, at least from between the 5th to the 15th centuries, and possibly to a later date, it is interesting to note that the Asiatic Khazars were converted to Talmudic Judaism (c.690-740 A.D) by ‘Jews’ from Constantinople,²¹ who were no doubt acting under instructions from the Sanhedrin based there. Within World Jewry the authority of the Sanhedrin ranked supreme and such an enormous event as the wholesale conversion of the Asiatic Khazars to ‘Judaism’ could not possibly have come about without the sanction of this ‘Jewish’ executive Directorate. The foregoing date was very synchronistic with the coming to Spain, in the wake of the Moorish conquest c.720 A.D., of certain ‘Jews’ from North Africa, whose descendants subsequently became known as Sephardim ‘Jews’. Very often the advance guard of such ‘Jews’ acted as money lenders and political ‘advisors’ to the prevailing potentates and governments of the day. This practice can be seen to have continued through to the present time.

The ‘Jewish’ diaspora was in reality the Khazarian diaspora (c.1000 A.D), from which the Ashkenazim ‘Jews’ evolved in central and eastern Europe which, according to ‘Jewish’ sources, constitute more than ninety percent of the current population of world Jewry. Some of these Khazarian ‘Jews’ appear to have come to Britain in 1066 with William the Conqueror from France, later to be expelled from England by King Edward I in 1290. Subsequently, these Khazarian ‘Jews’ were also expelled from France (1306); Saxony (1348); Hungary (1360); Belgium (1370); Slovakia (1380); Austria (1420); Lithuania (1495); Bavaria (1551) and

elsewhere. Why? No doubt there must have been a good reason for this, and why the expulsion from so many countries? Modern academia, with rare exception, would no doubt inform us that the cause of this widespread expulsion was due to 'anti-semitism' (whatever this abstract semantic term may mean), when the Khazarian 'Jewish' fraternity are known to have been of Turko-Mongol descent rather than Middle Eastern 'Semitic'. How is it that (apart from a small number of Mediterranean Sephardim 'Jews', mostly based in Spanish Iberia) the vast majority of 'Jews' only appear in Western Europe subsequent to the Asiatic Khazarian 'diaspora'? Where were they for approximately the first one thousand years Anno Domini? According to the Jewish historian, Albert M. Hyamson, in his work *A History of the Jews in England* (1928, 2nd edition): "So slight and inconclusive are the few extant references to Jews in pre-Norman England, that most historians are of opinion that, with the exception of occasional wayfarers, especially Gallo-Jewish slave-dealers, there were no Jews in England until after the Norman Conquest....it has been pointed out that not a single reference to Jews can be found in Bede's or the other old English Chronicles, nor in the contemporary charters." Moreover, the *Jewish Encyclopaedia* (1906) under the heading 'England', records: "There is no evidence of Jews residing in England before the Norman Conquest....William of Malmesbury (*Gesta Rerum Anglorum*, ed. Duffy, p.500) distinctly states that William the Conqueror brought the Jews from Rouen to England, and there is no reason to doubt his statement."

Continuing with the so-called 'Jewish' question, a very informative and enlightening chapter entitled "The Racial Myth" is to be found in *What Price Israel?* (1953) by an American Jew, Alfred M. Lilienthal, who states: "As far back as December 1938, the American Anthropological Association, at its annual conference in New York, condemned Aryanism as a fallacy and stated that both, 'Aryan' and 'Semitic,' were *linguistic* terms without any *racial* significance.... there is no Jewish or Semitic race. Anthropological science divides mankind into three recognized races: Negro, Mongolian or Oriental, and Caucasian or White (although some authorities refer to a fourth race – the Australoids). Each race is divided into branches and subdivisions possessing special characteristics, invariably present, from generation to generation. Members of the Jewish faith are found in all three races and in their subdivisions. The terms Aryan and Semite have no anthropological connotation. 'Aryan' refers to a group of Indo-European languages, including Russian, English, German, French, Persian, and the language spoken by the Hindus of Northern India. The principle Semitic languages, closely related to the Hamitic languages of ancient Egypt (the Coptic and Berber tongues), are Hebrew, Syrian, Abyssinian and Arabic. The ancient Assyrians, Phoenicians and Babylonians also spoke Semitic languages....The word 'Semite' originally designated a descendent of Shem, one of the sons of Noah, and has been applied to certain ancient (no longer existing) people as well as to Arabs and Jews. Incorrect semantic usage has given a *racial* meaning to a linguistic term, and a further malapropism has included in that meaning all followers of the Judaistic faith, most of whom do not understand ancient or modern Hebrew. And, surely, a knowledge of Yiddish could not make a person

a Semite: that dialect (rather than a language) is a combination of the dialect spoken in lower Germany with Hebrew and Slavic.”

Alfred Lilienthal further says: “The Jewish racial myth flows from the fact that the words Hebrew, Israelite, Jew, Judaism, and the *Jewish people* have been used synonymously to suggest a historic continuity. But this is a misuse. These words refer to different groups of people with varying ways of life in different periods in history. Hebrew is a term correctly applied to the period from the beginning of Biblical history to the settling in Canaan. Israelite refers correctly to the members of the twelve tribes of Israel. The name Yehudi or Jew is used in the Old Testament to designate members of the tribe of Judah, descendants of the fourth son of Jacob, as well as to denote citizens of the Kingdom of Judah, particularly at the time of Jeremiah and under the Persian occupation. Centuries later, the same word came to be applied to anyone, no matter of what origin, whose religion was Judaism. The descriptive name Judaism was never heard by the Hebrews or Israelites; it appears only with Christianity...When the word Judaism was born, there was no longer a Hebrew-Israelite state. The people who embraced the creed of Judaism were already mixed of many races and strains; and this diversification was rapidly growing. From the very outset, Israel signified something other than a racial kinship.”

The true Israelites may have constituted a Philosophic Order rather than a specific race related to a particular Land. It may be of interest to note that the literal translation and root meaning of the Hebrew *Israel* means ‘soldier of God,’ i.e. spiritual warrior. It does not denote a placename with allusions to a racial type or a specific religious creed.

So we can see from the foregoing information that a great deal of misunderstanding and outright deception has been deliberately engineered in order to mislead humanity about key historical issues, remembering that ‘history’ has been defined as “crystallised policy.” (C.H. Douglas)

Chapter Three

Operation Zion: the War for the World

In 1905, an intriguing and somewhat ‘prophetic’ book was published in London. Its title was *The Fall of Tsardom*, and it was written by a certain Carl Joubert. This book rather accurately forecast the so-called “Russian” Revolution that transpired twelve years later in 1917, which proved to be the catalyst for one of the most horrendous episodes in human history, resulting in the suffering and sacrifice of tens of millions of human beings. According to Carl Joubert: “In the year 1895 there were in Russia rather more than three million people, the pick of the intelligence of the nation, who belonged to the Revolutionary party [the Kahal or Kehillah network]. In 1896 [the year prior to the first Zionist congress] a change was made in the representation of the party, which was rendered necessary by the huge proportions to which it had grown. It was decided that a governing body should be elected, endowed with full powers to act on behalf of the party. This arrangement would give cohesion to the policy of the party, and relieve the provincial leaders of a good deal of responsibility. For this purpose representatives of all the branches of the party met at a certain place outside Russia....it was unanimously decided that one hundred men should be selected from the members of the party, who should meet and determine the best means for governing the whole....Six months later the hundred representatives met to appoint a committee of management, and after long deliberation they selected twelve of their number to form the Executive Committee of the party....Their rule is absolute, and even Nicholas Alexandrovitch [Tsar of Russia] himself might envy their supremacy. The power which has been entrusted to them is greater than any body of men has ever been authorised to wield, *with the exception of the Sanhedrin of the Jews*, and their office is not less sacred. Since nothing can be effected in this world without wealth, the accumulation of money for the purposes of the Revolutionary party was necessary. This was and is forthcoming, and the funds of the party are administered by the Executive Committee absolutely....Who are the members of this all-powerful committee, where they reside, or how they work, is more than all the Tsar’s ministers, spies, and secret police can find out. They are in St. Petersburg or Moscow just as much as they are in London or New York....They are in the palace of the Tsar as they are in Paris or Berlin. Tsardom seeks them diligently, but cannot find them.”

With regard to the term “Executive Committee”, it may be of interest to note the observation of Beatrice C. Baskerville, who lived in Poland for eight years, concurrent with Joubert’s comments. She writes: “Jewish Communes and *Kahals* existed in Poland many hundreds of years ago, the date of Jewish local government as recognised by law is generally put as the year 1821....The executive body of a Jewish Commune is known as a *Kahal*; except in Warsaw and Petersburg where the word has been dropped for another term which is best translated by the words ‘Executive Committee’. The power and influence of the old *Kahals* were proverbial. Today, though many changes have taken place, the

executive body of a Jewish Commune plays a large part in the life of the Jews, and is in many ways a bureaucratic institution.” (*The Polish Jew*, 1906)

Clearly, this “Russian” Revolutionary Party was operating on an international or supranational basis. Carl Joubert further comments: “The Tsar’s omission to give Israelites [‘Jews’] the freedom of Moslems is a tribute to the intellect and influence of a race [*sic*] that has baffled the Pharaohs, foiled Nebuchadnezzar, thwarted Rome, defeated feudalism, captured the Press and finance of Europe, and who will live and thrive in Russia when the Romanoffs have left....Tsardom notes that the Jew rules the money markets, directs industries, controls most of the newspapers of the world....Wherever there is a Jew there Russia has an enemy....Will the Hebrew financiers....lend their gold to help the Tsar? Or will they join the Revolution?” Future events clearly reveal that these “Hebrew financiers” chose the latter by supporting the atheistic revolutionary forces which engineered the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917, and the ensuing ‘Red Terror’.

An even earlier ‘prophetic’ account predicting the “Russian” Revolution of 1917 appeared in a book published in French in 1879, i.e. thirty eight years previously. The book was entitled *La Victorie du Judaïsme sur le Catholicisme* by Wilhelm Marr, a German Jewish revolutionary who took part in the revolution of 1848. Marr stated: “At the present hour, Russia alone among all the States of Europe, still offers resistance to the official recognition of the foreign invasion. It is the last rampart against which the Jews have dug their last sap, and to judge from the trend of events, the capitulation of Russia is only a question of time.... In this immense Empire....Judaism will find the ‘Archimedian fulcrum’ which will permit it to drag finally from its hinges the whole of Western Europe. The elastic spirit of intrigue of the Jews will plunge Russia in a revolution, the like of which the world has probably never seen....events are now developing, much more quickly than during the preceding centuries.”¹

This is further commented on by former U.S. Colonel, Donn de Grand Pré, who says: “Wilhelm Marr, who played a key role in fomenting the revolution of 1848, wrote of the coming Jewish conquest of the world....In 1879 his *Conquest of Germanism by Judaism* was published. He wrote: ‘The advent of Jewish imperialism, I am firmly convinced is only a question of time. The Empire of the World belongs to the Jews...I do not pretend to be a prophet, but I am quite certain that before four generations have passed, there will not be a single function in the State, the highest included, which will not be in the hands of the Jews. To judge by the course of events, the capitulation of Russia is only a question of time. In that vast Empire, Judaism will find the fulcrum of Archimedes which will enable it to drag the whole of Western Europe off its hinges once and for all. The wily Jewish spirit of intrigue will bring about a revolution in Russia such as the world has never seen. When the Jews shall get control of the Russian State they will set about the destruction of the social organization of Western Europe. This last hour of Europe will arrive at least in a hundred or a hundred and fifty years. What Russia has to expect from the Jews is quite clear’.” (*Barbarians Inside The Gates*, book III, 2003)

In a contemporary account entitled *The Jews* by Samuel H. Kellogg, D.D, published in 1883, we read: "In Russia similar revolutionary tendencies appear among the Jewish population. According to the *Evangel. Kirchen-Zeitung*, (Berlin, 14 August, 1880), a Jewish secret society, the *Kagal* [*Kahal*], 'exercises the most dangerous authority over the persons and the property of the Jews, and its members show themselves the most radical of the Nihilists. From this association have proceeded the so-called Anarchists, who, in the end of May, 1880, issued a diabolical programme from Geneva....They wished to destroy from the foundation everything that was in any way connected with Gentile nationality and Christianity.' With this agreed the testimony of Prof. Wassiljew, of the Imperial University of St. Petersburg, given in *The (London) Times*, that 'it is an open secret that the Jews are among the leaders of the nihilistic agitation.'....In a late review of a translation of Victor Tissot's *Russians and Germans*, *The (London) Spectator* refers to the testimony of M. Tissot to the same effect as follows: 'M. Tissot calls attention to the notable fact that the Nihilist ranks are largely recruited by Jews....There are ten times as many Jews as there are Russians, Poles, or Germans.'....the Jew has been, and is, a notable factor in the revolutionary forces which are threatening the Russian Empire. In fact, however unwilling Jews at a distance may be to admit it, we have Jewish testimony to the same effect from Russia itself. The St. Petersburg correspondent of *The Jewish Chronicle* [August 18, 1882], himself of course a Jew, laments the 'nihilistic' coloring which has been given to the Palestine question by its Jewish advocates in Russia, and as, very frankly, 'If we have succeeded during the last three or four decades in leading the native Jews into the fold of modern civilization, we have unfortunately, in the same time, learnt a great deal from the Russian nihilists.'....it is certain that, in one way or another, directly and indirectly, the Jews and Judaism are to a most remarkable extent responsible for the revolutionary tendencies of our age."

As regards the social and political upheavals of the age, a writer on this subject, H. M. Hyndman, in *The Nineteenth Century* (January 1881), states: "The Nihilism of Russia may possibly be the spark to fire the whole European magazine of combustibles....The Socialist proclamations of the Revolutionary Committee are altogether premature....The conspiracy is interesting on account of its determination and secrecy; the whole condition of Russia also is well worthy of study, but it is quite possible that the political, financial, and social anarchy there may after all work itself out for the time by disruption of the empire or foreign war....What, however, renders the situation in regard to all countries more hazardous than would otherwise be the case, is that remarkable facility of communication which has been the growth of the present situation. Railroads, telegraphs, cheap newspapers, may all be said to date from the continent since 1848....A wave of political, social, financial disturbance passes from one great centre to another now as it never did before. And those who are concerned in Socialist manoeuvres are specially ready to take advantage of this. The two great centres of agitation are Geneva and London. There the exiled speedily come together. The Socialist from Germany, the Communist from France, the Nihilist from Russia....all soon get known to one another, suggest ideas for common

action, and keep one another informed as to the progress made in each country towards the common goal. Thus has been re-formed an International Organisation more formidable than that which fell into discredit by its participation in the Paris Commune. In this way the advance can be observed all along the line....”

This writer continues: “But now comes what is perhaps the most remarkable feature in the whole of this continental movement. Much has been said from time to time of the power of the Jews in modern society....But the influence of Jews at the present time [1881] is more noticeable than ever. That they are at the head of European capitalists, we are all well aware. The fact that during the long period they were absolutely driven into money-dealing as their sole business, seems to have developed an hereditary faculty of accumulation which, money power being the power it now is, gives influence in every direction. In politics many Jews are in the front rank. The press in more than one European capital is almost wholly in their hands. The Rothschilds are but the leading name among a whole series of capitalists, which includes the great monetary chiefs of Berlin and Amsterdam, Paris, and Frankfort. They have forced their way into the nobility of every country, and in all the vast financial schemes of recent years the hand of the Jews has been felt....But whilst on the one hand the Jews are thus beyond dispute the leaders of the plutocracy of Europe, holding in large as well as in small matters, in the great centres as well as in the villages of Russia and Romania, the power of the purse, another section of the same race [*sic*] form the leaders of that revolutionary propaganda which is making way against that very capitalist class represented by their own fellow-Jews....they at this moment are acting as the leaders in the revolutionary movement which I have endeavoured to trace.” (*The Dawn of a Revolutionary Epoch*)

In a concurrent report entitled *Russian Jews and Gentiles; From a Russian Point of View* by Mme Z Ragozin it is stated: “[T]he country people had somehow got possessed of an idea that a rising against the Jews would be connived at. There were even vague rumors abroad that it was desired, nay that a certain mysterious ‘paper’ had come from head-quarters, formally authorizing it, which paper was withheld from the public only because the local officials had been bribed by the Jews to conceal it....The fact, at all events, points to some hidden machinations, some underhand leadership, and there can be little doubt that the Nihilists - or socialists - were concerned in the movement, and secretly fomented it....Odessa being a university city, the working of the socialistic propaganda was especially apparent there, and, strange to say, of the students arrested for openly inciting the mob to the plundering and destruction of Jewish property, and to riotous proceedings generally, one was himself an Israelite [Jew]....It is a fact so well known in Russia as to need no repetition or argument, that it is in part the merciless and systematic ‘exploitation,’ or, as the people so graphically describe it, the sucking out of the country’s blood by the Jews which has brought the peasantry of the West to the depths of destitution.” (*The Century Magazine*, vol XXIII, November 1881)

Frank L. Britton relates: “Although Jewish propagandists have complained long and loudly of being oppressed by the [Russian] Imperial government, it is

a fact that up until 1881 they prospered beyond all expectations....Up to 1881 Russian policy had consistently been directed in an attempt to 'Russianize' the Jew, preparatory to accepting him into full citizenship....Now Russian policy was reversed. Hereafter it became the policy of the Imperial government to prevent the further exploitation of the Russian people by the Jews....the Jewish dominated Social Revolutionary Party, which between 1901 and 1906 was responsible for the assassination of no less than six first ranking leaders of the Imperial government, including Minister of Education Bogolepov (1901); Minister of Interior Sipyagin (1902); Governor of Ufa Bogdanovich (1903); Premier Viachelav von Plehve (1904); Grand Duke Sergei, uncle of the Tsar (1905); and General Dubrassov, who had suppressed the Moscow insurrection (1906). Chief architect of these terroristic activities was the Jew, Gershuni, who headed the 'terror section' of the Social Revolutionary Party....Russian Jewry wanted revolution, not reform. As early as 1906 an attempt had been made to assassinate Premier Stolypin when his country house was destroyed by a bomb. Finally in Sept. of 1911 the best premier Russia ever had was shot down in cold blood while attending a gala affair at the Kiev theatre. The assassin was a Jewish lawyer named Mordecai Bogrov. Thus it was that Russia had since 1902 lost two premiers to Jewish assassins....In 1913 a general amnesty for all political prisoners was given. Not even the severest critic of Tsarism can deny that these measures represented a sincere attempt on the part of the Imperial government to bring about reform. Why in spite of all this, was the Tsar overthrown?" (*Behind Communism*, 1994)

Boris L.Brasol comments on Russian premier, Stolypin, saying: "If the Imperial Government had been given time to complete Stolypin's agrarian reform of 1907, the aim of which was to sell to the peasants all the available acreage, the whole revolutionary movement would have flatly fallen down. Stolypin, one of Russia's greatest statesmen, came to the correct conclusion that there was but one remedy for the Russian agrarian malady, namely, the establishment of an agricultural system based upon the firm foundation of private ownership. He announced his program which meant the transition from communal, or common ownership, to individual, or private ownership of the land....Stolypin's reform proved to be a brilliant success. During the first two or three years after the announcement of the governmental measure, approximately one-third of the Russian peasants became individual owners and the transition from communal to individual ownership was accomplished in perfect order. Socialists, radicals, aliens and anarchists clamored against Stolypin's plan because they understood that the success of this reform, and its completion, would rob them of their most powerful weapon – revolutionary propaganda. The easiest way to get rid of this reform was found in eliminating Mr. Stolypin himself. In 1909, while attending a theatrical performance in Kiev, Stolypin was shot and killed by an anarchist who happened not to be a Russian. With the death of Stolypin the impetus of the whole agrarian reconstruction was lost and the land problem was left unsettled." (*The World at The Cross Roads*, 1921)

According to Yakov M. Rabkin "Jews flooded into the Russian oppositionist movements. At the same time, they founded several specifically

Jewish ones (including the Socialist Bund, anti-pogrom self-defense groups and various Zionist parties). The pervasive atmosphere of nihilism and contempt for human life generated an upsurge of terrorism whose spectre haunts the world to this day....Jews were the dominant element among illegal opposition groups. In some organizations, Jews accounted for more than fifty percent of the membership. More than three-quarters of the members of a radical group uncovered by the police in 1889 were Jews. For example, 83 percent of political exile in the Yakutsk region of Siberia were Jews. The Socialist Revolutionary Party (SRP), undoubtedly the most violent of these radical movements, preached and practiced the systematic use of terror. Many Jews were party members, both in the leadership and among the rank-and-file....The Bolsheviks, whose doctrine also endorsed overt recourse to violence, boasted a strong Jewish contingent as well. In October 1917, six of the twenty-one members of the Central Committee of Lenin's party were Jews. There were more Jews in Lenin's first government than members of any other minority group. And Jews continued to serve the new regime, often in such key positions as Commissar of War or as head of the much-feared Cheka, the Soviet secret police." (*A Threat from Within: A Century of Jewish Opposition to Zionism*, 2006)

Regarding the attempted revolution in Russia in 1905, as a precursor to the subsequent Russian revolution in 1917, in *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ* (5th edition 1965) the author Mrs. L. Fry, records: "The outbreak in Russia was immediately hailed by a Zionist paper as the work of the Jews [and quotes]: 'The revolution in Russia is a Jewish revolution, a crisis in Jewish history. It is a Jewish revolution because Russia is the home of about half the Jews of the world, and an overturning of its despotic government must have a very important influence on the destinies of the millions living there and on the many thousands who have recently emigrated to other countries. But the revolution in Russia is a Jewish revolution also because Jews are the most active revolutionists in the Tsar's empire'. (*The Maccabean*, New York, Nov., 1905, p.250, under the title *A Jewish Revolution*)"

Interestingly, on the 3rd January, 1906, the Russian Foreign Minister supplied a report on the activities of the Revolutionary movement in Russia to Tsar Nicholas II which, as revealed in *The American Hebrew* of 13th July 1918, contained the following passages: "The events which took place in Russia in 1905....plainly indicate that the revolutionary movement....has a definite international character....the revolutionaries possess great quantities of arms imported from abroad and very considerable financial means....one is bound to conclude that there are foreign capitalists' organisations interested in supporting our revolutionary movement. If we add to the above that, as has been proved beyond any doubt, a very considerable part is played by Jews....as ring-leaders in other organisations as well as their own....always the most bellicose element of the revolution....we may feel entitled to assume that the above-mentioned foreign support of the Russian revolutionary movement comes from Jewish capitalists circles." Further, in his extensively documented research work *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution* (1974) the author, Prof. Anthony C. Sutton,

a former Research Fellow at the Hoover Institution, Stanford University, quotes a British Intelligence report dated 16th July, 1913, which states: "There is now definite evidence that Bolshevism is an international movement controlled by Jews; communications are passing between the leaders in America, France, Russia and England with a view to concerted action."

Boris L. Brasol further records: "[T]he Parisian daily *L'Intransigeant* published a disturbing document....The document referred to is known as the Rappaport Report. Mr. Rappaport, formerly a lawyer at Kiev, after the outbreak of the revolution in Russia, became actively engaged in the Poale-Zionist movement, which constitutes the extreme left wing of the Zionist movement at large. The report dates back to 1918....Rappaport gives the following account [in part] of Bolshevik activities in Ukraina:.... 'The Russian Bank for External Commerce (agency of the Deutsche Bank) does not cease to render immense service to our cause....As representative of the Poale-Zion, I feel it my duty to state to my great satisfaction that our party and that of The Bund have become directing centers, guiding the maneuvers of the huge flock of Russian sheep'. (Translation from the French *L'Intransigeant*, No. 14, 540, May 27, 1920.).... [and] Soviet 'ambassadors' were sent to all countries with instructions to promote revolutionary propaganda, foment international dissension, and incite class hatred. Thus, Joffe proceeded to Berlin; Vorovsky – to Stockholm; Finkelstein (Litvinoff) – to London; Varshavsky (alias Bronsky) – to Vienna, and Ludwig C.A.K. Martens – to the United States. Everywhere these Soviet emissaries stirred up political mischief and after a short sojourn the respective intelligence officers became keenly interested in their activities. In all countries the Soviet 'embassies' have become centers of destructive revolutionary propaganda directed against those very governments to which they were 'accredited'." (*The World at The Cross Roads*)

Furthermore, Belgium diplomat, Charles Sarolea, writes: "That the Jews have played a leading part in the Bolshevik upheaval and are still playing a leading part in the Bolshevik Government is a proposition which no one will deny who has taken the trouble to study Russian affairs at first hand....it is none the less true that those few Jewish leaders are the masters of Russia....For any traveller in Russia to deny such a truth would be to deny the evidence of his own senses. When you find that out of a large number of important Foreign Office officials whom you have met, all but two are Jews, you are entitled to say that the Jews are running the Russian Foreign Office. When you find that Trotsky is both the Commander-in-Chief and the organiser of the Red Army you are entitled to say that he is running the War Office. When you find that in the Congress of the Third International all the debates from beginning to end are directed by Zinoviev and Radek, you are entitled to say that those two Jewish Bolsheviks are running the Third International." (*Impressions of Soviet Russia*, 1924)

Other information concerning the "capitalist circles" which were financing the Revolutionary Party's programme to overthrow Tsarist Russia is provided by Commander William Guy Carr R.C.N. in his book *Pawns in the Game* (1955). Commander Carr says: "In the summer of 1917 the problem of who was to

finance Lenin and Trotsky during their joint revolutionary effort in Russia had to be solved. The international bankers decided that their representatives would meet in Stockholm, Sweden, because that country was neutral, and comparatively free from international spies. Among those attending the meeting were men representing the banking interests in Britain, Germany, France, Russia, and the United States of America. Mr. Protopopoff, the Russian Minister of the interior, was there and so was Mr. Warburg of Hamburg. He was the brother of Paul Warburg who was a partner in the Kuhn-Loeb & Company of New York, who had drafted the legislation for the Federal Reserve System in 1910. It will be seen that in order to decide how finances should be arranged for Lenin and Trotsky to overthrow the Russian government, delegates attended from ALL warring nations. It was finally decided that Kuhn-Loeb of New York should place \$50,000,000 to the credit of Lenin and Trotsky in the bank of Sweden. Both British and American Intelligence officers reported these facts to their respective governments in 1917....The American government forwarded to the British government reports they had received from their intelligence officers. Mr. Oudendyke, the Netherlands Minister in Petrograd (who looked after the British interests in Russia after Commander Cromie was murdered), also warned the British government. His warning was published in April 1919 as part of a White Paper on the Bolshevik Revolution published by the King's Printer."

An insightful observation is provided by Comte de Saint-Aulaire (Ambassador of France to Great Britain, 1920-1924) who says: "The secrets which have reference to the destinies of nations, before they speedily become open secrets, are the property of international bankers, masonic lodges, socialist and radical caucuses, in a word of all those occult powers which control or exploit the world through the nominal powers of the world....The preponderant part played by the great Jewish bankers in the Russian revolution need not be demonstrated. They let it loose upon the world in conjunction with Germany whence they came and where they had their associates....The League of Nations was conceived at Berlin before it was hatched out at Petrograd [Russia]....It is at Berlin that the ring is completed, after having traversed Washington, Paris, London, Budapest and Petrograd. It is also a journey in search of a paternity, the paternity of the League of Nations. The mutual affinities of its ancestry—plutocracy, revolution, freemasonry and pan-germanism—are so close, these affiliations are so consanguineous and convergent, that it may be wondered whether they are distinct one from another and if there is not beneath them all another identity." (*Geneva Versus Peace*, 1937) That is to say, an international central directorate.

Writing in the French journal *Le Figaro* (20th February 1932), Francois Coty, the celebrated scent manufacturer, stated: "The subsidies granted to the Nihilists at this period (1905-1917) by Jacob Schiff, of Kuhn Loeb and Co., New York, were no longer acts of isolated generosity. A veritable Russian terrorist organisation had been set up at his expense. It covered Russia with its emissaries." This is further supported by a Russian researcher, Arsene de Goulévitch, in his book *Czarism and Revolution* (1962), who states: "The important part played

by the wealthy American banker, Jacob Schiff in the events in Russia, though as yet only partially revealed, is no longer a secret. Referring to a telegram sent by Lord Rothschild to Wilhelm II on the eve of war, Emil Ludwig, in his book *June 1914*, says: ‘This banker, with all that amount of Jewish money behind him, could have embarrassed us as much as Schiff of New York embarrassed Russia.’ From the day that he was placed at the head of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., one of the influential American banking houses, Schiff’s behavior was that of an avowed enemy of Russia....there existed in America before the First World War a veritable syndicate of Jewish bankers, formed for the purpose of supplying funds for Russian revolutionary propaganda, while in the spring of 1917, Jacob Schiff openly boasted of having been instrumental in overthrowing the Czarist régime by his financial support of the revolution.”

According to the Jewish academic Cecil Roth, Reader in Jewish studies at the University of Oxford, in his work *A Short History of the Jewish People* (1948): “The house of Kuhn, Loeb & Company was one of the world’s most important private banks. For several decades, Jacob Schiff (1847-1920), one of the partners in the firm, was the dominating figure in American Jewish life.” Moreover, Eustace Mullins relates: “One of the few revelations of the actual state of affairs appeared in *Truth* magazine, December 16, 1912, which pointed out that ‘Mr. Schiff is head of the great private banking house of Kuhn, Loeb Company, which represents the Rothschild interests on this side of the Atlantic. He is described as a financial strategist and has been for years the financial minister of the great impersonal power known as Standard Oil’....The myth exceeded in its goal of camouflaging the hidden rulers, the Rothschilds.”²

Arsene de Goulévitch further says: “We also are in possession of more detailed information stemming, according to General A. Nechvolodov, from the French Intelligence Service: Twelve million dollars are reported to have been donated by Schiff to the Russian revolutionaries in the years preceding the war, while other sources confirm and amplify this fact. Mr. Bakhmetiev, the late Russian Imperial Ambassador to the United States, tells us that the Bolsheviks, after victory, transferred 600 million roubles in gold between the years 1918 and 1922 to Kuhn, Loeb & Co. The very considerable financial resources mentioned above were further augmented, starting from August 1914, by 70 million marks, paid by the Germans to Lenin’s organization with the object of attacking Russia in the rear and fomenting a revolution. An agreement for the payment of this subsidy, *immediately after the beginning of hostilities*, and of other sums in proportion to the results achieved and the ‘the work’ in hand, *was signed in June 1914* between representatives of the Reich and Lenin who voyaged from Switzerland for the purpose....Useful information concerning the transactions between Germany and the Bolshevik leaders may be gained from a collection of 70 documents, published by the U.S. Public Information Committee, under the title, ‘The German-Bolshevik Conspiracy.’ These documents contain an account of the relations between the revolutionary leaders, the German army, big business and industry. From this information it appears that the Germans knew the exact date on which the revolution was to break out, i.e., on the eve of the combined

great Allied offensive in the spring of 1917.” (*Czarism and Revolution*)

The foregoing information is also supported by Lieut-Col. A.H. Lane in his work *The Alien Menace* (1932) who remarks: “Most investigators of the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia have observed a close connection between the leaders of Bolshevism and certain groups of International Financiers. A full and complete record of the part played by certain eminent International Financiers of Berlin, London and New York in the ‘Russian’ Revolution of October, 1917, and in the subsequent extension of Bolshevik propaganda, especially within the British Empire, would throw a flood of light upon many otherwise inexplicable events since the end of the Great War....Bolshevism is controlled by a combination of internationalists in which those of the Jewish faith predominate. In 1919, a section of the Jewish press in London openly encouraged Bolshevism and Bolshevik propaganda in this country....A statement in the *Times* of 29 March, 1919, shows that ‘of the twenty or thirty commissaries, or leaders, who provide the central machinery of the Bolshevik movement, not less than 75 per cent. are Jews Among the minor Soviet officials the number is legion’.”

Lieut-Col. A.H. Lane continues: “It is generally known that when Lenin and Trotsky went to Russia in 1917 to start the Bolshevik Revolution, the way for which had been prepared by the Kerensky Revolution of March in the same year, they received large sums of money from Germany. This fact has always raised the more important and interesting question: Who enabled Germany to provide the money for this sinister gang of revolutionaries? It is now known and clearly proved that the money was provided by a group of International Financiers with headquarters in Berlin, Stockholm and New York. Quite apart from the desire of the German Militarists to force Russia out of the War and their readiness to employ Lenin and his associates for this purpose, the International Financiers of Berlin, London and New York, for their own private reasons, also wished to destroy the old régime in Russia....While Lenin took with him from Switzerland a number of Alien revolutionaries collected from all parts of Europe, his chief lieutenant, Trotsky, brought with him a horde of Aliens from the United States. Most of these Aliens had in previous years been forced to leave Europe on account of their revolutionary and criminal activities, and had in the meantime found a temporary place of refuge in America. A considerable number of them were ex-convicts. Trotsky himself was in prison in Halifax, Nova Scotia, when the call came for him to join Lenin in Russia. His release from prison so that he might assist Lenin in organising the Bolshevik Revolution is a mystery that has never been explained. What powerful influence compelled the British authorities to order his release and to grant permission for his transport to Russia?....The most complete record of these financial arrangements made with Lenin and his associates is the Sisson Report, published by the American Committee on Public Information. This Report gives in Document 28 full particulars of the millions received by the Bolshevik leaders from the German Imperial Bank *via* Stockholm. In Documents 10 and 11, extracts are published from a resolution sent by the German Commercial banks to the Chairman of the Bolshevik Central Executive, declaring that ‘the German banks after the War were to control Russian industry.’

This is important, because the post-war relations of the German financiers and their associates in New York, London and Stockholm, with Soviet Russia, tend to confirm this resolution.”

English journalist F. Yeats-Brown writes: “In 1917, Lenin was smuggled into the country with four Jews, Leiba Bronstein (*alias* Leon Trotsky). Apfelbaum (*alias* Zinoviev), Rosenfeld (*alias* Kamenev), and Sobelsohn (*alias* Radek), with the help of the Germans and a Jewish banking house in New York, and through the agency of Israel Lazarevitch Helphand, *alias* Parvus, a Russian Jew who made his fortune in Denmark out of German coal. Karl Marx, the father of Bolshevism, whose real name was Mordecai, was the son of a rabbi in Treves....Alexander Kerensky, the last President of the Provisional Government before Lenin seized power, was also a Jew. According to the Rev. George A. Simons, of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Petrograd, out of the 388 members of the first Bolshevik Government which met in Petrograd in December, 1918, no less than 265 were Jews from the Lower East Side of New York City. There were 106 European Jews....and only 16 genuine Russians....The president of this collection of aliens was the Jew Zinoviev. M. Oudendyke, the Dutch Minister in Petrograd, sent a report to the British Government at this time stating that ‘unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately it is bound to spread all over Europe, in one form or another, as it is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose object it is to destroy the existing order.’ This report was published as a White Paper by the British Government, but disappeared almost immediately upon circulation. When reprinted, the above passage was deleted.

“The population of Russia was then (in 1918) 158,400,000, of whom 7,800,000 were Jews. The present population is about 170,000,000, and probably the same proportion—say 5 per cent—are Jews. Yet in 1935, in the Central Committee of the Communist Party, consisting of 59 members, 95 per cent were Jews—*i.e.*, 56 members—while the other three members were married to Jewesses: Stalin, Lobov, and Ossinsky....In the same year (1935) the League of Nations Delegation consisted of one Georgian M. Swanidze, and seven Jews, M.M.Litvinov, Rosenberg, Stein, Markus, Brenners, Hirschfeld, Halphand.... During his travels along the border districts of the U.S.S.R., M. Jean Fontenoy found that 90 per cent of the directors and secretaries of the collective farms he visited were Jews....The words Communist and Jew were synonymous with the peasants: they thought that the Jews were the rulers of the land. In Kremlin circles the two brothers-in-law of Stalin, Lazarus and Moses Kaganovitch, are Ministers of Transport and Heavy Industry respectively; the guard of the Kremlin is confided to the Jewish Colonel Jacob Rappoport; while the concentration camps, with their population of 7,000,000 Russians, are in charge of a Jew, Mendel Kermann, aided by Lazarus Kaman and Semen-Firkin, both Jews. The prisons of the country are governed by the Jew Kairn Apeter. Foreign policy is almost wholly in Jewish hands.” (*European Jungle*, 1939)

A report in *The Dearborn Independent* (23 April, 1921) says: “Russian Bolshevism came out of the East Side of New York where it was fostered by the encouragement, the religious, moral and financial encouragement—of Jewish

leaders. Leon Trotsky (Braunstein) was an East Sider. Whether he was a member of the New York Kehillah is not known. But the forces which fostered what he stood for centered in the Kehillah, and both the Kehillah and its associated American Jewish Committee were interested in the work he set out to do, namely, the overthrow of an established government, one of the allies of the United States in the recent war. Russian Bolshevism was helped to its objective by Jewish gold from the United States.... The Kehillah is not an educational institution; it is not a welfare institution in the charitable sense; it is a nerve-center of Jewish power.... The connections run straight up to the lofty heights of those who dwell in palaces and sway the finances of the nation, and to those who play large parts in the government of the United States.³

Further comment in *The Dearborn Independent* (16 July 1921) relates: "The ousting of American Jews from the Zionist movement at the behest of Eastern Jews indicates that if the political center of world Jewry has shifted to the United States, the power is still in the hands of aliens resident here. The center is still in Jewry; the United States is merely a square on Jewry's world checker-board. But, wherever the financial and political world centers may be, each country is separately handled. In every country—the United States, Mexico and the republics of South America; in France, England, Italy, Germany, Austria—yes, and in Japan—there is an international Jewish banking firm which stands at the head of the group for that country. Thus, the chief Jewish firm in the United States is Kuhn, Loeb & Company, of which one of the members is Paul M. Warburg, brother of M. Warburg & Company, of Hamburg; and another member of which is Otto H. Kahn, resident successively of Germany, Great Britain and the United States, and self-appointed financial spokesman for the United States to France and Great Britain. Great Britain and France seldom see a special American spokesman whose not a Jew. That may be the reason why they reciprocate by sending Jews to us, thinking perhaps that we prefer them."⁴

Moreover, *The Dearborn Independent* (12 November 1921) also comments: "The Jewish habit of changing names is responsible for the immense camouflage that has concealed the true character of Russian events. When Leon Bronstein becomes Leo Trotsky, and when the Jewish Apfelbaum becomes the 'Russian' Zinoviev; and when the Jewish Cohen becomes the 'Russian' Volodarsky, and so on down through the list of the controllers of Russia—Goldman becoming Izgeov, and Feldman becoming Vladimirov—it is a little difficult for people who think that names do not lie, to see just what is transpiring. Indeed, there is any amount of evidence that in numberless cases this change of names—or adoption of 'cover names,' as the Jewish description is—is for purposes of concealment."⁵

Finally, *The Dearborn Independent* (23 July 1921) states: "When you are dealing with a world chain of financial consulates, all of them linking up in a world system, none of them to be regarded as American banks, or British banks, or French banks, or Italian banks, or German banks, but all of them members of the Jewish World Banking System.... Nor does this Jewish banking system require that in each country a Jewish house be the most important. It is not the wealth and importance of single houses, but the wealth and importance of the world

chain, that gives the strength. Kuhn, Loeb & Company is far from being the most important financial house in the United States, but with its foreign connections, all Jewish, it takes on a new aspect. Kuhn, Loeb & Company is far from being the most important banking house in the United States, and yet it was an idea that came out of Kuhn, Loeb & Company's office that now dominates the monetary system of the United States. Paul Warburg, a German Jew, scion of the Jewish world banking group, is boosted into undue prominence and power through the pressure of banker-bought prestige in government circles. It is his connections - Jewish ones - that count. The Warburg idea in the United States, dovetailing with the Sterns, the Furstenbergs, the Sonnenscheins and the Sassoons and Samuels and Bleichroeders overseas, was something to wonder at. Jewish bankers ran this war as they have run every great war. No informed Jew will deny that. Most informed Jews have boasted of it as indicating the importance of their people.... United, as a super-national financial board, knowing the secrets of all the nations, conferring one with another in all sorts of ways, even during the hardest days when all communication between countries was supposed to be locked by war, deciding the duration of the war and the hour of so-called peace, these groups constitute a danger which no one doubts after once having clearly seen it. Men who can thus manipulate money in time of war can do so in time of peace.”⁶

Former U.S. Congressman, David Duke, observes: “The Germans, desperately fighting a war on two fronts, knew that a revolution in Russia might remove Russia from the war. Toward that end Kaiser Wilhelm approved one of the most treacherous deeds in the annals of Western civilization. In his zeal to defeat Russia, his ministers assisted Lenin, Trotsky, and hundreds of other Bolshevik revolutionaries, mostly Jewish, to cross Germany in a sealed train toward Russia.... Britain understood that it was critical that they bring the United States into the war on the allies' side to counter the Russian collapse. Onto this stage of crisis, stepped the British Lord Arthur Balfour. He met with the Rothschilds and made an agreement that in return for pledging Britain's support in the creation of a Jewish homeland in Palestine, the Jews would use their great international power and influence to draw the United States into the war. Lord Balfour drew up a document – the Balfour Declaration – that called for a Jewish homeland.... Read what David Lloyd George, Britain's wartime prime minister, wrote about the Balfour Declaration. Note his pointing out that the Jews of Russia had been the ‘chief agents in the betrayal of the Russian war effort’ as well as ‘the disintegration of Russian society later recognized as the Revolution.’ [and] ‘Russian Jews had been secretly active on behalf of the Central Powers from the first.... by 1917 they had done much in preparing for that general disintegration of Russian society, later recognized as the Revolution. It was believed that if Great Britain declared for the fulfilment of Zionist aspirations in Palestine under her own pledge, one effect would be to bring Russian Jewry to the cause of the entente. It was believed, also, that such a declaration would have a potent influence upon world Jewry outside Russia, and secure for the entente the aid of Jewish financial interest. In America, their aid in this respect would have a special value when the Allies had almost exhausted the gold and marketable securities

available for American purchase. Such were the chief considerations which, in 1917, impelled the British Government towards making a contract with Jewry'. [*Memoirs of the Peace Conference*]" (*Jewish Supremacism*, 2007)

The editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, writes: "George Katkow, published in 1967 by Harper and Row in New York City his excellent work, titled 'Russia 1917 – The February Revolution', based on research and extensive studying of many suppressed works and documentations, in which he stated: 'Certain moves by German Jewry at the time were bound to heighten suspicion against the Jews in the Western Provinces of All-Russia. Not only did the German Zionists proclaim their full support for the cause of the Central Powers, but one of them, the financier Bodenheimer, created, with the collaboration of both Zionist and non-Zionist Jews in Germany and with the support of the German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, a Committee for the Liberation of Russian Jews whose task it was to undermine any allegiance to the Russian cause....A flood of propaganda from the "Liberation Committee" had been directed towards the Jewish population in Russia....The Political Section of the German General Staff had gone so far as to plan an appeal to the Jews in Russia to raise arms and strike at the rear of the Russian Armies.'....This situation resulting from subversion also based on occult operations on the part of the German Central Intelligence, was increasing the revolutionary feelings amongst the Russian Jews, and this was, among other, one of the key tasks of the Jewish financier Bodenheimer, who was a trusted chief-agent of the Director of the Abwehr Col. Nicolai. Bodenheimer directing many of the Zionist occult networks, which operated on behalf of the German Intelligence not only in Russia, but also in France and in England, contributed to the success of anti-Russian operations during the Great war...the German-Jewish financier Bodenheimer was in cooperation with another wealthy German-Jewish financier Ernest Cassel, who was a private banker and confidant of British Kings, and whose grand-daughter Edwina Ashley married Lord Mountbatten in 1922. Bodenheimer and Cassel maintained clandestine contacts with Winston Churchill (First Lord of the Admiralty, 1913), and Prince Louis of Battenberg (First Sea Lord, 1912), the father of Lord Mountbatten, in the first place served the Illuminatis Conspiracy, headed in the German Empire, among others, by the Director of Central Intelligence Col. Nicolai.'"7

Aleksei Romanoff also comments: "There have always been Bolshevik leaders who have belonged to the innermost circle of Illuminism (supervised by high ranking Illuminists operating from the capitals of western Europe and the United States). It is only the hope of the Illuminists, especially of those operating under cover identities, that their real identities and names remain absolutely unknown. The *Insiders* of the Great Conspiracy have always used a system of rings within rings to conceal their control....The Cabalistic roots of revolution, from the French Revolution through the revolution in Russia to the pattern of subversion and sabotage wrecking the American nation today, led to the formula for secret societies inspired by the Illuminati Order. The aim of the conspiracy has always been the surreptitious imposition of a world government of self-anointed elite (mattoids) over the people of every nation....In 1936 the Communist

International presented a 3-stage plan for achieving world government: (1) Socialize the economies of all nations. (2) Bring about federal unions of various groupings of these socialized nations. (3) And amalgamate the regional unions into a world union of socialistic states.”⁸

In *Barbarians Inside The Gates* (book IV, 2008), the author, Col. Donn de Grand Pré, says: “The terms of the London Agreement in October 1916 was the driving force behind getting the United States involved in the European war. Great Britain was virtually helpless in October 1916. It was seriously considering surrender to Germany. Germany had made several peace offers to Great Britain earlier to discontinue the war. Prime Minister Lloyd George, a rabid Zionist, was unexpectedly appointed prime minister shortly after the London Agreement, which stipulated that Palestine would be turned over to the Jews of the world as a ‘homeland’. It was Great Britain who made this pledge upon the defeat of Germany as compensation for railroading the United States into the war in Europe as Great Britain’s ally....In the crisis in October 1916, Germans had reason to feel if the war in Europe continued a few more months without the entrance of the United States into the war, that Great Britain would be compelled to surrender to Germany. Germany’s peace offer to Great Britain asked for neither indemnities nor reparations. Germany offered to restore the territorial status and the political independence of every country with whom Great Britain was at war, as they existed in August 1914 when the war in Europe started. Germany demanded no benefits. Germany’s October 1916 peace offer was on the table before the British War Cabinet; it needed only one signature to end the war. Great Britain would have quickly accepted Germany’s peace offer if the World Zionist Organization had not interfered. Zionist pressure in London and New York prevailed....The Germans attributed their crushing defeat in WWI to the entry of the U.S. into the war in Europe as Great Britain’s ally....In referring to the declaration of war against Germany by the United States in 1917, Sir Winston Churchill made an impassioned speech, carried by Scribner’s Commentator in 1936: ‘America should have minded her own business and stayed out of the world war. If you hadn’t entered the war the Allies would have made peace with Germany in the spring of 1917. Had we made peace there would have been no collapse of Russia followed by Communism, no breakdown in Italy followed by Fascism, and Germany would not have signed the Versailles Treaty, which has enthroned Nazism in Germany. If America had stayed out of the war, all of these ‘isms’ wouldn’t be sweeping the continent of Europe and breaking down parliamentary government, and if England made peace early in 1917, it would have saved over one million British, French, American and other lives’.”

English historian, Nesta H. Webster, writes: “It was not, therefore, as is frequently stated, that the Germans facilitated the return of Lenin to Russia, but that he was definitely *sent* there by them. The plan was suggested by a man whose role in the history of world revolution has not been sufficiently appreciated by contemporary writers. Parvus, whose real name was Israel Lazarevitch Helphand, was a Jew of the province of Minsk [Russia]. In the second half of the eighties he took part in the work of revolutionary circles in Odessa. In 1886 he went

abroad and became a member of the German Social Democratic Party, and a pro-German. He was sent to Constantinople by the German Government....by German orders, Parvus went to Geneva, where he founded the so-called 'Bureau of Economic Research,' which was nothing else than a bureau of German espionage and propaganda....Parvus was, after Karl Marx, the great inspirer of Lenin, with whom he became associated in Munich in 1901. Landau-Aldanov, in his book on Lenin, wrote: 'It was not Lenin who started this great revolutionary idea, Sovietism, which has nearly conquered the world, it is Parvus – Parvus of the Sultan and William II, Parvus the speculator, Parvus who profited by the War, Parvus who created the famous theory that from the Socialist point of view Germany had the right to victory.' It was Parvus who, according to the Danish press, suggested to Ludendorff and the German Chancellor, Bethmann-Hollweg, that Lenin should now be sent back to Russia; Ludendorff, however, states that the suggestion was made to von Brockdorff-Rantzau, the then German minister in Copenhagen, who passed it onto Bethmann-Hollweg. The latter seems the most likely story in view of von Brockdorff-Rantzau's 'Illuminist' tendencies and subsequent connection with the Bolsheviks." (*The Surrender of an Empire*, 1931)

In *The Secret Empire, Part II: The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution* by Cushman Cunningham (2005) the author writes: "Benjamin H. Friedman warned that the Russian Revolution had been planned and carried out by a world-wide Jewish conspiracy which also intended to destroy America. He made this warning in a speech to the Washington press corps in the Willard Hotel in Washington, D.C. in 1961....He was a wealthy and influential Jew who had participated with all the top leaders of world Jewry in their meetings and deliberations for decades. He was personally acquainted with Bernard Baruch, Samuel Untermyer, Woodrow Wilson, Col. Edward Mandel House, Franklin Roosevelt, Joseph and John F. Kennedy and most other national leaders of those times. In this speech he had said that up until 1916 the leaders of world Jewry were pro-German (as to taking sides during the 1st World War) because they hated the Russian Czars and hoped to see the Germans destroy them. The reason the Jews hated the Czarist system in Russia was that it ruled over most of the world's Jews, the descendants of the Khazar Empire who had lived in the 'Jewish Pale' of Poland, which became part of western Russia after the Czars in cooperation with Austria and Prussia divided up Poland in 1773-95. This also put the former Polish nobility of the Szlachta under the Czars, putting them in a position to help undermine the Czarist state in cooperation with world Jewry. The Szlachta had been partners with the Jews in Poland before the partition of Poland, and after partition they joined with World Jewry to overthrow the Czarist system and create a new Jewish homeland in Russia ruled by Jews. This was part of a larger plan for world domination.....Many of the Polish nobles of the Szlachta were part Jewish....

He also comments: "Further proof that Parvus was close to the executive body of the international revolutionary conspiracy is shown by his early knowledge of the 'big picture' of the plan of revolution for Russia. In 1895

Parvus had written in the periodical 'Aus der Weltpolitik' that war would occur between Russia and Japan, and that Russia's defeat in that war would lead to revolution in Russia. Now we know that the Sassoon banks (together with the Rothschild-Warburg-Schiff-Loeb-Guggenheim Jewish bank combine) were already financing the military buildup of Japan in preparation for war against Russia in China....he was the key man....to create the 1905 revolt against Czarist Russia....for which he used as troops the members of the Zionist Socialist Workers Party organized in Odessa for that purpose by the Kagal (Jewish secret society). Parvus' ability to call on the Russian secret Kagal, and to use them to organize the abortive revolution of 1905, attests to his stature in the secretive Russian Jewish community. Parvus worked with both the Jewish community of Odessa, one of the largest and most politically-influential Jewish communities in Russia, and later with the large and influential Jewish community in Salonika, Greece, which exercised great influence throughout the Balkans and the entire Ottoman Empire (and postwar Turkey)."

This historical researcher further says: "The tragedy is that Lenin and the Bolsheviks never should have come to power in Russia. The Russian people had their hopes set on self-government. The reforms of Czar Alexander II, including the emancipation of the serfs, had encouraged the Russians to think about self-government and what form it should take. The creation of a national assembly, the Duma, and the peasants' familiarity with the rural communes and Zemstavas conditioned them to think in terms of a benign government in which all would participate. Most Russians dreamed of some kind of self-government which responded to the wishes of the Russian people. But that was always sabotaged by violence and assassinations. The 'kahal', the organization of Jewish communities in Russia, worked closely with the Jewish Bund, (the secret political action arm of the Jewish labor unions and Jewish professional societies) to block the Czar's reforms. They coordinated their demands for reforms which they knew the Czar could not accept because of his commitments to the Russian nobility, so as to doom the Czar's new Duma in 1906 and then again in 1907. This was not the work of the tiny Bolshevik party, but of a hidden Jewish army within Russia which was directed by a command staff based in Odessa in the southern Ukraine, under the advice and direction of a Jewish international headquarters in Salonika, Greece. This power had also coordinated the Bolsheviks and international bankers into its plans...."

Cunningham also notes: "But as the 19th century progressed the Okhrana (Imperial Secret Police) became increasingly aware of the key role of the Jews in inspiring and recruiting the Narodniki amongst young Russians to spread the hope of revolution amongst the peasants across Russia....it was almost impossible for the Czars police to contain and control the Jewish revolutionaries in Russia because of their great nobility and their international connections. When things got too hot, as the secret police closed in on some revolutionary group, its leaders disappeared, turning up later in western Europe, America or elsewhere outside of Russia. And within Russia they moved around constantly, using the network of Jewish merchants and moneylenders to support and hide them."

The foregoing is confirmed by the authors, Irving Sidar and Harold J. Greenberg, in their book *Behind the Egyptian Sphinx* (1960): “Communist imperialism itself is an offspring of German Machiavellianism. It all started in April, 1917, when the German General Staff hastily despatched Lenin and Trotzky from Switzerland to St. Petersburg through the German lines in a sealed train. Both revolutionaries were armed with the teachings of Karl Marx, and set off for Czarist Russia to foment internal chaos, completely disrupt the Russian war effort, and seize political power by launching the Communist Revolution. As a result of intensive research into the archives of the German Foreign Office by Dr. George Katkov of St. Antony’s College, Oxford, further sensational evidence relating to this epoch-making episode of German financial contribution and direct responsibility for the Communist Revolution, has come to light....Reading almost like a suspense novel of international intrigue, the material of the Oxford scholar carries us first to Copenhagen during World War I, where Count Brockdorff-Rantzau, the German Ambassador in the Danish capital, enthusiastically solicited the services of a Dr. Parvus, alias Dr. Helphand, a Bolshevik revolutionary who later turned to successful war profiteering in the Balkans....Both Brockdorff-Rantzau and Dr. Helphand, with the full though clandestine support of the German Government, methodically began to organize an extensive network of political conspiracy dedicated to one objective: a Communist revolution in Russia....

“By the end of 1915, as the German military position became more precarious on both the eastern and western fronts, Count Brockdorff-Rantzau was pressed to hasten the realization of the revolution in Russia. Reporting to Berlin at the time, he outlined his master plan and simultaneously boasted, in traditional Prussian fashion: ‘Victory, and in reward, world supremacy are ours, if Russia can be revolutionized in time and the coalition thereby broken up. Dr. Parvus thinks that he can point the way, and makes positive suggestions, backed by twenty years of experience’. Shortly afterwards, Dr. Helphand reported that the Russian Revolution would cost the German Government approximately twenty million rubles. Without hesitation, on December 26, 1915, the German Ambassador was given the authority by Berlin to make an advance payment of one million rubles. Dr. Helphand’s receipt, in signing for the money, is highly illuminating: ‘Received from the German Embassy in Copenhagen on the 29th of December, 1915, the sum of one million rubles in Russian banknotes for the promotion of the revolutionary movement in Russia – Dr. A. Helphand.’....

“The archives of the German Foreign Office further reveal that on December 3, 1917, Richard von Kuhlmann, then Minister of Foreign Affairs, had addressed a long telegram to the Kaiser at his Army headquarters. Outlining in broad detail the background of the remarkable aid and encouragement rendered the Communist Revolution by the German Government, it also emphasized the objectives of future German foreign policy that would insure its lasting success: ‘The disruption of the Entente and the subsequent creation of political combinations agreeable to us constitute the most important war aim of our diplomacy. Russia appeared to be the weakest link in the enemy’s chain. The task therefore was gradually to loosen it and, when possible, to remove it. This was the purpose of the subversive

activity we caused to be carried out in Russia behind the front – in the first place the promotion of separatist tendencies and support of the Bolsheviks. It was not until the Bolsheviks had received from us a steady flow of funds through various channels and under varying labels that they were in a position to be able to build up their main organ, the *Pravda*, to conduct energetic propaganda, and appreciably to extend the originally narrow basis of their party....it is entirely in our interest that we should exploit the period while they are in power, which may be a short one, in order to obtain firstly an armistice and then, if possible, peace’. This astonishing political opportunism, rarely equalled in the annals of history, nevertheless fostered in Germany a somewhat paternalistic attitude towards the Communist experiment, since she had been directly responsible for its creation. Consequently, German economic and military cooperation with the Russians was to develop in the future to the mutual benefit of both countries....

“Between the two great wars, and behind the political façade of Stresemann’s Weimar Republic, the Reichswehr, under the rigid control of the Prussian military caste, headed by Generals von Seeckt and von Schleicher, manipulated the strings of German foreign policy. As soon as the German-Soviet Treaty of Rapallo was signed in 1922, they secretly began active preparations for war and German resurgence in a clandestine partnership with Communist Russia. Since the Germans were forbidden by the Versailles Treaty to re-arm or utilize their industry for war-making purposes on their own territory, the German General Staff, with the full co-operation of Krupp and the Ruhr industrialists, as well as the unofficial acquiescence of the Weimar politicians, entered into secret military and economic arrangements with the Russians. Both currents agreed to share equally the tanks, planes, poison gas, and armaments manufacturers in the Soviet Union with German capital and technicians. Then once again, on August 23, 1939, the Hitler-Stalin Pact started the complacent community of nations, sealed the fate of Poland, and ushered in World War II....

“ ‘The new conflict between east and west,’ writes Professor Hans Kohn in the *Christian Science Monitor* of September 19, 1955, ‘was directly Hitler’s work. Communism had been contained in Europe by the barrier of intermediary states from Finland to Rumania. Hitler destroyed this barrier and bought Stalin’s rule into Central Europe, first by his accord with Stalin in 1939 and then by his attack upon Stalin in 1941. It is one of the most disturbing factors in present-day Germany when some Germans reproach the Western powers for not having sided with Germany against Russia, and even add that it should have been done in the defense of Western civilization. The Germans, and not the West, destroyed Poland and paved Stalin’s road westward. The Germans were then as much opposed to the West and Western civilization as the Russians were. Through German fault, the whole of continental Europe, with the exception of the two small enclaves of Sweden and Switzerland, was early in 1941 under the control of totalitarian powers, hostile to the individual liberalism, the freedom of thought, and the spirit of tolerance of the West....’ Cynically loyal to this unbroken chain of *Realpolitik* from Bismarck to the Kaiser, and from Hitler to Adenauer, Franz Josef Strauss, Minister of Defense in the Bonn Government, uninhibitedly advocates ‘armed

neutrality' as the ultimate political goal of Germany."

In a more recent publication, *Wall Street and the Russian Revolution, 1905-1925* (2017), the author, Richard B. Spence, states: "In early 1905, a survey of political exiles in Siberia found 37% were Jews. This roughly fits Soviet historian M. N. Pokrovsky's later estimate that a quarter to a third of the revolutionary parties' organizational cadres was Jewish. By any calculation, Jews were heavily over-represented in revolutionary ranks and they attained prominent and influential roles....most Russian Jews did not leave the Empire and many of them not only survived but prospered. A listing of the Russian Empire's 'business elite' in 1914 reveals roughly 15% Jews, also well above their 5% of the population. The ranks of Russian bankers were replete with Jews such as Kamenka, Rafalovich, Rubinstein and Rothstein. The last, German-born Adolph Rothstein, the 'Great Jewish financier,' played an important role not only as an executive of the St. Petersburg International Commercial Bank, but also as foreign representative of the Tsarist Ministry of Finance. Plus, he was father-in-law to one of the French Rothschilds. Even the Tsar's physician, Dr. Samuel Hirsch, was Jewish. At the tip of this elite stood the widely esteemed figure of Baron Horace (Goratsii) Günzburg, a wealthy philanthropist who occupied a position not unlike that of Jacob Schiff in America."

Spence further says: "Schiff was born in Frankfurt-am-Main in 1847, one of four sons of Moses Jakob Schiff, a minor banker and broker affiliated with the Rothschilds....the Schiffs were an old Frankfurt family with roots going back to the 14th century. Through marriage, they were linked to other German-Jewish families such as the Adlers, Oppenheims and Wertheims. These connections are not trivial. Generations of intermarriage and the creation of interlocking 'cousinhoods' formed a *Mishpocha*, or extended family that connected people in ways not apparent to an outsider....Schiff and his Kuhn Loeb partners 'were instrumental in bringing European funds into the new enterprises on the American continent.' Schiff has been described as a member of a 'small international fraternity' that included Max Warburg (Hamburg and Berlin), Ernest Cassel (London), Wertheim and Gumpertz (Amsterdam), Eduard Noetzelin (Paris), and Franz Philippson (Brussels). Cassel's biographer Brian Connell, said these men 'maintained between them an incredibly accurate network of economic, political and financial intelligence at the highest level.'....and 'move immense sums of money with lightening rapidity and secrecy from one corner of their financial empires and influence the political decisions of a score of countries.'....Schiff made himself the uncrowned king of Jewish America....In early February 1904, Schiff invited, or summoned, Jewish leaders to his home. 'Within seventy-two hours,' he declared, 'war will break out between Japan and Russia.' And it did, which begs the question of how he knew."

According to Spence: "Kuhn Loeb & Co. was very much a family enterprise. All but one of the partners were either blood relatives or in-laws....The Warburg brothers, Felix and Paul....were German immigrants and both retained close ties to their big brother Max in Germany....Wartime reports from the U.S. military attaché in Stockholm, ground zero for Russian revolutionary intrigues, pegged

Felix as one of a ‘group of Germans’ financing ‘Russian disorganization.’.... The real story may be that much of the pro-German skullduggery, including the financing of Russian revolutionaries, laid at Schiff’s doorstep was the handiwork of the Warburgs. With that in mind it’s worth mentioning that a 1917 report from a British agent in Russia, flatly labeled big brother Max as the ‘chief German agent in Russia.’ The same suspicions attached themselves to Paul Warburg, architect of the Federal Reserve and widely regarded the best brain at Kuhn Loeb.... A 1918 report from the U.S. War Trade Board put Paul W. ‘in touch with Bolshevik Chief Secret Service agent, Col. Malinowsky, in NYC.’ The same Malinowsky reportedly received money from Warburg brother Fritz in Stockholm.”

Former American Jewish Communist, Nathaniel Weyl, writes: “The alien nature of American Communism was revealed by the complaint of its leader, Charles Ruthenberg, that in 1920 it didn’t have five speakers able to present its case in the English language....accounts by people who were Communists at the time agree in describing the movement as preponderantly Jewish. The most thorough treatment of this matter is in Nathan Glazer’s *The Social Basis of American Communism*. He evidently concludes, though he does not explicitly so state, that a majority of the Communist Party membership in the thirties and forties may have been Jewish....Although Communist leaders were normally taciturn about the extent to which the Party membership was Jewish, Jack Stachel complained in *The Communist* for April 1929 that in Los Angeles ‘practically 90 per cent of the membership is Jewish’....A 1938 breakdown of Communist educational directors on a district level reported that 17 out of 34 were Jewish and only nine ‘American’....I arrived at an estimate that about 40% of the Communist Party militants in 1947 were Jewish. The Jewish recruits to American Communism were, for the most part, solidly middle class and professional.... Jewish social workers provided another fertile field for Party recruitment.... Jews were prominent in both the leadership and the membership of the American Communist Party....” (*The Jew in American Politics*, 1968)

Author David Levy quotes: “[A] February 1945 RCMP Regina file: ‘It is realized that the notorious leadership given to the Communist Party may be by a substantial minority of Canadian Jews. Nevertheless, such a minority has undoubtedly great influence. It may well be said that Jews are the dynamic nucleus of the Communist Party of Canada. FRED ROSE (Rosenberg) M.P., Norman FREED (Friedenthal), Sam CARR (Kagan), Raymond Arthur DAVIES (Dacinsky), Joseph SALSBERG (a member of the Ontario legislature), and William KASHTAN, are Jews and number one Communists.” Levy further comments: “For *United Jewish People’s Order* (UJPO) founder Joshua Gershman ethnicity and politics were one and the same: I became a Communist, he said, *because I am a Jew.*” (*Stalin’s Man in Canada: Fred Rose and Soviet Espionage*, 2011)

Political and Financial Intrigue

Writing in the 1930s, a New Zealand researcher, A.N. Field, is worth

quoting at some length in support of the foregoing information. Field writes: "The parent of the new model central reserve banks is the United States Federal Reserve Board and its twelve regional Federal Reserve Banks set up about six months before the European War broke out. These banks are privately-owned institutions with very complete control over the volume of currency and credit in the United States, and thus over the prevailing level of wages and prices. The principal prime mover in creating the Federal Reserve system was the late Mr. Paul Warburg (1868-1932), who with his brother, Mr. Felix Warburg, was a partner in the international banking-house of Kuhn Loeb and Company, New York. The head of that firm at this time is Mr. Jacob H. Schiff (1847-1920). According to the Jewish Encyclopaedia the Schiff family is the oldest contemporary Jewish family of which there is record, tracing its ancestry back to 1370. In *All in a Lifetime* (1923), the memoirs of another eminent Jew, Mr. Henry Morgenthau, Senior, former United States Ambassador to Turkey, Mr. Schiff was referred to as 'the much beloved leader of the Jews.' He was born in Frankfort-on-the-Main, where his father was a broker for the Rothschilds....Mr. Paul Warburg was brother-in-law to Mr. Schiff, and was also a Jew of German birth, becoming naturalized as an American citizen in 1911, three years before the war. His brothers conduct the powerful German banking-house of M. Warburg and Company, Hamburg, financing the German shipping industry and controlling the Hamburg-America and North German Lloyd lines. Herr Max Warburg, head of this banking-house, played an important part in German politics, particularly at the time the Kaiser fled to Holland. Dr. Carl Melchior, a partner in it, was one of the five German delegates-in-chief at the Peace Conference at Versailles, and in later years was prominent in the founding of the Bank for International Settlements, the central bank of the central banks established in Switzerland, which has been internationalized in peace and war alike, pays no taxes, and is above and beyond all law."

Field continues: "In various books on war-time espionage the Hamburg-America offices in New York are referred to as the centre of German espionage in the United States. In a pamphlet published by him in 1932 (*A State Currency: to Hell with Wall Street*), Mr. George W. Armstrong, president of the Texas Steel Company, printed what he said was the United States Naval Secret Service report on Mr. Paul Warburg under the date of December 12, 1918. As given by Mr. Armstrong this ran in part as follows: 'Warburg, Paul....handled large sums furnished by Germany for Lenin and Trotsky; subject has a brother who is leader of the espionage system (of Germany)'....Soon after the war was over the international financiers decided that the time was ripe to establish reserve banks all over the world....In 1922 there was held a great international conference at Genoa at which Herr Walter Rathenau, the Jewish Foreign Minister of Germany, surprised the world by announcing that Germany had decided to recognize the Bolshevik Government of Russia, being the first country in the world to do so. Simultaneously another conference was sitting in Genoa attended among others by Mr. Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, the Governor of the Bank of France, the Governor of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, and

other international bankers. This conference resolved that central reserve banks should be set up in all countries where they were not already in existence.... Of the doings of this internationalist picnic party, Mr. Einzig, conductor of London's *Financial Review*, proceeds to tell us that: 'Another condition on which Mr. Norman and his collaborators insisted was that the central banks should be independent of their governments'....In other words, the State was not to govern in the sphere of money....The fact was entirely overlooked that these financiers are in no sense public servants, but simply the paid agents of the shareholders in a banking company whose interests need not in the least be identical with the national interests."

He goes on to say: "In 1917 Lord Reading [Rufus Isaacs] proceeded to the United States, the financiers of which country during the war were, according to the letters of Sir Cecil Spring-Rice, British Ambassador at Washington, dominated by the Jewish bankers, and in particular by Mr. Paul Warburg, partner with Mr. Jacob H. Schiff in the international banking-house of Kuhn Loeb and Company. Lord Reading in the United States negotiated the British debt to America, signing documents which pledged Britain to repay in gold on demand a sum that eventually rose to over £900,000,000, Great Britain never having at any stage possessed more than about £200,000,000 in gold, and the undertaking to which the nation was pledged by Lord Reading being wholly impossible of fulfilment. From 1921 to 1926 Lord Reading was Viceroy of India and was closely associated with the constitutional changes inaugurated by Mr. Edwin Montagu as Secretary of State for India.....In the financial crisis of 1931 Lord Reading with Sir Herbert Samuel (cousin of Mr. Montagu) took a leading part in bringing about the extraordinary alliance between the British Conservative Party and the Ramsay MacDonald Socialists. After the death of the first Lord Melchett (a Jewish peer, formerly Sir Alfred Mond), Lord Reading became the head of Imperial Chemical Industries, the giant combine controlling the principal chemical resources of the British Empire....The late Mr. Godfrey Isaacs in 1922 promoted the British Broadcasting Company, Ltd., which company was given a monopoly of broadcasting by the Postmaster-General....Mr. Harry M. Isaacs, another brother of Lord Reading concerned in the Marconi affair, afterwards managed and controlled the British Cellulose and Chemical Manufacturing Company, one of the largest manufacturers of chemical products in Britain. Lord Reading was the son of a London city merchant. Before taking up law he was a stock broker....Mr. R.D. Blumenfeld (himself a Jew) pointed out that in 1879 Rufus Isaacs entered the Stock Exchange. He would be obliged in ordinary course to declare 'I am a British subject and of age.' According to all reference books he was born in 1860. In 1887 in the marriage register he gave his age as 26 years. The question was asked, 'Did Sir (then Mr.) Rufus Isaacs make such a declaration? If he did not, how did he become a member of the Stock Exchange?....

"To understand the nature of the influences at work in the world it is necessary to trace out the whole intricate sequence of events....after the declaration of war the Government allowed enemy reservists in Britain some days in which to return to Germany and Austria. The *Morning Post* in a leading article quoted

by Mrs. Nesta Webster in *The Surrender of an Empire* (1931) declared that ‘the enemy was in fact presented with an army corps from England.’ At the same time the Navy was forbidden to capture reservists returning to enemy countries from abroad. Aliens were allowed to become naturalized and to supplant in their business Englishmen who had gone to the war. The efforts made to supply the Army with munitions were pathetically inadequate. The late Lord Sydenham who had held the position of secretary of the Committee of Imperial Defence....wrote as follows of events at this time in his autobiography *My Working Life* (1927): ‘As late as July 8, 1918, I informed the House [of Lords] that “there were three great German banks in the city not yet wound up”....The managers who are free to walk about London are extremely able Germans who have a very great deal of very secret knowledge.’ The conclusion reached by Lord Sydenham as to these war-time proceedings was that ‘anyone who carefully watched what went on could not avoid the impression of a certain impalpable tenderness to German interests which has never been explained. No reciprocal consideration was visible in Germany’....As the war progressed, the conviction grew steadily that some ‘Hidden Hand’ was at work. By July, 1918, popular clamour had at long last resulted in a Status of Aliens Bill being brought before Parliament. In the debate on it in the House of Lords, Lord Stuart of Wortley described as ‘ridiculous and factious in its optimism’ the Government announcement at the outbreak of war that every spy had been rounded up. Lord Wittenham referred to the ‘subtle, indescribable influence’ which seemed in turn to paralyse every Home Secretary. Admiral Lord Beresford declared that there was an influence behind these aliens. What it was he did not know. The sooner they got to the bottom of it and found out what it was the better. On July 8, 1918, Lord Beresford had said: ‘It must be remembered that all these magnates are very rich, and are all international financiers. This is one of the great difficulties—the power of the international financiers—that we shall have to meet after the war’.”

Field also says: “In December, 1913, Lord Haldane declared that our relations with Germany were ‘twice as good as they were two years ago,’ and in January, 1914, that ‘there was a far greater prospect of peace than there ever was before.’ On January 1, 1914, in an interview in the *Daily Chronicle*, Mr. Lloyd George, then Chancellor of the Exchequer, said the prospects for peace were so good that naval expenditure should be reduced. On July 23, 1914, Mr. Lloyd George in the House of Commons forecasted ‘substantial economy’ in naval expenditure, and said he saw ‘signs, distinct signs of reaction against armaments.’ Within a fortnight Britain was at war....The British Ambassador to Germany at the outbreak of war was Sir Edward Goschen, a member of the Jewish family which conducts the London international banking-house of Goscens and Cunliffe. This family is descended from Georg Joachim Goschen, a Leipzig publisher and grandfather of Sir Edward Goschen. Lord Cunliffe, a partner in Goscens and Cunliffe, was Governor of the Bank of England during the war, and was chairman of the Treasury Committee which in 1918 recommended that as soon as the war was over the British currency should be deflated and the gold standard restored—that is to say, that the huge war debt incurred in paper money should

be made repayable in gold. Both these steps were later taken under Mr. Montagu Norman's Governorship of the Bank of England, and both were accompanied by ruinous results to British trade and employment....

"A leading Jewish figure in the British side in the events preceding the outbreak of war in 1914 was Sir Ernest Cassel (1851-1921). Sir Ernest Cassel was born at Cologne where his father was a small banker. He himself entered the Jewish bank of Bischofsheim and Goldschmidt, with headquarters at Brussels. It was the Jew Bamberger, manager of the Paris branch of this bank, on whom Bismarck relied for financial advice in imposing the indemnity on France at the close of the Franco-Prussian War of 1870. Bamberger was a friend of the Jew Cremieux, founder of the Alliance Universelle Israelite and prominent in French politics, and whose secretary, the Jew, Leon Gambetta, became dictator of France after the abdication of Napoleon III. Baron Hirsch was also in early life connected with this firm. Ernest Cassel, then aged 22, in 1874 became London manager for Bischofsheim and Goldschmidt. That monumental British reference work, the *Dictionary of National Biography* (edited by the Jew Sir Sidney Lee) states that Cassel had in the seventies formed 'an intimate friendship' with Jacob H. Schiff, head of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, New York, whose own father had been an agent of the Rothschilds....[quoting the DNB] 'In 1897 he was instrumental in purchasing the Barrow Naval and Shipbuilding Construction Company for amalgamation with Vickers, Sons and Company, and, after the amalgamation of the Maxim Gun and Nordenfelt companies, in acquiring them also for Vickers' The Maxim-Nordenfelt armaments combine, which as stated above was linked up with Vickers in 1897, had been effected by another Jew, well-known today as the mysterious Sir Basil Zaharoff, who thereafter came to play an important part in the international armaments industry and was a dominating force in Vickers during the war. Sir Basil Zaharoff is stated to come of a family of Odessa Jews. According to Guiles Davenport's *Zaharoff High Priest of War*, he was born in 1849 and his parents were named Zacharias....in the opinion of a responsible observer on the spot at the time, the grounds became ready for revolution in Russia following the failure of Vickers Maxim to fulfil their contract to supply munitions. At the same time it is necessary to bear in mind that this short supply of munitions by British armament works was not confined to Russia, but that the British forces in the field were severely handicapped in this respect in the early part of the war, though not, of course, to anything like the same appalling extent as the Russian army. The network of Jewish international financial control in the armaments industry was, to say the least, without conspicuous benefit when the war broke out."

Field further relates: "Mr. B.M. Baruch, former war-time dictator of the United States, having been appointed Minister without portfolio by President Roosevelt in 1933, had been termed in a Jewish paper 'the unofficial president.' In the United States Congressional Record June 8, 1934, [Congressman] Mr. McFadden is reported as saying: 'During the past several months Bernard M. Baruch, Felix Frankfurter, and the New York Jewish lawyer, Samuel T. Untermyer, have made several visits to Europe and spent considerable time

there. There is justification for the belief that they have contacted with members of the British Fabian group and are familiar with their plans. The same system, in a somewhat adapted form has been placed upon the statute books in the United States, and the iron hand of world control is fast being closed upon American agriculture, labour, and industry....It might be stated that practically every year since the war Baruch has been going to the Army War College and giving our future generals lectures....There has not been an Administration since our advent into the great World War in which Bernard M. Baruch has not been a chief political, economic and financial adviser, and every administration that has listened to him has carried us deeper into financial chaos, and today we are operating on his greatest experiment—a planned economy and industrial and agricultural control.’ In a radio address delivered on May 2, 1934, and printed in the Congressional Record the following day, Mr. McFadden had associated Mr. Justice Brandeis, the Jewish Judge of the Supreme Court bench, with the creation of the Brain Trust and the inspiration of the New Deal policies....Mr. McFadden pointed to the curious similarity between the New Deal and the policies advocated by Mr. A.A. Berle, Jr., of the Brain Trust, in a little book written by him in 1918, *The Significance of a Jewish State*, and dedicated to his friend, Mr. Justice Brandeis. Mr. Berle in his book regarded the Jew as ‘the barometer of civilization at all times’....Professor Felix Frankfurter, who is alleged to have supplied the legal brains for the Roosevelt administration, is an Austrian Jew, born in Vienna in 1882. He was admitted to the American bar in 1905, and is head of the law department of Harvard University....Lord Haldane has recorded the names of Professor Frankfurter and Mr. Justice Brandeis in his autobiography as among the numerous Jews with whom he maintained intimate relations.”(*All These Things*, 1936)

Interestingly, Professor Antony Sutton, notes: “[At] the Tenth Congress of the Russian Communist Party [1921]....Leon Trotsky was quoted as saying, ‘What we need here is an organizer like Bernard M. Baruch’.” (*Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, 1974)

A.N. Field continues: “The extent of Jewish influences in Congress itself is indicated by the curious appointment by the House of Representatives of a Russian-born Jew, Mr. Samuel Dickstein, as chairman of its Immigration Committee. The United States immigration laws were greatly tightened up following on the enormous influx of aliens from Europe at the end of the war. This influx was largely Jewish. According to Israel Cohen’s *Jewish Life in Modern Times* (1929) there were 986,000 Jews in North and South America in 1897, and 4,640,748 in 1928. Of this latter number 4,228,029 were in the United States....The shift of Jewish population from Europe to America is one of the most significant events in recent history. The actual transportation of the emigrant traffic was effected largely by vessels of the Jew-controlled Hamburg-America and the North German Lloyd line. Large finance was provided by the Jewish Colonization Association, founded by Baron Hirsch in 1891, and endowed by him with about £11,000,000 in all, and later controlled and greatly expanded by Jacob H. Schiff in association with Sir Ernest Cassel (vide Francois Coty in the *Paris Figaro*, 16 April 1932)....

Mr. McFadden further affirmed that Mr. Dickstein's efforts were supported 'by a national, if not international, movement which is participated in by practically all the Jewish organizations in the United States, which organizations are tied in with a world-wide organization to move Jews out of Germany, not only into the United States but to Palestine and other countries'....efforts have been underway in many lands to prevent the publication of matter criticizing Jewish activities, and in numbers of cases prohibitive legislation has already been enacted. Some Jewish newspapers and organizations are urging that such laws should be passed in all countries of the world....

"In the Congressional Record of June 8, 1934, Mr. McFadden stated that data in his possession showed the existence of a well organized plan for world control and 'a hellish conspiracy to enslave and dominate the free peoples of the earth.' He proceeded to trace the history of the Socialist Fabian Society in Britain in which, he asserted, the planning project was nurtured. Ninety per cent of the last British Labour Government were Fabians and the society was extremely active and influential in insinuating Socialism by stealth....Mr. McFadden added 'This group organization has gathered all data and statistics obtained by governmental and private organisations in administrative, industrial, social, educational, agricultural and other circles; and Army, Navy and airport statistics are in their hands. This has been made possible from the fact that the Prime Minister, Ramsay MacDonald, being a Fabian, the 'Political Economic Plan' Fabian group has had all archives at its disposal....An interesting bit of information has come to me in this connection to the effect that this Fabian group has close connections with the Foreign Policy Association in New York City. This Foreign Policy Association was largely sponsored by the late Paul M. Warburg and has received the close attention and support of Bernard M. Baruch and Felix M. Frankfurter'.....We thus have the fact that Planned Economy, advocated by numerous Fabian Society Socialists, and alleged by Mr. Louis T. McFadden to have originated in Fabian Society circles, is a crowning and completion of operations initiated by the international financiers controlling the Bank of England. We have the further fact that the international financiers of Wall Street, New York, have been associated with Socialistic and near-Communists, economists and others in carrying out a very similar programme of regimentation of industry under the New Deal in the United States....The evidence before the Macmillan Committee showed very clearly that the process of forming giant corporations—Planning in practice—was proceeding in 1930 under coercion."

Finally, A.N. Field notes: "[T]here is the curious part played by a small group of international financiers in the three great events of the period—the European War, the overwhelming of Russia, and the post-war economic chaos. Hovering in the background of these events four men are found—Schiff and Warburg in the United States, Cassel in England, and Ballin in Germany. The two former are seen dominating the financial policies of the United States and standing close to the President's ear. Cassel in England is similarly found as a potent adviser to those in power. In Germany Herr Ballin is seen as the closest adviser of the German Emperor. All these financiers were Jews: all were associated

and interconnected in business. Schiff was somewhere in the background of the Marconi scandal. Cassel and Ballin were active in negotiations and intrigues preceding the outbreak of war in 1914. Cassel formed a great armaments combine in the years before the war, and this armaments combine has been named in the Lloyd George war memoirs as failing to supply to Russia munitions of war as contracted, and by its default helping to precipitate revolution in that country. Schiff and Warburg are named by many well-informed persons as financing the international Jewish revolutionaries who thereupon overthrew Russia. Schiff and Warburg were promoters of the great money-controlling machine set up in the United States, the Federal Reserve system, the operations of which have been accompanied by booms and slumps dislocating industry over the entire globe, and shaking the existing order of things to its foundations.... Their activities extended into many fields, but the basis of their power was finance. Grouped around their operations, and of more recent years extending and completing those operations, have been innumerable Jews of all kinds.... Finance creates want and discontent: revolution profits by that want and discontent to stir the masses of the people to overthrow established order, and to urge them to exterminate their existing national leadership. The mainspring of the whole process is financial power, and misused financial power at that.” (*All These Things*, 1936)

Furthermore, Douglas Reed comments: “Baron de Hirsch.... became an intimate of the Prince of Wales, and private banker and financial adviser to the future King of England. He was also brother-in-law of a Mr. Bischoffsheim of the Jewish financial house of Bischoffsheim and Goldschmidt in London, of which a very rich German-born Jew, Sir Ernest Cassel, was a member. Sir Ernest, as Mr. Brian Connell says in his biographical study, fell heir to Baron de Hirsch’s friendship with the future king: ‘where Hirsch had been an intimate, Cassel was to become Edward VII’s closest personal friend’.... In the sequence to this account, Mr. Connell says: ‘The *small international fraternity* of which he (Sir Ernest Cassel) became perhaps the leading member, were all men with backgrounds similar to his own, people whom he approached in the course of his extensive travels. There was Max Warburg, head of the great private banking house in Hamburg; Edouard Noetzelin, honorary president of the Banque de Paris et des Pays Bas, in Paris; Franz Philippson in Brussels; Wertheim and Gompertz in Amsterdam and, above all, Jacob Schiff of the firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Company in New York. *Ties of race and interest bound these men together. The web of their communications quivered at the slightest touch. They maintained between them an incredibly accurate network of economic, political and financial intelligence at the highest level. They could withdraw support here, provide additional funds there, move immense sums of money with lightning rapidity and secrecy from one corner to another of their financial empires, and influenced the political decision of a score of countries*.’ ‘Ties of race and interest.... web network.... intelligence at the highest level.... move immense sums of money.... influence political decisions....’: there can be no reasonable doubt that this was the ‘Jewish international’ of which Dr. Kastein wrote and the mechanism which operated, across all national boundaries, to support Dr. Herzl. Nothing less could explain

the action which the British government took and if there was doubt earlier, about the concerted action of this force, above and distinct from nations, the events of our mid-century have removed it. With such a power behind him Dr. Herzl was in a position to make demands and utter menaces. The powerful men who formed this international directorate (the term is not too large) at that time may not, as individuals, had believed in Zionism, and may even have been privately opposed to it. In the present writer's belief even they were not powerful enough to oppose, or to deny support to, a policy laid down by the elders of Jewry." (*The Controversy of Zion*) Theodore Herzl was the ostensible founder of the International Zionist movement.

According to Professor Antony Sutton (1925-2002): "Another well-known author in the 1920s Henry Wickham Steed describes in the second volume of his *Through Thirty Years 1892-1922* (p.302) how he attempted to bring the Jewish-conspiracy concept to the attention of Colonel Edward M. House and President Woodrow Wilson. One day in March 1919 Wickham Steed called Colonel House and found him disturbed over Steed's recent criticism of U.S. recognition of the Bolsheviks. Steed pointed out to House that Wilson would be discredited among the many people's and nations of Europe and 'insisted that, unknown to him, the prime movers were Jacob Schiff, Warburg and other international financiers, who wished above all to bolster up the Jewish Bolsheviks in order to secure a field for German and Jewish exploitation of Russia.' According to Steed, Colonel House argued for the establishment of economic relations with the Soviet Union."

Antony Sutton also relates: "The Marburg Plan, financed by Andrew Carnegie's ample heritage, was produced in the early years of the twentieth century....The governments of the world, according to the Marburg Plan, were to be socialized while the ultimate power would remain in the hands of the international financiers 'to control its council's and enforce peace [and so] provide a specific for all the political ills of mankind.' This idea was knit with other elements with similar objectives. Lord Milner in England provides the transatlantic example of banking interests recognizing the virtues and possibilities of Marxism. Milner was a banker, influential in British wartime policy, and pro-Marxist. In New York the socialist 'X' club was founded in 1903....The annual meeting of the Economic Club in the Astor hotel, New York, witnessed socialist speakers. In 1908....A. Barton Hepburn, president of Chase National Bank, was president of the Economic Club....From these unlikely seeds grew the modern internationalist movement, which included not only the financiers Carnegie, Paul Warburg, Otto Kahn, Bernard Baruch, and Herbert Hoover, but also the Carnegie Foundation and its progeny *International Conciliation*." (*Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, 1975)

Writing about the Milner group, Professor Carroll Quigley of Georgetown University, says: "No country that values its safety should allow what the Milner group accomplished – that is, that a small number of men would be able to wield such power in administration and politics, should be given almost complete control over the publication of documents relating to their actions should be able to exercise such influence over the avenues of information that create public opinion,

and should be able to monopolize so completely the writing and the teaching of the history of their own period.” (*The Anglo-American Establishment*, 1981)

Eustace Mullins, in his work *The World Order: Our Secret Rulers* (1992) states: “Second to the Rothschilds, the Warburgs were considered the most important international banking family of the 19th and 20th centuries. In 1798, two sons of Marcus Gumplich Warburg, Moses Marcus and Gerson W. founded M.M. Warburg Co. in Hamburg. They were descendants of Simon von Cassel, a 16th century moneylender and pawnbroker. They were also direct descendants of Abraham del Banco, largest banker in Venice. When they moved north, they took the name of Warburg, after Cassel settled in this Westphalian town. In 1814, the Warburgs became one of the first affiliates of N.M. Rothschild of London. They were related to the leading banking families of Europe, the Rosenbergs of Kiev, the Gunzburgs in St. Petersburg, the Oppenheims and Goldshmidts in Germany. Moritz Warburg was apprenticed to the Rothschilds in Italy and Paris and later married Charlotte Oppenheim, whose family were diamond merchants in Frankfurt. They had five sons, known as ‘the Five Hamburgers’; the oldest, Aby, founded the Warburg Institute; Max financed the German struggle in World War I and later, the Nazi regime; Dr. Fritz Warburg was German commercial attaché in Stockholm during World War I; Paul and Felix emigrated to America and joined the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. with Jacob Schiff, who had been born in the Rothschild house in Frankfurt. Paul wrote the Federal Reserve Act and saw it through Congress. He represented the U.S. at the Versailles Peace Conference, while his brother Max represented German interests....M.M. Warburg Co. closed during World War II but reopened in 1970. George Sokolsky noted in *We Jews*, ‘Even in Hitler Germany the firm of Max Warburg was exempted from persecution. Max left for the U.S. in 1939, unhampered by supposed restrictions on Jews.’ The U.S. Naval Secret Service Report Dec. 2, 1918 noted: ‘Paul Warburg. German, nationalized U.S. citizen 1911, decorated by Kaiser, handled large sums furnished by German bankers for Lenin & Trotsky. Has brother Max who is director of espionage system of Germany’.”

Commenting on the United States Federal Reserve System, Eustace Mullins says: “How could the Kuhn, Loeb–Morgan alliance, powerful though it might be, believe that it would be capable, first, of devising a plan which would bring the entire money and credit of the people of the United States into their hands, and second, of getting such a plan enacted into law? The capability of devising and enacting the ‘National Reserve Plan’....was easily within the powers of the Kuhn, Loeb–Morgan alliance....The 1910 plot to seize control of the money and credit of the people of the United States was planned by men who already controlled most of the country’s resources....the most powerful men in the United States were themselves answerable to another power, a foreign power, and a power which had been steadfastly seeking to extend its control over the young republic of the United States since its very inception. This power was the financial power of England, centered in the London Branch of the House of Rothschild. The fact was that in 1910, the United States was for all practical purposes being ruled from England, and so it is today. The ten largest bank holding

companies in the United States are firmly in the hands of certain banking houses, all of which have branches in London. They are J.P. Morgan Company, Brown Brothers, Harriman, Warburg, Kuhn Loeb and J. Henry Schroder. All of them maintain close relationships with the House of Rothschild, principally through the Rothschild control of international money markets through its manipulation of the price of gold. Each day, the world price of gold is set in the London office of N.M. Rothschild and Company. Although these firms are ostensibly American firms, which merely maintain branches in London, the fact is that these banking houses actually take their direction from London.” (*Secrets of the Federal Reserve: The London Connection*)

Elsewhere, Mullins says: “Jacob Schiff, who bought the Kuhn, Loeb firm to its preeminent role in American finance, was born in the Rothschild house at 148 Judengasse, Frankfurt, which the Rothschilds shared with the Schiff family. In 1867, Abraham Kuhn and Solomon Loeb, two Cincinnati dry goods merchants, founded the banking house of Kuhn, Loeb. In 1875, Jacob Schiff arrived from Frankfurt to join the firm. He married Therese, Solomon’s daughter. He also brought a large amount of Rothschild capital into the firm, enabling it to expand tenfold. In 1885, Loeb retired; Jacob Schiff ran the firm from 1885 to 1920, when he died. At no time has the House of Rothschild ever indicated publicly that it had any interest in the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. George R. Conroy stated in *Truth* magazine, Boston, Dec. 16, 1912, ‘Mr. Schiff is head of the great private banking house of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., which represents the Rothschild interests on this side of the Atlantic’....Like other enterprises with which the Rothschilds have been connected, the Bank of England has been a center of international intrigue and espionage since its founding in 1694. Although the Rothschilds did not become associated with the Bank until 1812, when Nathan Mayer Rothschild increased his fortune 6,500 times by taking advantage of false rumors that somehow swept the London Stock Exchange, purporting that England had lost at Waterloo. The Bank of England originated in a revolution, when William III, Prince of Orange, drove King James II from the throne. Since the Bank of England Charter was granted by William in 1694, there has never been another revolt against the Crown. The royal family has been secure because the source of money, crucial to a revolution, has remained under control....Today, every ruling house of Europe, as well as those out of power, is a direct descendant of King William....

“The most important act of William’s reign was his granting of the charter of the Bank of England in 1694, although most of his biographers omit this salient fact. The concept of a central bank which would have the power of note issue, or issuing money, had already taken hold in Europe. The Bank of Amsterdam was started in 1609; its members aided William in his conquest of England. The Bank of Hamburg was chartered in 1619; the Bank of Sweden began the practice of issuing notes in 1661. These banks were chartered by financiers whose ancestors had been bankers in Venice and Genoa. As the tide of world power shifted northward in Europe, so did the financiers. The Warburgs of Hamburg had begun as the Abraham del Banco family, the largest bankers in Venice....In his *The Bank of England, A History* [first published in 1944], Sir John Clapham notes that by

1721, a number of Spanish and Portuguese Jews had been buying stock in the Bank of England—Medina, two Da Costas, Fonseca, Henriquez, Mendez, Nunes, Roderiquez, Salvador Teixeira de Mattos, Jacob and Theodore Jacobs, Moses and Jacob Abrabanel, Francis Pereira. Clapham notes that since 1751 there has been very little trading in Bank of England stock; it has been very closely held for more than two centuries....The Bank of England has played a prominent role in wars, revolutions, and espionage, as well as business panics.”

Mullins also writes: “Through Banque Bruxelles and its interlocking companies, the Rothschilds effectively control Belgium. They also interlock with the Thurn und Taxis interests in Germany. Prince Johannes Erbprinz Thurn und Taxis is said to be the richest man in Europe, controlling Bayerische Vereinsbank, fourth largest bank in Germany, which has four subsidiaries in Frankfurt, including Bankhaus Gebrüder Bethmann. Bethmann-Hollweg of this family had been Chancellor under Kaiser Wilhelm, and had set off World War I. He was a cousin of the Rothschilds....Thurn und Taxis is a direct descendant of William of Orange, who chartered the Bank of England; his mother, the Princess of Braganza of the former ruling house of Portugal, has three direct family connections with the present House of Windsor; Prince Thurn und Taxis also has four connections with the House of Windsor. The Thurn und Taxis family has enjoyed eight hundred years of prominence in Europe. Originally Tasso of Bergamo, they later emigrated to Brussels....They now finance the Pan European Union which is headed by the Hapsburg heir, Archduke Otto, and the Mont Pelerin Society, a subsidiary of Pan Europe.” (*The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*, 1992)

Regarding the level of Jewish involvement in the Soviet revolutionary movement in Europe, in his book *The Controversy of Zion* (1978) Douglas Reed relates: “Research into the events of the three decades, 1917-1945 leads to the conclusion that by 1945 the revolution had for a hundred years been a Jewish-controlled revolution, for that space of time having passed since Disraeli first identified the nature of the leadership. I use the words ‘Jewish-controlled revolution’ to denote a movement under the direction of the Talmudic rabbinate in the East, *not* a movement generally supported by Jews; as I have repeatedly shown, the staunchest opposition came from those Western Jews who were furthest from the reach of the Talmudic directorate. The distinction is that which the careful student must make between ‘National Socialism’ and ‘Germans’, between ‘Communism’ and ‘Russians’....In 1920 official Bolshevik statements showed that 545 members of the chief ruling bodies included 447 Jews....In 1933 the *Jewish Chronicle* stated that one-third of the Jews in Russia had become officials. If this was the case, they plainly formed the new governing class....In communized Poland the United States Ambassador, Mr. Arthur Bliss Lane, saw and recorded the prevalence of Jews, many of them alien, in the key-posts of terrorism. Major Tufton Beamish, a Member of the British Parliament, wrote, ‘Many of the most powerful Communists in Eastern Europe are Jews....I have been surprised and shocked to discover the large proportion of Jews to be found in the ranks of the Secret Police forces’.”

It comes as no surprise, therefore, to find the following comment in the Jewish press of the period. "There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks. The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with many of the highest ideals of Judaism." (*Jewish Chronicle*, London, 4th April, 1919). "The Bolshevik revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." (*The American Hebrew*, 10th September, 1920). Moreover, a former U.S. Ambassador to Russia, David R. Francis, wrote: "The Bolshevik leaders here, most of whom are Jews and 90% of whom are returned exiles, care little for Russia or any other country but are internationalists, and they are trying to start a worldwide social revolution." (*Russia from the American Embassy*, 1921)

In his book, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution* (1920), George Pitt Rivers, says: "The Communist Party—so-called 'Convinced Communists'—is splendidly organized, in fact the only party in the country which is organized. Although an infinitesimal fraction of the population (only 600,000 people), they have spies everywhere. The commissaries, mainly Jews, have perfected an organization by which the 'convinced' communists are secretly distributed amongst the staffs and rank and file of the Army, and throughout the Soviet governmental and administrative machinery, on a plan analogous to secret masonic organizations." Pitt Rivers further says: "Jewry, as a whole, has, consciously or unconsciously, worked for and promoted an international, economic, material despotism, which, with Puritanism as an ally, has tended in an ever-increasing degree to crush national and spiritual values out of existence and substitute the ugly and deadening machinery of finance and factory....It was a Jew, Ricardo, who gave us the nineteenth century ideal of the sameness of man according to machinery. And without the Ricardian gospel of international capitalism, we could not have had the international gospel of Karl Marx. Moses Hess and Disraeli remind us of the particularly conspicuous part played by Jews in the Polish and Hungarian Rebellions, and in the republican uprising in Germany of '48. Even more conspicuous were they in the new internationalism logically deducible from the philosophy of Socialism. This we were taught by the Jew Marx and the Jew Ferdinand Lasalle, and they but developed the doctrine of the Jew David Ricardo."

Writing in a prefatory letter to the above book, Dr. Oscar Levy, a Jew, says: "For the question of the Jews and their influence on the world past and present, cuts to the root of all things, and should be discussed by every honest thinker, however bristling with difficulties it is, however complex the subject." Levy comments on, "[T]he great danger that springs from the prevalence of Jews in finance and industry, and from the preponderance of Jews in rebellion and revolution....[and] the connection between the Collectivism of the immensely rich international Finance....and the international Collectivism of Karl Marx and

Trotsky....There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews....Jewish elements provide the driving forces for both communism and capitalism, for the material as well as the spiritual ruin of this world.”

Furthermore, Michael Collins Piper notes “On September 15, 1969, writing in the popular American nationalist newspaper, *Common Sense*, which had, over the years, frequently featured the works of outspoken Jewish-born American anti-Zionist spokesman Benjamin Freedman, one Morris Horton (under his pen name ‘Fred Farrell’) wrote a fascinating assessment of the reality of Trotskyite Communism. Horton wrote in part: ‘Originally “Communism” was nothing but a tool of the wealthy American Jews of New York....most of the Communists and many of the Anti-Communists are on the same payroll, the Jewish payroll. They carry on a sham battle with each other’ In his essay, Horton emphasized that the age-old labels of ‘Right’ and ‘Left’ no longer had any real meaning.... ‘There is no genuine validity in either the “Right” or “Left” positions in politics. These are artificial, Jew-invented positions. Jewish control of communications is absolutely essential to the success of this power system’.” (*The Judas Goats – The Enemy Within*, 2006)

On August 21, 1907, Dr. David Wolffsohn, of Cologne, in closing remarks to the Eighth International Zionist Congress, said that the Jewish people “must yet conquer the world.” And on July 27, 1935, in the *Jewish Daily Bulletin*, Vladimir Jabotinsky said, “There is only one power which really counts—the power of political pressure. We Jews are the most powerful people on earth, because we have this power, and we know how to apply it.”⁹

Hungarian journalist, Louis Marschalko, says: “Modern civilisation is governed politically and controlled economically by men in key positions. Influence exercised through men in key positions is often more decisive than ruling of heads of State or resolutions of parliament....*The news services* of the world are practically all in the hands of a few big Jewish news agencies....The Jews control the cinema and the film industry, not only in America but in almost all countries of the world, including the Soviet Union....The gold trade and gold production is associated all over the world with the following names: Rothschild, Bleichroeder, Mendelsohn, Japhet, Seligman, Lazard, Strauss, Morgenthau and Schiff. The Oppenheims control almost the whole diamond production of South Africa and nearly all world trade in diamonds....Lord Melchett (Alfred Mond) controls the nickel, while the wheat trade is in the hands of Louis Dreyfus. The *Jewish Encyclopaedia* gives a very interesting survey of how the Jews gained influence in the various countries by loan transactions. The Sterns and Goldschmidts in Portugal, Baron Hirsch in Turkey, the Rothschilds in France, the Strassbergs in Roumania, Poljakov, Speyer and Co. in Russia, and Kuhn, Loeb and Co. financed the building of the railways of the United States. The *Jewish Encyclopaedia* also confirms that the mercury trade is in the hands of the Rothschilds; Barnato Brothers and Wernek Bett and Co. control an important part of the diamond trade; Levinson and Guggenheim the copper trade; and Graustein and Dreyfus the paper industry.” (*The World Conquerors*, 1958)

In his informative treatise, *The Eighth Crusade: Uncensored Disclosures*

of a British Staff Officer (1940) Lt. Col. Waters-Taylor observes: “At the outbreak of war [1914] Zionism had its headquarters in Berlin....The Inner Actions Committee of the Zionist Congress which met regularly in Berlin and transacted all international business between Congresses, was composed of members dispersed in various countries throughout the world. During the War, the services rendered to Zionism by Dr. Schmaryar Levin in the U.S.A. were invaluable, as were those of members such as Max Warburg and Hantke who remained in Berlin throughout the War. Max Warburg, brother of Paul and Felix, associated with his brothers and Jacob Schiff in Kuhn Loeb, and Chief of the banking firm of Max Warburg & Co. of Hamburg, was one of the ‘German’ Plenipotentiaries at the Peace Conference in Paris. The Zionist Inner Action Committee operated from Constantinople through their agent Jacobson....In 1916 (the date is significant) the Zionists secretly transferred their ‘support’ from the Central Powers to the Allies, and their headquarters from Berlin to London. From then on their influence was felt more and more in political and financial circles in Europe and America. The Zionist Transfer Department was active in transmitting funds and information to subversive elements in all the belligerent countries. When Constantinople ceased to be a convenient centre for Zionist political intrigue, Jacobson left for Copenhagen where he established a Zionist Bureau for the transmission of information and funds, chiefly through his agent Chlenov, who went to and from between Russia, Denmark, and England....By its ruthless financial machinations the Transfer Department established a Zionist credit system throughout the world which was instrumental in compelling the Allied Governments to recognise the Zionist Organisation as the official representative of the Jewish people. In 1916 the chief task which engaged the Zionists was the revolution in Russia.”

Regarding secret Zionist machinations in Russia, a former member of the Polish Home Army intelligence network during World War Two, Major Alojzy Dżrura-Dziurski, relates: “Old Dr. Herc was a fascinating person. He had been born in Vienna, the same year as his famous cousin Theodore Herzl the founder of modern Zionism. Both were dedicated Jewish nationalists, both studied at the Vienna University, and both were actively engaged in preparing for the Russian Revolution. In 1910 the Zionist leader David Wolfsohn had sent Dr. Herc to lecture at the Kharkov University in Russia. In fact he was to disseminate anti-Tsarist propaganda amongst the young students, preparing them to overthrow the unpopular Tsarist regime. The Revolution succeeded, but the resulting chaos and murder filled him with horror. The hatred which Zionism had injected into Russian minds that had caused the mass murder of the intelligentsia, had made Herc realise what Zionism-Bolshevism really stood for....He left Russia for Poland with thousands of other Jews escaping the wrath of anti-revolutionary White Russians. He changed his name to Herc from Herzl and settled down in Krakow. He had a ticket and visa for the United States, but refused to have anything to do with Zionism any more. The twenty years he had spent in Poland had been the best in his life, he said. When I asked whether he would publish his views and experiences on the Russian Revolution, he shook his head, and said the affair was too perilous to publish....He suggested that I should keep a record of

events for history's sake. People directly involved should publish the true facts, otherwise history would be distorted, like that of the Russian Revolution."

The Polish Major later says: "I went to see my friend old Dr. Herc....He became very talkative about Zionism, as if he needed to clear his conscience of some burden. Zionism, he said was the evil force in this world, and had been so in one form or other for two and a half thousand years. Zionism would succeed eventually to form a Jewish state because Jews were too powerful not to succeed....When I asked him what made him go to Russia before the First World War, he told me that as a loyal Zionist he went wherever his superiors sent him. He went to Russia in 1910 to disseminate revolutionary ideas as a lecturer of the Kharkov University. The German Kaiser had an arrangement with Zionism to overthrow the Tsar and form a pro-German government in Russia. Unfortunately the Zionist-Bolshevik propaganda over-reacted, turning the revolution to mass slaughter of Russian intelligentsia. The Russian Revolution of 1917 was successful but only for the Russian peasants who grabbed the leadership from the Zionists. Dr. Herc, like many Jews had to flee to escape the wrath of both the Russian rebels and the aristocracy, the White Russians, as distinct from Red Russians, being Communists. He had settled down in Poland and lived happily here since 1919. Dr. Herc warned me never to come into conflict with Zionism. 'They are the most dangerous and most treacherous of all people. They terrorise and kill, but never themselves; they hire other people to do it'." (*Freedom Fighter: True Experiences of a Freedom Fighter in War-Time Eastern Europe*, 1983)

The Rothschild Connection

Writing in 1887, John Reeves remarks: "The business of the Rothschilds since 1812 has been so immense, and the bonds linking the different members of the family together so interwoven, that to unravel them appears well-nigh hopeless....the archives of the family which could throw so much light upon the history of this century are a profound secret, a sealed book, kept hidden from profane eyes. What a mass of interesting information must the pages of those archives contain! and yet no stranger has been allowed to inspect and make known their contents....[W]e find the firm between 1812 and 1830 engaged in the transaction of a series of vast operations, which raised it to a position of power no other form has ever attained. Its influence was so all-powerful that it was a saying, no war could be undertaken without the assistance of the Rothschilds, since the control exercised by them on the money markets was such that they could effectually withhold or procure the requisite funds."

Reeves further states: "The greater part of the Government loans which press so heavily upon the leading European States have been issued through the agency of the great financial and banking houses, at whose head stands the family of Rothschild....the firm rose to a position of such power and repute in the political and commercial world that they were the dictators of Europe.... The Rothschilds belong to no one nationality, they are cosmopolitan....History does not record another instance of any one private firm holding so prominent

a position, or exercising such a powerful control over the destinies of nations, as is furnished by the Rothschild family....The house of Rothschild when at the summit of its might was the ruling power in Europe, for all the political powers were willing to acknowledge the sway of the great financial despot, and, like obedient vassals, to pay their tribute without a murmur." (*The Rothschilds: the financial rulers of nations*, 1887)

Writing about the Rothschilds, English journalist, Paul Johnson, notes: "They became the most illustrious exponents of the new phenomenon of eighteenth-century finance, the private bank. Such private finance houses were founded by many Jews, chiefly descendants of court Jews....The family was highly secretive....They kept no more documentation than was necessary. They systematically destroyed their papers, for all kinds of personal as well as business reasons....They were a product of the Napoleonic Wars, just as the first phase of large-scale Jewish finance was a product of the Thirty Years War, and for the same reason: in wartime, Jewish creativity comes to the fore and gentile prejudice goes to the rear. In all essentials, the family fortune was created by Nathan Mayer Rothschild in London....London was the financial centre of the world, Rothschilds its most reliable pillar. Thus, in the sixteen years 1860-75, foreign governments raised over £700 million in London. Of the fifty banks involved, ten were Jewish, including such important names as Hambro, Samuel Montagu and Helbert Wagg. Rothschilds, however, played the biggest and most varied role of all fifty." (*A History of the Jews*, 1987)

Furthermore, John Costello relates: "The Rothschilds were no strangers to the necessity for a private intelligence network. They had been using such a sophisticated operation for more than a century. The founding father of Britain's Rothschild dynasty, Nathan Mayer Rothschild, had ensured his financial success by organizing a faster and more extensive spy service than the British government's. In 1815, his couriers followed Wellington's armies – which his loans helped finance. The Rothschilds agents also spied on all the fractious European courts. Their mission was to collect and transmit to their employer timely intelligence reports regardless of the expense. He also established a courier-pigeon post to and from the Continent. Nathan Rothschild was therefore the first in London to receive news of Napoleon's defeat at Waterloo, and this information enabled the House of Rothschild to make a killing on a jittery London Stock Exchange awash with rumors of a French victory." (*Mask of Treachery*, 1988)

In 1972, an elderly Scotsman, Walter J. Sim, from Aberdeen, Scotland, then in his early eighties, related an intriguing and extraordinary incident which had taken place nearly sixty years earlier. At the time Mr. Sim was working for a leading establishment of tailors in Paris, which was situated in the French equivalent to Savile Row in London. While there he became friends with a man named Coker, who was the 'chief cutter' for this French tailor. It was during the early summer of 1914 when, according to Mr. Sim, there was a great sense of relief in Europe as, after the threat of a European War had been looming on the horizon for some considerable time, the press at that time indicated that the impending war had finally been averted. It was against this background that the

following took place, when a man wearing the insignia of an officer in the French Intelligence Corps, visited this leading French tailor to have his tunic let out. Because of the optimistic prevailing political climate, Coker said to the French officer that he assumed that there would be no immediate hurry to carry out this work. The French officer looked at him intently and remarked: "On the contrary, make great haste, *things could not look blacker. It only requires one signature.*" According to Mr. Sim, to whom this incident was related by Coker immediately afterwards, this French Intelligence officer was a member of the Paris branch of the Rothschild international banking family. Shortly afterwards the Archduke Ferdinand, together with his wife, were both assassinated (murdered) at Sarajevo, on 28th June 1914. This ostensible event subsequently triggered the so-called "Great War to end all wars", with all the accompanying destruction and human carnage. And it only required "one signature". One wonders whose it was?¹⁰

As an aside to this revealing incident, it is interesting to note that in his political memoirs entitled *Trial and Error* (1949) a leading Zionist, Chaim Weizmann (who was appointed the first president of the artificially created geopolitical state labelled "Israel") relates that in September 1914, the month following the 'outbreak' of World War (part) One, he visited Edmund de Rothschild, the then head of the international banking dynasty based in Paris, France. The latter informed Weizmann that his two sons were then away serving in the French Army. Weizmann writes that Edmund de Rothschild thought that at that time "*things looked black*". Coincidence? There can be little doubt that it was one of Edmund de Rothschild's two sons, either James de Rothschild (who subsequently became very involved in supporting the World Zionist Organisation), or his brother Maurice de Rothschild, who went to have his tunic let out, and made the somewhat revealing and 'prophetic' statement to Mr. Coker, though no doubt it may never be known which one. So much for our 'history' books.

In the Preface to his book *The Rothschilds* (1961) Frederic Morton observes: "For the last one hundred and fifty years the history of the House of Rothschild has been to an amazing extent the backstage history of Western Europe." Furthermore, in *The Empire of "The City"* (1946), the author, E.C. Knuth, says, "The fact that the House of Rothschild made its money in the great crashes of history and the great wars of history, the very periods when others lost their money, is beyond question." Moreover, the *Chicago Evening American* newspaper, 3rd December, 1923, reported: "The Rothschilds can start or prevent wars. Their word could make or break empires." And the *New York Evening Post*, 22nd July, 1924, noted that "The Kaiser had to consult Rothschild to find out whether he could declare war." In his book *The Merchant Bankers* (1967) Joseph Wechsberg remarks: "Alfred de Rothschild....was the first Jewish director of the Bank of England....He foresaw the spectre of the First World War as early as 1912...." Considering the foregoing information this is hardly surprising.

Interestingly, Eustace Mullins writes: "Because of the secret planning needed to launch a major war, control of the communications media was essential. Kent Cooper, president of the Associated Press, notes in *Life*, Nov. 13, 1944, *Freedom of Information*, 'Before and during the First World War, the

great German news agency Wolff was owned by the European banking house of Rothschild, which had its central headquarters in Berlin. A leading member of the firm was also Kaiser Wilhelm's personal banker (Max Warburg). What actually happened in Imperial Germany was that the Kaiser used Wolff to bind and excite his people to such a degree that they were eager for World War I. Twenty years later under Hitler the pattern was repeated....Cooper later noted in his autobiography, *Barriers Down*, 'international bankers under the House of Rothschild acquired an interest in the three leading European agencies. (Havas, France; Reuters, England; Wolff, Germany)'." (*The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*)

In his family biography, *The Warburgs: A Family Saga* (1993), Ron Chernow says: [B]ecause the Warburgs intermarried with the Schiffs and Loeb's of New York, their story also traces the development of the German Jews abroad.... The Warburgs owed much of their early success to Rothschild patronage....The power of the Rothschilds arose from the mysterious interplay between private banks and royal courts....Unlike other Jewish banking dynasties, the Warburgs never blended into the aristocracy and refused to be baptized or ennobled....Such family liaisons were unavoidable in the small, claustrophobic Jewish community, especially in banking clans that sought suitable matches. To prevent the depletion of their precious working capital, the Rothschilds often married each other as well. And the pool from which Jewish banking families recruited prospects was tiny: Non-Jews were forbidden and most Jews were simply too poor....These semi-incestuous arrangements also yielded a dark legacy of manic-depression and schizophrenia that would haunt the Warburgs for generations."

Chernow also remarks: "When the French abandoned Hamburg in 1814, the Warburgs and other bankers replenished the local silver stock. These transactions brought them into close contact with the Rothschilds who excelled in metals trading. In a letter of August 4, 1814, the Warburgs displayed growing confidence and assured the Rothschilds that they could handle metal deliveries as effectively as any house in Hamburg. The Rothschilds had greatly profited from the Napoleonic Wars and were then infinitely more regal than the Warburgs. So highly did M.M. Warburg & Co. value this connection that it kept a special stock of stationery on hand for letters to all Rothschild affiliates."

Eustace Mullins further writes: "The expansion of Germany under Bismarck was accompanied by his dependence on Samuel Bleichroder, Court Banker of the Prussian Emperor, who had been known as an agent of the Rothschilds since 1828. The latter Chancellor of Germany, Dr. von Bethmann Hollweg, was the son of Moritz Bethmann of Frankfurt, who had intermarried with the Rothschilds. Emperor Wilhelm I also relied heavily on Bischoffsheim, Goldschmidt, and Sir Ernest Cassel of Frankfurt, who emigrated to England and became personal banker to the Prince of Wales, later Edward VII. Cassel's daughter married Lord Mountbatten, giving the family a direct relationship to the present British Crown....Philip Mountbatten was related through the Cassels to the Meyer Rothschilds of Frankfurt. Thus, the English royal house of Windsor has a direct family relationship to the Rothschilds. In 1901, when Queen Victoria's

son, Edward, became King Edward VII, he re-established the Rothschild ties.... Thanks to the international family relationships and still more extended business connections, they knew the whole world, were well informed about everybody, and had reliable knowledge of matters which did not appear on the surface. This combination of finance and politics had been a trademark of the Rothschilds from the very beginning. The House of Rothschild always knew more than could be found in the papers and even more than could be read in the reports which arrived at the Foreign Office. In other countries also the relations of the Rothschilds extended behind the throne.” (*The Secrets of the Federal Reserve: The London Connection*)

In *The Empire of “The City,”* E.C. Knuth also notes: “The biographers of the House of Rothschild record that men of influence and statesmen in almost every country of the world were in their pay. Some statesmen had the privilege of writing checks on the Rothschild bank at their own estimate of the value of their services. Disraeli was a very close friend of Lord Rothschild; and the extravagant Edward VII, acting King of England long before his mother died, was deep in their confidence. A large part of the profligate nobility of all Europe was deeply indebted to them....The Bank of England is in effect a sovereign world power, for this privately owned institution is not subject to regulation or control in the slightest degree by the British Parliament....This privately owned and controlled institution functions as the great balance wheel of the credit of the world, able to expand or contract credit at will; and is subject only to the orders of the City, the City dominated by the fortune of the House of Rothschild and the policies of the House of Rothschild.”

When writing about Lord Victor Rothschild, (1910-1990) an Australian writer, Roland Perry, in his book *The Fifth Man* (1994), comments: “Victor’s family was familiar with private intelligence networks – they have their ‘spies’ at court, in governments, the military and business – people retained to inform the family’s decision-makers of a business deal here, a political intrigue there. More than a hundred years ago Nathan Mayer Rothschild, the founder of the British dynasty, had run a swifter spy service than those of the British or French Government. His agents followed the armies everywhere and were so efficient that Nathan knew Napoleon had been defeated at Waterloo before either government. The Rothschild network had remained intact since 1815....Victor’s cousin James had influenced him into supporting the setting up of Israel in order to give the tens of thousands of dispossessed a ‘home’. James, a Liberal MP, was giving financial backing to creating many Jewish cooperatives in Palestine.”

The Irish Republican connection

The German American machinations of the International banking firm Kuhn, Loeb & Co., have been identified at work behind the terrorist IRA (Irish Republican Army) and Sinn Fein. Writing in the Paris paper *L’Ami du Peuple* (April 20th, 1932), the French perfume manufacturer and newspaper publisher, Francois Coty (1874-1934), relates: “The struggle of separatist Ireland against

England is identified with the person of Mr. de Valera, whom we have been accustomed for several years to see bidding for the leadership of Irish patriotism. Naturally he is held responsible for the new disturbances which will cause the tentative secession from England - which cannot do without the stations for her fleet in Ireland. In this movement no one discerns the work of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., although the political consequences are incalculable. However, their activity is certain and we shall prove it....

"The agent concerned is a Zionist Jew from Lithuania, called Robert Briscoe. Brought up in the ghetto in Dublin and with a purely Hebraic education, in spite of his own and his family's English naturalization, he took an early part in the most advanced movements of Irish Nationalism. Familiar with banking, he became a sort of treasurer for the Valera party. Soon he was depended upon for procuring the resources for agitation. Up to this time the funds had come from Imperial Germany which was interested in creating difficulties for the British government during the war. The personal work of Briscoe consisted in increasing them tenfold by sums which he procured from the United States. Officially these sums came from people of Irish birth who form an important portion of the American population. But the great abundance and regularity of these contributions coincided with the time when the Lithuanian Jew entered into relations with his coreligionists in America and their banks. Thanks to the money of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., an important arrangement for contraband arms and munitions was organized by Briscoe in Germany which allowed the Irish Nationalists to continue their insurrection. We know that after the recognition of Irish Autonomy Mr. de Valera's party refused to accept the new conditions and resumed the fight, not now against the English government, but against the Irish government. Briscoe was one of the most active of the new rebels and acquired great influence over their leaders. Again it was he who obtained for them the needed funds for civil war....

"When the forces of the Irish government put down this insurrection and it was changed to an opposition parliament, Briscoe was one of the most prominent members and continued to push extreme resolutions. The recent electoral success of Mr. de Valera was to a great extent his work. Also the refusal of the oath of allegiance had no more fervent protagonist than he. This Irishman by adoption is filled with a more bitter hatred of England than the Irish themselves who have inherited for eight centuries this struggle against their conquerors. This is confirmed by an article about him in the *Canadian Eagle*, a Jewish Montreal paper, in its issue of Oct. 6, 1931: '*Briscoe is an Irish Jew for whom the Irish government is not Irish enough. But Briscow is a good Jew. He is a member of one of our orthodox synagogues; occasionally assists at the services; and is concerned with the Zionist movement, and places a Jewish emblem on his door.*' Zionist he appears, as agent of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., and belonging to the intellectual progeniture of Baron Hirsch and of Jacob Schiff. Do the English which are so concerned with events in Ireland sometimes suspect the role which the financiers who rule the world have played in this sudden aggravation of such a wound in the flank of the Empire?"

Following on from this, in *Empire of Secrets* (2013), the author, Calder Walton, writes: “MI5 became increasingly worried about the support shown by foreign groups, and even foreign powers, to the Irgun and the Stern Gang [in Palestine]. It did not take much detective work for MI5 to discover that the two groups were receiving technical support from the IRA. One Jewish IRA leader, Robert Briscoe, who was also a member of the Irish parliament, a ‘Revisionist’ Zionist and a future mayor of Dublin, was known by MI5 to support the Irgun, and in his memoirs he recalled that he assisted them in every way he could. Briscoe, who in his own words ‘would do business with Hitler if it was in Ireland’s good’, made several trips to Britain before the war and met Irgun representatives there. He wrote in his memoirs that he elected himself ‘to a full Professorship with the Chair of Subversive Activities against England’, and helped the Irgun to organise themselves on ‘IRA lines’. In order to enhance the intelligence cooperation on IRA-Irgun-Stern Gang links, in October 1947 MI5 despatched an officer and a Palestine police officer, Major J. O’Sullivan, temporarily in London to brief MI5 on Zionist terrorism, to Dublin. They liaised with the Irish CID, which kept Briscoe under surveillance and passed its findings on to MI5. The former Chief Rabbi of Ireland, Isaac Herzog, was also an open supporter of both Irish Republican and Zionist terrorism. After his emigration to Palestine in 1936, Herzog rose to arguably the most important position in the Jewish religious world, the Chief Rabbinate of Palestine. MI5’s DSO in Palestine and the Palestine police both apparently kept a close watch on Rabbi Herzog’s activities.”

In *The Alien Menace* (1932), the author, Lieut. Col. A.H. Lane, writes: “The new President—Mr. De Valera—is just as determined as he has always been to establish a Republic in Ireland and to repudiate the Treaty with Great Britain. This is not surprising. Mr. Eamon De Valera was born in the U.S.A. and is said to be of Spanish parentage. This Alien has always hated Britain and the British Empire. He was one of the leaders....in the Easter Week (1916) Rebellion. In an ambush at Balls Bridge, organised and commanded by De Valera, the Sherwood Foresters suffered 216 casualties in two minutes from the rifles of De Valera’s command. For this ‘exploit’ he was tried for his life by Drum Head Court-Martial, where he claimed to be an American citizen. On another occasion this Alien was captured by our troops, but Mr. Lloyd George and a Dublin Castle official secured his release, behind the backs of the military authorities. It is this Spanish-American Jew, who now proposes to abolish the Oath of Allegiance, to cut the connection with the United Kingdom, and has set free the gunmen and terrorists of the Irish Republican Brotherhood. Here we have an Alien doing exactly what Marx and other Alien revolutionaries have advocated in Ireland for many years. It is the Marxian plan of a revolution organised by foreigners.”

Under a chapter heading ‘The Surrender to Sinn Fein’, the English historian, Nester H. Webster, observes: “The real force of the Red Power that made itself felt in Ireland throughout the Terror of 1919-23, was centred not in the open Communist Party, but in the secret organisation, the ‘Irish Communist Brotherhood,’ founded in December 1920 by members of the I.R.B. (Irish Republican Brotherhood), the I.R.A. (Irish Republican Army) and of other revolutionary circles in America and

elsewhere. The I.C.B. thus formed the point of contact between the Black and the Red Powers—the Nationalists of Germany and the Bolsheviks of Russia.... This was all the easier since Ireland, like Germany, had always been a hotbed of secret societies and the methods of the Vehmgerichts had long been practised by the Fenians and kindred societies in Ireland. It is interesting to note that the year of 1921, which marked the climax of the Terror in Ireland, was also the year in which the campaign of political assassinations in Germany....reached its height with 400 murders in the course of the year.

“For the purpose of weakening England, the German Nationalists pursued their usual policy of co-operation with the International Communists. This was carried out mainly through the Fraina-Ruthenberg group of American-Jewish Communists, who were in touch with Moscow on one hand and with the revolutionary elements in England and Ireland on the other....An interesting point here is the question of funds with which the movement everywhere seemed to be plentifully supplied....according to inside information on the Irish question considerable sums found their way from Germany to Ireland through a certain Jewish tradesman in Dublin. At the same time direct communication between Germany and Ireland was kept up by couriers; arms were shipped from Germany to the rebels....Two engineers were brought over from Krupp’s to join the Irregular troops for the purpose of destroying the ten-arch railway bridge at Mallow. From intercepted correspondence that passed between the heads of the conspiracy, it was clear that the real direction came not from Moscow, but from Germany and America....Directly the War ended the Sinn Feiners had formed their own Parliament, ‘Dail Eireann,’ with de Valera, who had escaped from prison, at its head, and a campaign of terrorism began.” (*The Surrender of an Empire*, 1931)

In his book *The Secret Societies of Ireland* (1922), Captain H.B.C. Pollard, a member of the Staff of the Chief of Police, Ireland, provides the following background information concerning the Clan-na-Gael: “In 1869 a new secret Irish-American organization was formed, known as the Clan-na-Gael. It traces its origin back through a permanent secret society known as the Knights of the Inner Circle, which, in turn, descended from the Knights of St. Patrick, known as the Ancient Order of Hibernians today. It was originally a seceding circle (The Brian Boru) of the United Irishmen, an American society tracing back to 1789....The outbreak of war introduced a new element in the shape of an alliance between the I.R.B. [Irish Republican Brotherhood], the Clan-na-Gael, and Germany....The arrangements between the Clan-na-Gael as representing the I.R.B. and the German Government are amply set forth in such documents as the British Government has yet disclosed, e.g. in the White Paper, *Documents relative to the Sinn Fein movement*, published by H.M. Stationery office in 1921.”

Captain Pollard further writes: “From its earliest days to the present time the I.R.B. has existed as a militant revolutionary secret society, with the avowed object of separating Ireland from all connection with the British Empire and establishing an independent Republican Government....In 1869 new influences in America and Paris succeeded in reforming the I.R.B. Directorate in London, and the organization became not only a mainspring of revolutionary endeavour in

Ireland, but a definite element in the complex machinery of world-revolution.” In March 1865, the Fenians joined the amalgamation of subversive Secret Societies under Karl Marx (the son of a Jewish Rabbi), known as the *International Association of Working Men*, founded in London on 28th September 1864. Pollard observes: “It is, at all events, clear that Marx and the leaders of the I.R.B. were in close touch and that Marx knew, even if the mass of Irish dupes did not, that the Irish revolutionary dream of the I.R.B. and Fenian leaders was no merely nationalist rebellion, but was to be a social revolution.”

The German American Jewish nexus is somewhat intriguing. This is effectively an International Jewish merchant banking fraternity which operates as part of the Rothschild Frère consortium. Besides the Irish Republican separatist movement, they also financed the so-called “Russian” revolution as well as Adolf Hitler and the rise of Nazism. According to Charles Higham, the IRA was also directly financed by the Abwehr (German military intelligence). He writes: “...despite the fact that both American and British intelligence were aware of the Nazi connections of the Clan-Na-Gael and the Irish Republican Army, both organisations continued to flourish throughout World War II...the IRA did not cease its activities, and the Abwehr retained its connections with that organisation well into the war.” (*American Swastika*, 1985). Moreover, the head of the Abwehr in Nazi Germany, Admiral Canaris, was said to be a crypto-Jew named Moses Meyerbeer.

Further hidden political ramifications

The predominant influence exercised by the Jewish Banking fraternity in America during a pivotal period of world events has been confirmed by the first-hand authoritative statements of Sir Cecil Spring Rice, the British Ambassador to America during World War (part) One. These statements were recorded in letters and correspondence published posthumously in 1929 (edited by Stephen Gwynn). Writing to Sir William Tyrrell in a letter dated 3rd February 1914, Spring Rice comments: “The scene must have been interesting when the President [Woodrow Wilson] addressed the two houses in the persons of their committees on foreign affairs....No sooner was the President’s statement made than a Jewish deputation came down from New York and in two days ‘fixed’ the two houses so that the President had to renounce the idea of making a new treaty with Russia. They are far better organized than the Irish and far more formidable....The principal Jew is now Schiff.” On 13th November 1914 Sir Cecil Spring Rice wrote to Sir Valentine Chirol saying: “....the German Jewish Bankers are toiling in a solid phalanx to compass our destruction. One by one they are getting hold of the principal New York papers, and I was told to-day that the *New York Times*, which had a courageous Jew at its head who manfully stood up for the Allies, has been practically acquired by Kuhn Loeb and Co., and Schiff, the arch-Jew and special protégé of the Emperor [Kaiser Wilhelm II]. Warburg, nearly related to Kuhn Loeb and Schiff, and a brother of the well-known Warburg of Hamburg, the associate of Ballin, is a member of the Federal Reserve Board or rather *the*

member. He practically controls the financial policy of the Administration....In April [1914] the German commercial travellers in some cases were warned not to contemplate purchases for the autumn. The great Jew bankers were busily engaged in selling securities on the part of Germany, and as it now appears, preparing for war.” On the same day, 13th November, 1914, Spring Rice also wrote to Sir Edward Grey commenting: “The Jews show a strong preference for the Emperor, and there must be some bargain. Since Morgan’s death, the Jewish banks are supreme and they have captured the Treasury Department by the simple expedient of financing the bills of the Secretary of the Treasury (in a perfectly fair and honourable manner) and forcing upon him the appointment of the German, Warburg, on the Federal Reserve Board which he dominates. The Government itself is rather uneasy and the President quoted to me the text ‘He that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.’ One by one the Jews are capturing the principal newspapers and are bringing them over as much as they dare to the German side.”

At the end of December 1917 it had been decided in London to replace Sir Cecil Spring Rice as Ambassador to the USA with Lord Reading (Rufus Isaacs). A few days later, on the 3rd January 1918, Spring Rice had a meeting with Louis Brandeis, a prominent American Zionist. In a letter dated 4th January 1918, addressed to A.J. Balfour, the then British Prime Minister, Spring Rice wrote: “Justice Brandeis of the Supreme Court called on me yesterday. He is the accepted leader of the Zionists and was the nominee of many prominent Jews for the Supreme Bench. He is said to have much influence with the President....I reminded him of the attitude of the Jews and crypto-Jews in Turkey at the time of the Young Turk Revolution and of a similar attitude of the Jews now in control of the Russian revolution. He said that the alliance between England and imperialistic Russia had caused a breach between the Jewish race [*sic*] and England which was rapidly being healed.” Six weeks later Sir Cecil Spring Rice died very suddenly in Canada, before he was due to report to the British Government. Stephen Gwynn, editor of the letters and correspondence of Sir Cecil Spring Rice, which were published in two volumes in 1929, commenting on the previous day to the latter’s sudden demise says: “....Cecil Spring Rice, who on the whole seemed fairly well, went out on skis with the Duke of Devonshire....That evening, an interesting man came to dinner....By midnight he [Spring Rice] had gone to bed. An hour later Lady Spring Rice from the next room heard a moaning, and came in to find him unconscious. He died painlessly in a few moments, on February 14th, 1918. Senator Lodge wrote to Ferguson [an old friend of Spring Rice] that the doctor in Washington regarded the death as wholly inexplicable....it appeared that he was in excellent condition.” (*The Letters and Friendships of Sir Cecil Spring Rice*, 1929, 2 vols.)

Remarkably parallel circumstances to the above occurred some thirty years later, as can be seen from the diaries of James Forrestal, the U.S. Secretary for Defence from 1947 until his resignation in March 1949. Under the date 27th December, 1945 Forrestal remarks: “Played golf today with Joe Kennedy [Joseph P. Kennedy, who was President Roosevelt’s Ambassador to Great Britain

in the years immediately before the war]. I asked him about his conversations with Roosevelt and Neville Chamberlain from 1938 on. He said Chamberlain's position in 1938 was that England had nothing with which to fight and that she could not risk going to war with Hitler....*Chamberlain, he says, stated that America and the world Jews had forced England into the war.*"¹¹ Forrestal's diary later records, on the 3rd February 1948: "Visit today from Franklin D. Roosevelt Jr., who came in with strong advocacy of a Jewish State in Palestine, that we should support the United Nations 'decision'.... I said I was forced to repeat to him what I had to Senator McGrath in response to the latter's observation that our failure to go along with the Zionists might lose the states of New York, Pennsylvania and California – that I thought it was about time that somebody should pay some consideration to whether we might not lose the United States.... Had lunch with Mr. B.M. Baruch [a prominent Jewish financier]. After lunch raised the same question with him. He took the line of advising me not to be active in this particular matter, and that I was already identified, to a degree that was not in my own interest, with opposition to the United Nations policy on Palestine." Shortly afterwards a campaign of slander and calumny was launched in the United States press and periodicals against Secretary of Defence, James Forrestal. So greatly does this appear to have affected him that in March, 1949, Forrestal resigned from the U.S. Defence Secretaryship. Two months later, on the 22nd May, Forrestal was found dead as a result of a fall from a window on the 16th floor of the Bethesda Naval Hospital. Needless to say the 'authorities' labelled Forrestal's death a "suicide".

The conflicting circumstances surrounding the alleged "suicide" of James Forrestal are discussed in some detail in *The Death of James Forrestal* (1966) by Cornell Simpson. According to Simpson: "Regardless of the official attitude, there were several individuals who were convinced from the start that James Forrestal had been murdered. Among them were the two men closest to Forrestal. Monsignor Maurice Sheehy, who had been barred from seeing Forrestal in the hospital, said that he felt it was impossible to know what actually happened that night – but he seriously suspected that Forrestal had been murdered. Henry Forrestal, whom the hospital also barred from seeing James Forrestal until he threatened to carry the story to the newspapers and to bring court action, also thinks his brother was murdered. At his home in Beacon, New York, Henry Forrestal stated to this author that James Forrestal positively did not kill himself....in the Forrestal case, the evidence not only indicates the possibility of murder, but....it indicates that this crime may have been secretly masterminded by a Machiavellian group so powerful that it could cover up its crime at the time and continue to suppress the facts even today [1966]. A congressional investigation into the circumstances of Forrestal's mysterious death – and into which government officials ordered the wholesale suppression of these facts – is long overdue. Its findings could rock the nation."

The aforementioned Bernard M. Baruch (1870-1965), publicly stated that during World War (part) One in his official capacity as Chairman of the War Industries Board, he "probably exercised more power than any other man in

the country". In this light it may be pertinent to note the following comment by Douglas Reed, a former European correspondent for the London *Times* newspaper, who in his book *The Controversy of Zion* (1978) remarks: "I was by chance (February, 1956) in South Carolina, and only by that chance, and the local newspaper, learned of a comment in similar vein, apparently inspired from a similar, Olympian source, about the *third* war. Mr. Randolph Churchill, Sir Winston's son, was at that time visiting his family's friend Mr. Bernard Baruch, whose residence is the Barony of Little Hobcaw in South Carolina. On emerging from his interview with this authority Mr. Randolph Churchill stated (Associated Press, Feb. 8, 1956) that 'the tense Middle East situation could explode into armed conflict at any moment. But I don't think civilization is going to *stumble* into the next war....World War III, if it comes, will be *coldly calculated and planned* rather than accidental.'" Shortly afterwards the so-called "Suez crises" transpired which almost triggered World War (part) Three.

English author, David Irving, provides the following intriguing information: "At the beginning of that summer [1939] Churchill was visited by an eminent American whom some researchers now regard as having been a clandestine emissary from President Roosevelt – Felix Frankfurter [a close associate of Bernard M. Baruch]. The meeting was seemingly confidential, for neither man's biography mentions it. Judge Frankfurter had emigrated as a boy of twelve from Vienna, risen through the ranks of the American judiciary, and was now one of the president's most respected advisers; appointed to the Supreme Court in January, he had begun sending handwritten messages to the White House on the Court's small notepads – about Weizmann and Ben-Gurion, refugees, and the repeal of the neutrality law. Frankfurter was close to the American Jewish Committee (AJC).... Shortly before Frankfurter's visit to Mr Churchill, as his surviving papers show, there had been meetings to discuss the most seemly manner of spending the \$3m dollar propaganda fund raised by the AJC." Irving also says: "At a second secret meeting in April 1939, shared this time by Frankfurter himself in Washington, he expressed alarm at the AJC's 'present secret and undercover methods'....In his view they must either continue to use respectable front organisations – he instanced the Conference of Jews and Christians – or they must use only methods respectable enough to stand investigation. Suppose a snap Congressional investigation exposed the AJC's current in the \$3m campaign? It would embarrass the entire Jewish community....Invited to Oxford to receive a doctorate in law, Frankfurter told Sir Maurice Bowra, Warden of Wadham College, that Hitler was a threat to freedom and peace everywhere. Bowra ensured that Lindemann took him to Churchill. We know little about his visit except that Frankfurter thanked the Prof for arranging it. 'That talk with Mr. Churchill,' he wrote, 'was one of the most exhilarating experiences I had in England – it made me feel more secure about the future.' He wrote to a fellow judge afterwards that all his friends in Britain expected war....Simultaneously with Frankfurter's departure from London, an extravagant publicity campaign began on Churchill's behalf.... 'I had nothing to do,' he pleaded, 'with such methods of agitation.' Mysterious agents rented advertising hoardings...." (*Churchill's War: The Struggle for*

Power, volume 1, 1987)

American researcher, Des Griffin, says that Jewish financier Bernard Baruch, “cleaned up financially after being appointed Chairman of the War Industries Board, a position which made him dictator over American business. In cooperation with his international banking buddies, Eugene Meyers, who headed the War Finance Corporation, and Paul Warburg, who ran the ‘Federal’ Reserve System, Barney put together numerous deals that made prosperity abound among the chosen few. War orders from England, France and other countries, were ‘big business’ that made small companies big and big companies larger. The ‘insiders’ made vast fortunes supplying the hardware for the war that made the world safe for the international bankers....[quoting Col. Curtis B. Dall] ‘I was not surprised, also, when Mr. Baruch gradually became the best known symbol of vast world money power....His words reflected great financial power – both visible and invisible – power of such magnitude and extent that is seldom heard of – not even dreamed of by most American citizens.’....[Winston Churchill] in his published words (privately written) to Mr. Bernard Baruch early in 1939: ‘*War is coming very soon. You will be running the show over there, but I will be on the sidelines over here*’. It was shortly before this acknowledgement that Baruch....would be ‘running the show’ in America, that the ‘honorable’ Mr. Churchill began to experience an astonishing transformation in his political fortunes. He was ‘born again’ politically. The reason for this political ‘miracle’ was somewhat obscure at the time, but later emerged. He had changed his attitude towards the Zionists’ plans to establish a Zionist state in Palestine.” (*Descent into Slavery?* 1980)

General Dwight D. Eisenhower, by his own admission, was also a nominee of Bernard Baruch. English researcher, A.K. Chesterton (1899-1973), writes: “Americans believe, and they are not alone in their belief, that the most powerful man in the United States is the President. Bernard Baruch, giving evidence before a Congressional Committee, disposed of that polite fiction. In answer to a question he affirmed that during the [first world] war he, Baruch, had been the most powerful man in America....Although in the Second World War Bernard Baruch had no official position, there is every reason to think that unofficially he exercised even more power than in the first war. Certainly at the end of it, in the autumn of 1945, he conducted himself with the arrogance of a man wielding world power. There were gathered in London at the time the Foreign Ministers of the Allied nations, met to discuss the way ahead. Baruch also arrived. Asked by the famous American journalist, Victor A. Lasky, the purpose of his visit, he replied: ‘I’ve come to hold the big stick over the big boys, to make damn sure they don’t foul up the peace.’ What ‘big stick’ would that have been? Quite obviously, the formidable sanctions at the disposal of the New York Money Power....Until the middle of the Second World War the financial complex of which Bernard Baruch was the leading political figure, and in a sense the symbol, showed its greatest interest in the cornering and manipulation of gold, the manipulation of credit and gambling in food stuffs and other commodities vital to the existence of civilized communities. After 1943, however, there was placed at man’s disposal that which promised to be more potent than gold—uranium and its derivatives,

such as plutonium. Nobody need have been surprised to discover, therefore, that when the mushroom blanket over Hiroshima had cleared away Bernard Baruch was to be found presiding over the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission and endeavouring to stampede mankind into an atomic energy monopoly....No doubt it was an attempt to implement this plan which led to the pressure on Churchill to relinquish to the United States all Britain's rights to the post-war exploitation of atomic energy for industrial purposes." (*The New Unhappy Lords*, 1967)

Hungarian journalist, Louis Marschalko, says: "Behind the secret of the atom sits enthroned one of the most mysterious and powerful personalities of world Jewry in the person of Bernard Baruch, 'the philanthropist' banker who, in the most obscure circumstances amassed a personal fortune during the two world wars....Bernard Baruch appears as the 'unofficial President of the U.S.' and even Churchill has to visit Baruch first, before he calls at Washington to see the official President of the U.S. When Roosevelt became President, Baruch's power and influence was multiplied. Whilst the soldiers of the U.S. were losing their lives at the front during the Second World War, Bernard Baruch, in control of 351 of the most important branches of industry in the United States and of two-thirds of the raw materials of the whole world, used every effort to remove authority over the atomic bomb from the President and the Army of the United States....As several American writers and publicists admit, Congress committed high treason when, under the lash of Baruch, it passed the Act which took control over the atomic bomb and its secret of production away from the President and the Army, and established the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission. President Truman, unaware of the consequences, signed this Act. This commission is more powerful than the President of the U.S. It can act independently of any government on earth, even of the Government of the U.S. According to statements of American official circles, this commission possessed more power than Hitler, Roosevelt and Stalin combined." (*The World Conquerors* 1958)

Returning to Des Griffin, he goes on to point out hidden ramifications behind the deliberate prolonging of World War (part) Two: "With the tide of war clearly flowing with the Allies, it would have been the logical tactic to make a major thrust from Italy towards the heart of Hitler's Reich. The decision not to start such an offensive was political, not military in nature....General Mark Clark, writing in 1950, gives us some real insight into this history changing event. As a result of orders received from the highest level, *'our team was soon broken up and the Fifth Army was zapped of a great deal of its strength. A campaign that might have changed the whole history of relations between the Western world and Soviet Russia was permitted to fade away....These were decisions made at high level and for reasons beyond my field and my knowledge....Not only in my opinion, but in the opinion of a number of experts who were close to the problem, the weakening of the campaign in Italy in order to invade Southern France instead of pushing on into the Balkans was one of the outstanding political mistakes of the war....I believe there is plenty of evidence from other sources to support my attitude. For instance, there was Marshal Kesselring, whose intelligence section was completely mystified in coming weeks when our great forward drive failed*

to take advantage of its chance to destroy the beaten and disorganized German Army in Italy. "It is incomprehensible why divisions were withdrawn from the front," according to one German general whom we interviewed after the war. "Whatever reasons, it is sure they all accrued to the benefit of the German High Command." After the fall of Rome, Kesselring's army could have been destroyed – if we had been allowed to shoot the works in a final offensive. And across the Adriatic was Yugoslavia....and beyond Yugoslavia were Vienna, Budapest and Prague.' (Calculated Risk)."

Des Griffin continues: "The behind-the-scenes planners in Washington purposed, at the conclusion of hostilities, to have Russia as the dominant power in Europe....To accommodate such a diabolical change in plans, it became necessary to discard all the known rules of warfare and to engage in a campaign of deception to throw the people off the scent of what was really taking place in the European 'theatre'....To ensure success for their nefarious undertaking, it was necessary for the conspirators to have one of their own trusted servants in the position of Supreme Commander over all Allied forces in Europe. The individual chosen for this job was a lieutenant colonel named Dwight D. Eisenhower. Eisenhower's army career is more than interesting – it is a fascinating study of what can happen to a personable but very average individual if he happens to have the 'right' people behind him....Eisenhower's only qualification for the exalted position he attained late in 1943 was his dedicated and unswerving loyalty to his hidden masters....On December 24, 1943 President Roosevelt....appointed him Supreme Commander in Europe. What was the 'secret' behind the fact that Eisenhower was jumped over the heads of at least 150 of his seniors to be placed in supreme command of the Allied Forces in Europe – especially in light of the fact that he had no battle experience, or experience in handling large numbers of men in the field? That question was answered some years later, after Eisenhower had become president....Eisenhower made a remarkable admission: 'Twenty-five years ago, as a young and unknown major I took the wisest step in my life – I consulted Mr. Baruch'....Without a doubt, Eisenhower owed his meteoric rise to fame and 'glory' to Bernard Baruch and his 'friends'." (*Descent into Slavery?*)

Louis Marschalko states: "Consultations were begun with the military leaders of the defeated German Army. It was proposed that after a formal capitulation the Germans would join forces with the Western allies and fall on the exhausted Soviet armies. All those who lived in Europe during those feverish times sensed that the world was on the threshold of a new clash which would decide the fate of mankind. It appeared that although German Nazism might be destroyed, nevertheless, the victorious Wehrmacht would march again in alliance with the even more victorious British and American forces. In March, 1945, the operators of the German and Hungarian radio stations, and the General Staffs, knew that the Soviet Union was at the point of collapse. In Hungary and in the East German territories the coded messages sent to Moscow by the various Soviet commands were intercepted and decoded. They all consisted of desperate calls to the 'victorious' Soviet generals for help – for weapons, ammunition and reinforcements. But at this time, when the democracies had the opportunity

of wiping out Bolshevism with the help of German National Socialism, the mysterious power mentioned in Rakovszky's records once more intervened through the person of a typical puppet – General Dwight Eisenhower, who later became President of the United States. The news of the negotiations between the German Wehrmacht and the British were no idle tales. Rokossovsky, the 'red' Field-Marshal and recent Commander-in-Chief of the Polish Communist armies, brought to light some remarkable details about this matter. He said that Marshal Zhukov possessed proofs of the fact that in April, 1945, the British intended to conclude an agreement with the German Wehrmacht to swoop down on the Soviet armies which had advanced far into Western Europe. Meanwhile the Soviet High Command intercepted and decoded the telecommunications between British and German headquarters. The sole condition was that the German Army should offer its capitulation by April 22nd, 1945. A combined attack would immediately follow in order to force back the Soviet armies, at least as far as the Oder. A British Army colonel was believed to have given this plan away to Eisenhower, who in turn promptly told the British that if they helped the Germans against the Bolsheviks, he would cut off all vital war materials from Great Britain who would be obliged to go it alone. And today Marshal Zhukov refers to the moment constituting perhaps the last chance for the freedom of mankind by saying: 'The intervention of my good friend Eisenhower foiled this treacherous plan.' (*Das Neue Zeitalter*, September 28th, 1957)." (*The World Conquerors*, 1958)

Des Griffin asks: "Why wasn't the allies' 'tremendous fighting machine' allowed to continue its powerful advance from northern Italy up through the 'soft underbelly' of Europe towards the heart of Hitler's Germany? What was the *real* reason behind the fact that Kesselring's army, which was reeling in disarray before the onslaught of the Allied Fifth Army, was allowed to regroup, reorganize and rearm so that it could continue the struggle for nearly another two years? It is generally acknowledged by military experts that, had the Allies taken the logical and direct route to Germany, four important results would have occurred: (1) The duration of the war would have been shortened by at least a year; (2) The lives of more than 100,000 Allied troops would have been spared; (3) The United States National Debt that resulted from the war, would have been greatly reduced, and (4) *The political face of Europe would have been vastly different*. The answers to the above questions are as simple as they are shocking. The men who were outwardly 'leading' the United States – Roosevelt, Marshall and Eisenhower – were under strict orders from their hidden masters to conduct the concluding stages of the war in the European 'theatre' in such a manner that the goals of the Illuminati would be furthered."¹²

This view is supported by Luftwaffe Commander, Werner Baumbach, who writes: "What was Eisenhower, the Allied Supreme Commander, doing? His armies gingerly followed the retreating German forces up Calabria. In Lisbon the negotiations with the Italian representative dragged on for weeks. Eisenhower insisted on the Casablanca formula of *unconditional surrender* even when Badoglio officially capitulated after the landing at Salerno. Weeks earlier, General Cabroni, Chief of Italian Intelligence, had assembled four crack divisions in the

vicinity of Rome and was ready to occupy the capital with the help of a British parachute division which had been promised. The Italian General Staff was in close touch with those of Roumania and Hungary with a view to that common action which was becoming ever more urgent. These British parachute divisions were expected not only in Rome but in Bucharest and Budapest. But they did not come. Kesselring was able to send his divisions from the vicinity of Grosseto to Rome and receive Mussolini, who had meanwhile been freed by a daring *coup* by German parachutists.”

Baumbach continues: “The Benedictine Abbey of Monte Casino, a jewel of Italian baroque, countless other art treasures, towns and last but not least, human lives, were the price of the incomprehensible, rigid strategy of Eisenhower, which was nonetheless described after the war as ‘genius’. Americans who were there still ask: ‘Was Anzio necessary?’ At that time, we who knew our own weakness and our desperate position in Italy were completely nonplussed at the inch-by-inch crawl up the Italian peninsula. Instead of concentrating all his forces on Sicily, why did not Eisenhower simultaneously cease Corsica and Sardinia so that he could carry out lightening landings from the flank at Genoa, Ostia, Naples and in Calabria? With his absolute command of air and sea, his forces were adequate. Nor did the Anglo-American strategy in Italy delay the decision in the Balkans. In fact it facilitated the Russian infiltration a year later and lengthened the war in Europe. Eisenhower could have finished the Mediterranean war at the end of 1943. Or did the politicians behind the soldiers have the last word? Later on, Eisenhower, speaking about the Nüremberg proceedings against certain German generals, said that soldiers were always having to clear up the mess made by politicians. Presumably he was referring to the influence of Roosevelt and his advisors, which undoubtedly contributed to the prolongation of the war. The obstinate struggle for every foot of Italian ground from Reggio di Calabria to the Po went on for twenty-one months and the Allies owed the conclusion of that campaign, which only just preceded the capitulation of Germany, not to their superior strategy but their overwhelming weight of material.” (*Broken Swastika: The Defeat of the Luftwaffe*, 1960)

In his book *Overthrow of the American Republic*, 2006, Sherman H. Skolnick writes: “Those who scrutinize the history of most long-playing nations noticed things, such as the fact that each one has a lengthy pattern of treason at the highest level....Take Pearl Harbor, for example. A week before December 7, 1941, a newspaper in Hawaii, then a U.S. colony or possession, ran a headline that an attack on Pearl Harbor was imminent. In fact, U.S. General Billy Mitchell had pointed out 18 years before that Pearl Harbor was the target of a likely air attack. The general was punished by a court martial for upsetting the other military brass by pointing out such things in emphasizing air power over sea power. Prior to December 7, 1941, the Roosevelt White House ordered the bulk of the U.S. fleet of battleships and such berthed at Pearl Harbor to be located *in the center of the harbor* where they made a good airpower target. Excuse? Supposedly to save them from possible on-land saboteurs. The fleet of aircraft carriers, however, was ordered out to sea due to the prior knowledge of the impending airplane attack

by Japan. A warning of sorts was sent by the White House to the Pearl Harbor commanders *by the slowest means possible*, arriving *after* the attack by Japan was already in progress. The commanders were falsely blamed and later removed and defamed....Winston Churchill, persuaded his more or less cousin President Franklin D. Roosevelt, that throwing away 3,000 American lives in permitting a Japanese attack of Pearl Harbor would be 'a small price to pay' to bring the U.S. into the war to save England. The behind-the-scenes justification for sacrificing these 3,000 American lives at Pearl Harbor requires the understanding of those years. The Axis Powers consisted of Germany, Italy, and Japan. If any nation declared war on any one of these, then the others would declare war on that nation. So right after the U.S. declared war on Japan on December 8, 1941, Germany declared war on the U.S. In simple terms, the supposedly 'sneak attack' on Pearl Harbor was to warrant the U.S. getting into the war against Nazi Germany that did not otherwise want to fight the industrial strongman, the U.S. easily mobilizing a large army from the U.S. unemployment that was over 14 per cent in 1941."

Louis Marschalko records: "Rear-Admiral Robert A. Theobald, ex-commandant of the American torpedo flotilla stationed at Pearl Harbour, in his book published under the title *The Real Secret of Pearl Harbour*, exposes how Roosevelt prepared and provoked this attack against the U.S. With a series of irrefutable proofs Rear-Admiral Theobald establishes that Roosevelt himself brought about the catastrophe of Pearl Harbour. On November 26th, 1941, he sent such an insulting note to Japan that she was left with no other choice but to attack. 'With the help of the note of November 26th, states Admiral Theobald, 'President Roosevelt purposely and irrevocably unleashed the war for the United States. Japan's attempt to avoid the stranglehold was without success. She had either to surrender or to fight, and there was no doubt about her choice.' Despite the fact that American Intelligence had acquired the secret code of the Japanese fleet several months earlier, so that the American High Command knew in advance of every movement of this fleet, the Commandant of Pearl Harbour received no message at all, informing him that, due to the outcome of diplomatic negotiations, a Japanese attack was imminent. As much as four weeks earlier the chiefs-of-staff knew very well that the Japanese intended to overrun Pearl Harbour. They even knew the exact hour the Japanese war ships and carriers left their home ports to attack Pearl Harbour. They succeeded even in intercepting the secret Japanese telegram containing the text of the declaration of war and commanding at the same time that this declaration was to be handed over to the White House at the exact time the first bombs were falling on Pearl Harbour. This catastrophe could have been averted easily, but President Roosevelt eagerly awaited the attack. He expressly forbade the American fleet to leave Pearl Harbour. Four thousand, five hundred and seventy-five unprotected American soldiers died, eighteen ships, amongst them four great American warships, were destroyed. But Roosevelt and those standing behind him attained their aim!" (*The World Conquerors*)

American author, George Armstrong, writes: "When World War II was declared the Americans in Europe hurried home. About 1500 of them were on the *Athenia* which was torpedoed and sunk in British waters. The Germans

claimed that they had no U-boats in that vicinity and that the ship was sunk by the British themselves for the purpose of influencing our government to declare war on Germany, which Churchill denies. There was no reason for Germany to sink the ship for it was en route to America, and it had no provisions or war supplies or soldiers on it. There was good reason, however, for the British to sink it because of the American passengers on it—which was the *casus bellum* of our entry into World War I [i.e. the sinking of the *Lusitania* in 1915]. We cannot accept Mr. Churchill's statements at par....In fact he has publicly stated, boastfully, that he only gives out such information as he thinks it is good for the public to know, of which he is the exclusive judge." Moreover, writing during the summer of 1940, George Armstrong somewhat prophetically says: "We are now at war with Germany and Italy. This war may be extended later to Japan....The President [Roosevelt] has already practically assumed the office of dictator, with only an occasional protest from Congress. He has led us into war, with Congress in session, and despite the recent assurances of the majority of the members of Congress that under no circumstances would they permit our country to become involved in the present war except for defense upon our own shores." (*The Rothschild Money Trust*, 1940) Hence, the need for the precipitated attack on Pearl Harbour in December 1941.

Furthermore, Eustace Mullins says: "Churchill [a nominee of Bernard Baruch] succeeded in prolonging the war for at least a year by defeating Gen. Wedemeyer's plan for a Channel crossing in 1943, and by embarking on his ruinous North African-Sicilian swing, a replay of his disastrous Gallipoli campaign of the First World War. *Life* revealed, April 9, 1951, that Eisenhower had radioed Stalin through the U.S. Military Mission in Moscow of his plan to stop at the Elbe and allow the Russians to take Berlin. The message had been written by Ike's political advisor, John Wheeler Bennett of R.I.I.A. [Royal Institute for International Affairs], received by W. Averill Harriman, and delivered to Stalin....General Alfred E. Wedemeyer later testified that in 1942 he had proposed a guaranteed plan to shorten the war by at least a year, invading France across the Channel. Winston Churchill argued for his 'soft underbelly' approach through North Africa and Sicily. Gen. Marshall called Wedemeyer before Churchill and Roosevelt to explain his plan, on which he had worked for months, perfecting every detail. Churchill persuaded Roosevelt to postpone the Wedemeyer plan for another year, while the Churchill plan was put into action in North Africa in Nov. 1942. Wedemeyer's plan was vindicated in 1946 by Gen. Franz Halder, Chief of Staff of the German Army, who said the Wedemeyer cross-Channel invasion would have been a decisive and timely blow which would have shortened the war by at least a year. However, ending the war in 1943 would have cost the munitions manufacturers many billions in profits." (*The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*)

Another behind the scenes World War Two betrayal was revealed by American journalist, Paul Manning: "In 1940 AT&T and their Bell Laboratories had developed a device for secret telephone transmissions between the president of the United States and the prime minister of Great Britain. This so-called X-System was the first speech encoding technique that could be deciphered only

at the point of intended reception. Churchill, from his command post beneath Westminster, would speak into a specially contrived handset; his words were encoded with electronic pulses called 'key signals,' and transmitted by short-wave radio; received at AT&T headquarters in New York City, they would then be transmitted to the White House, where the key signals would be deleted; thus the listener, the president, would hear only the perfectly clear, original message. It was a giant leap forward in telephone confidentiality....But this unique invention of telephonic radio scrambling was about to lose its confidentiality. In 1941 a Gestapo agent within the British intelligence structure sent a coded report to General Mueller in Berlin that top secret information affecting the course and outcome of the war was being regularly exchanged over the ether between Churchill and Roosevelt. Although it is true that British intelligence had penetrated the German General Staff, it is equally true that General Mueller had his mole inside Britain's Secret Intelligence Service, a fact unknown to either the British or Admiral Canaris of the Abwehr, who was leaking information secretly to General Sir Stewart Graham Menzies, head of MI-6....

"General Mueller's agent was Charles Howard Ellis, a top-level British career intelligence officer who also served as a Nazi double agent throughout World War II. At the time of his tipoff to General Mueller, Ellis was in New York as second in command to Sir William Stephenson....who was doing his best to move the U.S. into war against Germany with a combined propaganda and British spy operation and who later assisted in the formation and training of the American OSS. Charles Ellis learned of the Roosevelt-Churchill telephone conversations from Stephenson, who was a frequent visitor to the White House. Ellis sent his message to Mueller through Gestapo channels via Mexico City to Buenos Aires, where it was beamed to Hamburg by one of the clandestine German transmitters in that capital. The Ellis report was quickly taken by General Mueller to Reichsleiter Bormann, who promptly told Hitler about it. The Fuehrer ordered Bormann to do whatever was necessary to unscramble these conversations and provide him with transcripts within hours of their occurrence....Hitler was delighted each time Reichsleiter Martin Bormann placed on his desk a transcript only hours after the American president and the British prime minister had held one of their transatlantic conversations....it gave Hitler a window into the workings in London and provided him with the certain knowledge that there would be no Second Front in 1943, leaving him free to shift further divisions from the Westwall to the Eastern Front. The many hundreds of British and Allied agents sacrificed by the British in France and in the Lowlands to convince the Germans there would be a Second Front in 1943 makes a dismaying footnote in the history of World War II. Not until February 1944, months before D-Day, did British intelligence discover that its worst security leak was at the top of the pyramid, and order the Royal Air Force to destroy the Nazi monitoring station in Holland."¹³

Cushman Cunningham writes: "President Franklin Delano Roosevelt tricked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor by sending out coded messages overseas informing certain trusted and confidential ambassadors that the U.S. Navy was going to launch a surprise attack on the Japanese fleet in late 1941.

He knew that the Japanese had broken that code, and so he anticipated that they would decipher the phony message, and as a result would launch a preemptive attack of their own, thus drawing the U.S. into the war against the Axis. The purpose was to get the U.S. into the war against Germany, which was opposed by 80-90% of Americans at that time.”

This author continues: “Then in mid-1943 Germany made a secret offer to surrender, which, if accepted, would have saved hundreds of thousands of lives and billions of dollars. That was almost two years before Germany did officially surrender in May 1945. But that June 1943 offer to surrender was ignored by the Roosevelt administration. The offer was made first by Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, the head of German Military Intelligence, to the U.S. Ambassador to Turkey in Istanbul, then repeated by Franz von Papen, German Ambassador to Turkey, former German Chancellor, and former Foreign Minister, and again still later by Baron Kurt von Lersner, the head of German Intelligence in Turkey, director of the Orient Society. These offers were made confidentially in Istanbul to the U.S. Ambassador in Turkey, former Pennsylvania Governor George Earle, a friend and confidante of FDR.... The German secret offer to Ambassador Earle was that the German Army would surrender to the Allies in the west, while transferring all their troops to the eastern front to fight the Red Army. Hitler would be arrested and imprisoned. Allied troops could land and occupy France and Italy. Ambassador Earle immediately after Canaris’s visit cabled the offer in code to FDR. He received no reply for weeks. After Von Papan’s visit he repeated the coded message marked ‘URGENT’. Still no answer. Weeks went by. Finally he sent the coded message through secure military channels. Still no answer. At last Earle resigned and returned to the States. He had a brief confrontation with FDR in which FDR begged him to understand that he had been forced to ignore the German surrender offer.”

He further notes: “In August 1944, after General Patton’s Third Army had broken out of Normandy and raced across France, Patton had been met at Metz by two German colonels coming under a white flag, who offered him two bridges over the Rhine, if he would cross and run for Berlin, to arrive there ahead of the Red Army. The Colonels represented the Generals commanding the Rhine frontier. But Patton was stopped on orders from Allied HQ in London. Soon after Patton was stopped at Metz, Secretary of the Treasury Morgenthau announced that defeated Germany would be de-industrialized into an agricultural nation, which infuriated Hitler and caused him to order a major offensive in the west against the Americans for December. But the plans for this attack were passed by a Soviet spy in German HQ by radio to a Soviet spy code named ‘Lucy’ in Switzerland. Swiss Intelligence (Capt. Max Weibel) gave a copy of the message to Allen Dulles in Bern. Whatever happened to the ‘Lucy’ message remains a mystery, as the German offensive in the Ardennes a few months later completely surprised the American army, resulting in thousands of American casualties. All of these delays (starting with the Dieppe deception) allowed the Red Army to take Berlin and most of Germany.” (*The Secret Empire, Part II: The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution*, 2005)

American writer, William B. Breuer, even questions the necessity of the D-Day Normandy Invasion in 1944. He writes: "Had the D-Day in Normandy been necessary? Charles V. P. von Luttichau, a prominent German-American historian, reflected the view of most Germans who had opposed the Nazi regime when he claimed, long after the war, that the invasion could have been avoided and tens of thousands of lives saved. He wrote: 'D-Day was one of the greatest political blunders of all time. If Great Britain and the United States had uttered a single word publicly of encouragement to the [German] conspirators, then Eisenhower and [General] Montgomery could have walked ashore, and Rommel would have been there to salute them. As it was, Great Britain and the United States were determined to destroy Germany.' Many years after the war, British Prime Minister Winston Churchill was among the first of the Western leaders to express regret that the Anglo-American alliance had ignored those who, in his words, represented the social, political, and even military conscience of Germany."

Breuer further says: "Who was responsible for the colossal American failure to piece together the wealth of suspicious clues and arrive at a logical conclusion that might have prevented the Wehrmacht's great successes in the early days of the Ardennes death struggle?....However, there appeared to have been frantic efforts to cover up high-level remissness, even dereliction. It was not until twenty-five years after the war, when secret SHAEF papers were released, that British Brigadier Kenneth Strong, Dwight Eisenhower's chief of intelligence, learned that a covert investigation had been conducted under his nose into who or what had been responsible for the Allied intelligence breakdown. At the same time, a quarter century after the conflict General Strong was shocked to discover that both filed copies of SHAEF intelligence summaries for the two-week period leading up to the Battle of the Bulge were 'missing.' One copy had been kept at SHAEF rear in London and the other in Eisenhower's headquarters in suburban Paris. There is also evidence that surviving papers had been doctored. Hugh M. Cole, the U.S. Army's official historian, reported years later: 'Sentences, phrases and punctuation marks from American intelligence documents of pre-Ardennes origin had been twisted and turned, noted in an out of context, interpreted and misinterpreted, in arduous efforts to fix blame and secure absolution.' The curious failure of the Allies to detect the huge German buildup that had been going on under their noses remains one of the war's most tantalizing mysteries." (*Unexplained Mysteries of World War II*, 1997)

Professor Carroll Quigley records: "As a result of inadequate rearmament of Germany, a group of conservatives within the regime formed a plot to liquidate Hitler and his close supporters if it appeared that his policy in Czechoslovakia would result in war. This group, chiefly army officers, included men on the highest level of government. In the group were Colonel General Ludwig Beck (Chief of the General Staff), Field Marshal von Witzleben, General Georg Thomas, Carl Friedrich Goerdeler (Mayor of Leipzig in 1930-1936), Ulrich von Hassell (ex-Ambassador to Italy), Johannes Popitz (Prussian Minister of Finance), and Paul Schmidt (Hitler's private interpreter). This group formed a plot to kill Hitler and

remove the Nazis from power. The date was set eventually for 28 September 1938. Lord Halifax, on 5 September 1938, was informed of the plot by Theodore Kordt, the German Chargé d’Affaires in London, whose brother, Erich Kordt, chief of Ribbentrop’s office in the Foreign Ministry, was one of the conspirators. The message which Kordt gave to Halifax begged the British government to stand fast with Czechoslovakia in the Sudeten crisis and to make perfectly clear that Britain would go to war if Germany violated Czechoslovakian territory. The plot was cancelled at noon on 28 September, when the news reached Berlin that Chamberlain was going to Munich. It was this plot which eventually, after many false starts, reached fruition in the attempt to assassinate Hitler on 20 July 1944. There can be little doubt that the Milner Group knew of these anti-Nazi plots within Germany. Several of the plotters were former Rhodes Scholars and were in touch with members of the inner circle of the Milner Group in the period up to 1943, if not later. One of the leaders of the anti-Hitler plotters in Germany, Helmuth von Moltke, was probably a member of the Milner Group as well as intellectual leader of the conspirators in Germany.”

Quigley further says about von Moltke: “He was made adviser on international law to the Supreme Command of the German Armed Forces (OKW) in 1939 and retained this position until his arrest in 1944. The intellectual leader of the German Underground....He was the center of a group of plotters called the ‘Kreisau Circle,’ named after his estate in Silesia. After his execution by the Nazis in January 1945, his connection with the Milner Group was revealed, to those able to interpret the evidence, in the June 1946 issue of *The Round Table*. This article extolled Moltke and reprinted a number of his letters....Another plotter who appears to be close to the Milner Group was Adam von Trott zu Solz, a Rhodes Scholar who went to the Far East on a mission for the Rhodes Trust in 1936....He remained in contact with the democratic countries until arrested and executed by the Nazis in 1944. It is not without significance that one of the chief projects which the plotters hoped to further in post-Hitler German foreign policy was a ‘federation of Europe in a commonwealth not unlike the British Empire’.” (*The Anglo-American Establishment*, 1981)

Furthermore, in his book *The Ghosts of Peace 1935-1945* (1987), Richard Lamb says: “In June 1942 [Helmuth] Moltke managed to transmit through SOE a letter from Stockholm....giving evidence of the existence of active opposition.... By the same means he wrote to Michael Balfour, a close friend of his, who was a historian working in the Political Warfare Executive of the Foreign Office. He asked Balfour to come to Stockholm to meet him in September or October. Both [British Ambassador] Mallett in Stockholm and Balfour’s chiefs in PWE were agreeable. Balfour tried to get permission to go. It was turned down by the Prime Minister [Churchill] personally.....On 14 September 1943 Bishop Bell wrote to Bruce Lockhart, Head of the Political Warfare Executive of the Foreign Office, enclosing Moltke’s letter and drawing attention to his request for someone thoroughly trustworthy to be placed in the Legation at Stockholm, outside the Secret Service, to establish contact with the opposition without the danger of betrayal implicit in Secret Service contact. Bruce Lockhart did not show the letter

to Balfour, whom Moltke had particularly asked for as the contact, although he was working in the section; nor did he show it to the head of the PWE German section....By September 1943 John Wheeler-Bennett who wanted no truck with the German opposition, had become deputy to Bruce Lockhart, and this probably explains the failure of PWE to respond to this communication from an opposition source known to be above suspicion....Wheeler-Bennett dominated thinking on Germany from his post as Deputy Head of Political Warfare being close to Eden and with access to Churchill. He continually belittled the plotters, as did the German desk in the Foreign Office. Here is the astonishing memorandum (in part) of 25 July [1944] from Wheeler-Bennett which was sent to Eden and Churchill: '....It may now be said with some definiteness that we are better off with things as they are today than if the plot of July 20th had succeeded and Hitler had been assassinated....It is to our advantage therefore that the purge should continue, since the killing of Germans by Germans will save us from future embarrassments of many kinds.' For Wheeler-Bennett it was apparently better for the war to continue than for Germany to be spared the humiliation of 'unconditional surrender'. His phrase that it was 'to our advantage if the purge continued' is indefensible besides being inhumane....Unhappily, his words 'killing of Germans by Germans' had a strong emotional appeal to Churchill and were used by him in the House of Commons to complete the discomfiture of the plotters."

Lamb further says: "German postwar sources give incontrovertible evidence of the strength and determination of the German conspirators. The British Government was gravely mistaken in not differentiating between 'good' and 'bad' Germans, and thus refusing the conspirators the help they needed to gather more sensible Germans to their cause. German patriots were putting their lives at risk every time they contacted the Allies in neutral countries, but when they did so no helping hand was extended. As it was, the Beck, Goerdeler, Trott, and Stauffenberg conspirators near the end of the war with their attempted coup on 20 July 1944; if the Allies had helped them they would almost certainly have gathered enough recruits to be successful. The archives show the British Government's behaviour towards them was unjustified; the official line that it was better to continue the fighting than to allow the German opposition to negotiate peace before a complete military defeat is surely indefensible. The pressing need was to stop the bloodshed as soon as possible....Wheeler-Bennett's part in the affair is particularly regrettable. He convinced Churchill and Eden that the Allies had nothing to gain if the plotters overthrew Hitler because Britain could 'trust no German at all'. It was tragic that he should have been the trusted confidential adviser to the Foreign Secretary during this period. Eden led the Foreign Office to treat the German Resistance with contempt; his subordinates agreed too readily....There can be little doubt that as a result Europe suffered the tragedy of ten avoidable months of war with massive extra military and civilian casualties. It is a terrible responsibility."

It may be of interest to note that John Wheeler-Bennett (1902-1975) had his own office in Buckingham Palace as did Soviet spy Anthony Blunt. Like

Blunt, it has also been suggested that Wheeler-Bennett may have been a royal illegitimate.¹⁴ Was Wheeler-Bennett's role in the above an attempt by the Anglo-German royals to protect one of their own, namely Reichsführer "Adolf Hitler"? (See chapter eight.)

Even the alleged origins of World War (part) Two have been deliberately misrepresented. As A.K. Chesterten relates: "There is a widespread belief that Great Britain was committed by treaty to the defence of Poland. That is not the fact. It is true that on August 25, 1939 Lord Halifax as Foreign Secretary (with the Polish Foreign Secretary) signed an agreement pledging mutual support should either nation be attacked by a European Power, but this did not constitute a treaty, which according to constitutional practice has to be ratified by Parliament and can only be made by Heads of States. The Halifax document was published in 1943 as a White Paper, and again in 1945, but the first White Paper omitted a curious Protocol which expressly stated that by a European Power was meant Germany. It is difficult to understand the purpose of such a clause if the intention were not to indicate that the British Government declined to intervene if Poland should be attacked by the Soviet Union alone. Why the limitation? The British commitment was to the French in the event of France being involved in a European conflict and it was France which had undertaken to defend Poland—an undertaking the French Government was extremely reluctant to discharge. The British Government therefore acted in its default and declared war. Not until some hours later were the French persuaded to follow suit. It will be seen that the declaration of war by Great Britain was thus gratuitous. James Forrestal, U.S. Secretary of the Navy, states in his Diaries that the American Ambassador in London told him that Neville Chamberlain had complained of Jewish pressures to force Britain into war."

Chesterten goes on to say: "The most remarkable facts about the Second World War were among the least publicized. One is that Financial Jewry, despite its enormous power in the United States, did not bring pressure to bear on the American Government, as pressure was brought to bear on the British Government, until two years after the start of hostilities....As soon as Hitler denounced his pact with Russia, and reverted to what from the first had been his real objective, the smashing of the Soviet Union, there was an instant change of heart....in the 'American' Power Elite.... Another instance [of political and historical deception] was the over-running of Malaya and Singapore by the Japanese. The defence of these countries was entrusted to an R.A.F. Command which had only a few hundred obsolete planes at its disposal. By the time the Japanese struck the British aircraft industry was turning out fighters and bombers in spate. Why were these modern planes not sent to defend British possessions in Malaya? The answer is that most of them were being flown to Russia to reinforce the Red Army. The United States had now assumed the dominant role in the planning of allied war production and distribution, and it was the U.S. order of priorities which had to be observed [no doubt courtesy of Bernard Baruch]. As a consequence, when Churchill sent H.M.S. *Repulse* and H.M.S. *Prince of Wales* to Malayan waters there were no fighter planes to provide adequate air cover, with

the result that these two mighty men-o'-war were sunk—and with them, for all practical purposes, was sunk our Empire in the East....[Furthermore] Eisenhower later held back troops of the Western Allies from taking Berlin and Prague, which they were poised to do, so that the Red Army might be the first to enter these capitals.”

Chesterton continues: “For the most glaring example of Wall Street’s subterranean nexus with the Kremlin we must go back to the war and its immediate aftermath. When Germany was about to be over-run, Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury, ordered that American plates for the printing of occupation marks should be sent to the Soviet Union so that the Russians could make what use they liked of them, but of course these notes printed for the Red Army had all to be redeemed by the American tax payers. Is there any explanation of that act other than that the United States Government was in league with Moscow at the expense of its own citizens? In this instance the overt Government in Washington showed itself to be at one with the secret government in New York.....The Soviet Union had always sternly discouraged Zionism inside Russia, and when in 1942 General Sikorski, a leader of the Poles in exile, flew to Moscow to negotiate for the Polish forces raised on Russian soil to join the Allies in the West, Stalin gave permission for these forces to be evacuated through Tehran, after which they would come under British auspices, but he made a proviso, inexplicable at the time, that no Polish Jews were to be included among them. At the war’s end, however, when the illegal trek to Palestine from all over Europe was in progress, train-load after train-load of Jews, all well fed and dressed, with their pockets bulging with occupation marks, arrived in central Europe from the Soviet Union to join the throng making its way to Palestine. On arrival the trains were met by U.S. Army rabbis, who conducted their occupants to the embarkation ports. Was this the *quid pro quo* for the American plates sent to the Soviet Union? If so, then it is obvious that the secret agreement must have been made at least four years earlier and Stalin must have kept back the Polish Jews for this specific purpose. It is difficult to think of any other reason. Information about the train-loads of Jews arriving from Russia was made public by General Sir Frederick Morgan, the British architect of the D-Day invasion and at this time head of the European section of the United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation Administration (U.N.R.R.A). There was a widespread campaign of vilification against the General by the Jewish Press, which did not stop short of branding him a liar.”

Chesterton also comments on: “[T]he existence of a conspiracy, or perhaps more accurately of a continuing policy enforced by a series of conspiracies that involve power groups which may often differ about methods but which direct their thoughts and acts to the attainment of the same broad objective. As Jewish influences are discernible at all levels, it may be asked how far is it a Jewish conspiracy. Gentiles, and Gentile bodies, including entire governments, have been so closely associated with what has occurred that it would be manifestly unfair to describe the plot, or series of plots, as the work of Jews and leave it at that. But the driving force? That is a different matter. The vast majority of Jews in the different countries are law-abiding citizens leading highly respectable lives,

accepting the social customs of the peoples among whom they dwell and showing themselves to be well-disposed and kindly towards their neighbours....To visit upon the mass of Jews opprobrium, or worse, because of the actions of those we are about to discuss is not only unfair but infamous.”

Chesterton further adds: “The attraction for a certain type of Jew of subversive activities cannot in honesty be gainsaid. Most defendants in the spy trials in Canada, following the revelations of Gouzenko, who defected from the Soviet Embassy, were Jews, and Gouzenko in his evidence affirmed that Moscow looked upon such people as being inherently suited for espionage work. The men charged with espionage relating to nuclear weapons in the subsequent United States trials were also mostly Jews. So were Jews the moving spirits in the espionage ring which sought out Admiralty secrets in Great Britain. Blake, for instance, despite the immaculately British name he adopted, was a Dutch Jew who had been given sanctuary in England when his family fled from the Nazi invasion of Holland....Eighty per cent of the White defendants in the sabotage files in South Africa were Jewish, although Jews form only a small part of the Republic’s White population.”

Finally, he writes: “The creation of the State of Israel demonstrated the reality of Jewish power....There is evidence, however, that Zionism has ambitions far beyond the creation of a Jewish State in the Levant. David Lilienthal, deviser of the Tennessee Valley project and of the Franco-German steel, iron and coal merger, and at one time chairman of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission, wrote of the Jew that it was his destiny to lead mankind into universal brotherhood under a World Government. Here, I suggest, is the major Zionist objective—One World. It is a concept which appeals to the idealistic side of the Jewish mentality, but it appeals still more to that side of the Jewish mind which is preoccupied with the drive towards monopoly, above all a world monopoly of political power.... Whether or not One World is the secret final objective of Zionism, World Jewry is the most powerful single force on earth and it follows that all the major policies which have been ruthlessly pursued through the last several decades must have had the stamp of Jewish approval.” (*The New Unhappy Lords*, 1965)

In his research work, *...and the truth shall set you free* (1995), British journalist David Icke, writes: “I strongly believe that a Jewish clique which has contempt for the mass of the Jewish people worked with non-Jews to create the First World War, the Russian Revolution, and the Second World War. This Jewish/non-Jewish Elite used the First World War to secure the Balfour Declaration and the principle of the Jewish State of Israel in Palestine (for which, given the genetic history of most Jewish people, there is absolutely no justification on historical grounds or any other). Then they dominated the Versailles Peace Conference and created the circumstances which made the Second World War inevitable. They financed Hitler to power in 1933 and made the funds available for his rearmament. Their representatives in other nations manipulated their governments to allow Hitler and the Nazis to invade surrounding countries and increase their military power and potential by acquiring the resources of those countries. They gave Hitler the impression that he could expand across mainland

Europe without challenge, but then, at a prearranged time, the attitude of Britain changed dramatically and he found himself in a war he could not win – especially after Roosevelt manipulated the American people, via Pearl Harbor, into a conflict he said they would never be involved in. Meanwhile, those Jews in Germany who were part of, or useful to, this tiny Jewish/non-Jewish Elite were allowed to leave the Nazi-occupied lands and escape to the USA, other safe countries, and to Palestine to begin the work that would culminate in the creation of Israel after the war. They were not the ones who were to suffer so terribly under Hitler. Far from it. They were the ones who were going to use and exploit the suffering of those left behind. When the privileged elite, like the banker Max Warburg, had left Germany, the Jewish men, women, and children considered expendable in pursuit of a wider goal were left to their fate.”

Admiral Sir Barry Domvile (1878-1971), a former Director of British Naval Intelligence, says: “I have had exceptional opportunities during my career as a naval officer, of observing the conduct of high policy in Empire affairs....I had a strong suspicion that there was some mysterious Power at work behind the scenes controlling the actions of the figures visibly taking part in the Government of the country....I had felt for many years that there was some hidden Power at work behind the Government, but that I had no means of discovering where this Power lay: nor had I much curiosity, only a vague uneasiness at something intangible and inexplicable. This feeling was especially prevalent when dealing with the upper tiers of the Civil Service in the Government Offices....The organisation must be well nigh perfect, as it manages to keep its secrets so well hidden: only occasionally the veil is lifted. The trouble is that this policy, so inexorably pursued, is not one that should commend itself to the Governments of nations who have the best interests of their peoples at heart.” (*From Admiral to Cabin Boy*, 2008)

Finally, journalist Douglas Reed (1895-1976), observes: “The plan, I think, is the old one of world dominion in a new form. The money-power and revolutionary power have been set up and given sham but symbolic shapes (‘Capitalism’ or ‘Communism’) and sharply defined citadels (‘America’ or ‘Russia’). Such is the spectacle publicly staged for the masses. But what if similar men, with a common aim, secretly rule in both camps and propose to achieve their ambition through the clash between those masses? I believe any diligent student of our times will discover that this is the case.” (*Far and Wide: A Further Survey of the Grand Design of the Twentieth Century*, 1951). In a later work, Douglas Reed writes: “In our time, I judge, a barbaric superstition born in antiquity and nurtured through the ages by a semi-secret priesthood, has returned to plague us in the form of a political movement supported by great wealth and power in all great capitals of the world. Through the two methods used, revolution from below and the corruption of governments from above, it has come far towards success in a fantastic ambition of achieving world dominion, using these two instruments to incite nations against each other.” (*The Controversy of Zion*)

This is confirmed by a leading Zionist, Theodore Herzl, who stated: “When we sink we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the

revolutionary party: when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse.” (*The Jewish State*, 1896)

So there you have it. Perhaps it is now clear what Benjamin Disraeli (1804-1881), a former British Prime Minister, was alluding to in his 19th century novel *Coningsby* (1844) when he wrote: “The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.” Moreover, his father, Isaac Disraeli, in commencing his two volume life of Charles I, published seven years later, in 1851, makes the somewhat ‘prophetic’ and cryptic statement: “It was fated that England should be the first of a series of Revolutions, which is not yet finished.” All, no doubt, precursors to an overarching World Revolution aimed at World Dominion.

Chapter Four

The Thousand Year Conspiracy

The German Jewish Finance Minister, Walter Rathenau, wrote in the *Wiener Freie Presse* (24th December 1921): “Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage.” Exactly six months later, on the 24th June 1922, Rathenau was mysteriously ‘assassinated’ (murdered). Confirmation of Rathenau’s statement came in 1931 when Jean Izoulet, a prominent member of the Jewish *Alliance Israélite Universelle*, wrote in his *Paris la Capitale des Religions*: “The meaning of the history of the last century is that today 300 Jewish financiers, all Masters of Lodges, rule the world.”¹

During the previous year, in 1921, a Deputy of the Bavarian Landtag (Assembly), Karl Gareis, with a heavy pile of documents in his hands, made a dramatic statement to the other Deputies present. Gareis stated: “I have here the evidence of a thousand-year conspiracy—evidence which I shall present to you shortly.”² A few days later Karl Gareis was murdered and those responsible were never brought to justice. Who benefits? But, of course, there is no “World Conspiracy”. Well, they do say that you can fool some of the people all of the time.

Douglas Reed writing in *London Tidings* of September 14, 1946, observes: “Is there an organised power in the world which pursues some world-wide aim and is powerful enough to promote, manipulate and prolong wars between nations and in the pursuit of this aim? Is there a super-national conspiracy, directed against the freedom of *all* peoples, which uses such men as Hitler as its servants? The strongest evidence in favour of this theory seems to us to be that there is a powerful ban in practice on the very suggestion; the mention of the word conspiracy is taboo. Politicians and newspapers shun it. Yet we have had abundant recent proofs that conspiracy is a very real and living thing in the world. The essence of conspiracy is secrecy. To our mind, that is why all attempts to penetrate this secrecy are so severely repressed. But they are also the proof that powerful conspiracy exists; they would not otherwise be necessary.”³ It should be noted that after the alleged assassination of President John F. Kennedy in 1963 the CIA introduced the concept of a “conspiracy *theory*” as a disinformation technique designed to divert public attention from what was clearly a conspiratorial apparatus operating behind Kennedy’s alleged murder (see chapter eleven).

In his important research work, *The Thousand Year Conspiracy: Secret Germany behind the Mask* (1943), Paul Winkler writes: “Germany was defeated in 1918, and the old ambitious plans of the Prussian elements seemed shattered forever. Yet within a few months somebody, somewhere, behind the curtains in Germany, made decisions of the highest importance. These decisions meant revival of the old Fehme, the organisation of systematic terror planned to undermine the young German Republic and to facilitate Germany’s secret

rearmament. So-called secret societies sprang up from one day to the other all over Germany – societies which were secretive as regards the details of their decisions and activities, but whose existence itself was a secret from nobody. All these secret societies were closely connected among themselves; and there was no rivalry between them. Their activities complemented each other wonderfully. Even a superficial observer must conclude that all this was possible only if the societies received instructions from the same hidden, absolutely secret sources.”

Winkler goes on to say: “At the end of the nineteenth century William II, who was nurtured on the traditions of the Prusso-Teutonic Order, actually re-established this Order in Prussia and Germany....Not much was said about the activities of the revived Order, but its yearly conventions in East Prussia were generally noted by the German newspapers. A few months after the beginning of hostilities in 1939 a short notice appeared in German papers announcing that Hitler himself had been initiated into the Teutonic Order....we cannot expect to find documentary evidence about the precise functioning of ‘Secret Germany,’ but we do not need more than circumstantial evidence for our purposes. In this connection it is interesting to note that in May 1924, when the 700th anniversary of the University of Naples, a university founded by Emperor Frederick II, was celebrated, a crown was found near the sarcophagus of the Emperor in the Cathedral of Palermo with the following inscription: ‘*Seinem Kaiser und Helden, Das geheime Deutschland*’ (‘To their Emperor and Hero, from Secret Germany’)...It is this Secret Germany, this Germany carrying on a thousand-year-old conspiracy, about which the Deputy Gareis spoke in 1921 in the Bavarian Landtag, and which caused his murder. It is this same Germany which, as we have seen, brought Hitler to power and had enabled him to appear in the eyes of the world as a great conqueror, or a great criminal—depending on the point of view. If we assume the existence of a Secret Germany, the open Junker organisations like the Reichs-Landbund and the Herren Klub – which also derive from the Order of the thirteenth century – have only a secondary role, carrying out instructions of the secret group like all the other recently established societies which we have mentioned. But even if we disregard the circumstantial evidence which proves the actual survival of Secret Germany, we must admit that a straight line can be detected between the Teutonic Order of the thirteenth century and the Germany of today.”

American researcher Joseph P. Farrell, comments: “In other words Kaiser Wilhelm II could well afford to abdicate the imperial throne in 1918 at the end of World War One, and go into exile in Holland, for, as Grand Master of whatever secret society entity still existed in Prussia, he and the Hohenzollerns and the Prussian imperialist interests they represented still exercised power and influence behind the scenes. And in any case, the purpose of the initiation of Hitler into this order is clear enough: the bargain had been made with the public political party that would best carry through its secret ambitions.” (*The SS Brotherhood of the Bell*, 2006)

Paul Winkler further relates: “Hans Krieg, the Nazi author, writing in 1939, says this, directing his words to readers in Germany: ‘The Teutonic

Order, having fulfilled its historical role, was destined to disappear as an organisation. However, its legacy of a mighty Prussia, and the Order's basic idea of *conspirational community*, remains a sacred duty for us to-day.' The Prusso-Teutonic organisations of the twentieth century and 'Prussian spirit' in general stem directly from the Teutonic Knights of the twelfth century. This religious Order, founded at Acre, in Syria, in 1190, during the time of the Crusades, from its beginning was distinguished from the two other Orders of Knights of the Holy Land, the Templars and the Knights of St. John—known later as the Knights of Malta—by its strictly national, or rather racial, character. In order to join the Teutonic Knights one had to prove pure *German* ancestry—*noble* ancestry, of course—whereas membership in the Templars or the Knights of St. John was open to nationals of any country....At the beginning of the nineteenth century anyone wishing to enter the Teutonic Order had to prove that eight paternal and eight maternal ancestors were purely German [i.e. it was dynastic]....From this time on the organisation may be considered as a purely German *political instrument* of the highest importance."

Operating behind and through these secret orders were dynastic family lineages descended from the Middle Ages, such as the Guelphs (known as the Black Nobility) and the Ghibellines. Winkler notes: "The Guelphs supported both the Papacy and the idea of freedom....The Ghibellines were followers of the Hohenstaufens, who favoured strong centralised power—and absolute imperial power....The Guelphs came primarily from among the lesser nobility and the city *Bourgeoisie*, while the Ghibelline idea took root among the high nobility. The Guelphs were named after the German family of Welf. The expression Ghibelline is an Italian corruption of the German Waiblingen, which was the name of a Hohenstaufen castle. Welf I was a powerful noble at the time of Henry IV, and received Bavaria from him as a Fief. Later, as a result of the rivalry for the imperial throne, fierce hostility developed between the families of Welf and Hohenstaufen. The struggles extended to Italy, where the Hohenstaufens wished to rule with the same absolutism as in Germany....

"Of all the princes dispossessed from their estates in 1866 only the royal family of Hanover continued for many years to protest against the Prussian action. The Duke of Nassau and the Elector of Hesse formerly renounced their rights, and the daughter of the Duke of Augustenburg married the young Prince William of Hohenzollern, who later became Emperor William II. But the princes of Hanover, who were also heirs to the throne of Brunswick, for a long time considered themselves in a state of war with Prussia....It is interesting to note that the royal family of Hanover is descended from the Welfs or Guelphs, whose struggles against the Ghibellines have become legendary. As we have seen, the Ghibellines were partisans of the Hohenstaufens, from whom Emperor Frederick II was descended—the same Frederick who had bequeathed his imperial mission to the Teutonic Order, the ancestor of Prussia. The struggle between Guelphs and Ghibellines continued until the end of the fifteenth century. It is perhaps no simple coincidence that the princes of Hanover, descendants of the Welfs, were so violently opposed to the ambitions of the Prussians—the spiritual grandchildren of

Frederick II of the Hohenstaufen, or Ghibelline line. The royal family of England issued from the same family of Hanover. As such, they too descended from the Welfs, the traditional enemies of the imperialistically ambitious Hohenstaufens, of whom Prussia became the heir.”

To quote Paul Winkler writing about the revived Fehme organisation: “In 1920, 1922, 1924, and in 1931 the German writer E.J. Gumbel published works which attempted to expose the organisations responsible for these outrages, and to draw the attention of the German public to the criminal complicity of the judicial machinery of the Reich and the other authorities with the Fehme murderers. In his four books Gumbel assembled considerable documentation concerning the post-war ‘executions.’ But his appeals and warnings were in vain, and the Fehme was able to continue its activities unhindered.... We shall probably never know exactly what information was contained in the heavy file the Bavarian deputy Karl Gareis had planned to present to the Bavarian Landtag concerning the political crimes of that time. A few days after he announced his intention of discussing the material he had assembled he was shot to death in the street. The two men who participated in his assassination escaped and were never apprehended. In any case, we know this much—Gareis had spoken of a ‘conspiracy going back a thousand years,’ which he intended to reveal. He must have been referring to one of the only two German organisations which stemmed from the Middle Ages: the Fehme and the Teutonic Order. The history of the Fehme tribunal was independent of that of the Teutonic Knights. The Order had always claimed that it did not have to submit to the jurisdiction of the terrible Fehme. But actually the frightful practices of the Fehme had widely penetrated among the Order’s circles. Kotzebue related, in speaking of the Grand Master Winrich von Kniprode, that in his time many *Comthurs* of the Order were members of the Fehme, and the Grand Master himself was suspected of being one of its leaders....

“All Fehme assassinations after 1918 can be traced back to the same organisations. The two groups which were the executors *Par Excellence* of Fehmic crimes were the ‘C’ Organisation (Consul) and the *Rossbach Organisation*. All clues led to them. But the men active in both these organisations often figured as well in the activities of other societies or associations, all of which seemed to be pursuing the same ends and carrying out the same instructions.... It is curious to observe the relationship between the post-war Fehme organisations and the Nazi Party. That numerous murderers from the ‘C’ Organisation, the *Rossbach Organisation*, and the various detachments of the Black Reichswehr became members of the Nazi Party about 1930, is in itself not astonishing.... as early as 1923, the Wikingbund, closely connected with the ‘C’ Organisation, adopted in its statutes the programme of the National Socialist Party as its political ideal. On the other hand, *Rossbach* was official representative for Hitler in North Germany during this same period.... In 1923 the Nazi Party was not yet as feared and as influential as it was to be at a later time. Nevertheless, the two powerful Fehme associations, the ‘C’ Organisation and the *Rossbach Organisation*, maintained consistent connections with it. This was due only to the fact that all three organisations were agencies acting for the same group of interests. The ties of

the 'C' Organisation with the Junkers and with the Reichswehr, loyal servants of the Prusso-Teutons, were clearly revealed during the course of various trials. That there was a connection between the Rossbach organisation and the Prussian landlords was an open secret, since almost all of their activity had taken place on land of the latter. It is clear that by maintaining a regular relationship with both organisations, the Nazi Party was cultivating its connections with the hidden powers which were at the same time behind both organisations—the entire Junker-Prussian clique....Despite his passing flirtations in other directions Hitler wisely maintained contacts with the Prusso-Teutonic elements through Rossbach and Ehrhardt....As early as 1924, when appearances ran counter to the conclusion he set down, E.J. Gumbel, in his book *Verschwoerer*, published in Berlin, had written the following: '*In its deepest foundations National Socialism contains but little more than Prussian militarism*'."

Finally, Winkler concludes: "Hitler and his acolytes had taken all the blame for whatever can be said against the Germany of to-day, while Prusso-Teutonic Germany has succeeded in making the world almost forget that it ever existed—and certainly has succeeded in concealing the fact that it is still there, more than ever responsible for everything that is done in Germany's name. The forces which in 1933 allowed Hitler's accession to power kept him there on condition that he served their interests, and that he systematically pursue their cherished plans of conquest. They always preferred to work through some such figurehead, because, recognising the possibility of a set-back to their ambitions, they thought it preferable for others, rather than themselves, to be blamed for any failures. Thus, they would be able to reorganise their activities later under new guises....When Hitler is overthrown Prussianism will still be here in all its threatening reality." (*The Thousand Year Conspiracy*) This can currently be seen as manifesting through the German dominance behind the centralised European Union and the German inspired EU military unification agenda.

Researcher, Nigel Graddon, writes: "Conventionally, historians date the beginnings of the Nazi movement to the years immediately after the Great War.... Vatican sources indicate that it was seeded much earlier." He further notes: "As for the adepts through whom these invisible agencies control the masses, there has been repeated reference to masters from the Germanic regions whose magical powers have quietly but determinedly fed the rising flow of the occult underground in Europe for centuries."⁴

In their book, *The Plot Against the Peace* (1945) authors, Michael Sayers and Albert E. Kahn, comment on: "[A]n *Ordensburg*, a special academy for the training of future German rulers of the world; and, since 1943, for the training of the future underground Nazi leaders of the German General Staff....In the dark ages in Europe, the secret Order of Teutonic Knights lodged its neophytes in central fortresses or Burgs of the Order. Here they learned the secrets of the Order and were instructed in the arts of ruling over 'inferior men' by conspiracy and terror. The new *Ordensburgen* built by the Nazis represented a deliberate attempt by twentieth-century fanatics to bring back the dark ages and revive the sinister mysteries of the Teutonic Order. Five of these Nazi academies were

erected in various parts of Germany....The *Ordensburgen* were restricted to those destined to become the leaders—the Ortsgruppensleiter, Kreisleiter, Gauleiter and Reichsleiter—of the future German world state....[E]arly in 1943, the *Ordensburgen* were entirely devoted to the training of selected political leaders, army officers, scientific experts and industrialists who were to constitute the picked cadres of the future underground German General Staff directing the postwar German conspiracy throughout the world. Graduates of the *Ordensburgen* were supplied with elaborate false records by the Intelligence Division of Himmler's SS and sent into foreign countries, not for immediate action in most cases, but as long-range secret representatives of the German General Staff. They constituted an Elite Order of Nazi Germans dedicated to the maintenance of the General Staff's secret economic, political and military power, no matter what happened to the Nazi state as the result of a United Nations' victory....During 1944, at least 2,000 Nazi leaders are known to have been trained for postwar conspiracy at the *Ordensburg* in Vogelsang. And this was only one of five such schools in Germany."

Writing in 1945, they go on to say: "The rule of a secret Teutonic Order, or General Staff, of rapacious and ambitious military and economic overlords has prevailed in Germany for centuries....the General Staff, the modern incarnation of the ancient secret Teutonic ruling order....This General Staff is the real permanent government of Germany, not only controlling Germany's military affairs, but also German economy, technology, schools, university and politics. The German General Staff exists for a single purpose: war and world conquest. The continuity of German aggression since 1918 is reflected in the continuity of the General Staff itself. Without exception, the chief members of the Supreme Command of the Nazi *Wehrmacht* took part in the First World War as members of the Kaiser's High Command....The head of the Kaiser's Military Intelligence, Colonel Walther Nicolai, was the secret organizer of the Nazi Military Intelligence. The head of the Kaiser's Naval Intelligence, Admiral Canaris, was the secret organizer of the Nazi Naval Intelligence. The same continuity is reflected in German industry, the most monopolized and cartelized industry in the world.... It was this General Staff which successfully resurrected German militarism after 1918 and is again plotting to preserve its power in 1945. For several generations, the directing ideology and aim of this ruling combine has been Pan-Germanism. The ultimate goal of the secret ruling combine known as the German General Staff is the realization of Pan-German world hegemony. Hitler, like the Kaiser, has been the political instrument of the century-old Pan-German masterplan.... The original Pan-German Plan called for the mobilization of millions of German emigrants in every country into a secret instrument of German military aggression and conquest. Nazism was the fascist phase of this Pan-German Plan; its fascist character introduced a new element into the Pan-German conspiracy."

They further remark: "Colonel Walther Nicolai in his book *Secret Powers*, published in Germany in 1924, revealed that immediately after the Armistice the General Staff began planning the war morale-mobilization of the German masses through the use of special propaganda agencies such as the Pan-German League,

the Fatherland Party and the German Workers National Socialist Party. Nicolai wrote that 'propaganda replaced military considerations and became a political weapon.' Ludendorff, Nicolai and other Pan-German army leaders of the General Staff clamoured for a 'supreme commander,' who would seize the imagination of the masses and, as an instrument of the General Staff, solve the problem of a 'unified military and political leadership' in the next world war. With the aid of their scientific assistants they actually began to consider how best to create a German Fuehrer who would carry out the secret war plans of the General Staff. . . . The official program of the Nazi Party which the world believes was worked out by Adolf Hitler and the other Nazi demagogues, was in fact fully elaborated by the Pan-German General Staff before the Nazi Party was organized. Hitler's job was to sell it to the German people. . . . For generations, Germany's rulers have dreamed of the eventual Pan-German conquest of the United States. . . . The German General Staff has never imagined that it could conquer the United States by direct military attack as it has sought to do three times in France and twice in Russia since 1870. The military invasion of America was to be the culminating point and not the start of the German world strategy. The Pan-German plan for America called for gradual domination by slow stages and by *generations of conspiracy*, infiltration and propaganda, not only in the United States, but throughout the Western Hemisphere. Colin Ross, the Pan-German 'lecturer' who operated in the United States from 1912 until his exposure as a Nazi agent and subsequent flight in 1939, wrote in his book *Unser Amerika* (Our America); 'I believe in America's German Hour. . . . The great historical developments of the world usually prepare themselves below the surface until they suddenly break forth as apparent surprises'." Colin Ross, together with his wife, were alleged to have committed "suicide" in Austria, in April, 1945

Behind the rise of 19th/20th century militarised Prussianism was the Great German General Staff effectively a modern reincarnation, if not a continuity, of the old Order of the Teutonic Knights. It's important and primary geopolitical role behind major events in Europe has been identified by C.H. Douglas in his treatise *The Brief for the Prosecution*. Douglas writes: "In the main, no great error is involved in dividing responsibility for world disasters into action on two planes. The first plane is that on which very long term policy, as we consider length of time, is pursued by the same organisation. . . . It is quite possible, and even probable, that we have to take into consideration more than one tradition. Prussianism seems to be the modern embodiment of one World Empire concept possibly descending from the Teutonic Knights of the Crusading period, just as the Financial Empire of Judaism is another. That the two should unite in Germany appears just as logical as that internal enmity would be inevitable. . . . the instrument of this principle is the Great German General Staff. . . .

"The Great German General Staff (G.D.G.S.) is Germany, and the German people are its instrument. For instance, not very many people connect the attempt to bureaucratised Great Britain with the German General Staff. They do not understand that words such as 'military' or 'civil' are merely used in Germany for the deception of foreigners. In Germany the 'Civil Service' is simply a branch

of the General Staff—an inferior branch. ‘Big Business’ is another branch. ‘Eric Bramley-Moore,’ the pseudonym of an American banker resident in Berlin during the Armistice years, remarks: ‘During my work in Germany, I often negotiated for the release of funds belonging to American Corporations. Did I go to the heads of industries, or to the banks? Not at all. I went to the Economic Section of the German General Staff. In every important business firm in Germany there is an Economic Defence Leader, responsible not to the company which pays him, but to the General Staff.’ (*Reader’s Digest*, March, 1944).”

C.H. Douglas continues: “There is a direct line through Marxian Socialism and the endowment of the London School of Economics by Sir Ernest Cassel, the large sums donated to the Labour Party by German-speaking Jews, and its close connection with German Socialists, which connects the German General Staff with the attempt to bureaucratised this country. The object is simple. The G.D.G.S. knows exactly how to use a bureaucracy for its own ends, without that bureaucracy having any conscious participation. And the end is the downfall of Great Britain, as a step to World Dominion. Once this central idea is grasped, the absurdity of supposing that we are merely menaced by Hitler and something called National Socialism, is only equalled by the naïve idea that there is any fundamental antagonism between the *significant* German-speaking Jews whether in Germany, Wall Street, or elsewhere, and the heads of the General Staff. Both of them are completely indifferent to the sacrifice of large numbers of their co-racialists if the main strategy is thereby advanced. Werner Bruck, himself a Jew, and Assistant to Walther Rathenau, one of the group of powerful German-speaking Jews who surrounded the Kaiser, says in his *Social and Economic History of Germany*: ‘This militarism has rightly been called the cement that bound the whole structure of society into an entity. It was, and still is, an outstanding expression of the efficiency of the Supreme State....the giant industrial plant, large savings banks, local branches of the Social Democratic Party (Marxian Socialists) function through men of the type of captains, or non-commissioned officers.’ At the present time [1944], when we are supposed to be fighting the German spirit as well as the German armed forces, we hear through all the main channels of controlled propaganda (and all the main channels are controlled) of the necessity for ‘economic planning.’ The original coiner and user of the phrase was General von Moellendorf, of the German War Office. The German *Weltanschauung* of political and economic world hegemony must be recognised, therefore, as a coherent and unified policy having successful war as its continuous objective....The weakness of democracy, in its present form, is not lack of ‘planning,’ but in the existence of financial and industrial oligarchies whose mentality is sympathetic to Prussianism, and in fact is largely interlocked with it.”

Douglas goes on to refer to: “Adolf Hitler, the ex-corporal who had been a paid spy for the Army. To suppose that he came to power without the consent of the G.D.G.S. is simply to misapprehend the possibilities of political Germany.... Germany, from the time of Frederick of Prussia, has been the chosen instrument of power politics, the objective of which is simply concentration of power—the

stripping from the individual of the freedom of action which is his birthright, and its transfer to an organisation which, from one point of view, enhances the power of a small number of chosen individuals beyond anything conceivable in the absence of the policy and its appropriate organisations.”

Lastly, Douglas notes: “Since it is probable that the Jewish question will be one, if not the major, preoccupation of the twentieth century, the obvious contradictions of German policy in this regard demands attention. In the world’s press at this time (1944) ‘Nazi,’ a Jewish word meaning ‘Prince’ as well as National Socialist, is made to appear synonymous with the persecution of the Jews. How much persecution there really has been will not be known until a much later date....But that the genuine *higher* policy of Germany is anti-Jew is patently absurd. There is abundant evidence that Hitler received exactly the same kind of support from powerful Jews as did the Kaiser....Many important German-speaking Jews are just as powerful in Germany, so far as can be gathered from relevant evidence, as they were in the reign of the Kaiser, *and after*. They are in accord with the G.D.G.S. [Great German General Staff] or they would not be there....The indisputable fact is that there is a coherent Jewish policy everywhere. At the present time it can be seen in full operation in practically every country in the world, *and on both sides of the fighting-line. It is the conditions which are inseparable from total war which alone make possible the erection of the bureaucratic state alike envisaged by the Jews and the Great German General Staff as the instrument of World Dominion. Hence, so long as this influence is allowed to operate, we can expect one war after another until someone has enslaved the planet.*” (*The Brief for the Prosecution*, 1945)

The Jewish and aristocratic connections with the Guelph and Ghibelline dynasties has been researched by Eustace Mullins who says: “The 1152 census shows some 1300 Jews in Venice; they paid a tax of five per cent on their money lending operations. They were also active as brokers in commodities. In 1366, they obtained the right to reside in Venice itself....They customarily charged from ten per cent to twenty per cent on loans. Because of Venice’s great commercial possibilities, they flocked in from many parts of the world. In 1492, after their expulsion from Spain, many Jews and Marranos [crypto-Jews] settled in Venice....Venice had now become the headquarters of a ruthless, social-climbing band of entrepreneurs who purchased titles for themselves, or created them out of thin air, built splendid mansions, and collected the art treasures of Europe. They financed their new lifestyle with the enormous sums which they garnered from trade, piracy, and money lending. From the year 1171, this group became known throughout Europe as ‘the black nobility’....The black nobility gradually infiltrated the noble families of Europe; today, they constitute most of the surviving European royalty.”

Mullins continues: “The de Medici established Florence as the European center of the black nobility, or Guelphs, as they were now called. The black nobility also established close ties with the ruling families of England, through the Savoy and the Este families. The Savoyes ruled Italy from 1146 to 1945. The Este family ruled Ferrara from the twelfth century until Italy was united in 1860.

Peter, the ninth Count of Savoy, married his niece, Eleanor, to King Henry III of England, and thereby became his privy councillor. King Henry granted him large estates, with the title of Earl of Richmond. Peter brought in other members of the black nobility to marry English noblemen, who included Richard de Burgh and the Earl of Lincoln. Peter's younger brother, Boniface, was appointed Archbishop of Canterbury. Peter died in 1268. The founders of the European dynasties which lasted into the twentieth century were Rupert, Count of Nassau, who died in 1124, and Christian, Count of Oldenburg, who died in 1167. From Rupert came the Hesse-Darmstadt line, the Hesse-Cassel line, the Dukes of Luxembourg, the Battenborgs, the Prince of Orange and Nassau, and the Kings of the Netherlands. From Christian became the Kings of Denmark and Norway, the Schleswig-Holstein line, and the Hanovers, who became Kings of Great Britain from 1717 to the present time. Also of the black nobility were the Dukes of Normandy, the Angevins and the Plantagenets, who became the Tudor and Stuart kings of England, the Saxe-Coburgs, and the Wittelsbachs. The Hanover line was always deeply involved with Freemasonry. The Hanovers became Kings of England in 1717. That same year, the first Grand Lodge was established in England....The House of Windsor is the world's preeminent family of reigning monarchs today. They represent the final triumph of the Guelph faction, or black nobility."

Mullins further notes: "Their rise [the Guelphs] had been continuous since the 13th century, when they defeated their most powerful opponents, the Teutonic Hohenstaufen dynasty, who were known as the Ghibelline faction.... Frederick I, Barbarossa, as head of the Hohenstaufens, had extended his rule into northern Italy, where he was surprised by the unexpectedly strong challenge from the Guelph faction. The struggle, which lasted for more than a century, was won by the lower nobility faction of the Guelphs because of their strength among the rising merchant class; the Ghibellines, or high nobility, continued to be the knights on horseback, refusing to sully their hands with trade....By the end of the fifteenth century, the Guelphs had triumphed. Alfonso I of Este married Lucrezia Borgia. His sister, Mary of Modena, married James II of England, bringing the Este line into the English ruling family. The Ghibellines favored a strong central rule and imperial power, while the Guelphs agitated for decentralized power and the 'Rights of Man,' a motto which later became their rallying cry for their drive to power. In the twentieth century, the surviving heirs of the Guelph and Ghibelline factions were arrayed against each other in two world wars. Germany had become a world power through the military instincts and drive of the Prussian Ghibellines. In 1866, Bismarck, to further his goal of unifying Germany, had dispossessed a number of German princes from their estates. The Duke of Nassau and the Elector of Hesse formally renounced their claims; only the princes of Hanover, who were the heirs to the throne of Brunswick, refused to relinquish their holdings. For decades afterwards, the Hanovers considered themselves to be at war with Prussia. Indeed, two world wars did take place, due in part to the continued resentment of the ruling family of England against the rules of Germany. It is an interesting point that the victorious Hanovers saw to it that a defeated Germany was split into two, small, militarily occupied countries

after World War II, the final revenge of the victors.” (*The Curse of Canaan: A Demonology of History*, 1987)

In their book *Secret Germany: Claus von Stauffenberg and the Mystical Crusade against Hitler* (1994) the authors, Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh, write: “Between the thirteenth and early sixteenth centuries, Prussia was part of the territory known as the Ordenstaadt, or Ordensland. This was the unique domain of a military-chivalric institution, the Teutonic Order or Teutonic Knights, an offshoot of the medieval Knights Templar. It was they who colonised the region known as Prussia....The Teutonic Knights played host to aristocrats from all over Europe....Among them were a number of Scots, such as Henry Sinclair of Roslin. Henry, Earl of Bolingbroke, the future Henry IV of England, on being exiled by Richard II, also campaigned with the Teutonic Knights....At the end of the fourteenth century (the time when Bolingbroke was serving with them), the Teutonic Knights were at the peak of their power.”

The authors go on to say: “At least three Stauffenbergs served with the Teutonic Knights and at least two others with the Knights of St John, one of them becoming a high functionary of that order.” It is interesting to note that a later Stauffenberg descendant, Claus von Stauffenberg, who played a leading role in the German Office Corps assassination attempt on the Nazi Reichsführer, Adolf Hitler, in July 1944, used the term ‘Secret Germany’ to mask the underground activities of this anti-Nazi network. Baigent and Leigh comment: “It was also, later, to be the name Claus von Stauffenberg adopted for his cadre of conspirators. And ‘*Es lebe unser geheimes Deutschland!*’ – ‘Long live our Secret Germany!’ – were to be his last words, flung back defiantly at the firing squad that took his life....Towards the beginning of July [1944], Stauffenberg conceived the idea of an oath of mutual intent to bind the inner circle of the conspiracy together – quite possibly to ensure their cohesion and continued dedication of purpose....That he later considered it immensely relevant to his circumstances is apparent from his use of its title for his own network of conspirators.”

Interestingly, the Madrid Circular Letter (dated September 1950), which was issued by the German geopolitical centre, based in Madrid, Spain, of the postwar Nazi International, includes the following curious information: “It was most difficult for the German press to deal delicately with the events of July 20, 1944. The less these events are discussed, the better it will be for Germany’s future....There are many angles which obviously cannot as yet be discussed openly. There were thousands who had reason, or were even ordered to protect themselves by camouflaging as ‘anti-Nazis’ (‘Hitlergegner’). Persons who were at that time reported as having been shot are still among the living today.... Our leaders must see to it that the ever-recurring discussions about the events of the 20th of July be either stopped or, if possible, passed over lightly. Previous directives remained valid; no information whatsoever should be revealed about the background of that affair.”⁵

German researcher, Heinz Höhne, notes: “[T]here occurred what Ritter von Schramm, the military historian, described as one of the miracles of 20 July 1944—SS and Wehrmacht secretly joined forces against the SS persecutors....

Von Schramm says: 'The leaders of the surprise action against the Paris security services on 20 July all escaped with their lives. Not one hair fell from the head of any of the responsible officers.' The Waffen-SS commanders also took part in the rescue operation. Three senior officers of the post-war German army (the Bundeswehr) owe their lives to the action of SS Generals; Sepp Dietrich intervened with the RSHA to obtain the release of Speidel; Obergruppen-Führer Lombard saved Graf Kielmansegg, then a Colonel on the General Staff, from Gestapo arrests; Major-General Heusinger also owed his freedom to SS intervention....Among the anti-Nazi SS conspirators, however, Brigadeführer Kanstein escaped." (*The Order of the Death's Head*, 1969)

Moreover, Werner Baumbach writes: "Hitler's visits to the men in the front line became increasingly rare and at length ceased altogether. The 20th July, 1944, saw the attempt of Colonel Stauffenberg to assassinate him at the 'Wolf's Bunker', the Führer's headquarters in East Prussia. Hitler escaped with his life but received greater injury than was made public at the time. One thing should be known if what happened afterwards is rightly to be understood. The new Luftwaffe Chief of Staff, General Korten, was killed." (*Broken Swastika: The Defeat of the Luftwaffe*, 1960). Baumbach provides no clarification around the curious insinuation regarding the death of Luftwaffe General Günther Korten. So what were the secret ramifications behind the ostensible assassination attempt on the Nazi Reichsführer in July 1944 which, six years later, were still viewed as being so important that they should continue to be covered up and not revealed to the German people?

American journalist, Wellington Long, relates: " 'We National Socialists,' Hitler declared in *Mein Kampf*, the outline for action he wrote during the early 1920's, 'take up where we broke off 600 years ago.' He viewed himself as successor to the Teutonic Knights....So impressed was Hitler by the Teutonic Knights and their austere life based on vows of poverty, chastity, and obedience that he determined to pattern the training of the best of Nazi youth on their harsh order. Top-ranking graduates of the Adolf Hitler School and of the National Political Institutes were chosen for six years of special study in *Ordensburg* (Order Castles). Discipline in the Castles was similar to that which existed in the monastic Teutonic Order, and the last eighteen months were spent in the Marienburg in East Prussia, actual headquarters of the Knights from 1309 to 1459, when they were at the peak of their power." (*The New Nazis of Germany*, 1968) Interestingly, Wulf Schwarzwäller relates: "[T]he [Nazi] party had begun using the swastika as its emblem. It had at one time been the symbol for the Thule Society and before them, the Teutonic Knights."⁶

Hermann Rauschnig, who knew Hitler personally, quotes Hitler as saying: "I will tell you a secret. I am founding an order." Rauschnig comments: "The idea was not new to me. It had probably come from Rosenberg. At all events, I first heard it put forward by him. In the rooms of the Marienburg, the old castle of the Teutonic Order of Knights, he had been lecturing to a small group of members of the higher Nazi hierarchy. His subject was nominally an historic retrospect, describing the Teutonic Order and its work in Prussia, but the

underlying message was the need for turning National Socialism into a similar Order.” (*Hitler Speaks*, 1939)

Writing about Günter Troche, a Curator of the Germanic Museum, Nuremberg, who was interviewed in July 1945 by Lieutenant Walter Horn, a German-speaking U.S. Third Army interrogator, Sidney Kirkpatrick records: “The medieval Teutonic Knights, he [Troche] said, figured prominently in Himmler’s mystical worldview....The Teutonic Knights had to prove their Germanic descent back three or more generations, just as pure Aryans were the only soldiers permitted to join the SS....Himmler had a deep and abiding interest in the Teutonic Knights. The highest honor an SS officer could receive was the ‘Blood Order,’ or *Deutscher Orden*, a Nazi version of the declaration conferred upon the Teutonic Knights. The black and white colors of the brotherhood also became the official colors of the SS.... ‘Never forget,’ Himmler had told his officers, ‘we are a knightly order.’ A recruiting poster, in wide circulation throughout Germany, had gone so far as to show the Führer dressed as a medieval Teutonic Knight. Horn.... had reason to believe that Himmler did more than borrow the symbols of the Teutonic Knights. He might have reinstated the actual order, which had continued to exist in Germany as a charitable and ceremonial body....Himmler might have revitalized the brotherhood of soldier-priests. According to Troche, the new order of knights might have met at Himmler’s Wewelsburg castle, a triangular medieval fortress overlooking the Alme Valley, north of Nürnberg. There was one tower for Hitler’s exclusive use, another for Himmler, and a third tower, facing north, where all manner of arcane ceremonies were conducted....Troche again was convinced that Mayor Libel and possibly other prominent residents of Nürnberg were members of the supposed Teutonic brotherhood....Troche couldn’t be sure, however, because membership in the alleged order and everything else about it was secret....Mayor Libel was dead, but his supposed Teutonic Knights, or their underlings, were still in the city.”

Kirkpatrick further notes: “Himmler didn’t leave the task of protecting the [Nazi] treasure to his own officers....He entrusted the task to covert agents, quite possibly a modern-day Teutonic brotherhood under the direction of Libel, whose hidden mission was to bring about the Fourth Reich. The infiltration by Libel’s former city councilmen of the highest levels of the city’s civilian occupation team could be viewed as the first step to resurrect the Nazi regime in a new guise.... Libel was believed to have died by his own hand in his office, shot once in the head with a large-caliber weapon found beside his body. Since the corpse’s face was mangled and its pockets emptied, initial identification was difficult, but a distinctive ring on the little finger and a monogrammed pocket handkerchief finally verified that the victim was Mayor Libel.” (*Hitler’s Holy Relics*, 2011). This all sounds very suspicious to say the least, yet another prominent Nazi “suicide.”

Italian philosopher, Julius Evola (1898-1974), writes: “The true organiser of the SS was Heinrich Himmler, who was nominated *Reichsführer SS* or *Führer* of the Reich for the SS. Himmler was of Bavarian origin and had a Catholic education....His political tendencies were philo-monarchist and Right-wing

conservative, inherited from his father who had been the loyalist instructor of Heinrich, hereditary prince of Bavaria. He was especially fascinated by the ideal of the Order of Teutonic Knights....He wanted to make the SS a corps that would perform the same function of the state's central nucleus that the nobility had played with its unquestioning loyalty to the regime, but in a new form....But he also had in view the order of Jesuits (Hitler jokingly used to call Himmler 'my Ignatius of Loyola')....While Hitler nursed an aversion for the descendants of the old German royal houses, Himmler had a weakness for them, and believed that the SS was the body of the Third Reich to which princes could suitably belong. In fact, various members of the nobility joined the SS. Prince Waldeck-Pyrmont enrolled as early as 1929. (Josais, Hereditary Prince of Waldeck and Pyrmont (1896-1967) was a veteran of the First World War. He joined the NSDAP in 1929 and the SS in 1930, eventually becoming a general in the Waffen-SS in 1944.) Among the old nobility, among others, princes Mecklenburg, Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen, Lippe-Biesterfeld, and others enrolled in 1933. Prince Philip of Assia was already Himmler's personal friend. The eventual rapprochement of this important organisation in the Third Reich with the German nobility was also expressed by the cordial relations the SS maintained with the Berlin Herrenklub ('Gentlemen's Club') and in the fact that Himmler delivered an address to the Deutsche Adelsgenossenschaft (Corporation of German Nobility - established in 1874, the Corporation was the largest organisation for noblemen in the German Empire. In the Third Reich, it adapted itself closely to Nazi ideology)....

"The SS acquired an increasingly greater political importance, so much so that there were people who could speak of it as 'a state within the state,' or even of an 'SS state.' In fact, the SS had its own cadres in many key positions of the Reich—administration, the diplomatic corps, and so on. The concept of an Order implied, in fact, that men of the Order had been designated for these positions, as was earlier the case for the nobility.....In a speech delivered at Poznan on 4 October 1943 Himmler spoke about the SS as of an armed Order that in the future, after the elimination of the Soviet Union, would have to stand guard for Europe against the 'Asiatic hordes' on the Urals. What is important here is that a certain change of perspectives had taken place at this juncture. The Aryan was no longer identified with the German. The plan was to fight, not for an expansionist National Socialism based on a unilateral racism and for 'Pan-Germanism,' but for a higher idea, for Europe and a European 'New Order.' This orientation was gaining ground in SS circles....the concept of the New Order, which was not to have a hegemonic character but a federalist and organic one" (*Notes on the Third Reich*, 2013) Shades of the subsequent European Union.

Authors, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, in their book *The Messianic Legacy* (1986) observe: "The rise of the Third Reich did not simply and more or less accidentally 'happen' as a result of one man's venomous charisma. On the contrary, it was carefully contrived and meticulously orchestrated. With a frightening degree of self-awareness and psychological sophistication, the Nazi Party undertook to activate and manipulate the religious impulse in the German people....If Hitler was the Messiah of a new religion, his

priesthood was the élite black-clad *Schutzstaffel*, or SS. Hitler spoke of Heinrich Himmler, commander-in-chief of the SS, as ‘my Ignatius Loyala’ – implying thereby a parallel between the SS and the Jesuits. In many respects, the SS was indeed modelled on the Jesuits...the Jesuits themselves had derived much of their structure and organisation from the still older military-religious-chivalric orders like the Knights Templar and the Teutonic Knights (*Deutschritter*). Himmler himself conceived of the SS as an Order in precisely this sense, and saw it, quite specifically, as a reconstituted *Deutschritter*.”

The same authors also comment on the Knights Order of Malta, founded in the 11th century, which also operates on a dynastic basis: “In International law, the current status of the Knights of Malta is that of an independent sovereign principality. The Grand Master is recognised as a head of state, with a secular rank equivalent to a prince and an ecclesiastical rank equivalent to a cardinal. The Order maintains formal diplomatic relations with a number of countries.... The upper grades of the Order are still fastidiously aristocratic. The highest Knights must be able to display a coat of arms dating back at least three hundred years, in unbroken succession from father to son [i.e. dynastic]. The twentieth-century Order of Malta is, needless to say, ideally placed for intelligence work. Its network of membership is international and at the same time well organised....the Knights of Malta became closely associated with the Vatican’s own intelligence department....Today, the Order of Malta is believed to be one of the primary channels of communication between the Vatican and the CIA. There is ample evidence for such an assertion. In 1946, James Angleton – former OSS and then CIA station chief in Rome....received a declaration from the Order of Malta for counter-intelligence work....In 1948, the Knights awarded their highest declaration, the Grand Cross of Merit, to General Reinhard Gehlen, head of the West German secret service, which at that time was little more than a department of the CIA. Previously, Gehlen had been in charge of Hitler’s intelligence services for Russia....The Order’s work in intelligence would naturally have been facilitated by the number of highly placed American Officials in its ranks.”

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements

A 19th century British Prime Minister, Benjamin Disraeli (Lord Beaconsfield), of Jewish descent, during a speech at Aylesbury on 20th September, 1876, openly revealed: “In the attempt to conduct the government of this world, there are new elements to be considered which our predecessors had not to deal with. We have not to deal only with Emperors, Princes, and Ministers, but there are the secret societies—an element which we must take into consideration, which at the last moment may baffle all our arrangements, which have their agents everywhere, which have reckless agents, which countenance assassination, and which, if necessary, could produce a massacre.”⁷

Concurrently, writing in the 1870s, examples of these European secret societies are provided by Thomas Frost who says: “During the period between the restoration throughout Italy of the old *régime* and the revolution of 1820,

several secret societies sprung up in different parts of the Peninsula....they all pursued the same object....The first of these seems to have been the Guelphs, which in 1816 had its Central Council at Bologna, and Provincial Councils at Fermo, Macerata, and Ancona. In the autumn of that year, a deputation from the Central Council had an interview with the officers of the Carbonaro Lodge at Fermo, at which a plan was submitted and approved for the union of all the secret societies in the Papal States....The Carbonari were admitted without initiation into the lodges of the Guelphs, as the Freemasons were to those of the Carbonari. A system of secret correspondence was invented, by the substitution of certain mystical words for others of real meaning, and was used for the communication of the orders of the Central Council at Bologna to the Divisional Councils at Forli and Ancona, and thence to the officers of the primary and secondary centres.” (*Secret Societies of the European Revolution, 1776-1876*, vol. I, 1876)

As mentioned earlier, the Bavarian leader of the USPD German party, Karl Gareis, in 1921, claimed to have evidence of a thousand year conspiracy. His murder shortly afterwards was apparently carried out by the infamous Organisation C, headed by Captain Ehrhardt, which had been supported financially by Charles, the Duke of Coburg, a cousin of Kaiser Wilhelm II and a grandson of Queen Victoria. Author Michael Kellogg notes: “Section B of Organization C feared the Bolshevik specter. Section B’s leader, Lieutenant Killinger, stressed that Organization C had been formed with the urgent sense that it had to be ‘avoided above all else that Germany become a Soviet republic and such conditions as in Russia should enter the country’. Section B worked to overthrow Bolshevik rule. It received one million gold Marks in April 1922 from American sources.... Section B of Organization C gained the loyalty of the fierce anti-Bolshevik first Lieutenant Gerhard Rossbach....Hitler’s National Socialist Party drew strength from the Freikorps movement that conspired with Organization C. Rossbach became acquainted with Hitler at a National Socialist meeting in Munich in the summer of 1922. He joined the Munich branch of the NSDAP soon after.” (*The Russian Roots of Nazism*, 2005)

Furthermore, as the authors, James and Suzanne Pool, point out: “The Thule Society supported and later sheltered many of the officers and men of the Ehrhardt Brigade....” The authors also say that Captain Ehrhardt claimed, “he was acting as the intermediary for Otto Wolff, the owner of a multimillion dollar steel and coal concern. Wolff....was from a Jewish background.” They also relate: “Besides the aristocrats, businessmen, and White Russians, there remained one other group from which Hitler received money: namely, Naval Intelligence.... this gave rise to one of the most complex and mysterious cases of covert funding. Involved in this case was the man who was later to become known as a leader of the German resistance against Hitler, Admiral (then Lieutenant Commander) Wilhelm Canaris. Since intelligence agencies are expert at covering up any traces of their activities, the evidence that remains is rather sketchy. However, it is enough to definitely link Hitler, the Organization Consul (a right-wing terrorist unit of former naval officers), and funds of Naval Intelligence....it is certain that the funds from Naval Intelligence which Canaris gave to Ehrhardt for

the Viking Bund also financed the Organization Consul....Irrefutable evidence closely connects Hitler with the Organization Consul, the Viking Bund, and Commander Ehrhardt....armed members of the Organization Consul acted as Hitler's bodyguards instead of his own Storm Troopers, and O.C. men stood on guard outside his office at Party headquarters." (*Who Financed Hitler: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power, 1919-1933*, pub. 1978)

English historian, Nesta H. Webster, writes: "Under the Treaty of Versailles the standing army of Germany, henceforth known as the Reichswehr, was limited to 100,000 men, but the number continued to be surpassed in spite of repeated protests from the Allies. At the same time a number of illegal associations were formed in order to keep up military training; these were closely connected with the old Pan-German secret societies that had existed long before the War. The most important amongst the latter was the Pan-German League, founded in 1890, of which an outcome was the secret society known as the Ostmarkenverein operating on the borders of Russia, nominally for protecting the interests of German settlers in Russia, but in reality financing various revolutionary movements in foreign countries. Certain of these associations were of very ancient origins. Germany had always been a hot-bed of secret societies, some revolutionary in the democratic sense, but the greater number strongly Monarchist and using subversive propaganda abroad for the old German aim of world domination. Amongst the earlier of these were the Old Paladins, the Black Templars, the Igdrasil, the Druidenorden, and others dating either from the early eighteenth century or even from the Middle Ages, and in some cases modelled directly on the Vehmgerichts, the secret tribunals that spread terror throughout Germany from the ninth century onwards. After the Great War the German Monarchists, being obliged to organise secretly, found these old societies of great value to their cause, and a number of new ones, constructed on the same lines, came into being. The first of these were the Eiserne Division (Iron Division) and the Baltikum; then came Captain Ehrhardt with his 'Marine Brigade'."

Nesta Webster further says: "The most dangerous of all these associations was the 'Organisation C' (Organisation Consul), 'der Herr Consul' being the pseudonym of Captain Ehrhardt. This Terrorist secret society was formed by him out of the remnant of his 'Marine Brigade'....The series of political assassinations which took place in Germany from 1919 to 1922, amounting during the year 1921 to no less than 400, were the work of Organisation C and kindred associations....whilst people in England were declaring that Germany had now become completely demilitarised and presented no further danger to the world. Not only had a network of secret Monarchist societies been spread all over Germany, but also the Monarchist secret service had been preserved. This marvellous organisation had been created by Stieber just before the war of 1870, and continued to operate after the inauguration of the Republic on secret society lines. Germany since the War has thus possessed two secret services, one working for the Government, the other, deriving genealogically from the Ostmarkenverein and the old pan-German secret societies, working for the Hohenzollerns, though no longer directed by the Kaiser, but by the Monarchist organisation in Munich."

(*Surrender of an Empire*, 1931) Obviously in alignment with the policy and long term agenda of the German General Staff.

Writing about a mysterious secret society, the *Druidenorden*, Nesta Webster notes: "In 1920 its headquarters were moved to Berlin by a mysterious American [John de Kay], subsidiser of a defeatist paper in Switzerland, acting under the direct orders of a powerful pan-German secret society—the *Druidenorden*, an atheistical subversive international society organised on Masonic lines, of which the origins could be traced back to 1700 when it was allied with the 'Old Paladins.' This organisation, so secret that its very existence was unknown to the German public, was the real power behind 'Organisation C'....The Munich lodge of the Order was the chief centre of direction where deliberations were held, whilst Frankfurt was the central registry. The National Club in Berlin, which was the administrative head or War Office of the Monarchist movement, was also believed to be under its direction. The Grand Master of the Order was stated to be a certain German industrialist, but in reality the Head was probably someone very much more important, possibly no other than the former Foreign Minister, Count von Brockdorff-Rantzau, who, after the Germano-Bolshevik Treaty at Rapallo, was sent to Moscow as German Ambassador....The *Druidenorden* was the concrete expression of the idea before referred to as that of the 'Eastern School' of German Monarchists, who believed in coming to an understanding with Soviet Russia for the purpose of a war of revenge against the Allies or, failing this, of undermining them by revolutionary propaganda, particularly throughout the British Empire. This section of German Monarchists never ceased to co-operate with the Bolsheviks after Lenin and his companions in the sealed train were sent by them to Russia; and the marvellous organisation of Soviet propaganda abroad has been largely attributable to German as well as the Jewish brains behind it."

She further says: "Up till about 1922 the activities of this German group and the Soviet Government were indistinguishable. Radek, alias Sobelssohn, acted as the link between Berlin and Moscow. The *Druidenorden*, like the *Komintern*, was internationally organised, with lodges in Rome, Milan, Prague, Budapest and ramifications in England, France, Holland, Italy, Algeria, Canada, Egypt, India, Vladivostock and Japan. At the same time it had two important centres in Switzerland—at Zurich and Lugano—under Baron von A. and Baron von D., who co-operated with the Soviet agents in that country by supplying revolutionaries throughout the world with arms, ammunition and propaganda, Bolshevik, pro-German and anti-Entente. It was in Switzerland that some of the British delegates to the Conference of the Second International at Berne in 1919 were entertained, doubtless unknown to them, by an associate of the *Druidenorden*."

She also remarks: "Bolshevist agitators were drafted into Palestine via Genoa and Milan by order of the *Druidenorden*; in September 1921 the police received definite evidence with regard to this German plot, and of the existence in Berlin of a bogus passport office to facilitate the entry of these agents. At the same time arms and ammunition were imported into Palestine from Germany and Austria. In May 1922 the present writer received a communication from a well-informed source in Constantinople, stating that a certain Emigration Bureau

in that city was receiving young Jews from Russia, equipping them with money and propaganda material and sending them openly to Palestine under the auspices of the Zionist Emigration Bureau, but secretly with the object of stirring up a revolt against the British in Palestine....[L]arge commercial enterprises passed into the hands of Zionists, such as the Rutenberg Concession, whereby Pinhas Rutenberg, a Zionist Russian Jew, was given the right to harness the waters of the Jordan and the Oudja rivers, and to acquire the monopoly of electric current drawn from these. Later, in 1929, the Dead Sea Concession, with its vast stores of mineral wealth, was given to another Russian Jew, Moise Novomeisky.” (*The Surrender of an Empire*, 1931)

It would appear that Nesta H. Webster received much of her detailed information from sources within the British Secret Service. After the First World War she was asked to give a lecture on the Origin and Progress of World Revolution to the officers of the Royal Artillery at Woolwich. By special request she repeated the lecture to the officers and non-commissioned officers of the Brigade of Guards in Whitehall, and then she was asked to repeat it a third time to the officers of the British Secret Service, and it was at their special request that she wrote *World Revolution* (1921), based on these lectures.⁸

Moreover, in *The “Jewish Threat: ”Anti-Semitic Politics of the U.S. Army* (2000) the author, Joseph W. Bendersky, relates: “In 1921, the *Infantry Journal* explicitly linked Jews to ‘a real conspiracy of world revolution.’ It published the long lecture delivered by Mrs. Arthur [Nesta] Webster before the British Royal Artillery Institution on the ‘secret forces’ pursuing ‘world power.’ These she identified as the ‘G-Jew Company’ that had been active for over a century and now controlled Russia: ‘Bolshevism, therefore, is largely Jewish, and we cannot wonder that to many people the whole world revolution seems to be a Jewish conspiracy. I have heard our officers returning home from Russia saying, “I am convinced....this movement is a Jewish plot to destroy Christianity,” and in all countries we see Jews playing a leading part....I do not think....it entirely a Jewish conspiracy, for it is also largely German’.”

Lady Queenborough (Edith Starr Miller) also writes about the Druidenorden, saying: “There is no mystery as to the existence in Berlin of the ‘Druidenorden’ today. It is a branch of Freemasonry and its Sovereign Grand Master, until late was Dr. Hübbe-Schleiden....In the archives of certain Secret Services, there is a report stating that John Wesley De Kay, having travelled from Switzerland to Berlin on a German diplomatic passport, had an interview there with Count von Brockdorff-Rantzau, and four members of the Druidenorden of which the direct outcome was the foundation in January 1920 of the V.V.V. [Vereinigung Vergewaltigter Völker]. This organization was to operate in a subordinate capacity to the well known masonic ‘Druidenorden’ and, at a secret meeting held Jan. 14, 1920, a certain Colonel was elected President of the Council. At the same meeting, a council of the League was founded and provision was made for the headquarters and representatives in every country. It was also further decided that only bonafide accredited representatives in a recognized revolutionary society, with an occasional ‘Socialist Humanitarian’, would be eligible for membership in

this council, two representatives being the quota allotted to each member country. It was further ordered that a secret Inner Council, the very existence of which was to be ignored by the General Council and the members of the League, was to be formed. Five persons composed this secret council of which John de Kay was the President for life. The Swiss branch of the society was founded on the same day as the German by a colleague of de Kay.” (*Occult Theocracy*) John de Kay was being financed by the New York based Jewish banking fraternity. This was almost certainly Kuhn Loeb & Co. It also appears that de Kay may have been financed by the London Branch of the House of Rothschild.

In his autobiography, *Witness* (1962), J.G. Bennett, who knew John de Kay personally, says: “John de Kay, when I met him in Berlin in May, 1921, was a magnificent figure....He claimed descent from the Sieurs de Coucy; made a contract to buy the Chateau de Coucy, one of the finest Norman castles in France....[he later] went to Switzerland, where de Kay became interested in the peace programme of the Second Socialist International. He poured out money to enable meetings to be organized; first the Berne Conference of February 1919, then the Amsterdam Conference three months later....[and] met and made friends with many of the Socialist leaders of Europe....He had made friends with a family of very rich Jews [Rothschilds?]...., who wanted to buy land in Palestine. John de Kay had spent the past two years [1920-1922] in working out the Constitution of an International Institute, to be called *Intellectuset Labor*, that would provide the means for realizing the programme of the Second Socialist International.”⁹ Interestingly, J.G. Bennett married John de Kay’s secretary.

Clearly, John de Kay (1872-1938) had close links with the international Jewish banking fraternity. De Kay was an old friend of Sir William Wiseman, a prominent operative within British Intelligence. They had known each other in Mexico. Wiseman later became a director on the board of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. The Rothschild banking syndicate was known to have been purchasing land in Palestine and it is likely that de Kay was connected with their global financial network.

To again quote Lady Queenborough: “Illuminism represented the efforts of the heads of the powerful Jewish Kahal which has ever striven for the attainment of political, financial, economic and moral world dominion. The movement had been founded in 1776 by Adam Weishaupt. Bernard Lazare, himself a Jew, has written that ‘There were Jews behind Weishaupt’, and upon a close study of Illuminism, we find that the destructive forces which culminated in the French Revolution were of three kinds; financial, intellectual and anti-christian. In the first class, we come upon the names of Jewish Financiers such as: Daniel Itzig, Friedlander, Ceerfbeer, Benjamin and Abraham Goldsmid, Moses Mocatta, and Veitel Heine Ephraim. In the second category, we find Moses Mendelssohn, Naphtali Wessely, Moses Hershein – who are the inspirers of Lessing – Frederic Nicolai, Weishaupt, Mirabeau, l’Abbé Grégoire, the Duke of Brunswick-Wolfenbuttel and Anacharsis Clootz. Lastly, the third class is composed mostly of the group known as the Encyclopedists: d’Alembert, Diderot, Rousseau, Voltaire and all of the Cabalists practising magic and among whom we find:

Martinez Depasqualy, Leucht, the enigmatic Count of Saint Germain, Falke and Joseph Balsamo surnamed Cagliostro....Moses Mendelssohn, himself the head of the Haskalah, (Jewish Illuminati) cooperated with the Bavarian Illuminati of Weishaupt and with the prominent members of the other revolutionary secret societies aspiring to political power. "Lady Queenborough further says: "In 1917, Leon Trotzky, through the intercession of an agent acting for Mr. Jacob Schiff of the firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co. of New York, broke through the British blockade and with a cheque on Max Warburg of Hamburg (Mr. Schiff's brother-in-law) started the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. Few people seem to be aware of the fact that Mr. Jacob Schiff was the head of the Russian Section of the Jewish International World government (Kahal)." (*Occult Theocracy*, 1933)

In her book *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (1924) Nesta H. Webster writes: "The organisation of the Bolshevik movement has indeed throughout owed a great deal of its efficiency to German cooperation, provided not only by the Socialist but by the Monarchist elements in Germany. It is necessary in this connection to understand the dual character of the German Monarchist party since the ending of the war. The great majority of its adherents, animated by nothing more reprehensible than the spirit of militarism and an aggressive form of patriotism that clings to the old formula of *Deutschland über alles*, are probably strangers to any intrigues, but behind this mass of honest Imperialists, and doubtless unknown to a great number, there lurk those sinister organisations the Pan-German secret societies....as in the time of Weishaupt [founder of the 18th century Illuminati], Bavaria is still a centre for secret-society intrigue.... During the year 1921 no less than 400 political assassinations were reported in Germany and said to be the work of secret societies....But as in the case of all secret societies, the visible leaders were not the real hierarchy; behind this active body there existed an inner circle organised on masonic lines, the Druidenorden, a name unknown to the public, and behind this again another and still more secret circle which appears to be nameless. It is these inner rings which, whilst remaining Monarchist in Germany, work for other ends abroad, and are connected with the world-revolutionary movement. This alliance between the two extremes of ardent Monarchism and revolutionary Socialism existed at the beginning of the war or even earlier, and, as is now well known, it was the Jewish Social Democrat, Israel Lazarewitch, alias Helphandt alias Parvus, who arranged with the German General Staff for the passage of Lenin from Switzerland to Russia, accompanied by Karl Radek, the Austrian Jew deserter, and a number of other Jews....Switzerland has been for hundreds of years a centre of revolutionary and secret-society intrigue."

Webster goes on to say: "The same secret ring of Illuminati is believed to have been intimately connected with the organisation of the Bolshevik revolution, although none of the leading Bolsheviks are said to have been members of the innermost circle, which is understood to consist of men belonging to the highest intellectual and financial classes whose names remained absolutely unknown. Outside this absolutely secret ring there existed, however, a semi-secret circle of high initiates of subversive societies drawn from all over the world and belonging

to various nationalities—German, Jewish, French, Russian, and even Japanese. This group, which might be described as the active ring of the inner circle, appears to have been in touch with, if not in control of, a committee which met in Switzerland to carry out the programme of the Third Internationale. It was thus in Switzerland that at the same time high initiates of Pan-German secret societies foregathered and that an active centre of pro-German, anti-Entente, and even Bolshevik propaganda was established. These Germans, although Monarchists themselves, co-operated with the secret revolutionary forces in stirring up trouble in the countries of the Allies. At the same time the conferences of the Second Internationale, attended by members of the British I.L.P. [Independent Labour Party] took place in Switzerland, and at one of these—the Berne Conference of 1919—the delegates were entertained by a mysterious ‘American’ millionaire, John de Kay....It is impossible, then, to ignore the role of Germany in the present outbreak of world revolution. In the British White Paper on Bolshevism in Russia we find it stated by an Englishman who had been through the whole of the Revolution in that country that ‘The Germans initiated disturbances in order to reduce Russia to chaos. They printed masses of paper money to finance their schemes; the notes, of which I possess specimens, can be easily recognized by a special mark.’ (Letter from the Rev. B.S. Lombard to Lord Curzon, March 23, 1919).”

In another work, Nesta H. Webster also reveals the hidden illuminist agenda for a “United States of Europe” (the modern European Union) dating back at least to the middle of the 19th century which precluded the later Nazi geopolitical agenda planned almost a century later (see chapter 10). She says: “After the permeation of French Freemasonry by the Illuminati, the idea of the Universal Republic became the slogan of the lodges and the abolition of all frontiers, nationalities and differences of language and religion constituted the doctrine of the Grand Orient. It was towards 1850 that a modified form of this scheme became known as the ‘United States of Europe.’ The actual formula seems first to have been used publically by Victor Hugo in his opening speech to the Peace Congress held in Paris in 1849, but it was not until some years later that it was formally adopted as the slogan of International Socialism. The impulse came again from the Masonic lodges....Sir Max Waechter, a friend of the Kaiser, who in 1909 delivered a lecture before the London Institute in which, in the interests of world peace, he suggested a scheme for the federation of the States of Europe....This scheme finally materialised in 1913 under the name of the ‘European Unity League,’ with a membership of 20,000 and a general council which includes 48 peers, 51 admirals, 52 generals, and 62 Members of Parliament, including Mr. Ramsay MacDonald. ‘The Great War,’ says the *Morning Post*, ‘naturally destroyed the scheme.’ Undaunted by this setback, Sir Max Waechter returned to the charge after the War was over, and published a manifesto in the *Morning Post* of April 28, 1924....The manifesto, which occupied a whole page of the paper and was headed with the words ‘The United States of Europe’ in enormous lettering, describes its author’s pre-war campaign and the sympathy accorded to it by both King Edward VII and the Kaiser.” (*The Surrender of an*

Empire)

In his book *The Secret World Government or "The Hidden Hand"*, published in 1926, Maj.-Gen. Count Cherep-Spiridovich writes: "In 1778, Weishaupt, a Jew, founded in Bavaria the 'Illuminati' a secret society and instructed the 'Central Committee' of the Grand Orient of France to be ready for a revolt. In 1782, Amschel Rothschild, summoned in Frankfort.... Adam Weishaupt (born in 1748), the official 'leader' of the 'Illuminati'.... But the Bavarian Government captured the 'Protocols' of the 'Illuminati' and forbade this Free-Masonic Lodge in 1786. Officially dissolved, this organization only changed its name and continued to work."

The Russian Count further says: "James [Rothschild] decided to make public the Chief Chancellery of the Supreme Jewish World Government and called it 'The Universal Jewish Alliance,' in French 'L'Alliance Israelite Universelle.' He made one of his Jewish valets, Adolphe Crémieux Grand Master of the Grand Orient of France, the Chief of his 'Ministry for Foreign Affairs.' *The Morning Post* of London, on Sept. 6, 1920, reproduced his Manifesto to all the Jews of the Universe: 'The union which we desire to found will not be a French, English, Irish or German union, but a Jewish one, a Universal one! Other peoples and races are divided into nationalities; we alone have no co-citizens, but exclusively co-religionaries. A Jew will under no circumstances become the friend of a Christian or a Moslem before the moment arrives, when the light of the Jewish faith, the only religion of reason, will shine all over the world! Scattered amongst other nations, we desire primarily to be and remain immutably Jews. Our nationality is the religion of our fathers and to recognize no other nationality. We are living in foreign lands and we cannot trouble about the ambitions of countries entirely alien to us. The Jewish teaching must cover the whole earth! No matter, where fate should lead—though scattered all over the earth, you must always consider yourselves members of a chosen race [*sic*].... Our cause is great and holy, and its success is guaranteed.... The net which Jewry is throwing over the globe of the earth is widening and spreading daily.... The day is not distant when all the riches and treasures of the earth will become the property of the Children of Israel'."

The Count also provides the following quotes: "The period of 1820 onwards became the 'Age of the Rothschilds', so that at the middle of the century it was a common dictum: There is only ONE power in Europe, and that is Rothschild." (Prof. Werner Sombart in *The Jews and Modern Capitalisation*) "To the Rothschilds nothing could have occurred more propitiously than the outbreak of the American revolt and that of the French Revolution, as the two enabled them to lay the foundation of the immense wealth they have since acquired." (*The Rothschilds* by J. Reeves)

Lastly, the Count quotes P. Mignot who writes: "The Czar became interested in the fate of the Jews. He opened schools for them and opened for them the doors of the universities and exempted them from paying the taxes, encouraged them to occupy themselves with the agriculture, manual working, art and sciences. He appointed to the very honorific posts those of them, who knew the Russian, Polish or German languages. Alexander II, tried to grant to the Jews

all the concessions. Every Jew, who was working on the agriculture, or served in the army or achieved some school received all the rights of the best citizens of the Empire. But the Jews joined all the conspiracies and tried joining the anarchists to undermine the bases of the State. Their plot – the assassination of the Czar liberator has produced a violent wave of anti-semitism.” (*The Probleme Juif*, pp.50-51) The Count comments: “The Jews also organized pogroms in order to irritate all the other nations against Russia.” (*The Secret World Government or “The Hidden Hand,”* 1926)

Count Cherep-Spiridovich also says: “Bismarck knew the truth and revealed it in 1876 to a German, Conrad Siem, who published it (*La Vieille France*, N-216, March, 1921). Bismarck said: ‘The division of the United States into two federations of equal force was decided long before the Civil War by the High Financial Power of Europe. These bankers were afraid that the United States, if they remained in one block and as one nation, would attain economical and financial independence, which would upset their financial domination over the World. The voice of the Rothschilds predominated....Lincoln read their plots and soon understood, that the South was not the worst foe, but the Jew financiers....He decided to eliminate the International bankers, by establishing a system of Loans, allowing the States to borrow directly from the people without intermediary. He did not study financial questions, but his robust good sense revealed to him, that the source of any wealth resides in the work and economy of the nation....The death of Lincoln was resolved upon. Nothing is easier than to find a fanatic to strike....I fear that Jewish Banks with their craftiness and tortuous tricks will entirely control the exuberant riches of America, and use it to systematically corrupt modern civilization. The Jews will not hesitate to plunge the whole of Christendom into wars and chaos, in order that ‘the earth should become the inheritance of Israel’.” He also quotes, “The gulf that severed Western Europe from Russia during the latter half of the nineteenth century was dug and kept open by Jewish resentment. The power of International Jewry was the strongest of the influences which misled the world.” (Wickham Steed, ex-Ed. of *The Times*, “Through 30 years.”)

The Russian editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, records: “ ‘Count Spiridovich may justly claim to be the possessor of a faculty for foreseeing events in the political World, which entitled him to be called a prophet in all seriousness....’, stated Lord Alfred Douglas, editor of ‘Plain English’, on September 25, 1920. ‘Count Cherep-Spiridovich is one of the best informed World politicians, whose sincerity and devotion to truth no one can doubt. He taught me more political history in a year than I had previously learned in my whole life, 62 years....’, concluded the editor of the ‘Asiatic Review’ on December 3, 1920. ‘General Count Cherep-Spiridovich was thoroughly well acquainted in the most intimate manner with all the undercurrents and intrigues of European politics....’, observed the ‘New York Staats Zeitung’ on April 29, 1921. Some German newspapers implied that Germany’s failure was due to General Spiridovich in mysterious conspiracy with the Emperor Nicholai II, who – amongst others – escaped from Siberia in 1918 partly in result of the Count’s

efforts. ‘General Spiridovich is the most inspired and fearless man alive today. And he has behind him the terrible record of prophetic warnings in the past, fulfilled....’, observed the famous homeopath Dr. John H. Clarke, Vice-President of ‘Briton’ in London. As early as 1907, Count Cherep-Spiridovich presented President Theodore Roosevelt with a silver cup on behalf of the Slavonic Society of Moscow. Spiridovich led the Imperial Forces loyal to the Emperor against the Bolshevick revolutionaries in 1918. Having 68 generations of nobility behind him, he personally knew the crowned heads of many European nations. He had five sons, four of whom died fighting Communism. In 1926 the Count published his book, ‘The Secret World Government Or The Hidden Hand’, printed by the Anti-Bolshevist Publishing Association, 15 East 128 Street, New York City. The book was published a short time before General Spiridovich’s death (caused by insidious murder). Thereafter, some parts of forthcoming editions became distorted and maliciously mixed up with certain invented tales, while the original edition disappeared from the book stores. However, the available copies are mostly based on the original, and despite various planted distortions, present a valuable elaboration of an author who was a true Knight of God and of the Russian Empire. He was, indeed, a great Christian and great Patriot.” (*Double Eagle*, January, 1978)

In the preface to his book *The Secret World Government or “The Hidden Hand”* (1926), Maj.-Gen. Count Cherep-Spiridovich, writes: “I expect the Hidden Hand to seek my life for disclosing their diabolical deeds and sinister plans.” Shortly afterwards the Count was murdered.

In 1798, Professor John Robison (1739-1805), Edinburgh University, Scotland, published a revealing book entitled *Proofs of a Conspiracy: Against all the Religions and Governments of Europe, carried on in the Secret Meetings of Free Masons, Illuminati, and Reading Societies, collected from good authorities* in which he writes: “An Association has been formed for the express purpose of rooting out all the Religious Establishments, and overturning all the existing governments of Europe. I have seen this Association exerting itself zealously and systematically, till it has become almost irresistible: And I have seen that the most active leaders in the French Revolution were members of this Association....I have seen that this Association still exists, still works in secret....the Association has Lodges in Britain corresponding with the mother Lodge at Munich ever since 1784....The Association of which I have been speaking, is the Order of Illuminati, founded in 1775, by Dr. Adam Weishaupt, professor of Canon law in the university of Ingolstadt, and abolished in 1786 by the Elector of Bavaria, but revised immediately after, under another name, and in a different form, all over Germany. It was again detected, and seemingly broken up; but it had by this time taken so deep root that it still subsists without being detected, and has spread into all the countries of Europe.”

In a postscript, Robison further relates: “Although I saw no reason to doubt of the validity of the proofs which I have offered in the preceding pages, of a conspiracy against the dearest interests of every nation of Europe, nor of the importance of the information to my own countrymen, it gives me great

satisfaction to learn that it has been received with favour and indulgence. This I may conclude from the impressions being exhausted in a few days, and because the publisher informs me that another edition is wanted immediately.” Clearly, at the time of publication, more than two centuries ago in 1798, the book was not dismissed as a “conspiracy theory”.

Piers Compton (a former literary editor of the Catholic Weekly *The Universe*), writes: “[O]n the 1st day of May, 1776, the secret society that was to profoundly affect much subsequent history came into existence as the Illuminati.... The Illuminati had by then, according to a plan they had made known in Munich in the previous year, decided on a most ambitious line of conduct. It would form and control public opinion. It would amalgamate religions by dissolving all the differences of belief and ritual that had kept them apart.... A further project was to bring down the French monarchy, which had long been a powerful influence, second only to the Papacy, in maintaining the existing European order. To that end a most efficient go-between was found in the person of one Joseph Balsamo, better known as Cagliostro, one of the world’s most agile performers on the make-believe stage. He was backed financially, as are most if not all anarchistic leaders, by a group of bankers under the House of Rothschild. It was under their direction that the long range and world-wide plans of the Illuminati were drawn up.... It has been demonstrated, time and again, that the future of the world is in the hands not of mere politicians, but of those who have the power, occult allied to international financial power, to manipulate events according to their plans; and we of the present time have witnessed the coming of their new order in several departments of life, including the religious, political and social.”

Compton further adds: “[S]ecret scheming, hidden for the most part from the academic as from the public mind, has been the background or driving force of much world history. The world of politics is bedevilled by cliques working one against another, as becomes evident when we take note of the flaws that occur in official versions of the Gunpowder Plot, the murder of Abraham Lincoln in 1865, that of the Archduke Francis Ferdinand of Austria at Sarajevo in 1914, the drowning of Kitchener in 1916, the shooting of President Kennedy in 1963, and even nearer to our own time, the mysterious end of Pope John Paul I.” (*The Broken Cross: The Hidden Hand in the Vatican*, 1983)

The infamous Bavarian illuminati of the 18th century may well have been part of the long term conspiracy identified by Karl Gareis and, possibly in alliance with the House of Rothschild, it was also connected to the old Germanic Royal dynasties. As Toyne Newton points out: “Officially, the Illuminati were formed in 1776 at the Bavarian University of Ingoldstat by a young Freemasonic professor of Jewish descent called Adam Weishaupt. But Weishaupt was only the front man for this covert sect. Some three years previously, in 1773, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (Bauer) had convened a secret meeting of twelve leading bankers in order to formulate a plan for global domination through the possession of gold and occult knowledge. At this stage, Mayer Amschel Rothschild did not possess the funds to be able to personally finance the New Order, but he was able to procure capital through his close association with the Royal Family of Hesse,

one of the richest in Europe at the time.” (*The Occult Origins of the European Union*, 2015) According to Nesta H. Webster: “[U]ntil the papers of the Illuminati were seized in 1786 no one outside this inner circle knew that Weishaupt was the head of the Order....It has frequently been suggested that his real inspirers were Jews, and the Jewish writer Bernard Lazare definitely states that ‘there were Jews, Cabalistic Jews, around Weishaupt’.”¹⁰

Moreover, Douglas Reed comments: “As to the membership of the Illuminati, the papers discovered showed that, after ten years of existence, it had several thousand members, many of them in important civil positions where they could exert influence on the acts of rulers and governments. They even *included* rulers: the contemporary Marquis de Luchet relates that some thirty reigning and non-reigning princes had guilelessly joined an order, the masters of which were sworn to destroy them! It included the Dukes of Brunswick, Gotha and Saxe-Weimar, princes of Hesse and Saxe-Gotha, and the Elector of Mainz; Metternich, Pestalozzi the educationist, ambassadors and politicians and professors.... These lists were obviously not even complete, for the reason previously given, that precautions had already been taken before the Bavarian authorities raided the dwellings of Weishaupt’s chief associates in 1786. For the same reason, the documents discovered only show a part of the area over which the Illuminati had spread; Weishaupt’s own diagram showed that the secret order was constructed in such a way that detection should never uncover or damage more than a segment. It is possible, for the same reason again, that Weishaupt was but a group or area leader, and that the high directorate of what demonstrably was a world-revolutionary organization was never unmasked....The indictment and the warning uttered by the Marquis de Luchet stands out today as an astonishingly accurate prediction, not only of the course which the revolution would take in France, but of the continuing course of the *world* revolution down to our day. As early as 1789 he wrote: ‘Learn that there exists a conspiracy in favour of despotism against liberty, of incapacity against talent, of vice against virtue, of ignorance against enlightenment....This society aims at governing *the world*.... Its object is universal domination....No such calamity has ever yet afflicted the world....’....The events of the last 165 years have not been better described than in these words of de Luchet, which foretold them.” (*The Controversy of Zion*)

Writing about the Bavarian Illuminati, in her book, *World Revolution*, first published in 1921, Nesta H. Webster says: “The Government of Bavaria, however, continued its proceedings against the sect; several of its members were arrested....Weishaupt, with a price set on his head, took refuge with one of his royal adepts, the Duke of Saxe-Gotha. This apparent break-up of the society admirably served the purpose of the conspirators, who now diligently circulated the news that Illuminism had ceased to exist—a deception carried on ever since by interested historians anxious to suppress the truth about its subsequent activities. The truth is that not until Illuminism had been apparently extinguished in Bavaria was it able to make its formidable influence felt abroad, and public anxiety being allayed it could secretly extend its organization over the whole civilized world.”

As Nesta Webster points out, until his death in 1830, Adam Weishaupt, the

ostensible head of the infamous Bavarian Illuminati, was given sanctuary at the home of the Duke of Saxe-Gotha. Interestingly, the present anglo-german royalty are descended from the same Saxe-Gotha Guelph black nobility. In 1917, the “British” royal family changed their name, ostensibly, to the House of Windsor from the German House of Hanover as a public relations exercise when Britain was at war with Germany.

Nesta Webster further says: “After the fall of Napoleon the smouldering flames of Illuminism broke out afresh all over Europe. The ‘German Union,’ inaugurated immediately on the suppression of the Illuminati in Bavaria, was in reality Weishaupt’s Order reorganized under a different name, and in the early years of the following century other societies such as the Tugendbund and the Burschenschaft were started on much the same lines. The Tugendbund, inaugurated in about 1812 and composed of all the most violent elements amongst the Illuminati....developed into a further Order known as the German Association and aiming at a United Germany. It is here that for the first time we can clearly detect the connection between Prussianism and the secret forces of World Revolution, though, no doubt, it could be traced back to a much earlier date....Robison states that his interest in the Illuminati was first aroused by an invitation to enter that Society from ‘a very honourable and worthy gentleman’ who informed him ‘that the King of Prussia was the patron of the Order’.... It is easy to see that the Hohenzollerns might well make use of this intrigue in order to accomplish the first part of the programme—Prussian domination. But Illuminism had not confined itself to Germany, and before the fall of Napoleon a further secret society was organized, under the name of the Carbonari, which soon fell under the control of the Illuminati....Joseph de Maistre declared the Jews now to be playing an active part in Illuminism—a system which he had studied deeply and believed to be ‘the root of all the evil then afflicting Europe’....Rich members of the Ashkenazim contributed to the funds of the society, lesser Jews acted as their cleverist agents....

“The facts about this resuscitated order are very difficult to ascertain, for naturally they have been carefully kept from the public, and as in the case of the earlier Illuminati of 1776 every effort has been made by interested writers to conceal the existence of the society, or, if it must be admitted, to represent it as a perfectly innocuous and unimportant association. What we do know definitely is that the society is refounded in Dresden in 1880—not in 1896 as it has been asserted—but it seems that its existence was not discovered until 1899. That it was consciously modelled on its eighteenth-century predecessor is clear from the fact that its chief, one Leopold Engel, was the author of a lengthy panegyric on Weishaupt and his Order entitled *Geschichte des Illuminaten Ordens* (published in 1906), and in 1903 the original lodge at Ingoldstadt was restored....The society is still in existence and is believed to number adherence not only on the Continent but in our own country. Of course we shall be assured that this association had no connection with the course of the World Revolution; yet the fact remains that the year of 1880, in which it was refounded, inaugurated a recrudescence of the revolutionary movement both in Europe and America. On the 20th August of this

same year a secret revolutionary congress was held at Wyden in Switzerland.... The connection between these plotters and the Nihilists of Russia is also clearly apparent.”

Finally, Nesta Webster writes: “I have endeavoured to trace the workings of the great conspiracy throughout the history of the last hundred and forty years [1780-1920]....it will be remembered that the precept most emphasized by Weishaupt was that the Illuminati should not be known as such, and after their suppression in Bavaria every effort was made by the conspirators to persuade the world that their Order had ceased to exist. As the instructions for the degree of Regent expressed it: ‘The great strength of our Order lies in its concealment; let it never appear in any place in its own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation.’ This device has always been exactly carried out; Freemasonry, Carbonarism, Socialism, the Internationale, have all in turn served as covers to the designs of the conspiracy, and the same method is being followed today. Every effort is made to persuade the public that no conspiracy exists, for once its existence is generally recognized its defeat is certain. Its whole success depends on secrecy. This much, however, is known. The Order of the Illuminati exists in England; its statutes are those of the head lodge in Germany, reorganized in 1880....according to the pyramidal scale of Weishaupt, each is acquainted only with the directors immediately above him and knows nothing of the higher adepts who are really controlling the movement....Let us not forget that the cult of Satan which flourished in Bavaria at the same time as Illuminism, and was in all probability connected with it, is practised today in our own country....In ignorance and indifference lies our principal danger. Every outbreak of the World Revolution that has so far occurred has been rendered possible by the apathy of the nation in general.” (*World Revolution: The Plot against Civilization*, 1921)

In another work, Nesta Webster also remarks: “A more amazing prophecy, however, was the *Essai Sur La Secte des Illuminés*, by the Marquis de Luchet, a Liberal noble who played some part in the revolutionary movement, yet who nevertheless realized the dangers of Illuminism. Thus, as early as 1789, before the Revolution [in France] had really developed, de Luchet uttered these words of warning: ‘Deluded people....learn that there exists a conspiracy in favour of despotism against liberty....This society aims at governing the world....Its object is universal domination’....the indisputable fact thus remains that as early as 1789 this Machiavellian plan of engineering revolution and using the people as a lever for raising a tyrannical minority to power, had been formulated.... The secret history of Europe during the last two hundred years yet remains to be written.” (*Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 1924) And, no doubt, for the past century as well, since Nesta Webster penned these words.

In Disraeli’s *The Life of Lord George Bentinck*, written in 1852, there occurs this quotation: “The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition and aristocracy, against religion and property. Destruction of the Semitic principle, extirpation of the Jewish religion, whether in the Mosaic or the Christian form, the natural equality of men and the abrogation of property are proclaimed by the

Secret Societies which form Provisional Governments and men of Jewish Race [*sic*] are found at the head of every one of them.”¹¹

In his work, *Secret Societies of the European Revolution 1776-1876* (vol. I), 1876, Thomas Frost writes: “The political history of Europe during the last hundred years has been made, to so considerable an extent, by the various secret associations by which revolutions and insurrections have been prepared, that our knowledge of it is incomplete and unsatisfactory without some acquaintance with the agencies which, during that period, have been incessantly at work beneath the surface. The great European convulsion of the last century was foreshadowed by the Illuminati; the seeds of the movement which, skilfully directed by the most able statesman of the age, has resulted in the establishment of the new German Empire....it was necessary to have a clearly defined view of the elements which constitute a Secret Society. If we understand by the words any combination of individuals whose proceedings are conducted in secret, the definition will include organisations as widely separated from each other by their character and objects as the Privy Council....The descent claimed by or for certain of the secret societies which have exercised so much influence upon the political progress of Europe during the last hundred years from similar associations of a much earlier date, constitutes one of the most interesting of the problems which engage the attention of the student of history. Starting from the earliest secret association of medieval times, that of the Assassins of the East, we find society after society claiming descent from one or other of its predecessors, and, in comparatively recent times, an unbroken series of such societies, appearing under different names, but having the same objects, and consisting in many instances of the same individuals.”

It is interesting to note that as far back as the 1870s, a century and a half ago, the Privy Council was identified as a “secret society”. Its members are required to take an oath of secrecy just as the members of freemasonry, another secret society, are required to swear an oath of secret allegiance. A dictionary definition of “conspiracy” is to plan a crime in *secret*, whereas it has been said that the truth should be shouted from the rooftops, i.e. with complete transparency. So what is there to conceal and from whom? Thomas Frost further says: “Weishaupt removed from Ratisbon Goutha, on the invitation of the Duke of Saxe-Gotha, who was an Illuminée as well as a brother of the Masonic Order, and whose friendship and protection he enjoyed until the duke’s death.... Weishaupt lived until 1830, when he was in his eighty-third year, having been born in 1748....[Professor John] Robison persisted that Illuminism was revived, immediately after its suppression, under another name, and in another form, all over Germany; and that, though again detected, and again broken up, it spread all over Europe....According to Robison, Illuminism was revived in an association called the German Union, the history of which—or rather of the circumstances connected with its supposed detection—is as instructive as it is curious. Nicholai, the celebrated Berlin publisher, had a profound horror and detestation of the Jesuits; and, in the course of an investigation which he made into their practices all over Germany, came into collision with Stark, famous in Masonic annals, whom he accused of being a Jesuit, and of having even submitted to the tonsure. Stark retorted by denouncing

Nicholai as an Illuminant, and a paper war ensued, in the course of which the former announced that he had discovered the continued existence of Illuminism in the form of a pretended literary society called the German Union.”

Finally, Thomas Frost relates: “Stein the Prussian Prime Minister, conceived the idea of spreading over Germany a network of secret societies, by the agency of which the people should be prepared for a struggle, when the time should seem opportune, for the liberation of the Fatherland.... The nucleus of the Association which Stein devised for this purpose, and which received the name of the Tugendbund or, League of Virtue, was formed during the latter months of 1807. His colleagues, Hardenberg and Scharnhorst; Generals Wittgenstein and Blucher; Jahn, a Professor of the Berlin Gymnasium; and Arendt, the popular author, were amongst the earliest members. The initiations multiplied rapidly, and the League soon numbered in its ranks. Most of the Councillors of State, many officers of the army, and a considerable number of the professors of literature and science. By the active and zealous exertions of Stein, Hardenberg, and Jahn, its ramifications spread quickly from the Baltic to the Elbe, and all classes were drawn within its influence. A central directorate at Berlin, presided over by Stein, had the supreme control of the movement, and exercised, through provincial committees, an authority all the more potent for emanating from an unknown source, and which was obeyed as implicitly as the decrees of Emperor or King.” (*Secret Societies of the European Revolution 1776-1876*, vol. I, 1876)

As mentioned, it is interesting to note that the ostensible head of the German Illuminati was given protection by the Duke of Saxe-Gotha. The current British Royal House of Hanover (aka the House of Windsor) is descended from the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha aristocratic German dynasty. Cushman Cunningham notes: “The British Crown is unique in today’s world in that it still exists at all in a world from which royalty has largely disappeared. It not only exists but has prospered remarkably. The remaining Crowned Heads of Europe exist theoretically as only figureheads for democratic constitutional government systems.... They exercise gigantic social and political influence. And, most significantly, they are all close blood relatives of the British Crown (re: Spain, Greece, Holland, Italy, Germany).... the British Crown personally and directly owns many of the remaining fragments of the defunct British Empire in the Caribbean Islands, Canada, Asia and elsewhere. And many of the world’s largest corporations and banks have large hidden ownership interests belonging to the British Crown. Shell Oil and the Royal Bank of Canada are only tiny tips of the hidden iceberg.” (*The Secret Empire*, c.2000)

As Nesta Webster further observes: “Yet the extraordinary fact remains that of all nations the Germans have always been the favourites of the Jews. Throughout the whole movement for the unification of Germany under the aegis of Prussia, Jews played a leading part, and in the recent war Germany found in them some of her most valuable allies. As Maximilian Harden recently pointed out: ‘The services of the Jews to Germany during the war were enormous’ (*Jewish Guardian*, January 18, 1924).... She has known how to use the Jews just as she has known how to use the Freemasons, the Illuminati, and the Socialists for the

purpose of Pan-Germanism. From Frederick the Great, who employed the Jew Ephraim to coin false money, to William II, who kept in touch with Rathenau by means of a private telephone wire, the rulers of Germany have always allowed them to co-operate in their schemes of world-domination. As the allies of Bismarck, who used them freely to fill his war-chest, the Jews directed the power of the secret societies in the interests of Germany; in 1871 the Jew Bloechreider acted as adviser to the new German Empire as to the best method of wresting indemnities from France....Germany as the home of militarism offers a wide field for Jewish speculation....As long ago as 1793 Anacharsis Clootz, the apostle of universal brotherhood....declared that if Germany were to be prevented from going to war the Jews must be persuaded to withdraw their support from her military adventures: 'War could not begin or last in Germany without the activity, the intelligence, and the money of the Jews'....It is clear, then, that besides Pan-Germanism there is another power at work, a power far older, that seeks to destroy all national spirit, all ordered government in every country, Germany included. What is this power? A large body of opinion replies: the Jewish power." (*Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*)

Interestingly, in the preface to the above book, Nesta Webster states: "When I first began to write on revolution a well-known London publisher said to me, 'Remember that if you take an anti-revolutionary line you will have the whole literary world against you.' This appears to me extraordinary....If I was wrong either in my conclusions or facts I was prepared to be challenged. Should not years of laborious historical research meet either with recognition or with reasons and scholarly reputation? But although my book received a great many generous and appreciative reviews in the Press, criticisms which were hostile took a form which I had never anticipated. Not a single honest attempt was made to refute either my *French Revolution* or *World Revolution* by the usual methods of controversy; statements founded on documentary evidence were met with flat contradiction unsupported by a shred of counter-evidence. In general the plan adopted was not to disprove, but to discredit by means of flagrant misquotations, by attributing to me views I had never expressed, or even by means of offensive personalities. It will surely be admitted that this method of attack is unparalleled in any other spheres of literary controversy. It is interesting to note that precisely the same line was adopted a hundred years ago with regard to Professor Robison and the Abbé Barruel, whose works on the secret causes of the French Revolution created an immense sensation in their day."

Furthermore, in a paper entitled "*Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*," read before the Lancashire College of the *Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia* (1929), Frater T.E. Herbert says: "Mrs. Webster's book is a very remarkable one and it is of the utmost importance to Freemasonry if only for the lessons it conveys....From very early days we have had esoteric doctrine and the exoteric doctrine; the former being the special property of the real initiates who formed the directive or controlling power. There are too, examples of hidden directive forces where the real heads of the movement are unknown and the real purposes for which they are working are concealed from the main body—as for example,

the Bavarian Illuminati....That these forces exist today, and Mrs Webster claims that secret societies form a vitally important link in the chain which she describes. It should not for one moment be thought that this book is of the usual anti-Semitic character—it is not. It is a closely reasoned statement with an enormous wealth of evidence adduced in favour of its contentions....It is not a mere Farrago of unsupported theories backed by rhetoric. So I suggest that serious thought should be given to the contentions which Mrs. Webster sets out, and it should be borne in mind that practically all Occultism derives from the Cabala, and that the Cabala includes the idea of the supremacy of the Jew....Abominable calumnies on Christ and Christianity occur not only in the Cabala, but in the earlier editions of the Talmud—of which no complete translation exists in either French or English.... In modern revolution, the Jews have exercised influence in two ways—financial and occult.”

Russian commentator, Boris L. Brasol, observes: “[I]n every country there was a ‘hidden hand’ which managed and directed public affairs....It is feared that a selfish clique of some kind, be it that of international finance or of organized Jewry....might endeavor to seize control of the super-state machinery which has come into being as a result of the Versailles Treaty. Scarcely can it be denied that a highly organized international financial body like, for instance, the German-Jewish banking group with Frankfort-on-Main as its center, with ramifications all over the world, would be in a position to impose its control over a limited and compact organization such as the League of Nations is. When it is considered that the international banking house of the Rothschilds controls most of the railroads in France and Hungary, as well as enormous industrial interests in Germany, Austria and England, worth several billions of dollars, and when it is further realized that all the huge financial resources of such Jewish firms as Bleichroeder, Kuhn, Loeb & Company, Mendelssohn, Ladenburg, Thalmann & Company, Hollgarten & Company, Spyer & Company, together with the Ginsburg group, virtually are at the services of the same international Judo-German Money Trust, working in full accord in all civilized countries, then the inference might be easily drawn that it would not be difficult for such a financial Titan to put its hand upon the League of Nations, using its executive officers as mere dummies.” (*The World at The Cross Roads*, 1921)

Finally, in an article entitled *A Real Case Against the Jews* (published in *The Century Magazine*, January 1928 vol. 115, no. 3) an American Jew, Marcus Eli Ravage (1884-1965), comments on: “[T]he unquestionable historical conspiracy which we have carried out....of which the full record is extant for anybody to read.... We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history.” In another article, Henry Makow comments: “The value of history is to remember that nothing is as it seems. It’s all being orchestrated according to a plan that is centuries old.” (*Winston Churchill, Illuminati*, 2005).

The Dynastic Black Nobility

Writing about the Jewish (Khazar) connection to the dynastic ‘Black Nobility’, Christopher Story says: “There is a sizeable Jewish (Khazar) element within prominent European royal houses. For instance, the House of Hanover has always *appeared* to be German, but is in fact Jewish, as are other European Royal Houses, such as those of Hapsburg and Hohenzollern. Prince Bernhard of The Netherlands, whom some say is the head of the ‘Black Nobility’ families, is alleged to possess veto power over the choice of Pope, a privilege arising from his status as the head of the Hapsburg family, descended from the last Roman Emperor – the Hapsburg Frederick III having been the last Emperor to have been crowned in Rome....Another line of enquiry allocates the Black Nobility’s primary derivation from the oligarchic families of Venice and Genoa, who enjoyed privileged monopoly trading rights in the twelfth century....The principal ‘Black Nobility’ families, with extensive Jewish content, as most of their names reveal – due to the pre-elements of Jewish (Khazar) bankers and monopoly merchants among those who consolidated power in city states and principalities all over Europe during the Middle Ages – are listed as: The House of Windsor (Guelph), Britain; The Belgium House of Wettin; The Swedish House of Bernadotte; The House of Liechtenstein; The House of Oldenberg, Denmark; The House of Hohenzollern, Germany; The House of Hanover, Germany, second in importance to The House of Guelph (Windsor); The House of Bourbon, France; The House of Orange, Netherlands (William of Orange was originally the Jew William Stradholder who was first elevated to the rank of Captain-General of the Dutch Forces); The House of Grimaldi, Monaco; The House of Wittelsbach, Germany; The House of Braganza, Portugal; The House of Nassau, Luxembourg; The Austrian House of Hapsburg; The House of Savoy, Italy; The House of Karadgordevic, Yugoslavia; The House of Württemberg, Germany; and The House of Zogu, Albania. All the listed families are connected with the House of Guelph, one of the original Venetian ‘Black Nobility’ families. The Guelphs are so intertwined with the House of Hanover that the various connections would take pages to elaborate. Almost all European royal houses originate from the House of Hanover and accordingly from the Guelphs, fountainhead of the ‘Black Nobility’.” (*The New Underworld Order*, 2006)

Furthermore, Eustace Mullins relates: “During the Middle Ages, European power centers coalesced into two camps, the Ghibellines, those who supported the Emperor’s Hohenstaufen family, (an Italian adaption of Weinblingen, the name of the Hohenstaufen estate), and the Guelphs, from Welf, the German prince who competed with Frederick for control of the Holy Roman Empire. The Pope then allied himself with the Guelphs against the Ghibellines resulting in their victory. All of modern history stems directly from the struggle between these two powers. The Guelphs, also called the Neri, or Black Guelphs, and Black Nobility, were the Normans who conquered England in the 11th century; the Genoese who backed Robert Bruce in his conquest of Scotland, and who supported William of Orange in his seizure of the throne of England. William’s victory resulted in the

formation of the Bank of England and the East India Company, which have ruled the world since the 17th century. Every subsequent coup d'état, revolution and war has centered in the battle of the Guelphs to hold and enhance their power, which is now the World Order. The power of the Guelphs grew through their control of banking and international trade. It was extended through the Italian centers to the north of Florence, in Lombardy, which became great financial centers. All Italian bankers, including the Genoese, the Venetians, and Milanese, were referred to as 'Lombards'; Lombard, in German, means 'deposit bank'; the Lombards were bankers to the entire Medieval worlds. Modern history begins with the transfer of their operations north to Hamburg, Amsterdam, and finally to London." (*The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*, 1992)

David Icke also comments on the matter, saying: "The Black Nobility includes, or is at least connected to, the Dutch Royal Family of Prince Bernhard, one of the founders of the Bilderberg Group. Its connections extend to London and the British 'establishment' families of the old aristocracy and the new 'money' aristocracies. Members of the European blue bloods which are closely linked with the British Royal Family are involved. The Swedish, Dutch and Spanish royal families are often represented at Bilderberg meetings. It is believed by researchers who have investigated the Black Nobility, that at this level the British Royal Family is subordinate to the Italian members who trace their ancestry back to the original Guelfs and beyond." (...and the truth shall set you free)

In *The Secret Empire, part II: The Sinister Forces behind World Conquest and Revolution* (2005), Cushman Cunningham, writes: "It is no coincidence that William the Conqueror and Plantagenet Lancastrian and Tudor kings all maintained powerful secret councils, secret royal bureaucracies and secret agencies - just as today the Secret Empire relies on secrecy to cover up the system whereby it controls the modern world....This 'secrecy', covering the apparatus of power and the individuals running it, aims at controlling or manipulating the individuals holding powerful offices, or eliminating those who can not be controlled. This 'government-by-secrecy' cannot coexist with real, functioning self-government, because self-government requires open, correct and complete information as to the existing situation, public evaluation of this information leading to popular consensus and major decisions made by popular vote....It was the secret Royal Council and its bureaucracy which made most of the important decisions in England over the eight centuries from the Conquest until the late 19th century. And the hidden hand of the Sephardic bankers (often working with Sephardic-descended noble families close to the Crown) had great influence in the Royal Council. The Royal Council showed the extent of its power in its selection of a new king when the throne became vacant after a king or queen died without an heir. And it also shows the influence of the international bankers in who it selected to be the new occupant of the throne. Over the last several centuries the Royal Councils have selected new lines of British kings from the House of Orange, the House of Hanover, the House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha and the House of Nassau. They were also closely involved with the House of Hesse-Kassel."

Cunningham continues: "[I]n recent centuries, as Germany strengthened

and united, it became more important to the Establishment of the British Crown to cultivate ties to the Germanic aristocracy on the east side of the Rhine delta so as to be able to use them against the rising power of Germany. These German princes were all heavily dependent on the financing of the international Jewish bankers. They all had their Jewish financial agents (derisively called 'Hofjuden') who financed their Prince and advised him. The Oppenheim family were the 'hofjuden' for the House of Hanover. The Rothschilds were the 'hofjuden' for the Prince of Hesse-Kassel. The Montefiores were the 'hofjuden' for the House of Orange, and the Cohens for Nassau. The 'hofjuden' of the German princes were a part of the international Jewish banking system, which was also in regular communication with the British Crown Establishment. Candidates for the British Crown were already heavily indebted to their 'hofjuden' (and the banking system)...The German princely Houses of Hanover and Hesse had long been intermarried and allied together within the Holy Roman Empire. So it was not surprising that the third English king of the House of Hanover, George III would have hired Hessian troops to put down the rebellion of the American colonies after British troops refused to fight their American kinsmen. The close ties between the House of Hanover (now kings of England) and the House of Hesse, even extended to their respective 'hofjuden', the Oppenheims of Hanover and the Rothschilds of Hesse, who were partners together in many royal and princely loan enterprises....

"[T]he British Crown is much more than just a royal family. It is a powerful institution with a bureaucracy of thousands, which is above the control and authority of Parliament, responsible only to itself and the Crown. It administers the Crown rule over the Commonwealth, the former Crown colonies, British Intelligence and Secret Police, the Queen's Exchequer and is influential throughout the British government. It also has close family links with many royal families throughout Europe, including those of Spain, Belgium, Greece and Scandinavian countries, all cousins of Queen Elizabeth....there is something special between the British Crown and the German House of Hesse (and the Battenbergs of Hesse) which kept reappearing during the 19th and 20th centuries. What is the significance of that? Could that significance have anything to do with another important empire with roots in Hesse created in London during that same period? That was the establishment of the banking empire of the House of Rothschild, which first emerged into prominence through its close connection with the Principality of Hesse. The Prince-Elector of Hesse-Kassel, William IX, had been for years the Graf of Hanau-Münzenberg in the northwest outskirts of Frankfurt, where Mayer Amschel Rothschild became friends with the Prince's finance manager, Karl Friedrich Buderus. After his father's death in 1785 William IX moved to Kassel to become the new Prince of Hesse-Kassel, and Buderus went with him to manage the War Chest (mercenary rentals). Buderus, now aware of Rothschild's generosity, helped Mayer Amschel to become the Prince's sole lender (hofjuden). How did the family of an obscure, lowly Jew in Frankfurt come to rule over a worldwide financial empire based in London with close links to the British Crown? - in only a few decades. It was during the 19th century with

the astonishing ascent of the Rothschild family from poverty and obscurity to the pinnacles of international power, that the ancient Jewish international banking system also made its move to dominate the world.”

Cunningham goes on to say: “We see clearly in the history of the rise of the Rothschilds the key cooperation and coordination of the ancient Jewish banking system with the nobility and royalty of Europe who had secret Jewish family roots with the ancient Sephardic nobility and the ancient Khazar-descended nobility. Many European royal and noble houses had long been in the habit of retaining a Jewish banking agent to arrange financing for their court, their wars and other royal extravagancies. Most German princes also had their ‘hofjuden’ families. The reason that Princes, Kings, Dukes and lesser noble families (including Archbishops and Cardinals) employed Jewish business agents was that they knew that these ‘hofjuden’ had access to credit for loans from the hidden banking network of the Jewish banking aristocracy....Over the centuries the Jewish international bankers had gone to great pains to maintain that monopolistic character of their system, absorbing and intermarrying with upstart competitors, or putting them out of business. Clearly this international banking system was a real system with a decision-making executive body, with set rules and with unchallenged discipline. Otherwise wealthy insider nobles and individual bankers would have lent money themselves according to their personal judgment, and those funds would not have been available for the di Medici, the Rothschilds and the Morgans to lend to the Great Powers. The fact that the di Medici had a monopoly during a certain epoch (following the demise of the Knights Templar), then the Rothschilds monopolize international banking in the epoch which followed, and finally the J.P. Morgan interests reigned at center stage this past century, suggests a planned monopoly of international financing which could only have been maintained over so many centuries by a secret international central banking authority....Within these families the secret was passed down from generation to generation, along with the profitable and useful contacts with other noble families which shared their secret inheritance....

“The last two years of the Napoleonic Wars (1814-15) the Rothschilds financed the Allied war effort against Napoleonic France almost single handed. Not only did they finance Wellington’s advance across Spain and France, but also financed the armies of Russia, Prussia and Austria moving westward towards Paris. They lent millions of pounds sterling to Britain and her allies, sums more than twenty times the entire worth of the Rothschild family assets. And most of this money was raised on the continent, not in London. Where did it come from? It could only have come from the international banking system of the Jewish banking aristocracy, though the secrecy of the Rothschild operations prevents us from proving that. The way the Rothschilds consistently profited immensely from arbitrage of currency exchange rates during this period shows that they had at their disposal a large brokerage system extending across Europe - again, the Jewish international banking system could be the only answer possible. It also indicates that they had available rapid, dependable communications, which others did not....The Rothschilds principal accomplishment was to create an

international money market which they controlled. For this they used other people's money, on which they earned a percentage commission while the owner of the money took the risk....

"What put the Rothschilds into the big time was their internationalization of money markets across Europe, (and the world, following the British empire).... The Rothschild 'system' utilized the five sons of Mayer Amschel Rothschild (born Bauer) as regional managers, and the ancient Jewish banking network as its associates....The Rothschild link to Prince William IX of Hesse was also the link to the British Crown, because the father of William IX had married the daughter of British King George II. And the Houses of Hesse and Hanover, being neighbors, had intermarried frequently over the centuries. During the 18th century the British royal family was from the House of Hanover....Of all the major kingdoms of Europe, England was unique for its long history of alliance between the English kings and the Jewish bankers....When the English throne became vacant on two occasions within a half century, (1680-1714) Princes were chosen from the Germanic Lower Rhine provinces as royal replacements. (William of Orange from the House of Nassau and George I (1714-27) from the House of Hanover)."

Under the heading *The Great Banking Dynasty*, Léon Poliakov writes: "Although we know the total number of Jewish *banchi* in Italy at the time of their greatest expansion, i.e. in the first half of the sixteenth century, must have been nearly five hundred, the number of banking firms, as well as the number of great family dynasties of *banchieri*, [pawn brokers] was infinitely smaller. In the majority of cases, the bank was administered by a manager on behalf of the owner or owners. In fact, the juggling of multiple partnerships and joint ventures, and the tangle of interests which it is impossible to unravel, resulted in the concentration of the major part of the Jewish money trade in the hands of a few family businesses which were truly dynastic syndicates. The Pisa, Norsa, del Banco, Volterra and other families veritably formed a fairly closed class or caste within the bosom of Italian Judaism which was perpetuated, as it were, by means of second-degree inbreeding, thanks to a corresponding matrimonial policy, assisted by the prolificity of Jewish families and by their strict customs. For example, at the end of the fifteenth century and the beginning of the sixteenth, matrimonial alliances can be found between the Pisa and the Norsa, del Banco, Rieti, Volterra and Tivoli families....The da Pisa family of Rome, which received many proofs of confidence from the Medici and the popes, seems to have played a preponderant role in the trend towards a concentration in this type of banking.... The importance for the perpetuation of a dynasty of entrepreneurs to have a progeny which was numerous and, what is more, patriarchially subject to the law of the tribe, is manifest. The results are expressed in the longevity of the da Pisa family who played a leading role for two centuries, or the del Banco of Venice from whom, according to Cecil Roth, the Warburgs of Hamburg and New York are descended. However, I think the Norsa probably hold far and away the world record in longevity for a family of entrepreneurs, having 'banked' in Italy for over five centuries, passing the business on from father to son....It is also clear that the

Jewish dynasty showed an exceptional cohesion wherever the ancestral law was observed from generation to generation—but only so long as it was. In modern times, the Rothschilds can be regarded as a typical case.” (*Jewish Bankers and the Holy See*, 1977)

According to Italian researcher, Flavio Barbiero: “[T]he whole of the European aristocracy descends directly from the family of Jewish priestly origin or families closely related to it. Consequently, the history of the Jewish priestly family coincides with the history of Europe....it was practically impossible for anyone who was not highborn to gain access to the noble class. There were some important exceptions, however, which are highly significant in connection with the priestly hypothesis. Even if the Jews were theoretically on the fringe of Christian society and veritable untouchables, they continued to maintain close relationships to popes, bishops, and civil rulers, and if they accepted baptism, they were admitted directly to the ranks of the nobility and had immediate access to the highest religious positions. An exemplary case is that of the Jewish Pierleoni family, who converted to Christianity halfway through the tenth century and immediately became one of the leading and most influential families in Rome. (Soon after converting, a member of the family became pope.).”

He further writes: “Judaism was officially recognized as the predecessor of Christianity—practically complementary to it—and as such was not a religion to be fought, but to be protected, albeit on a different level. From then on, at least in the West, the Jews lived under Christian protection, to which the other religions and the various heretical sects were subjected. For all the Middle Ages, Jews were a ‘protected species’ in Western Europe, with the only exception being Visigoth Spain, where Jews were forced either to abjure or emigrate. Many were converted, giving rise to a class of crypto-Jews who were subsequently called Marranos: they pretended to be Christians, but fundamentally they were Jews. The others emigrated to Gaul and Rome, where they were well accepted. It is true that they suffered discrimination and limitations, but they were never persecuted....on the contrary, the civil and ecclesiastical authorities always granted them a series of privileges that guaranteed a sort of monopoly for them in certain economic sectors. The first laws, which expressly dealt with the protection of Jewish traders, guaranteeing their free access to the court, were promulgated by the Carolingians. Popes and bishops were no less tolerant, and Jews could freely frequent their courts as personal doctors, artisan workers, and, of course, bankers....incredibly and surprisingly for that period....is the fact that converted Jews very often moved straight into the high spheres of the Christian nobility and almost immediately had access to the highest religious positions. We can find outstanding examples, as we have seen, in the Roman Pierleoni family, who started to make and unmake popes immediately after their conversion from Judaism in the tenth century, and in other popes such as Innocentius VIII, who came from a Cypriot Jewish family called Cybo....

“[I]n Italy, the Jewish communities continued to prosper without great difficulties until the end of the fifteenth century. The dramatic change of fortunes came about with the fall of the kingdom of Granada (financed, incidentally, by

Sicilian Jews), in 1492....Shortly afterward, they were expelled from Sicily and Sardinia. Meanwhile, in the place of the formerly Jewish Innocentius VIII, the papal throne was occupied by a member of the Spanish Borgia family, Alexander VI. Unlike the kings of Spain and the Spaniards surrounding him in Rome, however, Alexander continued to maintain an attitude of great favor toward the Jews, and he welcomed fugitives from all over the Mediterranean to the point that the Jewish community in Rome more than doubled under his pontificate. The tolerant attitude of the pope toward the Jews was also adopted by his successors.”

This author also relates: “Members of the aristocratic class had always been united in the defense of their privileges before the rest of the population, but engaged in a permanent struggle among themselves to achieve supremacy. The dynamics of history and the evolution of society are largely a product of these internal struggles....New forces have gained the upper hand, taking control of the economy and political power. Nothing, however, leads us to suppose that their origin is different. The Star of David, the pentalpha, and a countless series of priestly and Masonic symbols appear in the flags, the coats of arms, and the logos of most international organizations and most of the Western states. It is a discreet but unequivocal presence—and behind all this, there still seems to be the priestly family. In order to realize this, we need only look at the list of the components of the organizations that unite the ‘magnates’ of the world and who seem to exercise a decisive influence on the decisions of Western national governments....

“The so-called Bilderberg Group takes its name from the locality where, for the first time in 1954, some of the leading figures in the Western world met together. Since then, the group has continued to meet every year, each time in a different locality, for a conference that lasts for three days. A glance at the list of those who are invited to these meetings is illuminating. They include the last European monarchs, together with bankers, business leaders, political advisors, university professors, ministers, and high-ranking bureaucrats of international organizations such as the United Nations, NATO, and the European Community: Rockefeller, Rothschild, Lazard, Ford, Agnelli, Elkann, Kissinger, Monti, Barroso, Tremonti, along with monarchs and princes such as Juan Carlos of Spain, Bernard and Beatrix of Holland, Charles of England, Philippe of Belgium, and so on. These are by definition the powerful of this world, and the world’s destiny is decided in the course of their meetings. What is striking about this group, however, is the apparent lack of homogeneity of the members. If we consider their substances, their social position, and the roles they play in their respective countries, it is difficult to understand what may be the common denominator that links them. Yet if we analyze their names and their origins, we realize that what unites most of these people is their genetic basis—that is, the majority of them belong to the stock of those family groups, which, in the course of this book, have been identified as descendants of the Mosaic priestly family. Today, as yesterday, the world belongs to them.” (*The Secret Society of Moses: The Mosaic Bloodline and a Conspiracy Spanning Three Millennia*, 2010)

The ‘Jewish’ dynastic network was further commented on by Olivia Maria O’Grady: “The financial control of the *Anti-Napoleonic League* was in the hands

of Mayer Amschel Rothschild, court Jew of William I, elector of Hesse-Cassel. It is interesting to note in passing that the origin of the Rothschild fortune came from eight million and more pounds sterling accumulated by Frederick II (William's father) for the hire of his Hessians to the British government in its efforts to crush the American revolution. The rise of the house of Rothschild may be said to be the beginning of intensive Jewish international finance. Mayer Amschel Rothschild so cleverly manipulated the inheritance of William I, that he was able to establish branches of his operations in the most important capitols of Europe, and he had enough sons to manage them. The vast international connections of great Jewish families, such as the Rothschild, Sterns, Pereires, Hirschs, and Bischoffsheims, permitted them to amass greater and greater wealth as the nineteenth century progressed....Branches of the *House of Rothschild* were established at Vienna, London, Paris and Naples, each under the supervision and management of one of Mayer's sons. Within a short time, through the amazing coordination of Jewish financial interests, the employment of agents throughout the world, ingenious methods of communications, and the clever manipulation of public officials, the brothers Rothschild brought all of Europe within their financial web. Inter-marriage solidified and preserved the family interests throughout the capitals of Europe, so that within a generation the *House of Rothschild* exercised greater influence on world affairs than all of the European monarchies combined. The interests of the Rothschilds were *international*, as are all Jewish interests."

O'Grady continues: "The Montefiore family intermarried with the Rothschild and the Goldsmids. A sister of Moses Mocatta was the mother of Sir Moses Montefiore. Abraham Montefiore, brother of Sir Moses, married Jeanette, daughter of Mayer Amschel, in 1815. Nathan Mayer Rothschild, Mayer Amschel's son, married the sister-in-law of Sir Moses Montefiore in 1806. Abraham Montefiore's daughter, Louisa, married Sir Anthony Rothschild in 1840. Another of Abraham's sons, Nathaniel, married a daughter of Sir I.L. Goldsmid. Sir E.A. Sassoon married Baron Gustave de Rothschild's daughter in 1887. Leopold Rothschild married a Perugia, sister of Mrs. Arthur Sassoon. Thus the Jewish financiers established a royal dynasty in the world that exercised more power and influence than all of the monarchs who did their bidding." (*The Beasts of the Apocalypse*, 1959)

Former Zionist Jew, Henry Makow, writes: "In 1941 Friedrich Wilhelm Euler, Nazi Germany's leading expert on Jewish genealogy, published a lengthy article entitled 'The Penetration of Jewish Blood into the English Upper Class.' Euler asked how modern Britain became the 'protecting power of Jewry' despite the relatively small size of the Jewish community there. He claimed too much emphasis had been placed on Jewish economic and intellectual influence, and not enough on the penetration of the English aristocracy by Jewish blood. Well before British Jews were emancipated in the 19th Century, baptized members of financially successful Jewish families had married into the English nobility. Virtually all of his 148-page article consisted of a catalog of Jewish conversions and subsequent marriages with non-Jews, starting in the fourteenth century.... This information, cited from Alan Steinweis, *Studying the Jew: Scholarly Anti-*

Semitism in Nazi Germany (2006) p.107, has important implications....If Euler is correct, it's no exaggeration to say that the English elite is crypto Jewish."¹²

Hungarian journalist Louis Marschalko notes: "On March 7th, 1934, the Carnegie Institute compiled the family tree of the Roosevelts, from which it is evident that the President of the United States is of Jewish descent. His ancestors came to America about 1682: they were Claes Martenszen *Van Rosenvelt*, and on the distaff side Janette Samuel. They were originally of Spanish Sephardim descent Jews who had escaped from Catholic Ferdinand's persecution in 1492 and who had gone to England. From the time of their arrival in America the Roosevelt family tree is studded with Jacobs, Isaacs and Samuels. The *New York Times* of March 14th, 1935, quotes the President as saying: 'In the distant past my ancestors may have been Jews. All I know about the origin of the Roosevelt family is that they are apparently the descendants of Claes Martenszen van Rosenvelt, who came from Holland.' But according to the Carnegie Institute, Mr. Claes Martenszen Rosenvelt, was a Jew. Furthermore, Roosevelt's well-known wife is herself a Jewess." (*The World Conquerors*, 1958)

Emanuel M. Josephson reveals interesting Anglo-American aristocratic dynastic connections in his book *The Strange Death of Franklin D. Roosevelt* (1959) saying: "Franklin Delano Roosevelt displayed on his family tree twelve presidents of the United States, and one president of the Confederate States, with whom he claimed direct relationship. Only four of the presidents were on the Roosevelt side of the family. Eight were derived from the influential and powerful Delano family....F.D.R. was a direct scion of both the Roosevelt and Delano clans. On the Roosevelt side, he was descended from Claas Martenszen van Rosenvelt (or Rosenfeld) descendants of proselytized Sephardic Jews who had settled in Holland and later migrated to New Amsterdam in 1649. Claas, his son, was father of Johannes, the direct ancestor of Theodore Roosevelt, and of Jacobus, the direct ancestor of F.D.R....the collaterals of the Roosevelt-Delano Dynasty have frequently intermarried with the nobility of Europe, forming alliances that have had a serious import for our history....Through the Astors, the Biddels, the Drexels and the Pauls, Roosevelt is related to Viscount William Astor of Cliveden and others of the British nobility. The relationship appears to be closest through the Astors. Second cousin Viscount Astor's niece, Rachel Spencer-Clay married David Bowes-Lyon, brother of England's Queen Elizabeth. This illustrates the mode of dilution of royal blue blood. Another illustration is the marriage of Princess Elizabeth to Phillip Mountbatten, son of the former King George of Greece, whose family name of Battenberg was conferred by his great grandfather Alexander, son of the Duke of Hesse on his morganatic wife. He is related on the distaff side, through the Cassels, to Meyer Rothschild, the founder of the Jewish banking firm....Thus it was that when King George and Queen Elizabeth on their visit to the United States to enlist its support in the war, visited Hyde Park and addressed Franklin Delano Roosevelt as 'cousins', they were indeed dealing with a third cousin. This royal parley did much to bolster the aspirations of America's Royal Family. It also settled our entry into the war and the sacrifice of our men and wealth to bolster the moribund British Empire."

In an essay entitled: *The Occult War*, Italian philosopher, Julius Evola, says: “The notion of occult war belongs to a three dimensional view of history: this view does not regard as essential the two superficial dimensions of time and space (which include causes, facts, and visible leaders) but rather emphasizes the dimension of depth, or the ‘subterranean’ dimension in which forces and influences often act in a decisive manner, and which, more often than not, cannot be reduced to what is merely human, whether at an individual or a collective level....[O]ne should ask whether some situations of real crisis and radical subversion in the modern world can be satisfactorily explained through ‘natural’ and spontaneous processes, or whether we need to refer to something that has been concerted, namely a still unfolding plan, devised by forces hiding in the shadows.”

It is somewhat ironic that the clique who are at the apex of the pyramidal structure of world control, so to speak, who have organised a massive long-term psychological mind control programme targeting the people of planet Earth, are themselves, presumably unknowingly, subject to mind control manipulation by what might be termed satanic dark forces. C.H. Douglas remarked that he was coming to believe that the apex of the centralised world control system might “transcend normal human activity”. The English historian, Nester H. Webster, in her work *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (1924), observes: “For behind the concrete forces of revolution—whether Pan-German, Judaic, or Illuminist—beyond that invisible secret circle which perhaps directs them all, is there not yet another force, still more potent, that must be taken into account? In looking back over the centuries at the dark episodes that have marked the history of the human race from its earliest origins—strange and horrible cults, waves of witchcraft, blasphemies, and desecrations—how is it possible to ignore the existence of an Occult Power at work in the world? Individuals, sects, or races fired with the desire of world-domination, have provided the fighting forces of destruction, but behind them are the veritable powers of darkness in eternal conflict with the powers of light.”¹⁷

A Scottish researcher, Lewis Spence (1874-1955), writing during World War (part) Two, came to a similar conclusion. Spence states: “The majority of British people are at no loss to apportion the blame in assessing the causes of the present conflict. They accuse one man, Adolf Hitler, as the prime instigator of the catastrophe, and with perfect justice. In my view, however, the Führer is merely the creature and instrument of forces which for centuries have been making use of this or that dictator, tyrant, or other puppet notoriety to further their own arcane intentions, which, in a word, are the creation of general chaos and the final destruction of humanity....It was when I began to study the strange phenomenon of a religious revolution in Nazi Germany that I believed I had found the clue to the character of the real forces behind the Nazi Party, and the true cause of the War. I had long ago been struck with the circumstance that practically every revolution of any consequence in Europe for centuries past had been accompanied by a very definite intention on the part of its creators either to sweep away the Christian Faith, or so deface and alter it as to render it unrecognizable. So it was in the France of the Revolution, so in Russia, in Spain,

in Portugal, and so it now is in Nazi Germany....To account for this phenomenon one was logically compelled to seek for an organization in which a deep-seated hatred of the Christian Faith was the active principle. There could only be one such organization—that mysterious and well-concealed body of Satanist or Luciferian origin which has manifested itself in the case of practically every European revolt since the beginning of the Christian Era, and which has always attempted under the cloak of economic or political confusion to further its grand aim—the destruction of the Christian religion and the abasement of mankind.” (*The Occult Causes of the Present War*, c.1941)

One wonders why they do not teach the foregoing information in schools and universities, the so-called places of learning? He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Chapter Five

The Zionist agenda

“Zionism” was the name coined during the latter part of the 19th century to describe what was in effect an internationally organised programme, the initial objective of which was the creation of a ‘Jewish’ National (*sic*) State called “Israel”, in Palestine, arguably the most strategic geopolitical region in the Middle East, possessing enormous quantities of valuable raw materials. The argument behind this was that historically Palestine was the original homeland of the ‘Jews’, the vast majority of which were in fact Asiatic Khazars (Ashkenazim) rather than being of Semitic Middle Eastern origin. As a result of the connivance of principally successive ‘British’ and ‘American’ governmental administrations during the 20th century, under pressure from a powerful international Zionist lobby, an artificially created geopolitical state labelled “Israel” was brought into being. Apart from anything else, this resulted in the native Palestinian Arabs being largely expelled (often using terrorist tactics) from a land which they had legitimately inhabited for many centuries and generations. In fact the racist tactics employed by the international Zionist cabal were no different to those used by the tyrannous Nazi regime. Indeed, it is known that the World Zionist Organisation actively collaborated with the Nazi regime both before and during World War (part) Two, although this information is rarely, if ever, found in mainstream ‘history’ books.

Douglas Reed writes: “[I]n March 1897, Jews ‘all over the world’ were invited to send delegates to a ‘Zionist congress’, a counter-Sanhedrin, at Munich in August. The Western Jews were adamantly opposed. The rabbis of Germany, and then the Jews of Munich, protested, and the place of meeting was changed to Basel, in Switzerland....When Herzl’s congress met most of the 197 delegates came from Eastern Europe. This group of men then set up a ‘World Zionist Organization’....With the formation of the World Zionist Organization, which the great governments of the West were to treat, in effect, as an authority superior to themselves, the burning subject began to mould the entire shape of events.”

Reed further notes: “In 1898, at the Second World Zionist Congress at Basel, a Zionist from Russia, Dr. Mandelstamm of Kieff, declared, ‘The Jews energetically reject the idea of fusion with other nationalities and cling firmly to their historical hope, i.e., of world empire’....In the Twentieth Century the masses have been misled to think of ‘the ghetto’ as a kind of concentration camp for Jews set up by Gentile persecutors....The ghetto was not something inflicted on the Jews by the Gentiles. It was the logical product of the Talmudic Law....Dr. Kastein describes the Talmud as ‘the home’ which the Jews took everywhere with them. However, for physical life they also needed four walls and a roof. The Talmud itself decreed that the Gentiles were not ‘neighbours’ and that a Jew might not sell landed property adjoining that of a Jew to a Gentile. The express object of such provisions as these was the segregation of Jews from others and their isolation in ghettos....The demand for a ghetto often came from the Talmudists

(that is to say, outside Poland, where all Jewish life, of course, was ghetto-life). The modern suggestion that the ghetto signified inferiority is part of the legend of 'persecution', which is chiefly meant to intimidate Jews, so that they shall always fear to venture outside the fold; today's myth of 'antisemitism' is intended to produce the same effect on them. In ancient Alexandria (the New York of its day) and in medieval Cairo and Cordova [Spain] the Jewish quarters were established at the insistence of the rabbis, intent on keeping their flock isolated from others. In 1084 the Jews of Speyer petitioned the ruling German prince to set up a ghetto; in 1412, at Jewish request, a ghetto law was enacted throughout Portugal. The erection of the ghetto walls in Verona and Mantua was for centuries celebrated annually by the Jews there in a festival of victory (Purim). The ghettos of Russia and Poland were an essential and integral part of the Talmudic organizations and any attempt to abolish them would have been denounced as persecutions.... The decline of the ghetto, during the century of emancipation, was a blow to the main prop of Talmudic power. A substitute had to be found unless the ghetto-spirit (as distinct from the physical ghetto) was to disintegrate altogether, and one was found in Zionism, which is the new method devised to re-coral the communities.... The Zionists have gained political control over Gentile governments and the Jewish masses alike.... The Zionists have restored the Levitical Law, in its Pharisaic and Talmudic interpretations, in full force."

Reed continues: "For the six years from 1897 to 1903 Dr. Theodor Herzl of the Vienna *Neue Freie Presse* was a world figure of an entirely new kind. He had created Zionism as an organized political force.... he claimed to speak in the name of all the Jews. It is, of course, implicit in this that he knew the revolutionary leadership to be Jewish, and he thus confirmed, several decades later, what Disraeli and Bakunin had said. His belief in the method he used is expressed in his famous phrase, 'When we sink we become a revolutionary proletariat; when we rise there rises the terrible power of our purse.'.... Who enabled Dr. Herzl from Vienna to command reception by the great in all countries, and who ensured that they should listen to demands that were imperious, and intimidatory as well? Obviously 'kingly portals' (his own phrase) would not have opened to him merely because he had called a meeting of 197 men at Basel and this had passed a resolution. Others, more powerful than he, must have interceded to set aside porters, doormen, footmen, secretaries, chamberlains and all those whose task it is to keep importuners from their masters."

Finally, Douglas Reed says: "At this point the present narrative enters the most secret and jealously guarded field of all. The origins of the world-revolution, its aims and the Jewish assumption of its leadership may now be shown from the mass of documentary evidence which has accumulated; the existence of Disraeli's 'network', spreading over the superficies of the earth, is known to all; the nature of the 'revolutionary proletariat' is clear. But there is also that second network, of influential men at the higher level where 'the power of the purse' may be used to exert 'irresistible pressure on the international politics of the present' through rulers and politicians. This network of men, working in all countries to a common end, is the one which must have enabled Herzl to penetrate, with his demands, to

the highest places. All experienced observers know of the existence of this force at the highest level of international affairs. The Zionist propagandists pretend that Jewish opposition to Zionism came only from 'Jewish notables', 'Jewish magnates' and 'rich Jews' (these phrases repeatedly occur, for instance in Dr. Weismann's book). In fact the division in Judaism was vertical, among rich and poor alike, and though the majority of Western Jews were at that time violently opposed to Zionism the minority contained rich and notable Jews. Only these can have enabled the spectre of Zionism, in the person of Dr. Herzl, to make its sudden, Nijinski-like leap into courts and cabinet-rooms, where he began to go in and out as if he were born to privilege. Those who helped him were plainly in alliance with the one compact, organized body of Zionists: the Talmudic communities in Russia. Dr. Kastein says that the 'executive' set up by the 197 men at Basel 'was the first *embodiment* of a real *Jewish international*'. In other words, something that already existed received a visible expression. A 'Jewish international' was already in being and this was powerful enough to command royal, princely and ministerial audiences for Dr. Herzl everywhere." (*The Controversy of Zion*) Does this allude to a continuing international Sanhedrin?

Lt. Col. Waters-Taylor states: "The first Zionist or Jewish World Congress was called in Basle in 1897 and Herzl, the founder of political Zionism, was elected President, a position which he held until his death in 1904. The eastern group being in the majority, the name 'Zionism' coined by Nathan Birnbaum in 1886, was adopted by the Congress.... In September 1929 an article appeared in the *Judisk Tidskrift* by Dr. Ehrenpreis, Chief Rabbi of Sweden, who said: 'I participated in the first Zionist World Congress held at Basle in 1897. Herzl who was the most prominent figure at that Congress foresaw twenty years before we experienced them, the revolutions brought about by the Great War, and he prepared us for what was going to happen. He foresaw the splitting up of Turkey and he foresaw that England would get control of Palestine.... "We may expect important developments in the world" said Herzl twenty years before the Great War, "and those events will offer the Jewish people fresh opportunities".'....To the world as a whole the Great War caused only suffering, but to Zionism it brought the realisation of its immediate aim." (*The Eighth Crusade: Uncensored Disclosures of a British Staff Officer*, 1940). Moreover, Ron Chernow refers to an interesting timeline: "In 1882, Baron Edmond de Rothschild set up the first colony in Palestine, and in 1897 Theodor Herzl created the World Zionist Organization."¹

The Plan for World Dominion

According to Eustace Mullins: "The initial program of Political Zionism was first broached by Rabbi Hirsch Kalisher, a close associate of Mayer Amschel Rothschild in Frankfurt. Sir Moses Montefiore and Adolphe Crémieux, founder of the Alliance Israelite Universelle, gave added impetus to the new movement. Its goals were greatly publicized by the work of Moses Hess, a close friend of Karl Marx....Moses Hess became known as 'the father of Zionism'....The

Encyclopaedia Judaica says that Moses Hess was a Jewish Socialist and nationalist who led the Reform Movement, calling for the colonization of Palestine....In 1860, Rabbi Kalisher hosted a secret meeting at his home in Thoru to recap the lessons which had been learned from the Revolution of 1848. This revolution had been intended to topple all the governments of Europe and replace them with Communist governments. It succeeded in only a few isolated instances, such as Venice, where Daniel Manini set up a Communist government. From the Thoru meeting came Kalisher's book, 'Drishal Zion,' in 1861, and later, Moses Hess's 'Rome and Jerusalem.' These two works were largely responsible for converting the Jews of Europe to the Zionist program, the political goal of restoring Palestine to the Jewish people....

"One of the conspirators present at this 1860 meeting leaked the record of the proceedings to a writer named Maurice Joly. The culprit is reputed to have been one E. Laharane, a confidant of Adolphe Crémieux, head of the influential Alliance Israelite Universelle. A power in French politics, Cremieux had obtained for Laharane the post of private secretary to Napoleon III. Joly later published the proceedings under the title, 'Dialogue aux Enfers entre Machiavelli et Montesquieu,' the earliest version of the book now circulated under the title, 'Protocols of Zion.' The material paralleled much of the text of Kallisher's book, 'Drishal Zion,' and with the Rabbi's Speech delivered by Goedsche in 1868. It also coincided with the proceedings of the Jewish Synod of Leipzig of 1869. The Kattowitz Conference of Hoveve Zion 1884 also coincides with the first set of documents which appeared as the Protocols of Zion; the Kattowitz papers had been extracted from the Mizraim Lodge of Paris by one Joseph Schorst-Shapiro. He sold them to a Mlle. Justine de Glinka, who forwarded them to the Russian Ministry of the Interior, where they were received by a Gen. Orgewsky. Shortly afterward, Schorst-Shapiro was murdered in Egypt. The Odessa Conference of Hoveve Zion and B'Nai Moshe, led by Ashed Ginsberg (Ahad Ha-am), and his subsequent stay in Paris in 1894, were followed by the appearance of the Protocols as they are now known; they were published by Philip Stepanoff in Moscow. This essentially was the same set of documents later published by Sergei Nilus in 1905. Extracts of lectures read at B'Nai B'Rith lodges in New York at secret meetings were also extracted and put in the hands of the Russian Consul General in New York. These extracts coincided on all points with the 1895 version of the Protocols and those extracted from the First Basle Congress in 1897. They were also published by B. Butmi in 1901. It was because of these well-established antecedents that the Protocols were denounced as 'forgeries,' that is, as unauthorized copies." (*The Curse of Canaan: A Demonology of History*, 1987)

Under the heading *The Protocols of Zion: Introduction and Synopsis*, Henry Makow, a former Zionist Jew, writes: "Proof *The Protocols of Zion* are authentic is most of it has come true. World government is their 'Super State.' *The Protocols of Zion* are required reading for anyone who wishes to understand the world in which we live. They exhibit a pathological hatred for non-Jews, and a desire to undermine and exploit them.... Most Jews are unaware of this agenda

and therefore are easily manipulated. ‘Anti-Semitism is indispensable to us in the management of our lesser brethren’.” (Protocol 9)

Henry Makow continues: “Many people think *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* is anti-Semitic ‘hate literature’ and a fraud.... I believe the Protocols are genuine. They are lectures addressed to Jewish Freemasons (probably at the Mizraim Lodge in Paris) detailing an incredible plan to overthrow Western Civilization, subjugate mankind, and concentrate ‘all the wealth of the world... in our hands.’.... Those who think the Protocols were delivered at the First Zionist Congress in Basel in 1897 are sadly mistaken. This is not information that the average Jew was privy to. There were over 200 delegates at that conference along with 26 members of the press. Rabbi Ehrenpreis, (1869-1951) the Chief Rabbi of Sweden from 1910-1951, reportedly wrote in 1924: ‘Long have I been well acquainted with the contents of the Protocols, indeed for many years before they were ever published in the Christian press. *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* were in point of fact not the original Protocols at all, but a compressed extract of the same. Of the 70 Elders of Zion, in the matter of origin and of the existence of the original Protocols, there are only ten men in the entire world who know’.... This ‘compressed extract’ is confirmed by the widespread use of ellipsis--indicating words have been left out. Researchers have speculated that Adam Weishaupt, Theodore Herzl or Asher Ginzberg penned the Protocols. At first, I thought it was Meyer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1844) himself. Later I thought it might be Lionel Nathan Rothschild (1809- 1879) or James de Rothschild (1792-1868) or Adolphe Crémieux (1796-1880). It’s hard to pinpoint because I think this document was revised by different hands. Protocols 20-23, the ‘financial programme....the crowning and the decisive point of our plans’ is the reason I think the author was a banker and probably a Rothschild. These lectures require detailed knowledge of finance and profound psychological insight. Moreover, the author states that all power ultimately will reside in the ‘King of the Jews,’ which is how the Rothschilds were known. As you read this, it will be evident that much of this programme has taken effect.” (henrymakow.com) The 70 Elders of Zion equate to the Jewish executive Directorate known as the Sanhedrin.

British researcher, David Icke, provides the following comment: “It is interesting to note that in the first quarter of the 20th century....great controversy surrounded a document entitled the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* or *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* which was claimed to be a report of meetings held during the first Zionist Congress in 1897 in Basle, Switzerland. The *Protocols* describe a secret plan for global conquest and the imposition of a world government dictatorship via a constant centralisation of power, control of money and media and a society based on fake liberalism and socialism....recognise that society emerging so fast today? One *Protocol* says: ‘It is from us that all engulfing terror proceeds. We have in our service persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, monarchists, demagogues, socialists, communists and utopian dreamers of every kind....striving to overthrow all established forms of order. All states are in torture....but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super government’....The *Protocols* are claimed to be a forgery

originating in Russia and I am quite happy to accept they are a forgery which is defined as: ‘An illegal copy of a document, painting, etc. or the crime of making such illegal copies.’ So if the *Protocols* are a forgery what are they a copy of? ...What we can say for sure is that the content of the *Protocols* is a mirror of the plan for global control....” (*The Trigger*, 2019)

Interestingly, an American Jew, Jack Bernstein, comments: “Late in the 1800’s, Talmudism took a modern, goal-oriented concept. It was outlined in the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* – a set of plans to achieve world domination by an elite Talmudic group of Jews....In 1897, at Basel, Switzerland, the First Zionist Congress was held. At this Congress, plans were made to establish a Jewish state....It was at, or about the time of, the First Zionist Congress that the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* were written.” (*Farewell to Israel, the Thorn in the Mideast*, 1985)

In *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ* (1965, 5th edtn) by L. Fry, in the Publisher’s Foreword, the Rev. Dennis Fahey says: “In 1937, a Russian ex-officer of the Czarist Intelligence Service asked to see a friend of ours. The Russian ex-officer was accompanied, on the occasion of the meeting, by a man well and favourably known to our friend. The ex-officer informed our friend and his wife that, in 1897, he had been called from Washington, where he was working for the Czarist government, and sent to Basle, Switzerland, where the first Zionist Congress was being held that year. He was given a small detachment of picked secret service men. While the Jews were in secret conclave, his men staged a sham fire and dashed into the room shouting Fire! Fire! In the ensuing confusion he made his way quickly to the President’s or Lecturer’s table and took possession of all the papers that were on it. These papers contained the originals of the *Protocols*. This Russian officer escaped out of Russia in 1917 and lived mostly in Paris. He was an old man in 1937. Needless to say our friend’s veracity and reliability are unquestioned.” Mrs. L. Fry comments: “[T]hrough Jewish members (notably Eno Azev and Efrom) of the Russian police, minutes of the proceedings of the Basle congress in 1897 had been obtained and these were found to correspond with the *Protocols*....From internal evidence the date of the protocols may be placed between 1880-1890.”

Furthermore, quoting the 1965 edition: “The *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* may be briefly described as a blueprint for the domination of the world by a secret brotherhood. Whatever may be the truth about their authorship.... there can be no doubt that the world society to which they look forward is nothing more or less than a world police state. The book in which the *Protocols* were first embodied was published by Professor Sergyei A. Nilus in Russia in 1905, a copy being received in the British Museum on August 10th, 1906....Earlier, in August and September, 1903, the Russian newspaper *Snamia* had published the *Protocols*, and they are also believed to have been published in the winter of 1902/1903 in the newspaper *Moskovskija Wiedomosti*. They remained unknown outside Russia, however, until after the Bolshevik Revolution, when Russian emigrants brought Nilus’s book to North America and Germany. The similarity between what was forecast in the *Protocols* and the fate which has befallen Russia

under the Bolsheviks was so marked that, after these long years of neglect, they rapidly became one of the most famous (or notorious) documents in the world. In Bolshevik Russia, the penalty for their mere possession was death....As a result of their rapidly growing fame, numerous attempts were made to discredit the Protocols as a forgery. But it was not until 1933 that the Jews resorted to legal action. On 26th June, 1933, the Federation of Jewish Communities of Switzerland and the Berne Jewish Community brought an action against five members of the Swiss National Front, seeking a judgment that the Protocols were a forgery and a prohibition of their publication. The procedure of the Court was astounding, the provisions of the Swiss Civil Code being deliberately set aside. Sixteen witnesses called by the plaintiffs were heard, but only one of the forty witnesses called by the defendants was allowed a hearing. The judge allowed the plaintiffs to appoint two private stenographers to keep the register of proceedings during the hearing of their witnesses, instead of entrusting the task to a Court official. In view of these and similar irregularities, it was not surprising that, after the case had lasted just on two years, the Court pronounced the Protocols to be a forgery and demoralising literature. The decision was given on 14th May, 1935, but *it was announced in the Jewish Press before it was delivered by the Court!* On 1st November, 1937, the Swiss Court of Criminal Appeal quashed this judgment in its entirety. Jewish propagandists, however, still declare that the Protocols have been ‘proved’ to be a forgery....

“The Protocols are full of references to a ‘super-Government’. Protocol VI, for example, states: ‘In every possible way we must develop the significance of our super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.’ That is exactly the way in which the United Nations organisation, set up at the end of the Second World War, is represented to those who voluntarily submit to it....For some years there has been in existence an international organisation calling itself the World Association of Parliamentarians for World Government, which pursues the same objective as that of another long-established international organisation, Federal Union. This body does not disguise the fact that the United Nations, by means of a few relatively minor changes in its Charter, could be transformed virtually overnight into a World Government....In 1934, when the leader of the British Labour Party (Mr. Clement Attlee) told the party’s annual conference: ‘We are deliberately putting loyalty to a world order above loyalty to our own country’, he was widely execrated. Twenty-three years of propaganda, however, leave their mark, and when, in 1957, a Conservative Prime Minister of Britain told the British people that they must surrender some of their national sovereignty to an unknown international cabal, scarcely a voice was raised in protest. At the close of 1957 there was an official declaration of the British Government’s support for the plan which was foreshadowed in the Protocols over sixty years ago. The Earl of Gosford, Joint Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, said in the House of Lords on 7th November, 1957: ‘Her Majesty’s Government are fully in agreement with World Government. We agree that this must be the goal, and that every step that is humanly possible must be taken to reach that goal.’ All over the world,

‘federation’, ‘integration’, ‘regionalisation’ and ‘inter-dependence’ are the order of the day. All this is foreshadowed in the Protocols, published more than half-a-century ago by Sergyei Nilus, which, we are told, are a forgery. Can all this be coincidence? Could any forger be so prescient? Or are the Protocols what Nilus and many others believed them to be—the blueprint of a conspiracy to destroy Christian civilisation and place the whole world under the domination of a small, select cabal?”²

Writing in 1931, New Zealand researcher, A.N. Field, says: “The extraordinary thing about these ‘Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,’ as they are called, is the accuracy with which they are being fulfilled. Their origin may be rapped in mystery but of the fulfilment of the programme set out in them there can be no question. The ‘Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion’ were published by Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode, London, in 1920, and were reviewed at length in the London *Times* of May 8, and the London *Spectator* of May 15. In its notice of the pamphlet the *Times* explained that it was a reprint of matter published in Russia in 1905 by Professor Sergius Nilus, a minor official in the Russian Foreign Office....the British Museum Library held a copy of the original Russian pamphlet with the Museum date stamp of August 10, 1906, on it, showing its date of receipt....Apart altogether from any question of their origin, it is a very extraordinary thing that documents setting out such a programme as is outlined in the Protocols should have been published as far back as 1905....In the Panama and Marconi scandals in France and England the world was provided with instances of the activities of Jewish agents. In the United States the memoirs of a late British Ambassador testify to the formidable power the German-Jews have exerted on Congress....We have thus reached a position (1) that the London *Times* has certified that the British Museum records provide indubitable evidence that the Protocols were published in 1905; (2) that events set out in the Protocols as part of a future programme have transpired; (3) that Jews have been prominently associated with these events; and (4) that the Protocols supply a perfect explanation of phenomena, so that what otherwise seems a haphazard jumble of unrelated occurrences is found to fit together like the pieces of a jigsaw puzzle, each revealing itself as part of an ordered plan....

“The deadly accuracy of the Protocols puts the fiction-plagiarism theory at a heavy discount....There is undoubtedly a very old school of political thought based on the principle of Machiavelli that the end justifies the means, and some writers hold that there has been a continuous development for centuries of a body of doctrine for secretly controlling human beings....the enormous significance of the Protocols is their fulfilment. Either that fulfilment is mere coincidence, which is incredible: either the revelations were a clairvoyant precognition of events which is possible but improbable; or else their fulfilment is the result of action and policy deliberately pursued. There is no other possibility....If the Protocols supply an explanation which fits the facts, is it not sheer folly to dismiss them as insignificant?...Such a conspiracy, if it exists, would appear to have its origin in Germany, and it would not seem that even there any more than a small section of the Jews need be parties to it. Our concern is not with Jews as Jews, but with

conspirators as conspirators, whether they be Jews, Christians, Mohamedans, or anything else.” (*The Truth About the Slump*, 1931)

Furthermore, Nesta Webster comments: “In the face of all this overwhelming evidence on the role of the Jews in the revolutionary movement, what wonder that the amazing *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, first published in Russian by Sergye Nilus in 1905 and in English under the title of *The Jews Peril* in 1920, came as a revelation and appeared to provide the clue to the otherwise insoluble problem of Bolshevism?...The only way in which the truth can be reached is by scientific investigation. And the first step in the process of establishing the authenticity or non-authenticity of the famous Protocols is to endeavour to trace their origin. Now to any one familiar with the language of Secret Societies the ideas set forth in the Protocols are not new; on the contrary, many passages have a strange ring of familiarity. To the present writer the thought that recurred at every page was: ‘Where have I read that before?’ and by degrees the conviction grew; ‘But this is simply Illuminism!’ So striking, indeed, are certain analogies not only between the code of Weishaupt and the Protocols, but between the Protocols and later Secret Societies, continuations of the Illuminati, but a continuity of idea throughout the movement becomes apparent....

“It is strange that in the controversy that has raged over the Protocols so little attention has been paid to the fact that the so-called ‘Elders of Zion’ were admittedly masons of 33rd degree of the Grand Orient....If, then, the Protocols are genuine, *they are the revised programme of Illuminized Freemasonry formulated by a Jewish lodge of the Order*. But whilst the influence of the Jews cannot be proved throughout the early history of the society, German inspiration and organization is apparent from the very beginning. It was the German Weishaupt who founded the Illuminati with the aid of his German colleagues....it was pan-Germanism, working by the methods of the Illuminati, that assured the success of Marx and Engels and secured control of all Socialist organizations up to the present day.” (*World Revolution: The Plot against Civilization*, 1922)

Commenting on this matter, Lady Queenborough writes: “Some years ago, a document to which the reader must be referred, *The Protocols of the Wise Men or Elders of Zion*, was brought to light. Abstracted from a Jewish Lodge of Mizraim in Paris, in 1884, by Joseph Schorst, later murdered in Egypt, it embodied the programme of esoteric Judaism....Before studying these *Protocols* however, the reader should be made acquainted with a few facts. This document was first published in 1905 at Tsarskoe Selo (Russia), embodied in a book called *The Great Within the Small* written by Sergius A. Nilus. In January 1917, a second edition, revised and documented, was ready, but before it could be put on the market for distribution and sale the revolution had taken place (March 1917), and the Provisional Government had been replaced by that of Kerensky who himself gave the order to have the whole edition of S.A. Nilus’s book destroyed. It was burnt. A few copies however have been distributed, one of them found its way to England, one to Germany and one again to the United States of America in 1919. In each of these three countries, a few people determined to make a close study of the document with the result that it was soon published everywhere....

Writers and lecturers were recruited to deny the assertion and shatter the growing belief of a Jewish conspiracy for the political, economic and legislative dominion of the world....

“A short review of the affray must be made. First and foremost came a strong denial made by a Jew, Lucien Wolf, who wrote the pamphlet: *The Jewish Bogey and the Forged Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* (1920). Israel Zangwill, another Jew, also wrote against the veracity of the *Protocols*....More serious was the painstaking campaign undertaken against the publication of the *Protocols* by the chiefs of the U.S. Kahal or Kehillah, who intimidated the editor, George H. Putnam, and forced him to stop the publication of the book by threats to call his loans and thus ruin him financially. The Beckwith Co. was eventually induced by the Jewish Anti-Defamation League to enclose in every copy of the edition they published a small pamphlet containing the denial of the contents of the *Protocols*....It seemed as if all the denials against the Jewish authorship of the *Protocols* had been made, when finally in 1921 the London *Times* made the sensational discovery through one of its correspondents in Constantinople, a Mr. X. – of a French book which they called the *Dialogues of Geneva*, published anonymously at Brussels in 1865. It was this book, the *Times* affirmed, which has been plagiarized by the author of the *Protocols*....The book the *Times* called *The Geneva Dialogues* bears in reality the following title: *Dialogues aux Enfers Entre Machiavelli et Montesquieu*. It has been published anonymously in Brussels in 1864...It was soon discovered by the police of Napoleon III that the author of the book was a certain lawyer, Maurice Joly, who was arrested, tried, and sentenced to two years’ imprisonment (April 1865), as it was averred that he had written his book as an attack against the government of Napoleon III to which he had lent all the Machiavelian plans revealed in the *Dialogues*....

“And here comes the important point which the *Times* omitted to put before its readers when it made the sensational discovery about the *Dialogues of Geneva* in 1921! Maurice Joly, who hated Communism and, in 1864, ascribed the Machiavelian policy of Might over Right to the Imperialism of Napoleon III, was evidently ignorant of the fact that he himself was no innovator, for, long before he ever entered the journalistic or political world, the very theory which he had tried to expose and refute had been the guiding principle of a group of ardent revolutionists, promoters of Communism, and worthy followers of Illuminatis and Babouvists, the group of Karl Marx, Jacoby, etc. the agitators of the 1848 revolution....Long before Maurice Joly’s book *Dialogues aux Enfers entre Machieveli et Montesquieu* had made its appearance, another book bearing much the same title had been published in Berlin in 1850. It was called *Machieveli, Montesquieu, Rousseau* by Jacob Venedy and was published by Franz Dunnicker, Berlin. Jacob Venedy, the author, was a Jew, born in Cologne, May 1805, died February 1871. Owing to his revolutionary activities, he was expelled from Germany and sought refuge in France...Venedy was a close friend and associate of Karl Marx [a descendant of Jewish Rabbis]. He had spent the years 1843-44 in England which at that time was the refuge and abode of all the master minds of the 1848 revolution. In 1847 Venedy was in Brussels with

Karl Marx who had founded there the secret organization called 'The Communist League of Workers', which was eventually brought out into the open under the name of 'The International Society of Democracy' (*Société Internationale de la Démocratie*). In 1848, after the February Revolution, Venedy returned to Germany, still in the company of Karl Marx. He soon afterwards became one of the chiefs of the revolutionary Committee of Fifty, organized at Frankfort-on-Main in March 1848....It was at this time that in Berlin he published his book *Machiavelli, Montesquieu and Rousseau*, upholding the ideas of Machiavelli and Rousseau for the slavery and demoralization of the people....

"It is to be regretted that the *Times*, which had started an investigation to trace the authorship of *The Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion*, and lift it off the shoulders of Jewry upon which it rested, should have missed looking into the literary and revolutionary activities of Jacob Venedy. Following the apparent contradiction between Jacob Venedy and Maurice Joly, one showing the Machiavelli and Rousseau policy as that of triumphant Communism, whilst the other makes it the policy of Reaction and Imperialism, one is apt to overlook the links between the two. The student of the 1830-1848 period of history is here confronted by a remarkable fact. Fould, the Rothschilds of Paris, London and Vienna, Montefiore, Disraeli, the Goldsmids, were not less Jews than Karl Marx, Moses Hess, Jacoby, Lassalle, Venedy, Riesser. The Liberal Conservatism of Disraeli, the reactionary Imperialism of Fould and the revolutionary Communism of Karl Marx all point towards the same aim, namely, the establishment of Jewish power, whether under a Constitutional Monarchy, an Empire, or a Republic. And although their respective activities seem to stand so far apart, yet they are all linked, all tending towards the same end. One of the most striking instances is the case of Adolphe Crémieux who played a prominent part in the period we are now concerned with, and who was connected with all parties and actually helped form the centre which united them all, viz. *The Alliance Israelite Universelle*, which was, in fact, the central Kahal for Universal Jewry. The life of Adolph Crémieux and the activities of his Jewish contemporaries, belonging to widely divergent social spheres, illustrate forcibly the concerted plan of Judaism to reach its secret Messianic hope of world domination. Until about 1848, it seemed somewhat difficult to show conclusively the link between Judaism and Illuminism, Communism and Capitalism, but a close study of the life of Adolph Crémieux, and that of his confidential agent, Léon Gambetta, throws full light on the subject....

"If it has been somewhat difficult for historians of the French Revolution to see the close link between Judaism and Illuminism, we repeat that no such difficulty exists for the student of the 1848 revolutionary period, after he has followed the life of Adolph Crémieux and the activities of his Jewish contemporaries. The main difference is that the term 'Illuminism' used in the 18th century is replaced by the wide term Freemasonry which embraces all the existent secret societies. Adolph Isaac Crémieux (1796-1880) came from a Jewish family of the South of France....He had a prominent share in the foundation and development of the *Alliance Israélite Universelle*. Officially founded in 1860, this international

union of disseminated Jewry had, as we know, existed for centuries....Crémieux had had hopes of being made Chief Executive under Louis Napoleon and thus play in France the same role which Disraeli played in England, that is ruining the country from behind the scenes. Both Disraeli and Crémieux had the same financial backing, namely the wealth of the Rothschilds and Montefiores, who, in London, were friends of Disraeli and, in Paris, friends of Crémieux....

“His [Crémieux] untiring efforts were directed against the Empire in general and Napoleon III in particular, and he consorted with all the Emperor’s enemies, among them, Maurice Joly, the author of the *Dialogue between Machiavelli and Montesquieu*. After the overthrow of Napoleon III and the defeat of France at the hands of Germany in 1871, and the establishment of the Republic, Crémieux once more took an open part in the political affairs of the country. He pushed to the front his former secretary Gambetta and effectively directed him in his shady negotiations with Bismarck, the latter himself being guided by the Jew Bamberger (1852-1899), a former revolutionist of 1848, but who, having found refuge in France, had been for many years manager in Paris of the Jewish Bank Bischoffsheim and Goldschmidt. He was one of Crémieux’s friends, and the war could not affect the ties linking the Jews united in the *Alliance Israélite Universelle*. From 1871 until his death, it can be safely asserted that Crémieux as President of the *Alliance Israélite Universelle* and Grand Master of the *Scottish Rite*, exercised a tremendous influence upon the anti-religious campaign which followed the Franco-Prussian War. In this as in all his lifelong activities, Crémieux was only obeying the teachings of the Talmud and trying to destroy every religion but that contained in Judaism. His favourite theme was that there should be only one cult – and that cult should be Jewish. At a general assembly of the *Alliance Israélite Universelle*, on May 31, 1864, Crémieux had said: ‘The Alliance is not limited to our cult, it voices its appeal to all cults and wants to penetrate in all the religions as it has penetrated into all countries. Let us endeavour boldly to bring about the union of all cults under one flag of Union and Progress’....One cult, one flag! Are the *Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion* or the speeches of Machiavelli in Joly’s book anything but a lengthy exposition of the ideas briefly expressed by Crémieux? His activities are one of the clearest examples of Jewish internationalism and Jewish efforts for the realization of the Messianic ideal.” (*Occult Theocracy*)

Moreover, Italian journalist, Leo Lyon Zagami, notes: “The Rothschild family archives show that during the 1870s, the family contributed nearly 500,000 francs per year on behalf of Eastern Jewry to the Alliance Israelite Universelle.”³ In his book *The World Hoax* (1938) Ernest F. Elmhurst quotes about: “[W]ords spoken in 1860 by the founder of the Alliance Israelite Universelle in Paris, Adolphe Crémieux, ‘The doctrines of the Jews will some day cover the entire world’.” Commenting on the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, Elmhurst says: “This document, a copy of which was deposited in the British Museum in 1906, has come to be recognized as an indispensable key to world events to such an extent that it has been translated into most of the world’s languages....the *American Hebrew* of November 30, 1934, went so far as to say: ‘Even supposing

the authenticity of this book (the Protocols) to be demonstrable, what bearing can it have upon the matter? It would at most show that a group of people wished to dominate the world. And when has there not been a nation which at one time or another in its history has not wished to dominate the world? Well and good, let us suppose that certain leaders of Israel have cherished this idea. Why, indeed, should they not have done so?"

In an Internet article entitled *Maurice Joly Plagiarized Protocols of Zion - not vice versa* (31st July 2008) Henry Makow, a former Zionist Jew, says: "It is forbidden to mention the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* (1905) without the Disclaimer that, of course, they are a 'forgery' of Maurice Joly's *Dialogue in Hell Between Machiavelli and Montesquieu* (1864) The assumption is that since the Protocols appeared some 40 years after Dialogue, it plagiarized the earlier work. But the Protocols actually predated Dialogue and Joly borrowed from it. In other words, far from being an anti-Semitic ruse, the *Protocols of Zion* are authentic. I have already argued that the two documents are neither similar nor derivative, although they have some lines and words in common....*The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* is essentially a brilliant Master Plan for dispossession and tyranny, i.e. the New World Order. It is the key to understanding our present predicament. (This is not a condemnation of all Jews, only the nucleus of bankers and high-level Masons directing this diabolical war against the human race.)....

"Joly, a Jew whose real name was Joseph Levy, was a lifelong Mason and member of the 'Lodge of Mizraim' where the Protocols document originated. He was the protege of Adolph Crémieux (Isaac Moise Crémieux 1796-1880) the head of the lodge, founder of the Alliance Israélite Universelle and a Minister in the Jewish-backed government of Leon Gambetta. The plot is described in the Protocols as 'centuries-old.' It most likely predates 'Dialogue.' Joly was well versed in the Protocols and borrowed from it....Joly, who committed suicide in 1879, was in the habit of 'borrowing.' He is accused of plagiarizing a popular novel by Eugene Sue, namely *Les Mystères du Paris* (1845). Also, his work is predated by another of Crémieux's proteges, Jacob Venedy, entitled, *Machiavelli, Montesquieu, Rousseau* (1850). In 1884 Mme. Justine Glinka, the daughter of a Russian General living in Paris, hired Joseph Schorst, a member of Joly's Mizraim Lodge to obtain sensitive information. For the sum of 2500 francs, Schorst provided Glinka with *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. He was subsequently tracked down and murdered in Egypt. The Tsarist government, already heavily infiltrated, sat on the document. Glinka subsequently gave it to a friend who passed it on to Professor Sergius A. Nilus, who published it for the first time in 1901....In my view, 'Protocols Deniers' are complicit in this Conspiracy, which is responsible for most human suffering and will lead to a great deal more. As a Jew, I don't want this responsibility on my head, or on other innocent Jews or Masons."

In its issue of 21 October 1920 (No. 195) *La Vieille France* published an important Russian document in which the following passage occurs: "There is a striking analogy between the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* and the discourse of the Rabbi Reichhorn, pronounced in Prague in 1869 over the tomb of the Grand

Rabbi Simeon-Ben-Ihuda, and published by Readcliffe, who paid with his life for the divulgation. Sonol, who had taken Readcliffe to hear Reichhorn, was killed in a duel sometime afterwards. The general ideas formulated by the Rabbi are found fully developed in the *Protocols* (which were published about 35 years later). In its issue of 10 March, 1921, (No. 214) *La Vielle France* gives the version of this funeral oration which was published in *La Russie Juive*. It is perfectly clear that the funeral oration and the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* come from one and the same mint. Both are prophetic; and the power which made the prophecies has been able to bring about their fulfilment....[Quoting Rabbi Reichhorn] ‘Every hundred years, We, the Sages of Israel, have been accustomed to meet in Sanhedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world....This year, united over the tomb of our reverend Simeon-Ben-Ihuda, we can state with pride that the past century has brought us very near to our goal, and that this goal will be very soon attained....Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all governments, are in our hands. The other great power is the Press. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the Press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities....By the ceaseless praise of Democratic Rule we shall divide the Christians into political parties, we shall destroy the unity of their nations, we shall sow discord everywhere....We shall force the Christians into wars....Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chests will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions....we shall prepare Revolutions which the Christians will make themselves, and of which we shall reap the fruit....We have established our own men in all important positions.... But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means we spread ideas that are useful to us....For ages past the sons of Israel....have been working to open up a path to power....They control the economic life of the accursed Christians; their influence preponderates over politics and over manners....we shall let loose the Revolution....’²⁴

Hungarian journalist, Louis Marschalko, comments: “It is clear, however, that the original text of the *Protocols of Zion* was in the hands of the Jews of Odessa [Russia] as early as 1890. The *Protocols* were published in 1905 by the Russian Nilus....A copy of this book published by Nilus was acquired by the British Museum in 1906, where it can be found catalogued today. While world-wide controversy regarding the authenticity of the *Protocols* continued, their genuineness was established by a higher authority than any court; world history itself....There remains another question in connection with the *Protocols* and that is: Did there ever exist any open or secret Jewish organisation to lay down plans for a world-programme? Did a secret Jewish ‘Government’ exist to direct world-Jewry according to the teaching of Torah and of Talmud or, perhaps, of the *Protocols*?....each Jewish community possessed its own miniature Cahilla [Kahal or Kehillah], the purpose of which was to arbitrate in legal disputes between Jews, especially in cases where it was undesirable to submit the matter to the Christian courts and thus expose it to publicity....there must have been a higher Jewish administrative body....which kept the Jews together and co-ordinated

their political ambitions. There are documentary proofs that this supreme Jewish Cahal kept constantly appearing under different names throughout history. Once it was to be found in Constantinople under the name of the Sanhedrin....Traces can be found everywhere of the activities of this secret world-government....The functions of the Cahilla (Kahal) are well known in New York....It is indisputable, therefore, that some kind of central Jewish organisation or government existed all the time which methodically carried out the world-programme of the Elders of Zion. But whether such a government existed or not, the fact must be emphasised that the programme itself was accomplished and this in itself presents sufficient proof of its organisation.” (*The World Conquerors*)

In an essay entitled *Sanhedrin Produced World Destruction* (1946) an American Jewish lawyer, Henry H. Klein, writing about the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, says: “They were first published in Russia in 1897 and again in 1905 by Sergius Nilus, a Russian professor. A printed copy of the *Protocols* was lodged in the British Museum on August 10, 1906. Why is the knowledge of the contents of the *Protocols* important now? Because they outline a detailed plan for the destruction of the Christian world and for its conquest and control by a handful of Jews known as the Sanhedrin, and because most of it has already been accomplished. All that is left to complete the conquest is for the Sanhedrin to openly declare its power over all the governments. The first step towards completing the conquest was taken when the United States Congress adopted the so-called United Nations charter which created the world super government outlined in the *Protocols*. The next step will be taken when other nations do the same thing and provide military forces for the so-called Security Council created by the charter, to oppress and suppress the peoples of all nations. When this is done, the rulership of the Sanhedrin over the world will be complete. The United States, Great Britain and Russia are already under Sanhedrin control, though the people of these nations do not know it....The Sanhedrin is a body of self appointed and self anointed Jews who presume to run all Jewish affairs and to control all Jews....The Sanhedrin then is only another name for ‘Learned Elders of Zion’ who are implementing all the steps in the program outlined in the *Protocols*. The Jews as a whole know nothing about this program, nor do they know anything about the Sanhedrin.” Klein adds: “The word Kahal is Kehillah in Hebrew. It is the local branch of the Sanhedrin in every community where Jews live, through which they are controlled without their knowledge.” In another essay *The Poison in the Jews’ Cup* (1945) Henry H. Klein further writes: “Not only are the *Protocols* genuine in my opinion, but they have been almost entirely fulfilled.”

Admiral Sir Barry Domville, a former head of British Naval Intelligence, observes: “One thing can, however, be asserted with complete confidence: if the *Protocols* are a forgery, either the perpetrator was one of the most remarkable prophets the world has ever seen, or else he was so well acquainted with the aims of International Jewry, that he was able to present an accurate forecast of future developments. Nobody can read the *Protocols* without being struck by their close resemblance to recent world happenings.” (*From Admiral to Cabin Boy*, 2008)

C.H. Douglas, writing in *The Social Crediter* (Nov. 2, 1946), says: "We are not seriously concerned in regard to the arguments which attend any mention of the Protocols of Zion since it is their correspondence with events, and not their alleged origin, which gives them significance. But not for the first time, we feel bound to protest against the word 'forgery' which is constantly used by those who wish to discredit them. There is no question but that portions of them can be found elsewhere, notably in the *Dialogues* of Maurice Joly. It is improbable that they were the work of Joly, and if they were, they would be a plagiarism, not a forgery. If, as the Jews in dealing with this matter contend, there is no body corresponding to the Learned Elders of Zion and, at the same time, the Protocols cannot be shown to be claimed as the work of anyone else, the term 'forgery' seems to be rather like the use of the word 'murder' when there is no body, and no one is known to have disappeared."

English journalist, Douglas Reed, writes: "According to Disraeli and Bakunin the world-revolution had come under Jewish leadership around the middle of the [19th] century....The world-revolution therewith took the shape of Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto, which aimed at the super-State founded in slave-labour and in 'the confiscation of human liberty' (as de Tocqueville wrote in 1848)....In 1905 one Professor Sergyei Nilus, an official of the Department of Foreign Relations at Moscow, published a book, of which the British Museum in London has a copy bearing its date-stamp, August 10, 1906....*One chapter* was translated into English in 1920....This one chapter was published in England and America as 'The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion'; I cannot learn whether this was the original chapter heading or whether it was provided during translation. No proof is given that the document is what it purports to be, and minutes of a secret meeting of Jewish 'Elders'. In that respect, therefore, it is valueless. In every other respect it is of inestimable importance, for it is shown by the conclusive test (that of subsequent events) to be an authentic document of the world-conspiracy first disclosed by Weishaupt's papers. Many other documents in the same series had followed that first revelation....but this one transcends all of them. The others were fragmentary and gave glimpses; this one gives the entire picture of the conspiracy, motive, method and objective. It adds nothing new to what has been revealed in parts (save for the unproven, attribution to Jewish elders *themselves*), but it puts all the parts in place and exposes the whole. It accurately depicts all that has come about in the fifty years since it was published, and what clearly will follow in the next fifty years unless in that time the force which the conspiracy has generated produces the counter-force. It is informed by a mass of knowledge (particularly of human weaknesses) which can only have sprung from the accumulated experience and continuing study of centuries, or of ages." It was certainly not concocted by the Russian secret police, the Okhrana, as contended, mostly by Jews, in refuting any authenticity for these infamous 'Protocols'.

Reed continues: "The destructive idea is presented in the form of a scientific theory, almost of an exact science....In many passages the Protocols appear, at first sight, to recommend destruction as a thing virtuous in itself, and

consequently justifying all the methods explicitly recommended to promote it (bribery, blackmail, corruption, subversion, sedition, mob-incitement, terror and violence), which thus become virtuous too....The final aim is the destruction of all religion and nationhood and the establishment of the super State....When the Protocols appeared in English the minor point, who was the author of this particular document, was given a false semblance of major importance by the enraged Jewish attack on the document itself. The asseveration of Jewish leadership of the revolutionary conspiracy was not new at all....The response of official Jewry in 1920 and afterwards was different. It was aimed, with fury, at the entire 'substance' of the Protocols; it did not stop at denying a Jewish plot, but denied that there was *any* plot, which was demonstrably untrue. The existence of the conspiracy had been recognized and affirmed by a long chain of high authorities, from Edmund Burke, George Washington and Alexander Hamilton to Disraeli, Bakunin and the many others mentioned....when the Protocols appeared in English conclusive proof had been given by the event in Russia. Thus the nature of the Jewish attack could only strengthen public doubts; it protested much too much. This attack was the repetition of the one which silenced those earlier leaders of the public demand for investigation and remedy, Robison, Barruel and Morse, but on this occasion it was a Jewish attack. Those three men made no imputation of Jewish leadership, and they were defamed solely because they drew public attention to the *continuing* nature of the conspiracy and to the fact that the French revolution was clearly but its first 'eruption'. The attack on the Protocols in the 1920's proved above all else the truth of their contention; it showed that the standing organization for suppressing public discussion of the conspiracy had been perfected in the intervening 120 years. Probably so much money and energy were never before in history expended on the effort to suppress a single document."

Reed goes on to say: "It was brought to England by one of the two leading British correspondents of that day in Moscow, Victor Marsden of the *Morning Post*....Marsden was an authority on Russia....he died soon after completing what he evidently felt to be a duty, the translation of the Protocols at the British Museum. Publication in English aroused worldwide interest. That period (1920 and onward) marks the end of the time when Jewish questions could be impartially discussed in public....The Protocols were received as formidable evidence of an international conspiracy against religion, nationhood, legitimate government and property. All agreed that the attribution to Jewish authorship was unsupported, but that the subject matter was so grave, and so strongly supported by events subsequent to the original publication, that full enquiry was needed. This remedy, 'investigation', was the one advocated by many leading men 120 years earlier. In this instance the attack was in effect again on the demand for *investigation*, not simply on the allegation against 'the Elders of Zion'. *The Times* (of London) on May 8, 1920 in a long article said, 'An impartial *investigation* of these would-be documents and of their history is most desirable....Are we to dismiss the whole matter without inquiry and to let the influence of such a book as this work unchecked?' The *Morning Post* then the oldest and soberest British newspaper

(published twenty-three articles, also calling for *investigation*). In *The Spectator* on August 27, 1921, Lord Sydenham, a foremost authority of that day, also urged *investigation*: ‘The main point is, of course, the source from which Nilus obtained the Protocols. The Russians who knew Nilus and his writings cannot all have been exterminated by the Bolsheviks. His book...has not been translated, though it would give some idea of the man....What is the most striking characteristic of the Protocols? The answer is *knowledge* of a rare kind, embracing the widest field. The solution of this ‘mystery’, if it is one, is to be found where this uncanny knowledge, *on which prophecies now literally fulfilled are based*, can be shown to reside’....

“The campaign against the Protocols has never ceased....In communized Russia all copies discoverable had been destroyed at the revolution and possession of the book became a capital crime under the law against ‘anti-semitism’....The state of affairs thus brought about after 1920, and continuing today, was foretold by the Protocols in 1905: ‘*Through the press we have gained a power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade....The principal factor of success in the political*’ (field) ‘is the secrecy of its undertaking; the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat....We must compel the governments....to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly prompted by us through the means of that so-called “Great Power”, the press, which, with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands....We shall deal with the press in the following way....we shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb; we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books?...No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. *The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification....We shall have a sure triumph over our opponents since they will not have at their disposition organs of the press in which they can give full and final expression to their views owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press*’....

“Such is the history of the Protocols thus far. Their attribution to Jewish ‘Elders’ is unsupported and should be rejected, without prejudice to any other evidence about Jewish leadership of the world-revolution as such. The Jewish attack on them was bent, not on exculpating Jewry, but on stopping the publication on the plea that it was ‘agitating the public mind without occasion or justification’. The arguments advanced were bogus; they were that the Protocols closely resembled several earlier publications and thus were ‘plagiaries’ or ‘forgeries’, whereas what this in truth showed was the obvious thing: that they were part of the continuing literature of the conspiracy. They might equally well be the product of non-Jewish or of anti-Jewish revolutionaries, and that is of secondary importance. What they proved is that *the organization* first revealed by Weishaupt’s documents was in existence 120 years later, and was still using the methods and pursuing the aim then exposed; and when they were published

in English the Bolshevik revolution had given the proof....In one point I am able from my own experience to test Lord Sydenham's dictum about fulfilled prophecies. The Protocols, speaking of control of published information, say: 'Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now this is already being obtained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focussed from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them'. That was not the situation in 1905, or in Lord Sydenham's day, or in 1926, when I became a journalist, but it was developing and today [1956] *is* the situation. The stream of 'news' which pours into the public mind through the newspapers comes from a few agencies, as if from half a dozen taps. Any hands that can control those valves can control 'the news', and the reader may observe for himself the filtered form in which the news reaches him. As to the editorial *views*, based on this supply of news, the transformation that has been brought about may be comprehended by referring to the impartially critical articles published in *The Times*, *Morning Post*, *Spectator*, *Dearborn Independent* and thousands of other journals some twenty-five years ago. This could not happen today. The subjugation of the press has been accomplished as the Protocols foretold....

"Comparative study of the Protocols and the Weishaupt papers leads to the strong deduction that both derive from a common and much older source. They cannot have been the product of any one man or one group of men in the period when they were published; the 'uncanny knowledge' displayed in them obviously rests on the cumulative experience of eras. In particular, this applies (in Weishaupt's papers and the Protocols alike) to the knowledge of human weaknesses, which are singled out with analytical exactitude, the method of exploiting each of them being described with disdainful glee....The especial characteristic of the two 20th Century wars is the disappointment which each brought to the peoples who *appeared* to be victorious. 'Uncanny knowledge', therefore, again seems to have inspired the statement, *made in 1905 or earlier*; 'Ever since that time' (the French Revolution) 'we have been *leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another*', followed later by this: 'By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquillity, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace; *but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and with submissiveness*'. The words, written before 1905, seem accurately to depict the course of the 20th Century....The authors may have been Jewish, non-Jewish or anti-Jewish. That is immaterial. When it was published this work was the typescript of a drama which had not been performed; today it has been running for fifty years and its title is *The Twentieth Century*. The characters depicted in it move on our contemporary stage, play the parts foretold and produce the events foreseen. Only the *dénouement* remains, fiasco or fulfilment. It is a grandiose plan, and in my estimation cannot succeed. But it has existed for at least 180 years and probably for much longer, and the Protocols provided one more proof in a chain of proofs that has since been greatly lengthened. The conspiracy for world dominion through a world slave state *exists* and cannot at this stage be abruptly checked or broken off; of the momentum

which it has acquired it now must go onto fulfilment or failure. Either will be destructive for a time, and hard for those of the time in which the dénouement comes.” Writing in 1956, this observation and analysis of Douglas Reed entirely reflects the current state of world affairs in 2020-2022, with the outworking of the “Covid” conspiratorial agenda, clearly aimed at the depopulation of the human race, apart from anything else.

Finally, Douglas Reed adds: “The Second War produced a third result, additional to the advance of the revolution into Europe and the establishment by force of the Zionist state: namely, the second attempt to set up the structure of a ‘world government’, on the altar of which *Western* nationhood was to be sacrificed. This is the final consummation to which the parallel processes of Communism and Zionism are evidently intended to lead; the idea first emerged in the Weishaupt papers, began to take vigorous shape in the 19th Century, and was expounded in full detail in the Protocols of 1905.” (*The Controversy of Zion*)

The standard academic textbook, often quoted, refuting any authenticity for the nefarious Protocols, is: *Warrant for Genocide: The myth of the Jewish world-conspiracy and the Protocols of the Elders of Zion* (1967), by Professor Norman Cohn. Although the theme of Professor Cohn’s book is that the infamous *Protocols* are a ‘forgery’, which is implicit in the title of his book, he nevertheless provides an overview summary (in part) about the content and nature of the infamous *Protocols* saying: “Above all, the Elders already control politics and the politicians; all parties, from the most conservative to the most radical, are in reality simply their tools. Hiding behind Freemasonry, the Elders have already penetrated all state secrets....After centuries of struggle, and at the cost of thousands of Gentile and even of many Jewish lives, the Elders are perhaps within a century of the final attainment of their goal. That goal is the Messianic Age, when the whole world will be united in a single religion, Judaism, and will be ruled over by a Jewish sovereign of the House of David. This age is divinely ordained, for God has chosen the Jews to dominate the world.... The masses will be kept well away from politics; both their education and their press will be designed to prevent them from developing any political interests whatever. All publications will be strictly censored and freedom of speech and association will be stringently curtailed. These restraints will be imposed in the guise of temporary measures, to be ended when the enemies of the people have been subdued; but they will be maintained permanently....Everyone will be spied upon. A vast secret police will be recruited from all strata of the population, and it will be an absolute obligation for every citizen to report any criticism of the regime. Seditious agitation will be treated as a shameful crime, comparable with theft or murder. Liberalism will be utterly extirpated and unquestioning obedience demanded from all. Liberty will, admittedly, be promised for some future time but it will never be granted....Such, then, is the plot attributed to those mysterious gentlemen, the Elders of Zion. It was first revealed to the public when a number of editions were published in Russia, between 1903 and 1907. The earliest is a version, slightly shortened at the end, which appeared in the St Petersburg newspaper *Znamya* (*The Banner*) from 26 August to 7 September 1903. *Znamya*

was edited by P.A. Krushevan....Krushevan does not reveal who sent or gave him the manuscript—only that it was a translation of a document originally written down in France and that the translator had entitled it *Minutes of the Meeting of the World Union of Freemasons and Elders of Zion*.” Current world events entirely correlate with this analysis.

Professor Cohn further relates: “[T]here is an affidavit sworn by Filip Petrovich Stepanov, formerly procurator of the ecclesiastical synod of Moscow, court chamberlain, and privy councillor, at Sary Futog, Yugoslavia, on 17 April 1927. It reads as follows: ‘In 1895 my neighbour in the government of Tula, the retired major Alexey Sukhotin, gave me a manuscript copy of the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. He told me that a lady of his acquaintance, whom he did not name, when residing in Paris had found this copy at the home of a Jewish friend; and that before leaving Paris she had secretly translated the manuscript and had brought it with her to Russia, where she gave it to Sukhotin.’....There exists in the Freyenwald Collection at the Wiener Library a copy of a statement, dated 13 December 1936, by a female cousin of Alexey Sukhotin. It says that about 1895, when visiting her cousin on his estate, she saw the manuscript of the *Protocols*.... [Sergey Nilus] said, in the preface to the 1927 edition of his book, that Sukhotin gave him a copy in 1901.”

Moreover, Professor Cohn quotes: “*The Times* [London, 8th May 1920]: ‘What are these “Protocols”? Are they authentic? If so, what malevolent assembly concocted these plans, and gloated over their exposition? Are they a forgery? If so, whence comes the uncanny note of prophecy, prophecy in parts fulfilled, in parts far gone in the way of fulfilment? Have we been struggling these tragic years to blow up and extirpate the secret organization of German world dominion only to find beneath it another, more dangerous because more secret? Have we, by straining every fibre of our national body, escaped a “Pax Germanica” only to fall into a “Pax Judaica”?’”

Despite a certain level of historical research, there is nothing of evidential substance in Professor Cohn’s book which invalidates the internal structure of the aforementioned *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* (in relation to historically recorded world events), which clearly outline in some detail a carefully thought out long term planned agenda the objective of which is world dominion at the behest of the said “Elders” (whoever they might be). Moreover, the continuance of major world events since the 1890s (the earliest known extant date for the existence of the *Protocols*) clearly reveals the ongoing outworking of the “Elders” agenda to a remarkable degree. Any objective study of these *Protocols* confirms that this is the case. Furthermore, there is also an implication that there is a dynastic element behind this continuity of a global policy towards world hegemony.

The following extracts are from *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* (1921) translated from the Russian text by Victor E. Marsden, a former Russian correspondent to the *Morning Post*. (NB: The twenty four *Protocols* can be downloaded from the internet, or ordered online in booklet form.)

“Before us is a strategic plan from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labour of many centuries brought to naught....Our

countersign is—Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments....we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty....it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government.... we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money.” (Protocol 1) “The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius, who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world....In the hands of the States of to-day there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press....Through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade.” (Protocol 2)

“We shall create an intensified centralisation of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the goyim [gentile/non-Jew], and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any goyim who oppose us by deed or word....the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other tricks, in all of which the goyim understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain....we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organisation in the shade....In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such length of time as will suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see that the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in matters political, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret. The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, and conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. There is nothing more dangerous to us than personal initiative: if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we

have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the goyim communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they drop their hands in despairing impotence....we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that will enable us without any violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a Super-Government....its organisation will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.” (Protocol 5)

“The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces—are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. We desire that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.... The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings: the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.” (Protocol 7) “We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists....Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and—the main thing—millionaires, because *in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.*” (Protocol 8) That is to say, the application of abstract book-keeping semantics.

“Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only pro forma at our discretion, and by our direction, for their anti-semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren....Division into fractional parties has given them into our hands, for, in order to carry on a contested struggle, one must have money, and the money is all in our hands....We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training as being the corner-stones of a free existence....Above the existing laws, without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictory interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression first in the fact that the interpretations masked the laws: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments since it had become impossible to understand the tangled web of legislation.” (Protocol 9)

“[I]t is indispensable to stir up the people’s relations with their governments in all countries so as, utterly to exhaust humanity with dissension, hatred, struggle, envy and even to use torture, starvation, *the inoculation of disease* and want, so that the goyim see no other course open to them than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else. But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.” (Protocol 10) “The word ‘freedom’ which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows: Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid programme....Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These

agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.” (Protocol 12)

The “Elders of Zion” refer to: “[A] political plan which no one has so much as guessed at in the course of many centuries?” (Protocol 13) And continue: “[W]e shall create and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders....In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. They will be composed of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and will fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of international and national police, since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police are in a position not only to use their own particular measures with the insubordinate but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents....And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behoves us not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end....In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions judges decide as we dictate to them....When comes the time of our overt rule....we shall remake all legislatures....The main feature which they will hold in common is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height.” (Protocol 15)

“In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism—the universities, by re-educating them in a new direction. Their officials and professors will be prepared for their business by detailed secret programmes of action from which they will not with immunity diverge, not by one iota. They will be appointed with special precaution, and will be so placed as to be wholly dependent upon the Government....Classicism, as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the programme of the future. *We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us....*In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful to us. The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching.” (Protocol 16) “[I]n our hundred hands will be, one in each, the springs of the machinery of social life.... In our programme one-third of our subjects will keep the rest under observation from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State. It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit.” (Protocol 17)

“To-day we shall touch upon the financial programme, which I put off to

the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that *the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures*....Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (which may easily be translated into fact), will have power to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State.” (Protocol 20) “I pass now to the method of confirming the dynastic roots of King David to the last strata of the earth....Certain members of the seed of David will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to know the secrets....Only those who are unconditionally capable of firm, even cruel, direct rule will receive the reins of power from our learned elders....Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.” (Protocol 24)

The following letter from Lord Sydenham, commenting on the Protocols, appeared in the *Spectator* (August 27th, 1921). He writes (in part): “When the Protocols first appeared in English it was pointed out that they embodied a forgery perpetrated by the Tsar’s police with the idea of promoting pogroms. It now appears that they are adapted from a ‘pamphlet of 1865 attacking the Second Empire’....The Protocols explain in almost laborious detail the objects of Bolshevism and the methods of carrying it into effect. These methods were in operation in 1901 when Nilus said that he received the documents, but Bolshevism was then Marxian Communism, and the time had not come for applying it by military force. Nothing that was written in 1865 can have any bearing upon the deadly accuracy of the forecasts in the Protocols, most of which have since been fulfilled to the letter. Moreover, the principles they enunciate correspond closely with the recorded statements of Jewish authorities....Even the ‘Jewish world despotism’, which you described as a ‘piece of malignant lunacy’, not obscurely hinted at. Take this one quotation from *Jewish State*, by Theodore Herzl: ‘When we sink we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party: when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse.’ Compare this ominous statement with those of the Protocols, of which it is plainly an echo....What is the most striking characteristic of the Protocols? The answer is knowledge of a rare kind, embracing the widest field. The solution of the ‘mystery’, if it is one, is to be found by ascertaining where this uncanny knowledge on which prophecies now literally fulfilled are based, can be shown to reside.”

Finally, in his book *Hidden Government* (fifth edition, 2017) Lieut. Colonel J. Creagh Scott writes: “There was held at Basle [Switzerland] in 1897 what was called a ‘Zionist Convention’. It was attended, not only by Zionists from all over the world, but by Russian Secret Police. The Czarist Police arranged for a fire in the building on the second or third day of the Convention. The Jews fled, the police rushed in, seized whatever papers they could lay hands on and returned with them to Moscow. Amongst the papers, according to Norman Thompson,

in his *Origin and Scientific Solution of the Economic World Chaos* were drafts of 'The Plan' [what became known as *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*]. All copies were destroyed during the Kerensky regime, and thereafter the possession of them was punishable by death. Victor Marsden, Russian correspondent of *The Morning Post* however, procured a copy, and upon his return to London translated it into English....consider these extracts which can be found in respective protocols: 'We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press.' (*Protocol 14*)....all freedom will be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us.' (*Protocol 12*).... 'Our counter-sign is force and make-believe.' (*Protocol 1*)"

Lieut. Colonel J. Creagh Scott also says: "It is scarcely necessary to draw attention to the increasing intensification of regimentation of the people of this country since the nominal conclusion of World War II. It is all part of 'The Plan'. In his book, *The New Despotism*, Lord Chief Justice Hewart, referred to 'the flagrant clauses we have had making departments their own Courts; the vast mass of Government by regulation, on top of legislation by order in Council; and "Department Bills," the object of which is to shepherd us and regiment us more and more.' It is all being done not, as represented, for the future national welfare, but solely in order to enthrone the State over the individual and make him a mere number on a card index. The people of Great Britain are little more than that already and, unless there is a general uprising against the arrogance of Parliament, regimentation will further increase and freedom become the freedom allowed to caged animals in a zoo. On all sides is heard complaint against it, but the people have become so apathetic as a result of submitting to regimentation that they seem unable to pull themselves together and impose their will on Parliament." Bearing in mind the current course of political events in Britain, and elsewhere, it is interesting to note that this statement was first written in 1954, nearly seventy years ago.

Zionist Policy and Philosophy

Jewish author Moshe Menuhin, writes about his grandfather, saying: "He became almost violent when he talked about Jewish secular nationalism and Theodor Herzl, who had recently died, and whom Grandfather considered a 'Jewish goy' and therefore unfit to lead the Jewish people. 'Herzl', he would say, 'went from court to court all over Europe to secure a Jewish state at any cost, by any means. Why? So the Jews can become like the *goyim*?' It was known that Dr Herzl was *not* a *Talmid Hohom* or a *Lamdan*, a man learned in Jewish studies, but an *Am-Ha'aret* – an ignoramus. It was also known that Herzl and his loyal associate, Professor Max Nordau, had openly admitted that they remained Jews only because of anti-Semitism. This shocked my grandfather, the eternal Jew." (*The Menuhin Saga: The Autobiography of Moshe Menuhin*, 1984)

In another book, *The Decadence of Judaism in Our Time* (1965), Moshe Menuhin writes about: "[O]ne noted Zionist author, lecturer and theorist, Dr. Jakob Klatzkin (1882-1948), who published his 'Jewish' nationalistic views in

Berlin in 1921 in a book entitled *Krisis und Entscheidung*. To quote Leonard Sussman, Executive Director of the American Council for Judaism (who, by the way, gave me the following excerpt from Dr. Klatzkin's book): 'Klatzkin, after he left Germany, continued his role as a Zionist ideologist and spent the remainder of his life mixing with the top level Zionists of his day, and providing a philosophical underpinning for them. He should certainly be counted among the most influential, intellectual Zionists of the past thirty years'."

Menuhin continues: "Here is the core of the philosophy of Zionist Klatzkin of which the Nazi eulogists made wide use. It is unbelievable, but it is factual: 'We are not hyphenated Jews; we are Jews with no qualifications or reservations. We are simply aliens; we are a foreign people in your midst, and we emphasize, we wish to stay that way. There is a wide gap between you and us, so wide that no bridge can be laid across. Your spirit is alien to us; your myths, legends, habits, customs, traditions and national heritage, your religious and national shrines, your Sundays and holidays....They are all alien to us....The boundaries of your lands cannot restrict our movements, and your border clashes are not our concern. Far over and above the frontiers and boundaries of your land *stands our Jewish unity*....Whosoever calls the foreign land a Fatherland is a traitor to the Jewish people....A loyal Jew can never be other than a Jewish patriot....We recognise a *national unity of Diaspora Jews*, no matter in which land they may reside. Therefore, no boundaries can restrain us in pursuing our own Jewish policy....The Jewish religion is rich in 'hedges' which keeps our community intact from foreign influences....It kept us bound to one another in unity, segregated just for ourselves; even in dispersion it kept us as a nation within a nation; as a State within a State....We were never just a religious community....A strong wall, erected by ourselves, separated us from the host-nation, and behind that wall, there existed the Jewish State in miniature....The gap is much too great between Israel and the other peoples....Not the slightest feeling of belonging to German nationality can be found in the Jewish consciousness....We have even Judaized their language, too; it is fittingly called 'Yiddish'.....We can only live freely among peoples who have not yet reached their national maturity.'....One must not forget that this was written when the Jews of Germany were enjoying full civic and political rights in a democratic Germany, and were free to integrate fully even while clinging to their Jewish religion."

Former US Congressman, David Duke, writes: "[M]any of the leading Jews of the world have a belief, theory or doctrine that they are *superior* to all other peoples....David Ben-Gurion, Israel's first Prime Minister....said specifically that he believed in the 'moral and intellectual superiority' of the Jewish people. That sentiment is frequent in the writings of Jewish leaders throughout the world. Imagine the outcry if the President of the United States pronounced that he believes in the moral and intellectual superiority of the White race! The Jewish dominated world media have so shielded Jewish supremacists from criticism that their most famous leaders can say such things without fear of any repercussion. There was no outrage expressed by the world press when Ben-Gurion made his remark, nor did any protest ensue from his supremacist prophecy quoted in *Look*

magazine in 1962; a prediction that Israel would one day sit atop a one world government. 'In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly United Nations) will build a Shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of Mankind'....

"Israel is not a 'multicultural nation.' It is unashamedly a Jewish state devoted exclusively to the interests, heritage and religion of the Jewish people. A nation with a sizeable Palestinian minority, it is certainly the most rigidly segregated society in the world.....A former member of Israel's Supreme Court, Haim Cohen, described the system that applies to Jews and Palestinians in Israel as similar to 'Nuremberg laws' of Nazi Germany: '....the bitter irony of fate which has led the same biological and racist laws propagated by the Nazis and which inspired the infamous Nuremberg laws, to serve as a basis for the definition of Judaism within the State of Israel'....one should consider the fact that organized Jewry all over the world *devotedly support* the supremacist state of Israel. Secondly, there is ample evidence that policies of Jewish supremacy extend far beyond the boundaries of Israel. Powerful Jews in media and government around the world frequently act to *exert control* over the peoples among whom they live. Organized Jewry can be clearly shown to have had worldwide strategic objectives since the beginning of the last century....The public's lack of knowledge in this area illustrates Jewry's influential role in academia and media....[and] the incredible cohesion and coordination of Jewish power around the world that can be mobilized for specific Jewish objectives."

Duke continues: "The destabilization of nations by encouraging massive multiracial and multi-religious immigration, as well as promotion of existing ethnic and religious divisions within nations, has been a long-practiced strategy of Jewish supremacists....If Jewish populations do not assimilate, they are more likely to support the Jewish state. While they attempt to break down other peoples' ethnic loyalty, Jewish supremacist forces in the media sponsor a chronic recital of historical anti-Semitism. Such a focus has two objectives. First, it heightens Jewish solidarity and worldwide support for Israel, and secondly, it stimulates collective Jewish hatred for the Gentile world and thus lessens Jewish assimilation....The official Holocaust story has assumed a religious stature, and if anyone questions a single line of the Holocaust scripture he becomes a modern heretic now referred to as a 'denier'....Of course, not all Jews are supremacists any more than all Germans were Nazis during the Hitler era, but the fact remains that organized Jewry has pursued a successful agenda that has amassed incredible power in modern times....they have managed to acquire enormous power in many of the major governments of the world (especially the United States) and today they thoroughly dominate the world news and entertainment media....The extent of Jewish power is precisely why the general public is unaware of it."

Duke further notes: "Samuel Landman, in his book *Great Britain, the Jews and Palestine*, confirms the Jewish role of bringing America into the war. Landman, a leading Zionist and secretary of the Zionist Organization from 1917 to 1922, confirms from the Jewish perspective exactly what Lloyd George says: '....the only way (which proved so to be) to induce the American President to

come into the War was to secure the co-operation of Zionist Jews by promising them Palestine, and thus enlist and mobilize the hitherto unexpectedly powerful forces of Zionist Jews in America and elsewhere in favor of the Allies on a quid pro quo contract basis....’ Some of President Woodrow Wilson’s top advisers during the period were the Jewish Supreme Court Justice Louis Brandeis, Rabbi Stephen Wise and the powerful banker and international financier of New York city, Bernard Baruch. Although Wilson had campaigned for president on the slogan ‘He kept us out of the war,’ once the Balfour Declaration was proposed, Jewish influence quickly pushed him to an interventionist path. When Balfour came to the United States in May, 1917, in hopes of pulling America into the war, he ignored the U.S. State Department (which created much resentment) and met with Brandeis, who had no authority to speak on foreign relations....

“The Zionist fanaticism had little regard for human lives, including that of Jews, when it came to the establishment of Israel. Israel’s first Prime Minister, David Ben-Gurion, made the following statement when German Jewry was threatened by Hitler: ‘If I knew that it would be possible to save all the children [Jewish] in Germany by bringing them over to England, and only half of them by transporting them to Eretz Yisrael, then I would opt for the second alternative. For we must weigh not only the life of these children, but also the history of the People of Israel’. If Israel’s first prime minister’s regard for Jewish life was such that he would rather see half the Jewish children of Germany die than be transported to England instead of Israel, how much value could one expect him to place on the life of a Palestinian child? How would the world react to a Nazi who would say that he would rather see half the Jewish children die rather than simply go to another country?” (*Jewish Supremacism* (2007) Moreover, David ben Gurion, the first Prime Minister of Israel, said in a letter to the Zionist executive on December 17th, 1938: “‘The saving of Jewish lives from Hitler is considered here as a potential threat to Zionism, unless they are brought to Palestine. When Zionism had to choose between the Jewish people and the Jewish state, it unhesitatingly preferred the latter.”⁵

David Duke also writes: “A recent Director of National Affairs (domestic policy) of the American Jewish Committee (probably the most powerful Jewish organization in America), Dr. Stephen Steinlight, wrote an essay in October, 2001 about the Jewish-orchestrated, American immigration policy. It reveals much more than Jewish attitudes on immigration; it also exposes widespread sentiments of Jewish supremacism and power. In his article, ‘The Jewish Stake in America’s Changing Demography,’ [*Background. Center for Immigration Studies*] Steinlight....speaks guardedly, but makes some amazing admissions about Jewish power in America, ‘....will Jewish sensitivity continue to enjoy extraordinarily high levels of deference and will Jewish interests continue to receive special protection?...Not that our disproportionate political power (pound for pound the greatest of any ethnic/cultural group in America) will erode all at once, or even quickly....Unless and until the triumph of campaign finance reform is complete, an extremely unlikely scenario, the great material wealth of the Jewish community will continue to give it significant advantages. We

will continue to court and be courted by key figures in Congress. That power is exerted within the political system from the local to national levels through soft money, and especially the provision of out-of-state funds to candidates sympathetic to Israel....It is also true that Jewish economic influence and power are disproportionately concentrated in Hollywood, television, and in the news industry, theoretically a boon in terms of the formation of favorable public images of Jews and sensitizing the American people to issues of concern to Jews....I'll confess it, at least, like thousands of other typical Jewish kids of my generation, I was reared as a Jewish nationalist, even a quasi-separatist....I was taught the superiority of my people to the gentiles who had oppressed us. We were taught to view non-Jews as untrustworthy outsiders, people from who sudden gusts of hatred might be anticipated, people less sensitive, intelligent, and moral than ourselves....Of course we also saluted the American and Canadian flags....but it was clear where our primary loyalty was meant to reside....For perhaps another generation, an optimistic forecast, the Jewish community is thus in a position where it will be able to divide and conquer and enter into selective coalitions that support our agenda'."

Finally, David Duke comments: "If any Gentile politician dared to say that 'typical Jewish kids' are taught that their real loyalty is to Israel rather than America, and that Jews teach their children that they are superior to Gentiles in intelligence and morals, he would be condemned and hounded out of politics as an anti-Semite. Yet, these are the precise words used by the head of the Domestic Policy division of the American Jewish Committee. His words are not from an off-handed or careless conversation, but are the carefully chosen words of a major article he wrote for Jewish consumption. Steinlight even speaks frankly about one of the traditional methods of Jewish power: divide and conquer. I guess I am supposed to be an 'anti-Semite' because I am one American citizen who prefers that our nation not be 'divided and conquered.' Jewish political tactics similar to those used on the local and national level are employed internationally as well. Jews in critical positions in the U.S. government can use their influence to blackmail other nations of the world to support Israel. Foreign aid, trade status, and other U.S. policies are used like a carrot and stick to coerce other nations to support Israel's position in the United Nations." (*Jewish Supremacism*, 2007)

From *The Power of Israel in the United States* by James Petras, a book review by Stephen Lendman, (Global Research, October 29, 2006). Lendman writes: "James Petras is Professor Emeritus of Sociology at Binghamton University, New York....Petras' powerful new book is titled *The Power of Israel in the United States*. It's a work of epic writing and essential reading documenting the enormous influence of the pro-Israeli Lobby on US policy in the Middle East. It focuses like a laser to assure that policy conforms with Israel's long-term goal for regional hegemony. The Lobby's influence is broad and deep enough to include officials at the highest levels of government, the business community, academia, the clergy (especially the dominant Christian fundamentalists/Christian Zionists) and the mass media. Petras shows how together they're able to assure the full and unconditional US support for all elements of Israel's agenda going back

decades....He notes what author JJ Goldberg reported in his book *Jewish Power: Inside the Jewish Establishment*. Goldberg wrote in the early 1990s that 45% of the Democrat Party's fundraising and 25% of that for the Republicans came from Jewish-funded Political Action Committees (PACS). Petras then updates the numbers using the ones Richard Cohen published in the Washington Post showing them now at 60% and 35% respectively, and that this funding relates to a single core issue – unconditional US support for Israel's agenda including those parts of it human rights activists and observers of conscience judge most egregious and illegal. Petras stresses that no other single US lobby including Big Pharma, Big Oil, agribusiness, or any other one has this kind of dominant influence over the political process here....Petras explains the root of the Lobby's power lies in the high proportion of Jewish families who are among the wealthiest and most influential ones in the country. He cites Forbes magazine that reported 25 – 30% of the wealthiest families here are Jewish despite the small percentage of Jews in the population overall....Because of the Lobby's power, Petras reports, the US has unconditionally supported Israel's wars of aggression since 1967.”

According to a report in the *New York Times* (17th May, 2001): “Israel and American officials have broken ground for a \$266 million military base for Israel that is being built by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers and paid for by the United States under an agreement signed in 1998. The new base in the Negev desert is to replace an Israeli ‘training site’ in the occupied West Bank. Martin Indyk, U.S. ambassador to Israel, called the U.S. effort a symbol ‘of America’s continuing commitment to Israel’s security’.”

American writer, Michael Collins Piper, records: “On December 14, 1988, *The Spotlight* was the only newspaper on the planet to publish a suppressed fact about the otherwise widely-publicized secrets about KGB espionage that were revealed with the release of the fabled Soviet diplomatic cables that were secretly decrypted beginning in 1946 by the U.S. Army Signals Security Agency and code-named ‘Venona’....a vast majority of the alien agents unmasked by the decoded Soviet cables turned out to be active in Zionist circles rather than merely in the Communist underground. According to H. Dexter Gamage, who served as a Pentagon cryptography analyst, the Venona files revealed that Zionists ‘made up three-fourths of the enemy spies recruited by the Soviets’ in the United States. As a consequence, at the time the Venona project was under way, Gen. Omar Bradley, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, ordered the intercepts withheld from President Truman, because—according to Steadman—Bradley was ‘concerned that anything known to the White House would soon become known to the Zionist insiders [surrounding the president] and subsequently to the Soviets’ who would discover that their cables were being intercepted. Beginning in 1995-1996 portions of the Venona decryptions were finally released to great fanfare. However, significant portions of those long top secret documents have never been released, nor was a list of the Kremlin’s spies, each of whom was identified by name and code name. The identity of those spies is most interesting indeed....A review by *the Spotlight’s* inimitable Andrew St. George of 35 decoded Soviet messages came up with 20 names of Zionist operatives in Moscow’s service.

The same documents revealed only four Communist agents who had no apparent ethnic links to Zionism. These more recent revelations certainly confirm other evidence we have examined that there really was a split at the highest levels between the Zionists and the Russian nationalists in the USSR during the final days of the Stalin era and well into the years that followed. This was a major secret element in the development of the Cold War—a rift that laid the groundwork for the rise of the pro-Zionist ‘neo-conservative’ network that has ultimately proved to be one of the most dangerous of America’s Enemies Within.” (*The Judas Goats – The Enemy Within*, 2006)

This was further commented on by former U.S. Army Colonel, Donn de Grand Pré, who says: “The Soviet wartime cables (Venona Intercepts) remove all doubt about the American Communist Party’s role as the linchpin of a Russian spy network, which was pervasive throughout our government at the highest levels before, during and after World War II....The deciphering of nearly 3,000 secret Soviet cables transmitted between the US and the USSR – what came to be known as the Venona Intercepts – was accomplished by the US Army Signals Security Agency, then located in Northern Virginia. A leading military historian, Ulick Steadman, stresses the importance of these secret messages: ‘The demystified Moscow cable traffic revealed that there were hundreds of Soviet spies burrowed into key positions in various branches of the American government. They were US citizens, but for the most part were foreign born or from recent immigrant stock. Adherence to political Zionism apparently attenuated their allegiance to America and made them willing recruits for Soviet espionage.... General Omar Bradley, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff in 1947, respected and liked Truman, but he knew – as did other top national-security officials in Washington – that Truman’s entourage had been penetrated by Zionist agents. Concerned that anything known to the White House would soon become known to the Zionist insiders, and subsequently to the Soviets, General Bradley ordered the Venona intercepts withheld from Truman, his commander-in-chief.’ Martin Mann, writing in a special report in the weekly newspaper *Spotlight* (14 December 1998), states that the Venona transcripts released by the CIA, and now accessible to such researchers as those at Harvard University, prove that Sen. Joseph McCarthy was right when he warned the nation on 9 February 1950 that 205 Communist agents had infiltrated the US government. ‘That was almost exactly the number of Soviet spies who were identified from the nearly 3,000 intercepted Vernona messages decoded by the US Army,’ says retired Pentagon cryptographer, H. Deter Gamage.” (*Barbarians Inside The Gates*, book I, 2000)

Writing in 1943, with much foresight, English journalist Douglas Reed observed: “Consider the birth of ‘Zionism’. It was still a dream fifty years ago. Since then, one world war has brought it to fulfilment; a second now produces still greater ambitions. This opens sinister waves of thought, in the search for the origins of these two world wars, and I wish they were closed. It enshadows our future....in 1895, Dr. Theodor Herzl, a Jew of Vienna, issued his pamphlet, *The Jewish State*, which called for the establishment of an independent Jewish State ‘in some suitable territory (not necessarily Palestine)’ (yet in 1903, when the

British Government *offered* the Zionists Uganda, it was refused, at the instance of the present Zionist leader, Dr. Chaim Weizmann!). A wave of enthusiasm went through Jewry everywhere. A succession of Zionist Congresses was held in the next twenty years, and when the First World War began, Zionism was an organized power, supported by much wealth, and able to press political aims of the first magnitude through our Parliament. *The Zionists at no time proposed, or admitted, that the Jews, if they obtained their own State, should yield any rights of citizenship in other countries.* The grant of full equality to the Jews in Europe, therefore, led at one immense jump to the claim of those rights and a Jewish State *as well*. Numerically strong nations have frequently conquered weaker ones. The idea of Zionism was that a numerically weak ‘nation’ should conquer territory, through the political and armed strength of such great nations. At the same time, Jews should retain the right to become Prime Minister of Great Britain, Justice of the United States Supreme Court, Foreign Minister of Germany, Viceroy of India, Lord Mayor of London or New York, Prime Minister of France – anything and everything, everywhere. The project is fascinating in its audacity. Most of our public leaders express sympathy for it, though none explain its full meaning thus.

“Twenty-two years after the publication of Dr. Herzl’s pamphlet, on November 2nd, 1917, Zionism gained its great victory. The British Government issued ‘The Balfour Declaration’, addressed to a private citizen, Lord Rothschild. It said: ‘His Majesty’s Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a National Home for the Jewish people and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of that object, it being understood that *nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by the Jews in other countries*’. Thus a British Government espoused the most audacious ambition in history: the conquest of Palestine and undiminished rights everywhere else! The Jews were to retain intact ‘rights and political status’ enjoyed elsewhere; the ‘rights and political status’ of the native inhabitants of Palestine, the Arabs, were *not even mentioned*. They were only to have their ‘civil and religious rights’.....anti-Semitism has grown apace, for the Palestinian Arabs are Semites, and the campaign waged against them by the Zionists equals, in threats ‘tantamount to extermination’, anything uttered by Hitler....Jewish immigration rose from 30,000 in 1933 to 61,000 in 1935, and many more Jews entered clandestinely. Land bought from the Arabs for Jewish settlement was not allowed, under the conditions of the Jewish National Fund, ‘at any time in the future, under any conditions whatever, to be alienated to anyone who is not a Jew’. The extreme Zionist, M. Jabotinsky, declared: ‘We rely on European Imperialism....Our Imperialism will flourish under the protection and support of any power, on condition that this power shall not show mercy to the Arab population, and that it uses an iron fist which will not allow them to move under it’. Mr. Asher Ginsberg wrote: ‘The Jewish people are destined to rule over Palestine and manage its affairs in their own way without regard to the consent or non-consent of its own inhabitants’. Such words are indistinguishable from Hitlerist speeches, save in the substitution of ‘Jewish’ for ‘German’....

“The Zionist case was incessantly upheld in the British Parliament and Press, the subservience of which to this influence is a most dangerous sign of our times. Arab delegations to London came empty away; Royal Commissions went out, verified the need for Arab alarm, and returned to make proposals which were ignored. The Arabs were denied any means of stating their case.... For twenty years, British rule strove only to prevent the Arabs from gaining any kind of elected representation until the Jews were in a majority. The Legislative Council, promised in 1930, was never formed. In 1935 the British Government undertook to form it; the Arabs (who increased from 600,000 in 1918 to 925,000 in 1936, while the Jews increased from 53,000 to 400,000) were to have received seats in proportion to their share of the total population. Immediately, a violent Jewish outcry was raised in this country and America. A parliamentary debate followed, in which the Arab case was completely ignored – and the Legislative Council was postponed indefinitely. Mr. Amery, now a Minister, wrote that ‘To go on refusing representative government until the Jews are in a majority is an almost impossible policy’. The policy has been pursued.... The power wielded by organized Zionism over the British Parliament and Press is only realized by those who have served the British Government in Palestine, or by writers who discuss *both* sides of the case. The lives of British administrators in Palestine were made so difficult by the knowledge that any effort to be just to both Arab and Jew would forthwith bring on them virulent attacks in Parliament, that they longed to reach the age of pension and retirement. They were ruthlessly pogromed for the smallest hesitation in yielding to every Zionist wish.... The bitter dispute in Palestine is only suspended, during the war, and after it will flare up, if British policy does not administer Palestine in future with more honourable regard for the interests of the native inhabitants.” (*Less We Regret*)

The Mythology of ‘Jewish’ history

In an article entitled *Demythologizing the Chosen*, Canadian researcher Robert E. Klinck writes: “The extraordinary success of the Zionists has depended largely upon the inability of the inhabitants of the nations that have assisted in the building of modern Israel to subject the Jews’ claims to Palestine to critical analysis. The foremost of those claims is that they are merely reoccupying their historical homeland – repossessing something which was taken from them. This argument has been helped by the almost automatic mental association between the word ‘Jews’ and the people given that appellation in the Old and New Testaments.... a book by Arthur Koestler, entitled *The Thirteenth Tribe* (1976), exposes the ‘ancestral homeland’ thesis as an audacious hoax. The author has assembled a mass of evidence indicating that the vast majority of modern Jews have no blood or racial links with the Jews of the Covenant. The alleged victims of anti-Semitism do not even have Semitic origins.... The practical effects of Zionist policies, which in their missionizing aspects encompass the entire population of the world, already affect national prospects throughout the globe. Zionists have acquired influence over governments that is out of all proportion to

the significance of their cause....According to the article 'Statistics' in the *Jewish Encyclopedia*, in the sixteenth century the total Jewish population of the world amounted to about one million. This seems to indicate, as Poliak, Kutschera and others have pointed out, that during the Middle Ages the majority of those who professed the Judaic faith were Khazars. A substantial part of this majority went to Poland, Lithuania, Hungary and the Balkans, where they founded that Eastern Jewish community which in its turn became the dominant majority of world Jewry."⁶

The false 'Jewish' claim to a homeland in Palestine which has been grafted on to a false historical continuity of the 'Jews' becomes perfectly clear when considering the following data. According to a French researcher, Roger Garaudy, in his book *The Case of Israel: A Study of Political Zionism* (1983): "Benjamin of Toledo, a Jewish pilgrim who visited Jerusalem in 1170, found only 1,440 Jews in the whole of Palestine. Nahmanides, in 1267, met only two Jewish families in Jerusalem....The Jews returned to Palestine only as a result of persecutions elsewhere, and not from any nostalgia for 'the homeland of their ancestors'. In the 15th century the first to return were some of the Jews of Spain, who had not felt any need to emigrate during eight centuries of coexistence with the Arabs, but fled from the intolerance of the Inquisition and the 'Most Catholic Kings.' Only a very small section of these Spanish Jews came to Palestine. The great majority found refuge in France, Holland, Italy, Egypt, Cyprus or the Balkans. In 1845 there were only 12,000 Jews in Palestine, out of a population of 350,000 and in 1880 only 25,000 out of a population of 500,000." According to two Scottish missionaries, Andrew A. Bonar and Robert Murray M'Cheynie in *A Narrative of a Mission of Enquiry to the Jews from the Church of Scotland in 1839* (1843, 3rd edtn): "At the utmost, the whole Jewish population of Palestine may be reckoned at about 12,000....The greatest numbers come from Poland, and the Austrian dominions. Many come from Russia....There are some from Wallachia and Moldavia; a few from Germany; a few from Holland; but scarcely any from Britain. All these being Europeans received the name of *Ashkenazim*. The native Jews, that is, those Jews who are subjects of the country, are called *Sephardim*, and are almost all of Spanish extraction. They come principally from Turkey in Europe, from Saloniki, Constantinople, and the Dardanelles."

It appears therefore that 1100 years after the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem in 70 A.D., and the alleged 'Jewish' diaspora, only approximately 1500 'Jews' were to be found in the whole of Palestine. Seven and a half centuries later, in 1845, the numbers had only risen to approximately 12,000. If the 'Jews' were so keen to come to the "promised land", why did they not come in greater numbers throughout this period? However, after the Zionist ploy was developed, during the second half of the 19th century, the numbers of 'Jews' in Palestine increased dramatically within a hundred year period to an incredible 650,000 in 1948 when the artificially created 'Jewish' state called "Israel" was established. This influx of 'Jews' was almost wholly Ashkenazim which, as we have seen, were in fact of Asiatic Khazar origin, and were in no way directly related to the ancient tribes of Judea. With further post-"Israel" large scale 'Jewish'

immigration, including hundreds of thousands of 'Jews' from Soviet Russia (at a time when hardly any Russian was permitted to leave the Soviet tyranny), the number of 'Jews' in Palestine/Israel rose to three million by 1978.

In support of the foregoing, a Jewish writer, Isaiah Friedman, writes: "Immanuel Kant [German philosopher]....concluded that Judaism was a national religion. The Jews formed a political community (*staatlichpolitische Gemeinschaft*), not a religious sect. As such they constituted 'a state within a state'....[And] at the beginning of the sixteenth century the total Jewish population in Palestine was estimated at no more than 5,000 to 6,000....The total number of Jews in Palestine in the mid nineteenth century was approximately 11,000." (*Germany, Turkey, and Zionism 1897-1918*, pub. 1977)

Interestingly, after the Financial House of Rothschild was founded in Frankfurt, Germany, in 1773, just four years later in 1777 the first group of Hassidim 'Jews', numbering three hundred, were sent from Russia to Palestine.⁷ In all probability this was the beginning of the Zionist policy to colonise Palestine with Ashkenazim (non-semitic) 'Jews', with a view to establishing the future geopolitical state labelled "Israel". The Rothschild dynasty subsequently purchased vast tracks of land in Palestine with a further view to engineering large-scale 'Jewish' immigration.⁸ The Rothschild dynasty was still pursuing this policy during the 20th century as is recorded by Roland Perry in *The Fifth Man* (1994): "The Rothschilds were the most prominent family involved in the campaign to create a Jewish homeland in Palestine....Rothschild had a burgeoning connection to networks such as the Haganah which was formed in 1929 and was the secret intelligence forerunner to the Mossad (formed in 1948). The Haganah set up its own information service, named Shai, which aimed at creating an independent state of Israel. To achieve this it concentrated on infiltrating the British administration in Palestine, in order to inform Jewish leaders about British attitudes. It also spied on Arab opponents in countries such as Syria, Transjordan and Egypt, which surrounded Palestine. The Haganah's espionage and surveillance extended to Europe, where it monitored all groups hostile to Zionism. The Rothschild family, led in Britain by the second baron, Walter....lobbied the British government hard over a homeland for the Jews and was secretly intertwined with Jewish Intelligence. The family and its network provided money, political influence and organization to the Jewish movement. Victor [Rothschild] was always aware of the Zionists' aspirations. He was drawn more to the Haganah (led by Chaim Weizmann, with whom he developed a strong friendship) when the family's underground network of agents and security people linked with its operations to establish escape channels in the mid-1930s for Jewish refugees fleeing Nazi oppression....Behind the scenes, Rothschild, Chaim Weizmann and others connected with Jewish Intelligence networks, pushed for more refugees to be allowed to leave Russia and the Eastern Bloc.... Rothschild kept urging Moscow to ease restrictions on Jews wishing to emigrate from Russia's satellite countries. In those early critical months of 1948, Romania, Hungary and Poland permitted Jews to emigrate, adding to Israel's manpower."

Israeli journalist, Elias M. Epstein, comments: "When early Jewish

settlement of the last century was on the verge of collapse, a ‘White Prince’ was revealed, who saved the agricultural Yishuv [community], and thereby conserved the foundations of the State of Israel. He preferred to work anonymously and for many years was spoken of as ‘The Benefactor’ or later as ‘The Baron’....it was the Sultan of Turkey, Abdul Hamid, who, when Palestine was a province of the Turkish Empire, wrote that Edmond de Rothschild was the prospective ‘Father of the Jewish State’....The sources of Edmond de Rothschild’s Jewish background flowed from several quarters. The son of a traditionally orthodox family, he was greatly under the influence of the Grand Rabbin of France, Zadok Kahn, who indeed introduced the first emissary from Rishon Lezion to him. Rabbi Kahn was a fervent, learned scholar, who took an interest in Jewish affairs beyond his own ‘parish’. Adolphe Crémieux, the President of the *Alliance Israélite* was the attorney to the House of Rothschild, and another good friend was Carl Netter. All the members of this group were passionately convinced that the Land of Israel was a binding link between Jews....Those nineteenth century Knights of Zion, following the tradition of Moses Montefiore have, under stress of controversy, not always been given their due. They followed a path paved by tradition, of Jewish nobility in Western guise. They moved perhaps slowly with the times, but built surely. Rothschild was the grandest product of this group.” (*Jerusalem Correspondent 1919-1958*, pub.1964)

David Icke notes: “Rothschild networks and money arranged for tens of thousands of Jewish people to relocate to Israel with 40,000 arriving between 1919 and 1923.... An estimated 60,000 Jewish people left Germany to settle in Palestine after the Haavara Agreement between Nazi Germany and Zionist German Jews in 1933 which allowed Jews to transfer some portion of their assets to British Mandate Palestine. Meanwhile, the ultra-Zionist Jewish National Fund (JNF), set-up in 1909, was acquiring land with donations from Jewish communities abroad and largely founded Tel Aviv. Only Jews were allowed to live on these JNF lands and that remains the case today in what can only be described as a policy of apartheid....Gathering numbers of European Jews heading for Palestine became a flood after the Second World War as a result of the horrors in Nazi Germany where the Jewish community obviously saw things differently now to the time only a few decades earlier when the first Zionist Congress in 1897 had to relocate from Munich to Basle, Switzerland, because of Jewish opposition to their plans. Berihah (‘Flight’), a Zionist organisation, arranged for the emigration of a quarter of a million Jews to Palestine from Poland, Romania, Hungary, Czechoslovakia and Yugoslavia....The Jewish population of Palestine was already 33 percent of the country by the end of the Second World War and it was about to increase dramatically. European Jews also headed in numbers to the United States. America and Palestine became by far the world’s biggest Jewish communities. There was some irony with the relocation choice of the US because from there vast amounts of money had been funnelled to Hitler and the Nazis by elite families....” (*The Trigger*, 2019)

According to English journalist, F. Yeats-Brown, “Today [1939] there are 400,000 Jews in Palestine, where there were only some 80,000 living in 1918. The

Arabs are nearly a million strong....That the Jews are aliens in Palestine would be denied by Zionists, whose dream of 'next year in Jerusalem' arouses sympathy even in quarters which realize the impossibility of its practical fulfilment. But the great majority of Jews who are entering Palestine, still at the rate of a thousand a month, have only the most remote ties with the Holy Land, and are as foreign to it as an Italian would be who claimed the soil of England because the Romans once occupied it. Moreover, as Lord Lymington has pointed out (*The New Pioneer*, December, 1938), the Palestine Economic Corporation, which controls the Central Bank of Co-operative Institutions, the Loan Bank, the Palestine Mortgage and Credit Bank, Palestine Mining Syndicate, Ltd., Bayside Land Corporation, Ltd., and Palestine Hotels, Ltd., may be said to be the real owner—or at any rate a very important real estate owner—of Palestine. And who, we may ask, are the directors of this great financial syndicate? They are twenty-four gentlemen of New York, with only one British-sounding name amongst them....Not all Jewish Zionists are practising Jews, it must be remembered: indeed, a considerable number of them are Communists." (*European Jungle*, 1939)

In 1967 the artificially created geopolitical state labelled "Israel" consisted of 8,000 square miles (ref. *Websters Dictionary*). After the 1967 and 1973 Israeli 'wars', its territory was expanded to 12,500 square miles, which is still less than half the geographical size of Scotland (30,000 square miles). Considering the exceedingly small geographical size of the Zionist State of "Israel", is it any wonder that from a Zionist perspective, the native Palestinians needed to be ejected by any means deemed necessary. And this is exactly what we find transpired, and still continues to the present day. The Zionist 'Jewish' policy around this was made clear ninety years ago, as was recorded by Captain T.R. Gordon-Canning, M.C., in *The Holy Land, Arab or Jew?* (1938): "Professor Brodetsky [born in Russia, member of the Jewish Agency for Palestine, and President of the Board of Deputies of British Jews] was asked to meet the writer in 1930 in order to convince him of the necessity for Zionism in Palestine. In reply to a direct question at the end of the conversation, as to Professor Brodetsky's views with regard to the present inhabitants in Palestine, an unequivocal reply was given: 'The ultimate aim is to push back every Arab from the borders of Palestine into Transjordanian'."

Margaret Arakie, in her book *The Broken Sword of Justice* (1973) remarks: "Violence rose and fell in direct ratio to the size of the Jewish population. In the two relatively peaceful years beginning in January 1926, for example, only 15,794 Jews entered the country and as many as 12,023 emigrated from it....By 1931, the Jews still did not form more than 17.7 per cent of the total population of Palestine. But in the early 1930s, Hitler's persecutions began to give rise to a new flood of immigration from Germany, Austria and Poland. In 1939, the Jews numbered 429,605 out of a total population of one and a half million." Furthermore, Elie Eliachar, of Sephardim 'Jewish' descent, in his book *Living with Jews* (1983), states: "Israel arose. In a period of thirty years the country accomplished wonders, growing from 650,000 Jews at the time of its independence in 1948 to over three million thirty years later."

Naeim Gilavi writes: "Jews from Islamic lands did not emigrate willingly

to Israel; that, to force them to leave, Jews killed Jews; and that, to buy time to confiscate evermore Arab lands, Jews on numerous occasions rejected genuine peace initiatives from their Arab neighbours....About 125,000 Jews left Iraq for Israel in the late 1940s and into 1952, mostly because they had been lied to and put into a panic by what I came to learn was Zionist bombs....The principal interest Israel had in Jews from Islamic countries was as a supply of cheap labor, especially for the farm work that was beneath the urbanized Eastern European Jews. Ben-Gurion needed the 'Oriental' Jews to farm the thousands of acres of land left by Palestinians who were driven out by Israeli forces in 1948.... To make sure the Arabs couldn't return to make a fresh life for themselves in these villages, the Israelis put typhus and dysentery bacteria into the water wells. Uri Mileshtin, an official historian for the Israeli Defense Force, has written and spoken about the use of bacteriological agents. According to Mileshtin, Moshe Dayan, a division commander at the time, gave orders in 1948 to remove Arabs from their villages, bulldoze their homes, and render water wells unusable with typhus and dysentery bacteria." (*Ben-Gurion's Scandals: How the Haganah and the Mossad eliminated Jews*, 2003)

Jewish Professor, Israel Shahak, observes: "Anyone who lives in Israel knows how deep and widespread these attitudes of hatred and cruelty towards all Gentiles are among the majority of Israeli Jews. Normally these attitudes are disguised from the outside world, but since the establishment of the State of Israel, the 1967 war and the rise of Begin [Israeli Prime Minister], a significant minority of Jews, both in Israel and abroad, have gradually become more open about such matters. In recent years the inhuman precepts according to which servitude is the 'natural' lot of the Gentiles have been publicly quoted in Israel, even on TV, by Jewish farmers exploiting Arab labour, particularly child labour....In the last 40 years the number of non-Jews killed by Jews is by far greater than the number of the Jews killed by non-Jews. The extent of the persecution and discrimination against non-Jews inflicted by the 'Jewish state' with the support of organised diaspora Jews is also enormously greater than the suffering inflicted on Jews by regimes hostile to them." (*Jewish History Jewish Religion*, 1994)

In an essay entitled, *Zionist Ideology: Obstacle to Peace*, Rabbi Elmer Berger writes: "Any examination of Zionist ideology must begin with an exposition of the meaning of the claimed constituency of the Zionist state—'the Jewish people'. The term is one of the most deliberately deceptive identifications of a subject of international law in a vocabulary of modern politics. In the first place, it is a fact that substantial numbers of Jews—perhaps a majority of all Jews in the world—categorically reject any identification which would include them as constituent parts of a separate 'Jewish' nationality. There is a crucially important difference between the expression, 'Jewish people' and 'the Jewish people.' In Zionism, 'the Jewish people' is the claimed nationality constituency. Consequently, it is necessary to know who or what 'the Jewish people' is to comprehend the ideology with which Zionism proposes to meet the needs of this constituency, as Zionism perceives those needs. The functions and activities of the State of Israel—which is a Zionist state—are determined by the same

Zionist perception. In the Zionist/Israeli lexicon, ‘the Jewish people’ has a much more precise meaning than is generally indicated in the casual usage employed in the conventional media or by politicians, or even by those reputed to be serious statesmen or diplomats. In official or authoritative Zionist legal/political instruments, ‘the Jewish people’ is intended to mean much more than a loose, amorphous collectivity of individuals who are Jews with nationality rights and responsibilities equal to those of other citizens or residents of whatever country may be their domicile. Historically, the term was deliberately chosen, ambiguous synonym for ‘Jewish nation.’ Theodor Herzl, the architect of the Zionism which was parlayed into the Zionist state—and later leaders and propagandists of the movement—knew the majority of Jews in emancipated societies rejected any concept which regarded them as a separate, political nationality....

“One of Herzl’s basic dogmas, asserted in his classic, *The Jewish State*, was ‘We are a people—one people.’ No doubt the founder of the political/national Zionist movement made the declaration with such unqualified dogmatism because the prevailing perception of Jews about themselves—and to a lesser extent perhaps, of others, about Jews—was different from the concept he offered of a separate nationality. But the perception of Jews as a national entity was indispensable to Herzl’s embryonic campaign to obtain a turf for the ‘Jewish’ nation he wanted to believe existed and which he wanted the international community to recognize. That Herzl—and his colleagues of the time—knew no such entity existed is evident in the Basle Program which was the operative platform for the Zionist movement until it was superseded by the Biltmore Program of 1942. The Basle Program was adopted at the First Zionist Congress in Basle, Switzerland in 1897. It recommended a four-part strategy for eventual realization of the movement’s ultimate objective ‘to create for the Jewish people a home in Palestine secured by public laws.’ The third of these strategies was ‘The strengthening and fostering of Jewish national sentiment and consciousness.’ The declaration of the necessity to develop programs for ‘national....consciousness’ was an admission that ‘the Jewish people’ nationality did not yet exist. It needed to be created. It is not necessary for present purposes to engage in the polemic of whether or not such a nationality entity exists even now. It is sufficient to acknowledge that, despite consistent historic rejections of the concept by many Jews, the international community of nations has often acted *as if* the entity does exist.”⁹

In another essay entitled *The “Who is a Jew?” Controversy in Israel: A Project of Political Zionism*, Roselle Tekiner (Adjunct Professor of Anthropology at Eckerd College, Florida, USA) writes: “Studies were conducted in Israel in 1965 and 1974 to determine the factors contributing to self-identification as a Jew....The concept of Israel as the state of an extra-territorial nation of Jews is the foundation of the legal, political and social structure. The state was founded on the basic principle of Herzlian Zionism that Jews are one people with a common history and destiny. The Zionist premise of the existence of a political, national entity called ‘the Jewish people’ is incorporated into Israel’s fundamental laws.... The core of this ‘acute problem’ is the Zionist premise on which the state of Israel was built, that Jews throughout the world are more united with each other in

national aspirations than they are with their own countrymen. On the basis of this dubious concept of national Jewish unity, Israel's lawmakers created an extra-territorial political nationality entity, 'the Jewish people,' adopting the expression that had long been applied to Jews on the basis of shared cultural characteristics derived from their ancestral religion....Finding the path to Jewish identity, necessary for a Jewish state to flourish, has long strained the ingenuity of pro-Zionist thinkers and tacticians. With religious Jews adamant that only Judaism defines a Jew....there are strong deterrents to seriously promoting biological uniqueness of Jews. The world well remembers the consequences for Jews of the Nazi promotion of the idea that Jews are biologically different from other people. Assiduous pro-Zionist efforts, within and outside Israel, to keep the memory of the Holocaust alive, have made it almost unthinkable for Israelis to adopt Hitler's propaganda line—that Jews are racially separate from non-Jews and that a Jew is definable by blood lines. Furthermore, many reliable studies show that Jews are not now, and never were, distinguishable as a racial group. In his classic study, *The Jewish people: A Biological History*, the distinguished anthropologist Harry Shapiro demolished theories of a Jewish race with archaeological, skeletal, linguistic, historical and literary data....The conclusion of Shapiro and many others, that Jews do not constitute a race, has been accepted as valid by the scientific community."

Tekiner continues: "The single most important clue to understanding the significance of the 'Who is a Jew?' controversies is the difference in Israeli law between 'citizenship' and 'nationality.' Without knowing the implications of Jewish nationality compared with Israeli citizenship, it is difficult to understand the protracted, intense controversies which prompt immigrants to endure long court battles to gain legal acceptance as a Jew. When Zionist legislation made identification as a Jew the sole criterion of nationality in Israel, the intent was to exclude Arabs in order to establish a privileged status for Jews. But the strategy backfired when religionists exerted their influence to put a religious definition of a Jew into law. As a result, some Jews also began to feel the sting of Israel's discriminatory Zionist-inspired legislation. With religion the sole criterion for possession of full nationality rites, persons who do not fit the legislated religious definition of a Jew must accept a second class citizenship, much the same as Arabs....The results of the studies of Jewish identity show that there is still a need to strengthen national allegiance to the Zionist-created 'Jewish people' state, even for many Jews born in Israel who have no political ties to other countries. The Israeli school children who stated their loyalty to be to Israel rather than to 'the Jewish people,' represent a continuing threat to the basic Zionist concept of a Jewish nation without borders with headquarters in Israel. In an attempt to counter this threat, the pattern set by early Zionists of putting Zionist ideology above the fact is still being followed. Promoting the idea of a Jewish race to help solve the identity crisis is as contemptuous of fact as promoting Israel as a democracy where all citizens are equal."¹⁰

Furthermore, as Gilad Atzmon points out: "Israel is the Jewish state, at least this is what it claims to be. Israel is largely supported by world Jewry

institutionally, financially and spiritually. Zionism and Israel have become the symbolic identifiers of the contemporary Jews. And yet, in spite of Israel being the Jewish State, in spite of its vast support by Jewish lobbies around the world, hardly any commentator is courageous enough to wonder what the word Jew stands for. This question, it seems, is still taboo within Western discourse....I differentiate between Jews (the people), Judaism (the religion), and Jewish-ness (the ideology)....my studies of the issue suggest that Jews do not form any kind of racial continuum....Who are the Jews? Or alternatively what do people mean when they call themselves Jews?...[Quoting] Chaim Weizmann, a prominent early Zionist figure and later the first Israeli President: 'There are no English, French, German or American Jews, but only Jews living in England, France, Germany or America.' In just a few words, Weizmann managed to categorically define the essence of Jewish-ness....For Weizmann, Jewish-ness was a unique quality that stopped the Jew from assimilating or disappearing into the crowd. The Jew would always remain an alien....The Zionist is first and foremost a Jew. He can't be just an ordinary British citizen who happens to be of Jewish descent. He is rather a Jew who dwells in Britain. He is a Jew who speaks English." Atzmon adds: "[I]n the last three decades it has become clear to the Zionist leadership that Israel would actually benefit from world Jewry, and especially the Jewish elite, staying exactly where they are."

Atzmon also writes: "Tel Aviv University historian Professor Shlomo Sand opens his remarkable study of Jewish nationalism, *The Invention of the Jewish People*, by quoting Karl Deutsch: 'A nation....is a group of persons united by a common error about their ancestry and a common dislike of their neighbours.'....this quote eloquently summarises modern Jewish nationalism and especially the concept of Jewish identity. It points the finger at the collective mistake Jews tend to make whenever referring to their illusory 'collective past' or 'collective origins'. In his book, Sand posits a serious doubt that the Jewish people ever existed as a nation or race, ever shared a common origin. Instead, they are a colourful mix of groups that, at various stages throughout history, adopted the Jewish religion. So when were the Jewish people 'invented'? Sands answer: 'At a certain stage in 19th century, intellectuals of Jewish origin in Germany, influenced by the folk character of German nationalism, took upon themselves the task of inventing a people "retrospectively," out of a thirst to create a modern Jewish people.' Accordingly, the 'Jewish people' is a made-up notion, consisting of an imaginary past with very little to back it up forensically, historically or textually. Furthermore, Sand, who elaborated on early sources from antiquity, comes to the conclusion that Jewish exile is also a myth, and that the present-day Palestinians are far more likely to be the descendants of the ancient Semitic people in Judea/Canaan than the current, predominantly Khazarian-origin, Ashkenazi crowd, which he admits belongs to himself....Shlomo Sand's account of the 'Jewish Nation' as a fictional invention is yet to be challenged academically." (*The Wandering Who? A Study of Jewish Identity Politics*, 2011)

Keith W. Whitelam, Professor of Religious Studies at Stirling University, Scotland, in his scholarly study, *The Invention of Ancient Israel: the Silencing*

of Palestinian History (1996), makes the pertinent observation: “ ‘Palestinian history’ is concerned only with the last couple of centuries in the struggle with the Zionist movement and the realization of a modern state of Israel. The ancient past belongs to Israel since this is the way it has been presented from the inception of modern biblical studies. Modern Israeli scholarship has been concerned with the history of ancient Israel written largely from a Western and Orientalist perspective as the ancient expression of the modern state and its Jewish population....It is as if the ancient past has been abandoned to Israel and the West....It is noticeable that Palestine once again becomes shorthand, this time for ‘the promised land’ which is designated to be Israel’s homeland: it is not a Palestinian homeland or the homeland of the indigenous population....The claims of the modern state to the region as its ‘natural homeland’ are mirrored in a projection of the past in which Israel replaces Palestine and Israelite history supersedes prehistory and Canaanite history. Once again there are no ancient Palestinians, only prehistoric inhabitants or Canaanites, therefore there can be no such thing as Palestinian history.”

Professor Whitelam also says: “The situation in antiquity as presented by biblical scholarship is remarkably similar to the modern period leading up to the foundation of the modern state of Israel. Scholarship seems to mirror the late nineteenth-century Zionist slogan for Palestine: ‘a land without people, for a people without land.’ What we have in biblical scholarship from its inception to the present day is the presentation of a land, ‘Palestine’, without inhabitants, or at the most simply temporary, ephemeral inhabitants, awaiting a people without a land. This has been reinforced by a reading of the biblical traditions and archaeological findings, interpreted on the basis of a prior understanding of a reading of the Bible, which helps to confirm this understanding. The foundation of the modern state has dominated scholarship to such an extent that the retrojection of the nation state into antiquity has provided the vital continuity which helps to justify and legitimize both. The effect has been to deny any continuity or legitimacy to Palestinian history. If there were no Palestinians in antiquity then there could not be a Palestinian history. The notion of continuity is reinforced by the assumption that European civilization, the pinnacle of human achievement, has its roots in this Judaeo-Christian tradition. Europe has retrojected the nation state into antiquity in order to discover its own roots while at the same time giving birth to the Zionist movement which has established a ‘civilized’ state in the alien Orient thereby helping to confirm this continuity in culture and civilization. The irony of this situation is that for the past there is a Palestine but no Palestinians, yet for the present there are Palestinians but no Palestine....In the scholarship of the past and in the reality of the present, Palestine has become ‘the land of Israel’ and the history of Israel is the only legitimate subject of study....Similarly, in the 1920s when Zionism with its strong sense of national consciousness was seeking a ‘national homeland’ in Palestine through immigration, it was common to deny any sense of national consciousness to Palestinian Arabs.”

Professor Whitelam further notes: “The Proclamation of Independence of the State of Israel issued by the Provisional State Council in Tel Aviv on

14th May 1948 refers to ‘the re-establishment of the Jewish State’....The right to the land is advanced on the basis of historic precedent of the existence in the area of an ancient sovereign and independent Israelite state. It is this state, above all, which has the right to the land since this is the ultimate expression of political development and supersedes any other forms of political organization in the region – developments that are inevitably seen as inferior. Explicit in the claim is that in the modern period Jewish settlers had ‘brought the blessings of progress to all the inhabitants’ prior to the formation of a national state. These very same implicit and explicit assumptions underlie many of the constructions of the imagined past of Israelite emergence in Palestine, as we have seen. The explicit claim to the land, or reclaiming of the land, on the basis of this historic precedent is a widely held view that has long informed political and popular perceptions of modern Israel and its right to the land. A memorandum produced by Lord Balfour two years after his famous Declaration of 1917 which committed the British government to favouring a ‘national home in Palestine for the Jewish people’ contained the following statement: The four Great Powers are committed to Zionism. And Zionism, be it right or wrong, good or bad, is rooted in age-long traditions, in present needs, in future hopes, of far profounder import than the desires and prejudices of the 700,000 Arabs who now inhabit that ancient land.”⁶

Professor Whitlam continues: “The context of claim and counter-claim over the possession or dispossession of land means that biblical scholarship, in its construction of an ancient Israelite state, is implicated in contemporary struggles for the land. The Zionist struggle for the realization of a sovereign and independent state has dominated the history of the region throughout this century. What has not been sufficiently appreciated is just how far this contemporary contest for Palestine has influenced the way in which the ancient past has been imagined. Even though the Zionist struggle was not realized until 1948 with the founding of the modern state of Israel, events earlier in the century have made an indelible mark upon the conscious and largely unconscious assumptions of biblical scholars as they have imagined the Davidic past as a golden age of Israelite history....The rhetoric of biblical studies, just like the rhetoric of modern Zionism, refuses to acknowledge the inherent value of indigenous culture and its right to its own history....The struggle for the Palestinian past is only just beginning. For it to succeed, it will be necessary to expose the political and religious interests which have motivated the invention of ancient Israel within the discourse of biblical studies.”

Finally, Professor Whitlam reveals how the ancient history of Palestine has been falsely superseded by the invention of a fictitious geographical “ancient Israel”. He says: “The history of ancient Palestine has been ignored and silenced by biblical studies because its object of interest has been an ancient Israel conceived and presented as the taproot of Western civilization....the history of ancient Palestine, it seems, does not fall under the domain of either Theology or History in our institutions of higher education. In effect, as an academic subject it appears not to exist: it has been silenced and excluded by the dominant discourse of biblical studies....The picture of Israel’s past as presented in much of the

Hebrew Bible is a fiction, a fabrication like most pictures of the past constructed by ancient (and, we might add, modern) societies....The theological claims mean that the history of the region can only be understood in terms of 'biblical history': it is defined by and dominated by the concerns and presentation of the biblical texts. It is not, then, a history or geography of Palestine but a history and geography of 'biblical Israel'....the designation 'Palestine' is merely shorthand for 'the country of the Bible'. It is theological assumptions and biblical definitions which ultimately determine any understanding of the region....The term 'Palestine' has been divested of any inherent meaning of its own in biblical scholarship: it can only be understood when it is redefined by some other theological or political term such as 'Holy Land' or 'Eretz Israel'. But what is even more striking is that while the use of the term 'Palestine' might be widespread, albeit divested of any meaning of its own, the term 'Palestinians' as inhabitants of the land very rarely occurs in biblical scholarship. If we have a land called Palestine, why are its inhabitants not called Palestinians?" Professor Whitelam concludes that within the framework of orthodox biblical scholarship, "Palestine may exist, in name only, but it has no reality in terms of its history or inhabitants being Palestinian."

British journalist, Comyns Beaumont, notes: "[T]he Palestine of to-day fails to correspond in any way to the Old Testament or, come to that, of the New. A writer, Mr. H.D. Daunt, several years ago in a work entitled *The Centre of Ancient Civilisation*, denied that Palestine was the Biblical Holy Land for definite reasons. He claimed that (a) the assumption is based on Hebrew documents alone; (b) the account of the Israelites being made slaves and fleeing from the Egyptian Pharaoh, is not borne out by any other evidence, but the contrary; (c) an exodus in the region of Sinai for forty years with 600,000 warriors is an impossible story; (d) Palestine, despite the accounts of its fertility and wealth, is perhaps the poorest land in West Asia apart from the deserts; (e) such a civilisation with its many cities must have left its traces in the records of the neighbouring countries, but 'Palestine yields only the evidence derived from names that have been scattered industriously about the land in various later centuries.'; (f) there is frequent mention by scribes, archives, etc., so the art of writing must have been well known; and, moreover, princes and scribes seem to have possessed strong literary proclivities, yet, 'notwithstanding all this, not a single inscription has been found in Palestine which can be identified with the Hebrew kingdom'; (g) Jerusalem has failed to produce any trace of David and Solomon, any tablet or inscription or even foundation memorial. It might be added that the city entirely fails to conform topographically with its full descriptions given by Josephus and Nehemiah."¹¹

To quote H. D. Daunt: "[N]ot a single inscription has been found in Palestine which can be identified with the Hebrew kingdom....Jerusalem has failed to produce any trace of David or Solomon, any tablet, inscription, or even foundation memorial. Thus there is lacking in their case that documentary evidence which is to be found in the cases of all the other races of Western Asia of any note....the Greeks make no mention of the Jews in early days, although such a maritime race would surely have come in contact with them, had Palestine been their home.

Divine Homer knows nothing of them, and the Father of History himself passes them by, although he travelled far in Western Asia, visiting Tyre, Babylon and many cities, in search of information for his famous work. Herodotus describes so many of the races, religions, and customs of Asia, that it is significant that he has no word for the Jews....and the peculiar religion of the Jews surrounded by an ocean of polytheism, and the romance of their past would certainly have arrested his attention, and added some chapters to his history, had they made in his time any mark in the West....The evidence for an early kingdom of the Jews in Palestine therefore cannot satisfy the demands of historical veracity.” (*The Centre of Ancient Civilization*, 1926)

Furthermore, Palestinian Professor, Sami Hadawi relates: “Dr. William H. Stinespring, Professor of New Testament and Semitics at Duke University, North Carolina and the Minister in the Presbyterian Church, explains, ‘there is no basis in either Old or New Testament to support the claim of the Zionists that a modern Jewish state in Palestine is justified or demanded by the Bible or by Biblical prophecy’.....Dr. Stinespring goes on to point out, ‘the evidence is overwhelming that no true Christian, believing in the New Testament, could possibly confuse the modern Israel, brought into being by political machination and military power accompanied by ruthless deprivation of the native inhabitants, with the Israel of God of Christian faith. These two Israelis contradict one another completely,’ Stinespring emphasized. Dr. Stinespring concludes his study by saying, ‘Even without the specific statements of the New Testament with regard to the spiritual and religious nature of the promises of Israel, the Old Testament alone in its truest sense and in the hands of its truest interpreters, pointed to a *spiritual* kingdom for all mankind and not to a *political* Israel that occupies territory and homes belonging naturally to another people and reduces some of its inhabitants to second-class citizenship’....Dr. Elmer Berger, a gifted rabbi, and an author of many books on Judaism, came to the same conclusions as did his Christian counterparts. He added, ‘no Orthodox Jew believes the present state of Israel has come into being in a process which fulfils the injunctions of the Old Testament. There are Orthodox Jews,’ he said, ‘who actually repudiate the present Israeli sovereignty as a profanation of the Biblical texts....They regard Israel as a secular state, devoid of Zion’.” Sami Hadawi comments: “The findings of these distinguished scholars in religion leave no doubt that the Zionist claim to Palestine is neither correct nor legitimate. Besides, one can go a step further to prove the absurdity of the Zionist claim: Nowhere is the notion found that being a Jew is synonymous with physical descent from Abraham. Many Jews in history have been converts from other stock. There were the Black Jews of Malabar, and the Falashas of Ethiopia. The current political leaders of Israel, as well as the Jewish immigrants who hailed from Central Europe, Poland, Russia and the United States, are mostly of Khazar extraction, descendants of Caucasian Russians whom Byzantine Jews converted to Judaism in the mid-eighth century.”

As Israeli Professor Schlomo Sand records: “Ben-Zion Dinur....Israel’s minister of education in the 1950s....[wrote] ‘The Russian conquest did not destroy the Khazar kingdom entirely, but they broke it up and diminished it. And

this kingdom, which had absorbed Jewish immigrants and refugees from many exiles, must itself have become a diaspora mother, the mother of one of the greatest of the diasporas—of Israel in Russia, Lithuania and Poland.’ (*Israel in Exile*).”¹²

Professor Hadawi continues: “Sir Edwin S. Montagu, Secretary of State for India in the Lloyd George Cabinet, which approved the Balfour Declaration in 1917, told his Christian colleagues at the time: As a Jew, ‘I deny that Palestine is today associated with the Jews’.....Sir Edwin warned, ‘Zionism has always seemed to me to be a mischievous political creed’....Montagu then asserted, with emphasis, ‘there is not a Jewish nation.’ He referred to members of his own family, whom, he said, had been in the country for generations, as having ‘no sort or kind of community or views or of desire with any Jewish family in any other country beyond the fact that they profess to a greater or less degree the same religion. It is no more true,’ he pointed out, ‘to say that a Jewish Englishman and a Jewish Moor are of the same nation than it is to say that a Christian Englishman and a Christian Frenchman are of the same nation’.” Hadawi comments: “Significantly, in this respect, Harry L. Shapiro, Chairman of the Department of Anthropology at the American Museum of Natural History, states, in a study of the biological history of the *Jewish people*, that the Jews ‘are not a clan, a tribe, or in a strict sense, a nation.’ After briefly tracing their history, Dr. Shapiro declares: ‘It is odd, in the light of their past, that the Jews are often considered and much effort expended to prove them to be a distinct race....These [biological] comparisons....prove that the fundamental requirement for any claim that the Jews form a racial entity cannot be met, at least by those traditional standards of racial classification....The wide range of variation between Jewish populations in their physical characteristics and the diversity of the gene frequency of their blood groups, render any unified racial classification for them a contradiction in terms’....

“Another distinguished anthropologist dispels ‘the myth of the Jewish race.’ Professor Juan Comas of the National University of Mexico, comments, ‘though the idea of “racialism” evokes in most a negative response, it is curious how the idea survives, because various groups find it useful. Zionist Jews, for example, speak constantly of a “Jewish people,” with distinct racist-like overtones, by which they mean a continuity not only of history but of blood, culture and destiny as well. Such an approach,’ he points out, ‘is the more remarkable after the terrible treatment their co-religionists in Germany endured in the name of racialism. They do so,’ he presumed, ‘to justify their establishment of a “homeland” in Israel, and to strengthen the ties with and the support from, Jews by religion in other countries.’ Professor Comas then explains, ‘The anthropological fact is that Jews are racially heterogeneous and there is no foundation for the claim that there is a Jewish race. Their constant migrations through history and their relations—voluntary or otherwise—with the widest variety of nations and peoples have brought about such a degree of cross-breeding that the so-called people of Israel can produce examples of traits typical of every people.’” (*Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989)

Roger Garaudy informs: “[I]n 1960....the American Council for Judaism spoke out: ‘The American Council for Judaism addressed a letter....to Mr. Christian Herter [the US Secretary of State], denying the government of Israel the right to speak in the name of all Jews. The Council declares that Judaism is a matter of religion, not nationality’ (*Le Monde*, June 21, 1960).” (*The Founding Myth of Modern Israel*, 2000)

Israeli Professor, Israel Shahak, says: “A number of discrepant versions of Biblical orders of the Land of Israel, which rabbinical authorities interpret as ideally belonging to the Jewish state, are in circulation. The most far-reaching among them include the following areas within these borders: in the south, all of Sinai and a part of northern Egypt up to the environs of Cairo; in the east, all of Jordan and a large chunk of Saudi Arabia, all of Kuwait and a part of Iraq south of the Euphrates; in the north, all of Lebanon and all of Syria together with a huge part of Turkey (up to lake Van); and in the west, Cyprus. An enormous body of research and learned discussion based on these borders, embodied in atlases, books, articles and more popular forms of propaganda is being published in Israel, often with state subsidies, or other forms of support....In May 1993, Ariel Sharon formerly proposed in the Likud Convention that Israel should adopt the ‘Biblical borders’ concept as its official policy.”

Gore Vidal comments in the foreword to Professor Shahak’s book: “[T]he hasty invention of Israel has poisoned the political and intellectual life of the USA, Israel’s unlikely patron. Unlikely, because no other minority in American history has ever hijacked so much money from the American taxpayers in order to invest in a ‘homeland’. It is as if the American taxpayer had been obliged to support the Pope in his reconquest of the Papal States simply because one third of our people are Roman Catholic. Had this been attempted, there would have been a great uproar and Congress would have said no. But a religious minority of less than two per cent has bought or intimidated seventy senators (the necessary two thirds to overcome an unlikely presidential veto) while enjoying support of the media.” (*Jewish History Jewish Religion*)

In his book *Palestine Twilight* (2001) Edward Fox writes: “Albert Glock [Director of the Institute of Archaeology of Birzeit University] argued that this fascination with the Bible on the part of both foreign Christians and Israelis had the effect of disproportionately focusing the attention of archaeologists on the search for the biblical Israel, to the exclusion of other periods. It has also had the effect of causing archaeologists to look at the remains of human habitation in the Bronze and Iron Ages (the transitional period in which biblical Israel was thought to have emerged), and to be over-optimistic, even over-imaginative, in interpreting them as evidence of the ancient Israelites. Glock criticized the tendency to interpret any Bronze Age-Iron Age transitional site in the mountains of Palestine – essentially the West Bank, or what Israelis call Judea and Samaria – that dates between 1200 and 600 BCE, as ‘Israelite’. He argued that this ethnic label was hung on people who are in fact ethnically unidentifiable....Nothing demonstrated the nationalistic fervour archaeology aroused in the early days of the State of Israel better than the ancient Hebrew texts known as the Dead Sea

Scrolls, which were acquired, in a powerfully auspicious coincidence, on the very day the United Nations voted to acknowledge the State of Israel in 1948. The link between the ancient heritage of the land of Israel and the modern state was pointedly expressed by the scrolls' principal discoverer, Eleazar Sukenik, in an address to the Israel Exploration Society in the summer of 1948 and quoted in Neil Silberman's biography of Yigael Yadin: 'Here in the east,' he declared, 'there is only one people, the Jewish people, that has a connection to the past and to the antiquities that are being discovered every day. The archaeological reality instils a feeling in the heart of the individual and the public that every inch of this country is ours and it is our obligation to defend and to fight for it. This science is our spiritual weapon and an important buttress for the State in its path to the future.' It was Sukenik's son, Yigael Yadin, who took these strident words as a manifesto and turned archaeology into a national patriotic creed in Israel. Before he embarked on a career in archaeology, Yadin had been one of Israel's most distinguished soldiers: chief of military operations in the Haganah underground, the Israeli military force that fought the first Arab-Israeli war in 1948, and later founder and chief of staff of the Haganah's successor, the Israel Defence Forces. In Yadin's life and career, archaeology and military conquest were fused into a single endeavour, and established in Israeli society the paradigm of the soldier-archaeologist, for whom conquest of the land of Israel, and exploration of the land (Palestinians would say plunder) were part of a single mission."

Edward Fox further says: "Patriotic archaeology in Israel reached its peak after the 1967 Six Day War....The Islamic past was more than just ignored in all this patriotic elation, it was in some cases physically bulldozed away, most notoriously in the case of the Maghreb Quarter of the Old City, which within a week of the Israeli victory in June 1967 was flattened to create the plaza in front of the Western Wall. The Maghreb Quarter contained some of the oldest houses in Jerusalem, including a religious school and two twelfth-century mosques, and was a protected historic site under the Jordanian administration. In their excitement at regaining both their biblical heritage and the Old City and the Temple Mount, few Israelis cared that many of these excavations of the Herodian walls of the Temple Mount, or to use its Arabic name, Haram al-Sharif, which began in 1968, immediately after Israel's victory in the Six Day War, contravened the 1954 Hague UNESCO convention against digging in occupied territory, a transgression which caused an international outcry and led to Israel's expulsion from UNESCO. Israeli archaeological enthusiasm led not only to the destruction and neglect of Islamic sites in Jerusalem, but also inspired the Israeli Ministry of Religious Affairs to commence their own independent excavation, to open a tunnel alongside the portion of the Western Wall that lies underneath the centuries of later construction around the Temple Mount. The tunnelling was carried out in secret by rabbis with no previous archaeological or mining experience, and the work they did was so bad that it caused massive subsidence in the ground above the tunnel, and severely damaged a number of medieval buildings which were the property of the Waqf, the Islamic trust which owns and controls the Temple Mount/Haram al-Sharif....For the Palestinians, archaeology and conquest

are indistinguishable: they are part of the process by which the land they live on is taken away from them. This is especially evident in the close working relationship, established by Yadin, between archaeology and the military. Yadin's own excavations were organized like military operations, and Yadin exploited his own military connections to mobilize IDF equipment and personnel to assist him on his digs."

Following on from this, in *The Last Pope: The Decline and Fall of the Church of Rome* (1998), the author, John Hogue, provides the following revealing information: "In October 1997 I was informed by one of the foremost experts in cabalistic and Torah prophecy, Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadok, that a cornerstone for the future third temple of Solomon had been lowered into the care- and history-worn earth of the Temple Mount in Jerusalem in 1997, just several dozen meters away from the third holiest shrine of Islam, the Dome of the Rock. Old Testament prophecy believes that when the Jewish people return to establish Israel and when the Temple is rebuilt, the 'true' Messiah will return. This means that the dome must go. Rabbi Tzadok told me that his teachers in Jerusalem believe that an effort to rebuild the temple may be made as early as 2006." Just who exactly is the 'true' Messiah that the Zionist Jews are expecting?

In an essay entitled *Conspiracy to Create a Holy War* (revised 1990), Dr. John Coleman writes: "The Temple Mount Conspiracy had its origin in the United Grand Lodge of England. Perhaps its most important member was Sir Charles Warren....Warren was a member of the Palestine Exploration Fund established by Edward, Prince of Wales (a Freemason). In 1862 Edward led a British delegation on a tour of the Holy Land, ostensibly to establish links between Solomon's Temple and the Bible, but in reality to start the project of rebuilding the Third Temple of Solomon. One of the most prominent members of the Palestine Exploration Fund was Sir Moses Montefiore from the ancient family of court Jews of the same name. The Montefiore dynasty is old Venetian Black Nobility. Montefiore was the instrument used to get a toehold for Jews on Haram-al-Sharif. Queen Elizabeth II is the present head of the fund....The most powerful families of the Venetian Black Nobility joined in the plot to rebuild Solomon's temple. Among these were the Luzzattos, Byzantine Jews, headed by Moses Haim Luzzatto, who moved the family from Venice to Safad in Palestine in the 18th century. In the 19th century, part of the Luzzatto family moved back to Padua in Italy, where they established the first of many rabbinical academies teaching Judaism. One of its teachers was Rabbi Samuel David Luzzatto. The Volpi di Musurati family are an ancient Black Nobility from Sicily who settled Venice, and they also joined the plot to rebuild Solomon's temple. The Luzzatto's powerfully supported Theodor Herzl, their choice to head Zionism. Count Piero Foscari, head of yet another powerful ancient Black Nobility family of Venice, got very much involved in Freemasonic plans to rebuild Solomon's Temple. These families were committed cabalists who embraced Freemasonry."¹³

Furthermore, in their book *Ready to Rebuild: The Imminent Plan to Rebuild the Last Days Temple* (1992), the authors, Thomas Ice and Randall Price, two American pastors from Texas, comment: "...the satanically inspired Antichrist,

a world political leader from Europe, signs a peace treaty with Israel. The Jewish people will accept this man as their Messiah. Already they are being readied for this event. For several years there has been a worldwide campaign spearheaded by Chabad Hasidism to prepare Jews everywhere for the coming of Messiah. Menachem Brod, who heads this public relations campaign for the Chabad Youth Organization, explains the type of Messiah for which his organization is preparing the Jewish people: ‘....The true Moshiah will be a great leader of the Jewish people. He will be such a great charismatic leader that the whole world will unite behind him....the people may only realize that Moshiah has arrived after the fact; after we see his actions’. The actions that will convince the Jews that this ‘charismatic leader’ is the Messiah will be his ability to do what has been before humanly impossible—negotiate a treaty that will temporarily resolve the Middle East crisis under a guise of world peace. As a result of this treaty, Israel will appear to have finally been reinstated in their Promised Land with their religious institutions in operation....the Antichrist, who will have befriended the Jewish people and been accepted as their Messiah, will turn against them and persecute them ruthlessly. Then he will place his own image in the Holy of Holies in the rebuilt Temple.”

The Zionist occupation of Palestine

An informative first hand account of the Zionist takeover of Palestine is to be found in *Fifty Years in Palestine* (1948) by Frances E. Newton, Dame of Justice of the Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem. Writing in 1947, she remarks: “In pre-war days [World War (part) one] the Arab had no reason to fear the Jew, though a latent antagonism was always present. This latent hostility was fanned to white heat by the British policy of support for the Jewish National Home which caused the Arab to fear for his own security, a fear in no way lessened by the ever-increasing Jewish claims to his alleged ancestral inheritance – Palestine. There was no ‘problem’ in connection with Palestine at the end of the war of 1914-1918. Why is there one to-day? In one word the answer is ‘Zionism’.... Zionism did not *originate* with the Congress at Basle in 1897, for groups of Jews under other names had been active for years with the same object. In the active modern political sense it took its rise racially and geographically in Russia. After the Russian revolution in 1905, the headquarters of the Zionists was in Berlin. The British Government, however, was the first Government to respond to Zionist pressure, and to exert its influence on the Zionists’ behalf. This it did by the issue in 1917 of the Balfour Declaration, the Charter of Zionism. The incorporation of that document into the Mandate of the League of Nations gives to the Zionists the right to claim that the Governments represented on the League have all recognised the right of the Jews to re-establish their national status in Palestine. This is the essence of the ‘problem,’ for Jewish nationalism came into conflict with Arab nationalism, the full tragic consequences of which have yet to unfold themselves.”

Frances Newton also says: “With the entry of our forces into Jerusalem,

the Zionists brought pressure to bear in order to hasten the pace in Palestine and in the furtherance of their plans. It was arranged by the Foreign Office that a Zionist Commission should at once proceed to Palestine – its ostensible intention being to organise relief measures for suffering Jews. This, however, although most efficiently carried on, was not their sole object, for the Commission was also vested with power to ‘advise’ the Palestine Administrators on all matters concerning the National Home. This function was most successfully fulfilled by the body of experts which formed the Commission. They were proficient in all branches of Government administration, such as the Judiciary, Public Works, Public Health, etc. They obtained the extraordinary privilege of the use of the military communications – cables, telephones, telegraphs, etc., a privilege denied to all others. All possible travel facilities were also placed at their disposal, and special permits took them wherever they wished to go. Zionist meetings were held in various towns, at which speakers openly revealed their designs for the Jewish development of the country. If the military authorities were embarrassed by being obliged to grant such privileged facilities, is it to be wondered at that the Arabs were more and more bewildered and apprehensive of the limitless influence of the Zionists? It was only natural that both should see in these activities the foundations of a Jewish Government in Palestine....All this being so, it was inevitable that the Arabs, in 1920, saw a portentous future ahead, and steeled themselves to meet it. They found themselves confronted with the forces of organised Jewry – a world-wide and powerful organisation – backed by the Press and the Governments of two hemispheres, with Great Britain in the front rank. What weapons had they with which to meet this Goliath? Powerless and voiceless, they had but one stone in their sling – the righteousness of their stand against the invasion and domination of their homeland by the gigantic forces arrayed against them.”

This first hand observer further comments: “Let us examine what happened in the case of the Mandate for Palestine. In the first place it was not drawn up by the Mandates Commission, but by the British Government in collaboration with the Zionist Commission. Astonished at its contents, the Secretary of the Mandates Commission, Mr. W. Rappard, referred it to the Secretary General of the League, then Sir Eric Drummond, saying ‘Sir, we cannot accept this, it violates the terms of the Covenant.’ The reply he received was, ‘I know, but we have *got* to accept it.’ And accepted it was. The Council ratified it in 1922, and the General Assembly promulgated it in 1923. Is it not clear, therefore, that to set up a Civil Government in 1920 with the avowed intention of executing a Mandate which did not legally exist was an unlawful act?....With the arrival of the first High Commissioner the Arabs were obliged to recognise that the avowed policy was to be a Zionist one. They saw Jewish officials appointed to key positions in the Government. The post of Attorney General, of Chief Immigration Officer, and of Land Registry, were all filled by Zionist Jews. The law laid down by the Hague Convention was set aside in favour of the Zionist policy outlined in the Balfour Declaration....The normal straightforward conduct of administration was made subservient to Zionist political aims.” Frances Newton goes on to

quote Sir Herbert Samuel, the first High Commissioner of Palestine, as saying: "The policy of His Majesty's Government, which I have come out to execute, is to encourage the immigration of Jews until a majority will be reached – it may be fifty or a hundred years hence – at which time their interests shall be sufficiently predominant to warrant the establishment of a Jewish Government in Palestine." Frances Newton comments: "The words of the High Commissioner reveal the real reason why the change was made from Military to Civil Government in 1920. British politicians were ready to disregard the law the Government was bound to uphold in order to further Zionist aims, and the same disregard was required of the Arabs in Palestine."

Colonel John Beaty, a former U.S. Military Intelligence Officer, in his book *The Iron Curtain over America* (1951) relates: "Although Britain had promised self-rule to the Palestine Arabs in several official statements by Sir Henry MacMahon, the High Commissioner for Egypt, by Field Marshal Lord Allenby, Commander in Chief of British Military forces in the area, and by others, President Wilson was readily won over to a scheme concocted later in another compartment of the British government. This scheme, Zionism, attracted the favor of the Prime Minister, Mr. David Lloyd George, who, like Wilson, had with prominent Jews certain close relations.... Thus, according to S. Landman, in his paper 'Secret History of the Balfour Declaration' (*World Jewry*, March 1, 1935), after an 'understanding had been arrived at between Sir Mark Sykes and Weizmann and Sokolow, it was resolved to send a secret message to Justice Brandeis that the British Cabinet would help the Jews to gain Palestine in return for active Jewish sympathy and support in U.S.A. for the allied cause so as to bring about a radical pro-ally tendency in the United States.' An article, 'The Origin of the Balfour Declaration' (*The Jewish Chronicle*, February 7, 1936), is more specific. According to this source, certain 'representatives of the British and French Governments' had been convinced that 'the best and perhaps the only way to induce the American President to come into the war was to secure the co-operation of Zionist Jewry by promising them Palestine'. In so doing 'the Allies would enlist and mobilize the hitherto unsuspectedly powerful force of Zionist Jewry in America and elsewhere.' Since President Wilson at that time 'attached the greatest possible importance to the advice of Mr. Justice Brandeis,' the Zionists worked through him and 'helped to bring America in'." Into the so-called 'Great War' to end all wars with its accompanying carnage and destruction which, as mentioned earlier, apparently only required "one signature" to initiate and engineer.

Writing in 1950, Douglas Reed, a former European correspondent for The *Times* (London) newspaper, in his book *Somewhere South of Suez*, remarks: "...the rise of Zion appears to me something new in a world which otherwise is ever the same, the more it changes. The Roman Empire and the Church of Rome in their day wielded great power over vast areas, but they were visible bodies and their sway was limited, in practice, to Europe. Political Zionism (as distinct from the religious Jew's vision of an Arabian paradise) seems to me a once secret conspiracy for power and territory, pursued in all great countries

of the world through power over public men and now partly revealed through successful accomplishment. The method was never tested on a grand scale before and the rate and range of Zionist progress have been too great for the masses to comprehend while it was happening. No empire in history rose by such means. It has all been achieved in a half-century (save for the forethought that went before) by bending Gentile politicians to the Zionist will, and the future historian ought to be stupefied by the triumphs reached, even if the end be a mighty fall....The Zionist State was not among the aims proclaimed when the masses were mobilized against each other, yet an international agency called The United Nations Organization was set up at the war's end and a majority of its members, who included such redoubtable powers as Liberia and Haiti, awarded the ancestral lands of the harmless Palestinian Arab to invaders from Eastern Europe. Arms, money and invaders were forwarded and arrived from America and Russia (subsequently a Zionist Minister complained that of the £100,000,000 which the affair cost Israel, 'only £25,000,000 was borne by outside help'). Thus, in an atmosphere of bogus sanctity and mock legality, aggression was proclaimed moral in one case and place alone. By this act the leading politicians of the non-Zionist world denied every moral right and principle they ever preached, and the entire cause of the two world wars....The whole shape of the great design is not unveiled to the Jewish masses, but the moves in the game, and the men and means used in it, are clearly illuminated."

In his following book entitled *Far and Wide* (1951), under a chapter headed "Zionism Paramount", Douglas Reed further observes: "The dream of ruling the world from Jerusalem cannot seem too audacious today to men who have already achieved so much. The Zionist State has been formed. It has about as many inhabitants as Albania or Honduras and less than Haiti, yet Napoleon in all his glory was not treated much more deferentially....It was established by violence and can only expand by violence. As to that, the past is a signpost to the future....The United Nations dictate of November 29th, 1947, which set up the Zionist State, assigned Jaffa, Acre, Ramleh, Lydda, Western Galilee, Beersheba and other areas to the native Arabs. The Zionists *took* these areas and when Count Bernadotte was sent to redress the matter he was almost casually murdered. The United Nations paid little heed to this killing of its emissary....Two years later, in September 1949, the American Foreign Minister, Mr. Dean Acheson, asked the United Nations to place at least Jerusalem, the Holy City, under international control, and this body agreed. The Zionist Premier forthwith announced that Jerusalem would be made the capital of the Zionist State and a mild request from the United Nations to revoke this decision was answered by the establishment of the Zionist Government in it and its proclamation as the Zionist capital." In *Somewhere South of Suez* (1950) Douglas Reed comments: "This greater Zionist State, according to sufficiently numerous remarks by Political Zionist spokesmen, would be the real power-centre of the world, and Jerusalem the real, if not the nominal, capital of the world. If that were to be the outcome of a third war, as I believe it is the project envisaged in some powerful places in all countries, the convergence of the real aims of American and

of Soviet policy, as policy has been controlled in both countries, would become clear; the first point at which this became plain was the co-operation of the two countries in setting up Political Zionism.”

Other informative research concerning the Zionist/Palestine scenario has been provided by Roger Garaudy in his book *The Case of Israel: A Study of Political Zionism* (1983). Roger Garaudy writes: “At a moment when Israel is spending, according to the report of the World Bank, more than 50 per cent of its budget on its war machine, and when this militarisation has for its aim, from now on, as Ariel Sharon [former Prime Minister of “Israel”] himself tells us, and in accordance with the plans of the Zionist movement....not the defence of Israel but the disintegration of the Arab states of the region, Bible passages are invoked to ‘justify’ the permanent extension of the frontiers and also the methods of massacre and state terrorism....This ‘Biblical’ justification of genocide, this legitimising of the successive aggressions and annexations of the present Zionist state of Israel, presented as the legitimate heir and continuation of the Israel of the Bible, makes it easy for the unacceptable to be accepted by the Jews of the Diaspora and by many Christians who uncritically take as true a Catholic catechism and a Protestant Sunday-school teaching which unconsciously promote the Zionist mythology, the fundamental insubstantiality of which has nevertheless been proved by exegesis over a whole century, and especially in recent years.... The history of Palestine that is taught in the schools of the State of Israel is the work of forgers. But the ‘sacred history’ taught in the Catholic catechism or in Protestant Sunday-schools, by sticking to the Bible and ignoring the actual history of the Ancient East, unintentionally supports the propaganda of political Zionism and prepares millions of Christians throughout the world to accept as true a mythology that is deadly to the Palestinian people and to world peace. For this mythology serves to provide political Zionism with grounds for territorial demands, annexations and aggressions.”

Roger Garaudy continues: “When political Zionism became clearly formulated, with Herzl’s *The Jewish State* (1896), the presence of a people in Palestine was ignored altogether. This presence was left unmentioned both in Herzl’s book and in the constituent assemblies of the world Zionist movement. The non-existence of this people is one of the fundamental postulates of Zionism, and this is at the root of all its subsequent crimes. Mrs. Golda Meir [a former Prime Minister of “Israel”] said in the *Sunday Times* of 15 June 1969: ‘There was no such thing as Palestinians. It was not as though there was a Palestinian people and we came and threw them out and took their country from them. They did not exist.’....When Einstein asked Weizmann, when the latter was one of the leaders of the World Zionist Organisation: ‘What of the Arabs if Palestine were given to the Jews?’. Weizmann replied: ‘What Arabs? They are hardly of any consequence.’ Professor Ben-Zion Dinur, who was the first Minister of Education in the State of Israel, and a close friend of the State’s founder, David Ben-Gurion, wrote in 1954 in his introduction to the *History of the Haganah* published by the World Zionist Organisation: ‘In our country there is room only for the Jews. We shall say to the Arabs: Get out! If they don’t agree, if they resist, we shall

drive them out by force.’....Yet the reality was quite otherwise. After the Balfour Declaration of 1917, after twenty years of political Zionism and its propaganda for the ‘return’, after the first waves of immigration by Jews fleeing from pogroms in Russia, Poland and Romania, there were, according to the census taken by the British on 31st December 1922, 757,000 inhabitants altogether in Palestine, of whom 663,000 were Arabs (590,000 Muslims and 73,000 Christians) and 83,000 Jews – that is, 88 per cent of the population were Arab and 11 per cent Jewish.... In reality, no ‘Jewish race’ has ever existed, except in the ravings of Hitler and the Zionists. At every stage of history, the ‘Jews’ have been one of the components of major ethnic groups (which, moreover, were not races). The nomads, or pastoral peoples on their way to a settled mode of life, who entered Canaan were Aramaeans who came from the northern Euphrates, from Transjordan or from Arabia; that is, by virtue of their language (and not of their blood), they were ‘Semites’, like the Arabs and the Israelis of today. The kinship of the Hebrew and Arabic languages bears witness to this fact.”

Roger Garaudy further states: “In 1949, after this first Israeli-Arab War, the Zionists controlled 80 per cent of Palestine, and 770,000 Palestinians had been driven out of their country. The United Nations had appointed a mediator, Count Folke Bernadotte. In his last report, Count Bernadotte wrote: ‘It would be an offence against the principles of elementary justice if these innocent victims of the conflict were denied the right to return to their homes while Jewish immigrants flow into Palestine, and, indeed, at least offer the threat of permanent replacement of the Arab refugees who have been rooted in the land for centuries.’....This report (U.N. Document A.648, p.14) was presented on 16th September 1948. On 17th September Count Bernadotte and his French assistant, Colonel Serot, were murdered in the part of Jerusalem occupied by the Zionists....Where Britain was concerned, at the time of the Balfour Declaration, in 1917, Weizmann sent a note to the War Cabinet saying that: ‘In submitting our resolution we entrusted our national and Zionist destiny to the Foreign Office and the Imperial War Cabinet, in the hope that the problem would be considered in the light of Imperial interests and the principles for which the Entente stands.’....Thus, stripped of all the trappings of the historical myth on which it claims to be based, political Zionism is exposed as being essentially a colonial phenomenon....The experience of the colonialist enterprise of the creation of a Zionist state in Palestine – and one which, moreover, by its very essence is condemned to pursue a policy of expansion to win ‘living space’, so as to make room for unlimited immigration – has shown that this implies a permanent state of war, and even greater anxiety for the future. To such an extent, indeed, that today, the part of the world where Jews are least safe is the Jewish State of Israel. The great majority of the world’s Jews (80 per cent) are fully aware of this, since they have preferred to remain in their countries of origin: and, after more than thirty years of experience of the State of Israel, the number of Jews leaving it exceeds the number coming to settle there.”

Moreover, Italian philosopher, Julius Evola comments: “It is known today that the state of Israel, in accomplishing the goal of ‘Zionism,’ has not fulfilled this function. Those who still pose the Jewish problem today—in spite of the fact that

the persecutions undergone by the Jews have made them ‘taboo’—believe that the most dangerous Jews have no intention of confining themselves to Palestinian territory, and abandon their own position in Western countries where they have rooted themselves and have very different possibilities and free hands.” (*Notes on the Third Reich*, 2013)

Moshe Menuhin relates: “Between 6 and 11 May 1942 six hundred Zionists from Palestine, Europe and the United States met at the new Biltmore Hotel in New York City, allegedly to ‘solve the Jewish problem of homelessness’. I say ‘allegedly’ because later, when the United States and the major British Commonwealth governments developed a plan for the resettlement of the Jewish survivors of the Holocaust in their countries, the Zionists pressurised President Roosevelt into dropping it. A leading British Zionist, Labour Party politician and government minister Richard Crossman, wrote of this incident: ‘The Zionists are terrific.... Their main preoccupation is not to save Jews alive out of Europe but to get Jews into Palestine.’ Another Zionist explained: ‘Zionism is not a refugee movement but a movement to rebuild the Jewish State for the Jewish Nation in the land of Israel.’ Chaim Weizmann and David Ben Gurion, President and Chairman respectively of the World Zionist Congress, and Nahum Goldmann, then a member of its executive committee, attended the New York meeting. Urged on by Ben Gurion and Rabbi Abba Hillel Silver of Cleveland, the conference demanded that the Jewish Agency be given control of immigration into Palestine and that the country be turned into a Jewish commonwealth with its own flag and military forces.” (*The Menuhin Saga: The Autobiography of Moshe Menuhin*)

Yakov M. Rabkin writes: “Russian Jews made up not only a majority of the founders of the State of Israel, they also became the most influential group within its military elite. The man who did more than any other Zionist to introduce terror into Palestine was the Russian, Avraham Stern (1907-1942), a member of several paramilitary groupings.... The Russian dimension of Zionism cannot be overestimated. One telling indicator is the composition of the Knesset twelve years after the founding of the state. Despite the almost total prohibition of emigration from the Soviet Union for more than four decades, over 70 percent of the members of this political elite were Russian-born, while 13 percent were born in Palestine/Israel of Russian parents. The American Zionist elites, whose support was crucial for Zionism’s success, were also composed primarily of Jews of Russian origin.” (*A Threat from Within: A Century of Jewish Opposition to Zionism*, 2006)

According to a BBC website News Report (4th January 2001) by Kate McGeown and Martin Asser: “There are more than 3.7 million Palestinian refugees in the Middle East and many more worldwide – and they want the right to go home. The Palestinians say their diaspora – uprooted from their homes ever since 1948 and scattered around the globe – is the greatest and most enduring refugee problem in the world. Whether they will be allowed to return to the land that used to be called Palestine is, and always has been, one of the main obstacles to progress in the Middle East peace process. During the Arab-Israeli war that followed the 1947 partition of Palestine by the UN into an Arab and a Jewish

state, many Palestinians fled or were driven from their homes by the advancing Jewish forces. The exact number displaced at that time is not known but the United Nations Relief and Works Agency (Unrwa) has put the figure as high as 957,000....Palestinian assertions of the right of return for themselves and their descendants are based both on a moral standpoint, claiming the refugees' rights to return to homes from which they have been displaced, and on a number of resolutions issued by the United Nations....Israel refuses to assume responsibility in any way for the refugee problem and is adamant that Palestinians and their descendants cannot return....The United States appears to have sided with Israel by asking the Palestinian leadership to 'waive' the right of return...."

This viewpoint is supported in a letter to *The Scotsman* newspaper (7th March 2001) from Marion Woolfson, Edinburgh, who writes (in part): "As a Jew, a journalist and an author who has been writing on the Middle East for many years, I was interested in Salwa Jones's letter, which ends with the hope that 'Israel acknowledges the truth and is made to abide by United Nations resolutions.' But, for more than 30 years, Israel has ignored innumerable UN resolutions condemning the illegal building of settlements on occupied territory, deportations, demolition of Palestinian property, arbitrary arrests, imprisonment without trial and collective punishments (identical to those inflicted on Jews by the Nazis). Western governments remain silent about Israel's savagery....Because criticism of Israel brings the accusation of 'anti-semitism'....I think it is time that the blackmail ended." As Palestinian scholar, Sami Hadawi, notes: "Peace, in order to be real, has to be based on justice and equity. Ironically, Israel, while claiming to have a right to exist by reason of an act of the United Nations, refuses to honor her responsibilities to the organization that created it. According to a declaration by David Ben Gurion in 1953 Israel 'considers the United Nations resolution of November 29, 1947, as null and void.' If the Israelis are permitted to discard the United Nations resolution that gave birth to their state, by the same token Arab refusal to recognize the existence of the Jewish state is fully justified."¹⁴

Writing in 1980, a Sephardim Jew, Elie Eliachar, in his book *Living with Jews*, objectively observes: "The Arabs who live in what we call Judea and Samaria, the Gaza Strip and East Jerusalem do not want to live under Israeli domination. As a country which purports to be democratic, we must certainly observe the Jewish moral principle of treating 'the stranger within the gate' as one of us. Unfortunately, there is no sign of this spirit at present or in the near future. If Jews here and in the Diaspora were aware of half of what I know about our treatment of Arabs in Israel and in the territories, they would soon cease to believe that we are a 'special nation', or 'a light unto the nations'. There are many people here who believe that by means of repression, curfews, demolition of houses, deportation of leaders and other harsh methods in the territories, we can compel the majority of the Arabs to leave the country voluntarily, or bring about their expulsion in the wake of bloody riots. This is a baseless illusion. Having studied the subject, I can state that it is the Palestinians' conviction that there is no way they will leave this country except on stretchers. I do not believe the military and

political experts who maintain that we need these territories for reasons of security. Internationally-renowned military authorities also deny this....our relations with the Israeli Arabs living among us and with those in the territories under our rule, as well as with Egypt and the entire world, are deteriorating fast, and the only prospect in view is war....in the long run the American Jewish lobby is injurious to Israel as well as to American Jews and to the United States. Succumbing to pressure applied by the Jewish lobby, the U.S. Government adopts a policy that is blatantly biased in Israel's favour (especially during election years), and loses its political credibility....Neither the United States, nor Egypt, nor Israel has the right to determine what is good for the Palestinians."

This perspective has been confirmed in the following report which appeared in the Journal *Positive News* (Spring 2002): "Fifty-two Israeli reserve soldiers have said they will no longer fight in the West Bank and the Gaza Strip, claiming military actions there had nothing to do with security for Israel and were meant to control the Palestinians. In an advertisement in Israeli newspapers, the soldiers, some with the rank of major, said Israel's stringent travel bans, which confine many Palestinians to their communities, needlessly punish these people....'We declare that we will not continue to fight a war for peace in the (Jewish) settlements in the West Bank and Gaza Strip,' read the advertisement. 'We will not continue to fight on the other side of the Green Line with an intent to control, expel, starve and degrade an entire people.' The Green Line separates Israel from the territories it captured in the 1967 Middle East war. The soldiers wrote that they decided to stop serving in the Palestinian areas when it became clear to them that the army orders 'had nothing to do with security, and their only intent is to control the Palestinian people forever.' The announcement, at the end of January 2002 marked the first time since the outbreak of the current round of fighting in September 2000, that a large group of soldiers have refused to serve in the Palestinian areas." There are undoubtedly many more concerned 'Israelis' who do not support the anti-social and anti-human policies of the gangsters who currently dominate the political administration of the artificially created geopolitical state called "Israel".

In *Hansard* dated 18th November, 1998, it is recorded that former British Prime Minister, Tony Blair, in the House of Commons, referred to "The fact that Israel is a democracy." Comment would be superfluous. To get an idea of just how "democratic" the artificial geopolitical state called "Israel" is, see *The Life of an American Jew in Racist Marxist Israel* by Jack Bernstein (1984). Interestingly, "Oscar Cohen, of the ADL, wrote that by the 1970s, Jews in America had become 'an agency of the Israeli government.' They experienced 'Israelization' and one's fervent commitment to Israel became the characteristic of the good Jew, superseding all other factors previously considered essential. Public criticism of Israel became unforgivable."¹⁵ Hardly a truly democratic approach.

In an insightful treatise entitled *Israel: Politics, Myths and Identity Crises* (1994), the author, Akiva Orr, of German Jewish origins, realistically comments: "....the conflict between Israel and the Arab world was essentially a conflict over lands and independence between Jewish immigrants and the indigenous

Palestinian population. Until 1948 Palestine was populated by an Arab majority which was expropriated, exploited, and partially expelled by the Zionist immigrants from Europe. The immigrant settlers transformed the indigenous majority into a minority discriminated against in its own country, and imposed upon it a discriminatory state apparatus, namely a 'Jewish state'....The secular Jewish self-image of moral righteousness cannot be maintained forever in a reality which consists of dispossessing the Palestinians, of ignoring their human, civil, and political rights....It is a widespread habit among non-religious Jews to present themselves as victims of persecution. Some find in persecution the core of their Jewish identity, saying to themselves: I may not know exactly what my Jewishness consists of, but as long as I am discriminated against because of my Jewishness I am a Jew. All this does not apply to Orthodox religious Jews, who, despite all persecution never see themselves as victims and whose practice of the religion provides a clear, unique and positive definition of Jewish identity. Zionism, from Herzl onwards, posited Jewish identity negatively, by relying on anti-semitism. After the establishing of Israel as an independent state in 1948 this self-image of the eternal victim was applied to Israel itself. Israel was portrayed as a state of victims and a victim state. Israelis were told by the state's leaders and by their educational system that all its wars and conflicts with the Arabs were the fault of the Arabs, who persecuted Israel simply for being Jewish. Even the flight of hundreds of thousands of Palestinians from Palestine in 1948 is presented as the Palestinians' own fault, with Israel an innocent victim of Arab propaganda.... According to the British census of 1948, at the beginning of that year there were 1.1 million Palestinians living in Palestine. At the end of 1948, 700,000 of those people became refugees."

Akiva Orr makes a further interesting observation: "Contrary to accepted opinion Zionism was not keen to rescue Jews from the Nazis. It was keen on bringing Jews to Palestine but considered efforts to help Jews reach other countries as a diversion. Ben-Gurion stressed that if the efforts of world Jewry, its money and institutions, were to be dedicated to rescuing Jews from the Nazis by helping them emigrate to countries other than Palestine then the Zionist enterprise in Palestine could become a museum piece. At the same time, he was aware that public opinion concerning the Holocaust would support the demand for a Jewish state in Palestine." This same writer perceptively remarks: "It is never a waste of time to provide an alternative version to an official view that is taken for granted. Once an alternative version exists the official version can no longer be taken for granted. A new situation is created which forces those concerned about the issue to choose between two interpretations of the events. When people have to choose they become aware of their responsibility for the consequences of their choice. Absence of choice means absence of responsibility."

Zionism paramount

Writing about Dr. A. Leon Kubowitzki at the founding of the World Jewish Congress in Geneva, Switzerland, in 1936, Olivia Maria O'Grady says:

“He called for welding the ‘isolated and dispersed Jewish communities’ into a ‘conscious and organized whole.’ The sphere of the *World Jewish Congress*, he said, ‘comprises all Jewish political, economic, and social questions,’ and ‘the all-embracing *Kehillah* should be the central cell of our organizations.’....The Organization and Information and Propaganda Departments, he explained, will be charged with establishing ‘a network of channels for regular, confidential and reliable information.’....The rapid sweep of all organizational activity by the *World Jewish Congress* is a remarkable episode in the history of international conspiracy and intrigue....The planting of Jewish nationalists cadres in the hearts of the countries of the world by the *World Jewish Congress*, however, was done openly. This perfected technique utilized the Trojan horse ruse....Offices of the *World Jewish Congress* were immediately opened in Paris, Geneva and New York City....Within a year the *World Jewish Congress* had organized thirty-four affiliates in twenty-seven countries on five continents. Before the out-break of World War II the Zionist Trojan Horse had found sanctuary in thirty-one nations.” Here we have a leading Zionist in 1936 referring to the “all-embracing *Kehillah*” fourteen years *after* the ostensible termination of the outer New York *Kehillah* in 1922.

This author continues: “It was Leo Pinsker and Theodor Herzl who had called for international organization of the Jews, but it was the Rothschilds and the other Jewish financiers who made it possible....Pinsker had demanded a ‘*National Congress of Jews*’. Herzl had called for ‘*Society of Jews*’. The conference at Basel, Switzerland in 1897 had given birth to the *World Zionist Organization*, which embodied both ideas. Although Herzl was quick to announce its strictly *political* character, it was, in effect, an international *Sanhedrin*....The *World Jewish Congress* is actually the creation of the *American Jewish Congress*. World War I forever destroyed the fiction that Jews were citizens of the countries of their birth or naturalization. This myth came nearer realization in the United States than anywhere else in the world before 1881, and it might have become a reality had the *Khazar* Jews stayed in Russia. The *American Jewish Joint Distribution Committee*, organized in 1914, was unable to distinguish between the Jews serving the Kaiser and Jews serving the Allies, indicating the lack of loyalty of the Jews to either side. As the war developed and Allied victory became certain, American Jewry prepared to join with the international Jews of the world for participation *as a nation* in the inevitable Peace Conference. The impudence of the plan is curious in itself, but not nearly so curious and amazing as is the fact that no one appears to have questioned it. Ordinarily a group of American citizens presuming to participate in an international conference where its members were already represented by their duly elected officials, would be preposterous. Yet, this is exactly what American Jewry proposed to do!” (*The Beasts of the Apocalypse*, 1959)

Commenting on Theodore Herzl (1860-1904), a leading protagonist for the ‘Jewish’ Zionist movement, Leonard Stein in his book *Zionism* (1932) remarks: “What mainly interested Herzl was the Jewish State. What mainly interested those who now called upon him to lead them was Palestine. Under the impact

of forces of which he had taken little account in his abstract speculations, Herzl was quick to realise that Palestine was not merely desirable but indispensable. 'One of the first results of our Movement,' he declared in his address to the first Zionist Congress in 1897, 'will be the transformation of the Jewish question into a question of Zion'."

Des Griffin remarks: "Zionist historian Dr. Joseph Kastein, writing in 1933, tells us that the Zionist 'executive' which was established by the 197 delegates in Basel in 1897 'was the first embodiment of a real Jewish International.'.... [synchronistically] In 1897, a group of top British and American intellectuals and money monopolists met to plot ways to implement Cecil Rhodes' plan for a merging of British and American interests, in preparation for the final thrust towards the achievement of their ultimate goal – a One World Government. The result of their deliberations came on July 24, 1907, with the creation in London of an ultra-secret organization known as the Pilgrim Society. Less than six months later, an American branch was opened in New York. The new organization was funded by money donated by the Rhodes Foundation; the latter was established by Cecil Rhodes who, with financial backing from the Rothschilds, had accumulated a vast fortune in South African gold and diamonds." (*Descent into Slavery?* 1980)

Furthermore, in a report submitted to the Zionist Conference at Sydney, Australia in May 1929, a Zionist, D. Ettinger, says: "The Zionist Organisation is a body unique in character, with practically all the functions and duties of a government, but deriving its strength and resources not from one territory but from some seventy-two different countries....This world-wide machinery finds its repetition in each country in federations, such as the Australian Zionist Federation, the English Zionist Federation (of which Lord Melchett is President), etc....Political relations between the Zionist Organisation, in its present capacity of Jewish Agency, and Great Britain, as the Mandatory Government, are gradually assuming a fixed and regular course. Constant touch is maintained with the Colonial Office in London, and permanent negotiations are conducted in Jerusalem."¹⁶

Jewish author, Naomi Shepherd, writes: "From August 1941, in meetings with the Colonial Secretary, Lord Moyne, both Weizmann and Ben Gurion stressed that, during the post-war period, the aim of the Zionists was for mass immigration to Palestine; the Jewish people, they argued, would never accept the restrictions of the 1939 White Paper. Weizmann told Moyne, at the beginning of August, that it was proposed to emigrate 1,500,000 Jews within twenty years; barely three weeks later, Ben Gurion spoke of 3,000,000 within ten years; this startling escalation, coming from the two men who represented Zionist diplomacy abroad and the grass roots movement in Palestine, caused alarm in Whitehall. If any further confirmation were needed of Zionist plans....documents taken from Ben Gurion's luggage when he left for the United States in November 1941, which included the protocols of meetings with leading British 'non-Zionist' Jews, confirmed there was a consensus that large numbers of Jewish refugees would have to be resettled in Palestine in the post-war period, that Weizmann was also

now speaking of numbers between 2,500,000 and 3,000,000, and that a Jewish state was the immediate post-war aim. The battleground for the Jewish statehood had long since shifted to the United States. The Biltmore programme, announced by Ben Gurion publicly in a New York hotel of that name in May 1942, postulated, for the first time, the foundation of a state, and called for millions of Jews to emigrate there as soon as the war was over. This was a challenge to Britain rather than a plan of action, as was Weizmann's letter to Churchill in September 1941, circulated to the War Cabinet, arguing that the power of 5,000,000 American Jews would affect the American war effort, but could only be ensured by Britain's support." (*In Search of Wilfrid Israel: German Jewry's Secret Ambassador* 1984)

In order to boost Jewish immigration numbers to "Israel", all kinds of underhand tactics were employed. In *Every Spy a Prince: The Complete History of Israel's Intelligence Community* (1990), authors Dan Raviv and Yossi Melman write revealing about the: "Near East Air Transport Corporation of the United States in talks with the Iraqi government. The obscure American airline covered its tracks carefully so as to disguise its close ties with the Israeli government. No one knew that in 1948 and 1949 the company had flown all fifty thousand Jews of Yemen and Aden to Israel in another secret Aliyah B operation, code-named 'Operation Magic Carpet.' Aliyah B [clandestine immigration agency]....from May 1950 to January 1952....managed to bring nearly one hundred and fifty thousand Iraqi Jews to Israel by air. The direct flights were known as 'Operation Ezra and Nehemiah....The Iraqis arrested some one hundred Jews, one after another, and seized a huge cache of arms. Twenty Iraqi Jews were convicted in November 1951....Among other crimes, the defendants were convicted of four acts of sabotage. One was a bombing that caused minor damage to the U.S. embassy's public information center. The biggest and most surprising attack was a grenade explosion in the Masouda Shemtov Synagogue in Baghdad while hundreds of Jews were praying....The astounding accusation that an Israeli spy network had bombed a synagogue shocked Iraqi Jews. Rumors circulated among Iraqi immigrants to Israel, who suddenly suspected that their departures may have been hastened by Israeli agents waging terrorism. The Iraqis in Israel were already disgruntled, blaming the European-born leadership of the Jewish state for thrusting them into primitive tents and huts with little hope of decent housing or employment. The new Sephardic – 'Oriental' – immigrants felt humiliated to be sprayed with insecticide and given no freedom of choice. The Ashkenazi, or European Jewish, politicians appeared too busy congratulating themselves on the good deed they had done by saving Iraqi Jewry to do anything concrete for them on the ground....Members of the intelligence community firmly denied using any terrorist tactics, but they were proud to say that they consistently came up with new and original methods to transport Jews to Israel. Disarray at home often required clever improvisation by agents in the field. They were, after all, battling for the survival of their new nation. Jewish immigration was vital for Israel in its first years as a tiny state in a huge sea of Arab nations. It was a matter of not only geography, but demography. Thanks to the secret agents of Aliyah B, the population of Israel nearly doubled, to over one million Jews, in the first four

years of independence....

“Aliyah B was an economic empire and an operational masterpiece. The Jewish state has never had anything else like it: a huge organization involved in the global conveyance of Israel’s most important asset, people. Built around a massive undercover travel agency, Aliyah B owned over sixty ships and airplanes and countless cars and trucks. Their movements were well coordinated by a worldwide network of quasi-legal radio transmitters. The agency helped hundreds of thousands of Jews make their way to their ancient Promised Land. Bribery and secret diplomacy were crafts learned early on by Aliyah B....Aliyah B’s budget was in the tens of millions of dollars, a sum so impressive that it had genuine economic impact in some of the port areas of war-ravaged Europe, so extensive was the system of bribes paid to policemen, port officials, government functionaries, and ship owners. Israel’s agents distinguished themselves in the black markets of France, Greece, Italy, Austria, and other countries.”

Lastly, these authors also relate: “The [Zionist] Liaison Bureau’s initial duties were to direct the struggle, within and outside Israel, for Jews to be permitted to leave the Soviet Union....The bureau publicly bestowed the title ‘Prisoner of Zion’ on any Soviet Jew who actively promoted the Zionist movement, Jewish culture, or both and was arrested for those activities. The Israelis drew a distinction between Jews who were simply dissidents fighting for Soviet human rights, and Jews who were active Zionists and were suffering because of their love for Israel.”

In *The Case of Israel: A Study of Political Zionism*, Roger Garaudy comments: “Antisemitism is needed by Zionism in order that it may achieve its aims. Herzl himself wrote: ‘The Jews constitute a single people, and cannot be integrated into other peoples. But they do become assimilated by any society if they find themselves secure in it for a long period. And that will never be to our interest’.” Moreover, Douglas Reed in his work *The Controversy of Zion* (1978) observes: “During the 19th Century....the term ‘antisemitism’ was born. As ‘persecution’ could no longer be said to exist, some new word had to be found, capable of intimidating Gentiles and terrifying Jews, the second purpose being more important than the first, and ‘antisemitism’ was invented. ‘Abracadabra’ might have served as well, for the term ‘antisemitism’ is patently absurd in relation to people who are demonstrably *not* Semites and whose Law commands the extirpation of Semites (the Arab peoples of Palestine; any expression of sympathy with the Semitic Arabs, expelled from their native land by the Zionist intruders in 1948, in time came to be attacked as ‘antisemitism’). Presumably the authors of this term desired to keep such words as Jew, Jewish and anti-Jewish out of the public controversy and counted on intimidating the mass-mind by the introduction of an obscurantist word.”

The “anti-Semitic” bogey has been effectively a psychological false-flag, initially engineered during the 19th century by the Jewish Zionist oligarchy to reinforce a victim and persecution psychosis amongst the Jewish laity in order to avoid their mass assimilation into non-Jewish communities; and at the same time as a means to set up a smokescreen to divert the attention of the non-Jewish

public from the anti-social agenda and activities of the Jewish Zionist cabal.

As reported in *The Toronto Star*, March 31, 1988, Joseph Burg states: "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel, and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides."¹⁷ Moreover, in an essay entitled *Zionism Rules the World*, a former Jewish lawyer, Henry H. Klein, says: "Zionism is not Judaism. It is a terroristic political program. Palestine is not a refuge for poor Jews. It is an investment for about 1,500 American stockholders in the Palestine Economic Corporation and the chemical trust of England that owns nearly everything of value there. A million Jews were driven there to protect these properties. Zionism doesn't mean Palestine alone. It means the United States and the world."¹⁸ Gerard Menuhin, son of the renowned violinist, comments: "The populating of 'Israel' with Jews was always problematic. Whether from Russia or from Iraq, immigration was only achieved through coercion, which emphasizes the artificiality of the place."¹⁹

Professor Schlomo Sand also observes: "But since the Jewish masses are not keen to live under the Jewish sovereignty, the Zionist arguments have had to be stretched beyond all national reasons. The weakness of today's Zionist rationale lies in its failure to acknowledge this complex reality, in which Jews may be concerned about the fate of other Jews, yet have no wish to share a national life with them....If, during the Second World War, American Jewry behaved rather apathetically toward the mass slaughter in Europe, it responded with sympathy and support for Israel, especially following Israel's victory in the 1967 war. In Europe, with the rise of the European Union and the weakening of the nation-states within it, the Jewish institutions in London and Paris also experienced a transnational ethnicization, and the State of Israel learned to derive maximum political benefit from this worldwide network of Jewish power." (*The Invention of the Jewish People*)

An almost psychotic preoccupation with "persecution" appears to have been deliberately engineered by the international Zionist Cabal in order to manipulate primarily the Jewish masses, but also secondarily, and particularly in more recent years, the non-Jewish peoples of the world to accept, among other things, the artificially created geopolitical state in the Middle East labelled "Israel". It resulted in an obsessive use of such emotively charged catch words as 'anti-semitism' and 'pogroms'. In this respect it is of interest to note the following comment from Charles Sarolea, (Belgian Consul in Edinburgh) in his book *Impressions of Soviet Russia* (1924) who states: "Some time ago, at the request of the Polish Government, the United States Government, made an investigation into the condition of the Jews in Poland. The Commissioner sent by President Wilson was Mr. Morgenthau, late Ambassador of Turkey, and himself a Jew. Ambassador Morgenthau was specially qualified for the task. He is a man of outstanding ability, he is the author of one of the most interesting books of the war, and he had already conducted an investigation into the Armenian pogroms in Turkey. Mr. Morgenthau, in his inquiry, proved beyond the possibility of contestation the baseless nature of the accusation. He further gave the Polish

Jews the wholesome advice to try to be loyal citizens to the New State, warning them at the same time of the incalculable damage which was being done not only to the New State, but to the Jewish cause, by the irresponsible charges hurled by the Jewish papers against the Polish Government and the Polish people.”

Moreover, Douglas Reed in *The Controversy of Zion* notes: “The word ‘pogrom’ (a Russian one meaning ‘massacre’) plays an especial part in this [Zionist] propaganda. It is applied to any kind of disturbance in which Jews are involved and has by suggestion been given this specific, though false significance, so that the casual reader might suspect a misprint if he were to read of ‘a pogrom of Russians’ (or of Arabs). Dr. Weizmann says ‘there were never any pogroms’ in his native Russian countryside but uses the word continually, explaining that ‘it is not necessary to live among pogroms to know that the Gentile world is poisoned’. In inciting a British military governor of Palestine to harsh measures against Arabs Dr. Weizmann said he ‘had had some experience with the atmosphere which precedes pogroms’, though by his own earlier statement he had none. He describes as a pogrom disorders in which five or six Jews were injured, and as ‘Arab terrorism’ the events of 1938, in which 69 British, 92 Jews and 1500 Arabs were killed. A distinguished British officer, Sir Adrian Carton de Wiart V.C., who lived in Poland between the two wars, says ‘The Jewish question seemed unanswerable....Pogroms were rumoured to be taking place, but I considered the rumours to have been grossly exaggerated for there were no ocular proofs of the massacre of thousands of Jews’.”

Furthermore, writing in 1826, the missionary traveller, E. Henderson, directly observes: “The number of Jews subject to the Russian sceptre, has been variously estimated, but according to the most accurate accounts I have been able to collect, it falls little short of *two millions*. In the kingdom of Poland they are to be seen swarming in every direction; and in the provinces recently incorporated into the empire, their rapid increase is the subject no less of alarm than surprise to the other inhabitants. You cannot enter a town or a village, how small soever its size, where you are not met by them. Almost every thing is in their hands. They rent the estates of the nobility and gentry, farm the public taxes, manage the distilleries, keep the inns and brandy-shops; and so completely monopolize both the wholesale and retail trade, that it is scarcely possible for those who profess the name of Christ, to do any thing in the way of business. In Poland they have long enjoyed peculiar privileges, which has led some to give that country the name of *Paradisus Judaeorum*, or the Jews’ Paradise....Their first protector was one of the princes of Kalitsh. In 1264 they obtained regular privileges and immunities from Boleslaus, Duke of Halish; and about the middle of the following century, these privileges were greatly extended by Casimire the Great, at the instance of Esther, a Jewess of distinguished beauty, with whom he was enamoured. In return for these political advantages, the Jews often rendered the government powerful pecuniary assistance, taking care, however, always to stipulate such terms as ultimately confirmed and extended their own influence.” (*Biblical Researches and Travels in Russia*). This first hand account certainly does not give the appearance of the Jews being “persecuted”.

Writing in 1891, under the heading *New Light on the Jewish Question*, about the prevailing situation of the Jews in Russia, Goldwin Smith, records: "That the Jews have had liberty of worship and education, the existence of 6,319 synagogues and of 77 Jewish schools supported by the state, besides 1,165 private and communal schools, seems clearly to prove....After the last anti-Semitic disturbances in Russia....the British consuls at the different places in Russia at which disturbances had taken place were directed to report on them to the government. Their reports are comprised in two blue books (1881)....From the consuls we learn, in the first place, that, though the riots were deplorable and criminal, the Jewish accounts published in the London *Times* were in most cases exaggerated, and in some to an extravagant extent....Few Jews, if any, had been intentionally killed, though some died of injuries received in the riots....[it seems] after enquiries by the consuls, to have been reduced to something like half a dozen authenticated cases in all. This is the more remarkable because the riots commonly began with the sacking of the *vodka* shops, which are kept by the Jews, so that the passions of the mob must have been inflamed by drink....For the belief that the mob was 'doing the will of the Czar' – in other words, that the government was at the bottom of the rising – there does not appear to have been a shadow of foundation....Efforts were made by the government to restore Jewish property, and handsome sums were subscribed for the relief of the sufferers....When the quarrel is Jewish, more than usual caution is required, since the press of Europe is to a great and increasing extent in the hands of Jews."

Goldwin Smith goes on to say: "Vice-Consul Wagstaff, who seems to have paid particular attention to the question and made the most careful enquiry, after paying a tribute to the sober, laborious thrifty character and the superior intelligence of the Jew, and ascribing to these his increasing monopoly of commerce, proceeds: 'It is chiefly as brokers or middle-men that the Jews are so prominent. Seldom a business transaction of any kind takes place without their intervention, and from both sides they receive compensation. To enumerate some of their other occupations, constantly denounced by the public: they are the principal dealers in spirits; keepers of 'vodka' (drinking) shops and houses of ill-fame; receivers of stolen goods; illegal pawn brokers and users. A branch they also succeed in is as government contractors. With their knowledge of handling money, they collude with unscrupulous officials in defrauding the state to vast amounts annually....It must, however, be said that there are many well-educated, highly-respectable, and honourable Jews in Russia, but they form a small minority....They thoroughly condemn the occupations of their lower brethren, and one of the results of the late disturbances is noticed in the movement at present amongst the Jews. They themselves acknowledge the abuses practised by some of their own members.... From first to last, the Jew has his hand in everything'."

Goldwin Smith further says: "The bond of Judaism and the sustaining cause of Jewish isolation has been the Talmud, a vast collection of legalism, ceremonialism, and casuistry, destined by its minute observances to preserve the purity of the Jew and keep him apart from the impure Gentile. Without this, and the authority of the rabbins based on it, he would probably have in time

become as other men and blended with the nations in which he sojourned....It is in eastern Europe and in Russia, where the Jews are massed and where they are still thoroughly Talmudic, that the trouble arises....What the peasant wants is not that Jews should be forcibly converted or that they should be prevented from worshipping in their own synagogues after their own fashion, but that he shall be freed from alien usury and domination....The governments generally are on the side of the Jew....they cannot afford to provoke the ire of the money power.” (*North American Review* No. CCCCXVII, August 1891)

In light of the foregoing, former US Congressman, David Duke, relates: “In response to the economic and other pressures put upon Russia, the Czar issued an edict on September 3, 1882. In it he stated: ‘For some time the government has given its attention to the Jews and to their relations to the rest of the inhabitants of the empire, with a view of ascertaining the sad condition of the Christian inhabitants brought about by the conduct of Jews in business matters....With few exceptions, they have as a body devoted their attention, not to enriching or benefiting the country, but to defrauding by their wiles its inhabitants, and particularly its poor inhabitants. This conduct of theirs has called forth protests on the part of the people....[We] thought it a matter of urgency and justice to adopt stringent measures in order to put an end to the oppression practiced by the Jews on the inhabitants, and to free the country from their malpractices, which were, as is known, the cause of the agitations’. So, Jews had ample reason to attempt to overturn the Czarist government of Russia, and there is direct evidence they did just that.” (*Jewish Supremacism*)

In his book, *Warrant for Genocide: The myth of the Jewish world-conspiracy and the Protocols of the Elders of Zion* (1967), Professor Norman Cohn writes: “Russian Jews were subject to severe economic, residential, and educational restrictions. Throughout the nineteenth century they were harried and persecuted by the Government.” Clearly, contemporary information shows that this is an exaggeration, if not entirely a falsehood.

More recently, writing in *The New Times* (Australia) of February, 1995, under the heading “The Real Tragedy of the Jews”, an Australian writer, Eric D. Butler, observes: “The 50th anniversary of the Soviet Union’s takeover of German concentration camps in Poland, especially the most publicised of these camps, Auschwitz, has resulted in an international flood of propaganda designed to convince the whole world that the Jews were the main victims of the Second World War. What remains of the Christian West is told that it is basically responsible for an ‘anti-Semitism’ which resulted in millions of Jews being gassed to death in centres like Auschwitz. As the Poles are attempting to point out, the Jews do not have a monopoly on suffering, and that large numbers of Polish people also perished as a result of the German invasion of Poland. Generally overlooked in the growing controversy concerning the truth about Auschwitz and other events concerning the Second World War, is that the real tragedy of the Jews is their treatment as a collectivity by their own leaders....Zionist leaders correctly perceived that the biggest threat to their collectivist philosophy and futuristic programme, was the integration of a growing number of Jews into a Western

culture which, rooted in the Christian stress on the uniqueness and value of every individual, undermined a collectivism undergirded by the 'Chosen Race' myth.... Anyone who takes the trouble to read the Zionist Jewish press is struck by Jewish leaders constantly stressing the threat of assimilation."

Eric Butler continues: "Much of what is termed 'anti-Semitism' is deliberately promoted, primarily to create fear among the rank and file of the unfortunate Jewish people. C.H. Douglas pointed out that Zionism and its policies mislead large numbers of people into believing that Zionism was some type of romantic movement with the objective of returning the world's Jews to a nation skilfully termed 'Israel', thus confusing large numbers of Christians. It was in fact a movement designed to ensure that events could be moulded to advance a Messianic type of world programme. A number of distinguished Jews have attempted to warn about the true role of Zionism, but have received comparatively little publicity. There is evidence that their numbers are growing. The brilliant Douglas Reed, foreign correspondent for the prestigious London 'Times', was one of the first to draw attention to how Hitler was welcomed by the Zionist leaders as a means of advancing their long-term programme. A number of Jewish scholars have subsequently drawn attention to the Zionist-Nazi nexus. Dr. Oscar Levy drew attention to how the Nazi race theories paralleled the Jewish 'Chosen race' myth.....The rank and file of the Jewish people have been seen by their leaders as a type of army, centrally directed and kept in a state of constant fear. Thus the 'Holocaust' mythology. Or constant programmes about 'our rising tide of anti-Semitism'."

Professor Sami Hadawi, a Palestinian scholar, observes: "[T]he Zionists have much to gain and nothing to lose from the creation of a feeling of insecurity among world Jewry. Without the constant threat of anti-Semitism there could be no Zionism; Jewish immigration to Israel would diminish if not cease altogether; Israel would lose the colossal financial aid it now receives from United States and world Jewry; and the Jewish state would cease to become the nationalist empire and fulcrum for international political influence and economic control envisaged by the Zionists. The close relationship between Zionism and anti-Semitism was commented upon by British historian Arnold Toynbee in May 1961. Speaking at the annual meeting of the American Council for Judaism in Philadelphia, Toynbee stated: 'Zionism and anti-Semitism are expressions of an identical point of view'....The Zionist smear of anti-Semitism is being used extensively and indiscriminately against all those who disagree with Zionist policy.....Anti-Semitism is being used by the Zionist movement as a double-edged weapon: On the one hand, it serves to silence any person who opposes Zionism and Israeli policy; on the other hand, it is used to discourage Jews from becoming assimilated into the lives of the countries of their origin. Commenting on the first point, Professor David Riesman, of Harvard University, says: 'The Zionists can muster not merely the threat of the Jewish vote and the no less important Jewish financial and organizational skills, but also the blackmail of attacking anyone who opposes their political aims for Israel as an anti-Semite'....On the question of assimilation, Dr. Nahum Goldmann, President of the World Zionist

Organization, in a speech he delivered on July 23rd, 1958 at the opening of the World Jewish Congress in Geneva, Switzerland, is reported by The New York Times to have warned world Jewry that ‘a current decline of overt anti-Semitism might constitute a new danger to Jewish survival’.”

Sami Hadawi continues: “Perhaps the most important exploitation of anti-Semitism, as a device to achieve Zionist ends, was revealed in an article in *Davar*, the official organ of the Socialist Labour (*Mapai*) Party. Editor Sharun wrote: ‘I shall not be ashamed to confess that, if I had the power as I have the will, I would select a score of efficient young men—intelligent, decent, devoted to our ideal and burning with desire to help redeem Jews—and I would send them to the countries where Jews are absorbed in sinful self-satisfaction, plague these Jews with anti-Semitic slogans, such as “Bloody Jew,” “Jew go to Palestine” and similar intimacies. I can vouch that the results, in terms of considerable immigration to Israel from these countries, would be ten thousand times larger than the results brought by thousands of emissaries who have been preaching for decades to deaf ears.’ The aims of the Zionist movement, apart from ‘ingathering’ the Jews of the world into the Palestine area, are to ‘shake-down’ Jews who do not go to Israel for contributions towards its support, solicit United States and United Nations assistance to Israel and promote the idea of Israel as the representative and guardian of the rights and interests of Jews wherever they may be....Richard Crossman, the champion of the Zionist cause on the Anglo-American Committee of Inquiry, writing in his 1946 Washington Diary, said: ‘The Zionists are terrific.... their main preoccupation is not to save Jews alive out of Europe but to get Jews into Palestine and to establish a Jewish state.’ This discriminatory policy was again made clear in 1959, when Jews were allowed to leave Rumania. Those who signed to go to Israel were assisted in every way; those who elected to resettle in other countries, were not only refused the assistance of the United Jewish Appeal funds collected for needy Jews, but were made to refund money given for travel between Rumania and Austria.” (*Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989)

In an article *Zionists Deliberately Provoke Anti-Semitism*, the author Dr. I.M. Rabinowitch, writes: “To countless sincere Orthodox Rabbis, to this day the very name the Zionists had given to their State—‘Israel’—is a sacrilege of the worst kind, and the State of Israel as a whole is an abomination. I am deeply disturbed by the mass demonstrations by Jews thoroughly blinded by the indoctrinations of Zionist propaganda and led by Zionist Rabbis whom countless numbers of strictly Orthodox Rabbis have named, ‘the false prophets of our day’....[F]rom the very beginning of the Zionist movement, the top Zionist leaders have always welcomed anti-Semitism as a means of realising their nationalistic ends; that the founder of Zionism, Theodore Herzl, heartily approved of anti-Semitism, that Ben Gurion, at the time Prime Minister of Israel, saw it at times as a potent tool; that Moshe Sharrett, at the time Chairman of the Jewish Agency, told a Zionist convention that the decreasing anti-Semitism in the U.S. ‘imperilled the Zionist cause’, and that Nahum Goldman, at the time probably the most prominent Zionist leader in the world, next to the President of Israel, was deeply

concerned about the decreasing anti-Semitism in the United States. Also, what is not well known as it should be by these beguiled Jews, is the Machiavellianism, namely, the deliberately inciting hatred of the Jew and then, with feigned horror, pointing to it as a justification of national independence. The hooliganism, and the terrorism are no less disturbing, for terrorism has for many years been Zionist policy. As a single example of the many that could be cited to cause Jews in Arab countries to flee to Israel, it was Ben Gurion's idea to disguise young healthy Jews to appear as Arabs and to go about the streets in Arab countries and plague the Jews with anti-Semitic slogans, such as 'Bloody Jew', and where this failed to produce the desired result, the technique was violence. In Iraq, Jews who refused to panic were beaten up. The Chief Rabbi, Kadhouri Sassoon, opposed as he was to Zionism in all of its manifestations, was badly beaten up....

"Coming to the cry 'humanitarianism' at all United Jewish Appeals for funds for Israel – that the purpose of these vast sums of money is to succour suffering Jews – at no time in history had a more gigantic fraud ever been perpetrated on mankind. From the very beginning of the Zionist movement, the cause has never been sufferings of Jews; the cause, and the only cause, was and is national independence....Not only has the cause of Zionism never been humanitarianism, but, to realise its nationalistic ends, here is seen the apotheosis of inhumanity – cruelty completely beyond belief – were it not for the incontestable facts. Top-level Zionist leaders approved of Hitler's gas chambers and furnaces, on the principle that the greater the number of Jews who entered the gas-chambers and the greater the number who are incinerated in the furnaces, the greater will be the chances of national independence. The quotation 'by blood only shall we acquire the land', had reference to Hungarian Jews. When, later, the concern was about Polish Jews, the reply was 'One cow in the realized land is more important than all of the Jews in Poland'."²⁰

English journalist, Douglas Reed notes: "According to the reference books, which in this matter are poor guides, the United Kingdom contained 300,000 Jews in 1938...These people will not allow themselves to be assimilated. Their religion outlaws them if they marry non-Jews, and in the main they cling to this law, usually disinheriting disobedient children. British courts of law have upheld this disinheritance clause of Jewish wills. The refusal to intermarry is their law, not ours. The Jew, not the Gentile, builds the Ghetto wall....the teaching (expressed by the Chief Rabbi in London) that 'the mission of the Jew is first of all to be a Jew'. (Hitler has used those very words about Germans)." (*Less We Regret*, 1943)

It is interesting to note that out of a current population of some 67 million people in the British Isles there are approximately 300,000 designated 'Jews'. It thus becomes clear that the high number of Jews in key influential positions, particularly in financial and political government, as well as the mass media, is out of all proportion per ratio to the general population of the country. This can only have come about as a result of deliberately engineered, long term, strategic planning. Moreover, we find that the same disproportionate ratio respecting the Jews being in strategic influential positions in the social structure is to be found in most other countries of the world. This is particularly evident in the U.S.

Government and Administration, irrespective of political party window dressing. Coincidence? This is apart from the obviously anti-social and nefarious policies which are emanating worldwide from both national and international spheres of financial and political government, which are so disproportionately staffed by Jews. “By their fruits, ye shall know them”, in other words, the science of judgement is to judge by results. It is also clear that a relatively substantial proportion of the Jewish population in the world are law abiding citizens who provide a constructive contribution to society, and who have been misled and mis-used, along with everyone else, by a renegade “Zionist” element.

Writing in 2011, Gilad Atzmon makes the following observation: “Following the 2010 British parliamentary election, the *Jewish Chronicle* published a list of Parliament’s twenty-four Jewish MPs – twelve from the Conservatives, ten from Labour and two from the Liberal Democrats. British commentator Stewart Littlewood elaborated on these figures and presented the following analysis: ‘The Jewish population in the UK is 280,000 or 0.46 per cent. There are 650 seats in the House of Commons so, as a proportion, Jewish entitlement is only three seats. With 24 seats Jews are eight times over-represented. Which means, of course, that other groups must be under-represented, including Muslims. If Muslims, for instance, were over-represented to the same extent as the Jews (i.e. eight times) they’d have 200 seats. All hell would break loose.’ Why are Jews so overwhelmingly over-represented in Parliament, in British and American political pressure groups, in political fundraising and in the media? Haim Saban, the Israeli-American media mogul multibillionaire, interviewed in *The New Yorker*, offered an answer. At a conference in Israel, Saban described his formula. His ‘three ways to be influential in American politics,’ he said, were: make donations to political parties, establish think tanks, and control media outlets. As I have pointed out...there is no such a thing as ‘Jewish conspiracy’. Everything is in the open.” (*The Wandering Who? A Study of Jewish Identity Politics*)

In August 2022, in an article entitled *Israel Conquers the World*, former CIA operative, Philip Giraldi, writes: “[I]n Britain, the two contenders for the position of Prime Minister replacing the disgraced Boris Johnson, Liz Truss, the foreign secretary, and Rishi Sunak, the chancellor, were boasting of their pro-Israel credentials over the very weekend when Israel was killing more than fifty Palestinians, including 17 children, while wounding scores more. Truss and Sunak played the Israel/Jewish card big time, with Truss asserting that ‘The UK should stand side by side with Israel, now and well into the future. As Prime Minister, I would be at the forefront of this mission.’ Truss has also hinted that she would follow the Zionist stooge Donald Trump’s lead in moving the British Embassy to Jerusalem.... She has also declared that any criticism of Israel is rooted in anti-Semitism, a popular line that is also being extensively promoted in the United States. The two dominant parties in the UK’s parliamentary system are the Conservatives (Tories) and Labour. Both parties have organized ‘Friends of Israel’ groups that have as members a majority of parliamentarians, including more than four out of every five Tories, who currently form the government. Recently, the Labour Party ousted leader Jeremy Corbyn because he dared to

express sympathy for the Palestinians and replaced him with Keir Starmer, who is as close to Israel and the powerful British Jewish community as, well... choose your metaphor....

“In 2001, Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon angrily admonished his colleague Shimon Peres, who was arguing that Israel should heed US calls for a cease fire, saying ‘I want to tell you something very clear, don’t worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.’ It now appears that the US, Canada, and Great Britain, joined by other anglophone states like Australia and New Zealand, are riding on the same horse when it comes to sacrificing actual national interests to pander to a foreign nation which can rightly be regarded as both a habitual war criminal and manifestly racist. The British and Canadian politicians on both sides of the aisle have now become like their American counterparts in allowing themselves to be corrupted by money and media influence, making an uncritical and near total commitment to Israel the defining issue in any political campaign for high office. Modern Jewish power as a global phenomenon is a cancer that was in a certain sense made in America and has spread worldwide. But, fortunately, the smearing of critics as anti-Semites is beginning to wear thin. As Chris Hedges observed in March 2019 ‘The Israel Lobby’s buying off of nearly every senior politician in the United States, facilitated by our system of legalized bribery, is not an anti-Semitic trope. It is a fact. The lobby’s campaign of vicious character assassination, smearing and blacklisting against those who defend Palestinian rights...is not an anti-Semitic trope. It is a fact. Twenty-four state governments’ passage of Israel Lobby-backed legislation requiring their workers and contractors, under threat of dismissal, to sign a pro-Israel oath and promise not to support the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions movement is not an anti-Semitic trope. It is a fact’.”²¹

Moreover, Jewish prominence in political affairs in Britain is further indicated under the heading *Jewish Influence in British Establishment Circles*, in the *On Target* newsletter (2nd, 16th and 30th October 1993) which reports: “In 1988 the Sunday Telegraph published an article titled ‘The Jews and Mrs. Thatcher’, that highlighted the influence of Anglo-Jewry in government circles. The list included Lord Joseph, Lord Young of Graffham, Lord Barnett, Lord Bellwin, Lord Sterling, Nigel (later) Lord Lawson, Sir Alfred Sherman, Leon (later Sir Leon) Brittan, Malcolm Rifkind and David Hart. Stephen Sherbourne, Mrs. Thatcher’s political secretary of the time, was also Jewish. To those in and around the corridors of power in Whitehall and Westminster, one should add the late Lord Victor Rothschild, the Lord Chief Justice, Lord Taylor, Lord Justice Woolf, Lord Rayner, Sir James Goldsmith, Charles Hambro, Sir Peter Levene and Michael Howard. Note should also be made of Neville Nagler, a former senior civil servant with a long record in key Home Office appointments, and now Chief Executive of the Board of Deputies of British Jews....Lord Weidenfeld, who at one time held a cabinet appointment to President Weizmann of Israel, established a Board to select students from Eastern Europe to study at Oxford and West European universities. Members of the Board were Sir Claus Moser (Rothschild director), Bilderberger Sir Ronald Grierson, and Sir Richard Southwood, a Rhodes

Trustee....Sir Leon Brittan and Michael Howard have held the appointment of Home Secretary, and Malcolm Rifkind that of Secretary of State for Defence, in a succession of ministerial appointments in Conservative governments since 1979. Brittan's brother, Sir Samuel, is a leading financial journalist. Rifkind's wife is a member of the Womens' International Zionist Organisation (Wizo). Sir Alfred Sherman, a former Communist, served with the International Brigade during the Spanish Civil War, and was on the staff of the Israeli Government in the 1950s. In 1974 he formed the Centre for Policy Studies and was Director for the following ten years. Lord Joseph served on the committee of the same body between 1974 and 1979."

Furthermore, the following Jewish sources clearly reveal Jewish press control on a global basis: "With a few exceptions that do not figure at all, the entire press of the world is in our hands." (Theodore Herzl, founding of Zionism at the World Zionist Congress, Basel, Switzerland, 1897) "Let's be honest with ourselves, here, fellow Jews. We do control the media. We've got so many dudes up in the executive offices in all the big movie production companies it's almost obscene. Just about every movie or TV show....is rife with actors, directors and writers who are Jewish. Did you know that all eight major film studios are run by Jews? But that's not all. We also control the ads that go on those TV shows." (Manny Friedman, *Times of Israel*, July 12, 2012). Additionally, "Proportionately, we have more power than any other comparable group, far beyond our numbers. The reason is that we are probably the most well organized minority in the world." (Nat Rosenberg, *Denver Allied Jewish Federation International Jewish News*, January 30, 1976)²²

Olivia Maria O'Grady notes: "The twentieth century found the Jews firmly entrenched in the economic and political life of every Christian nation. Thoroughly organized in the United States, Great Britain, France, Germany and other nations, Jewry influenced and directed public officials, and largely controlled international diplomacy. Through its concerted economic pressures Jewry influenced and directed the editorial policies of the major newspapers and periodicals, and thus became a potent factor in directing public opinion. The development, operation and control of motion pictures, radio and television were in Jewish hands from the beginning, and as the twentieth century unfolded Jewish propaganda moulded the course of history." (*The Beasts of the Apocalypse*, 1959)

Writing about a leading Zionist, Alfred Mond (1868-1930), C.H. Douglas relates: "Alfred Mond married Violet Goetze, and the daughter of this marriage married in 1914 Gerald Rufus Isaacs, son of Rufus Isaacs, the negotiator, on undisclosed terms, of the agreement in Washington which arrested the obstructive tactics of the American-German-speaking Jews, in particular the firm of Kuhn, Loeb, and caused them to change from the support of Germany to the support of the Allies....Mond was primarily a Zionist Jew. His immediate colleagues were Herbert Samuel, Rufus Isaacs, Godfrey Isaacs; Mr. David Lloyd George was solicitor to the Zionist Committee, but the whole of the powerful international group of Jews controlling a large part of world finance—Schiffs, Schusters, Rothschilds, Bleichroeders, Warburgs, and others, have to be taken into

consideration. To the uninterested, Zionism is a slightly romantic semi-religious cult of much the same character as the Crusades, which, equally misunderstood, are regarded as a symptom of the rudimentary intelligence of our forefathers. The real force behind the Crusades was probably very different to that we are asked to accept in standard history; and Zionism is something very different to a simple scheme for the return of the Jews to Palestine. That is incidental to the moulding of events and Governments to procure a World Dominion for 'Israel.' The objective involves a perfectly clear, coherent, and continuous policy on the part of the Zionists. The conditions for successive and major crises must be created and maintained in the world; the means required to deal with each crisis as it arises must be in the hands of Zionist Jews, directly or indirectly: and the use of these means must only be granted to the highest bidder in the surrender of power or the guarantee of its use in the interests of Jewry. In the past the control of money, gold, and credit, has been the primary weapon of the Zionist." (*The Brief for the Prosecution*, 1945)

Further ramifications relating to Zionist organised interlocking worldwide financial connections are identified by Gerald Krefetz in his book *Jews and Money* (1982), who provides information about: "Tibor Pinchas Rosenbaum, a Hungarian refugee, a Swiss citizen, and president of a small private bank, the International Credit Bank. Rosenbaum was well known to the Israeli establishment and something of an influence in Zionist circles. He had been active in the Hungarian underground during World War II, rescuing Jews and aiding their escape. After the war, he continued with resettlement and immigration work for the Jewish Agency. When the state of Israel was founded, he started Swiss-Israel trading company, maintaining and strengthening his membership in the World Jewish Congress and the Mizrahi Movement, a religious Zionist group.... Rosenbaum continued his wartime habits, building the International Credit Bank on clandestine deposits of undeclared funds from French Jews and the United States Mafia, channelled through his offices in the Bahamas....Rosenbaum had managed to build a small but influential Jewish bank: in 1973 it had \$250 million in assets. Besides a number of European deals, he provided financial services for Israel. At one point, Defence Minister Shimon Peres reportedly needed \$7 million within twenty-four hours. He turned to Rosenbaum who, like Disraeli turning to Rothschild to finance the purchase of the Suez Canal, produced the funds. Rosenbaum received, unsolicited, a substantial commission of \$500,000.... The International Credit Bank took an active role in financing some Israeli companies, and Rosenbaum joined the board of the Israel Corporation, a \$100 million investment company founded by a private group of Jewish millionaires, with Baron Edmond de Rothschild, steward of the French branch of the family, as chairman of the board. The Paris Rothschild was the largest investor, though Rosenbaum was on the board since he had contributed \$1 million by way of a Liechtenstein trust. Between 1970 and 1974, the Israel Corporation was run by Michael Tzur, an attorney, one-time chairman of Zim Lines, and a past director-general of Israel's Ministry of Commerce and Industry."

The Israel priority before nation state Zionist admonition is stated by

Nahum Goldmann (1895-1982), President of the World Zionist Organisation, speaking before the 25th Zionist Congress in 1961, who said: “*Diaspora Jewry* must have the courage to proclaim and defend its relationship of partnership and responsibility *vis-a-vis* Israel....It has to have the courage to reject the idea that Jewish communities owe loyalty to the states where they live.”²³ Moreover, Vicomte Léon de Poncins, relates: “Nahum Goldmann, President of the World Zionist Organisation, declared in 1961: ‘It is totally undesirable to seek to define the Jewish people as a racial or religious community, or as a cultural or national entity. Its unique history has created a unique collective phenomenon to which none of the terms that are used in different languages to describe human groups can be applied. What matters is this: A Jew thinks of himself as an integral part of Judaism, whatever way he may describe the Jewish people.’ (Quoted by Rabi: *Anatomie du Judaïsme français*, 1962, p.304) And again: ‘The conference of European Rabbis held in Great Britain in 1960 passed the following motion: “We consider it is our solemn duty to warn our communities and every son and daughter of the Jewish people of the terrible evil of mixed marriages which destroy the integrity of the Jewish people and shatter Jewish family life”.’ (Quoted by Rabi: *Anatomie du Judaïsme français*, 1962, p.304)”²⁴

Furthermore authors, Guy Patton and Robin Mackness, relate: “The WJC [World Jewish Congress] draws its power from networks of politically active Zionists formed within the international pool of about 17 million Jews, largely of European origin with little claim to a truly genetic Jewish heritage. The distinction between being Jewish by religion or race has been so confused that few non-Jews, and even many Jews themselves, are unaware of the reality.”²⁵

Douglas Reed informs: “At that period (1913) an event occurred which seemed of little importance then but needs recording here because of its later, large consequence. In America was an organization called *B’nai B’rith* (Hebrew for ‘Children of the Covenant’). Founded in 1843 as a fraternal lodge exclusively for Jews, it was called ‘purely an American institution’, but it put out branches in many countries and today claims to ‘represent all Jews throughout the world’, so that it appears to be part of the arrangement described by Dr. Kastein as ‘the Jewish international’. In 1913 *B’nai B’rith* put out a tiny offshoot, the ‘Anti-Defamation League’. It was to grow to great size and power; in it the states-within-states acquired a kind of secret police.” (*The Controversy of Zion*)

In their book *Dangerous Liaison: The Inside Story of the U.S.-Israeli Covert Relationship* (1991) Andrew and Leslie Cockburn say: “Zionist activities within the United States were no less closely monitored by U.S. intelligence agencies, though the most intensive scrutiny was the responsibility of an organization so shrouded in secrecy that very few officials had access to its reports. During the war the U.S. Army had built up an enormous organization to listen in on the enemy’s communications and break its codes. This organization, the Army Security Agency, continued to exist after the war. Sometime in 1945 or 1946 a special unit, even more secret than the rest of the code-breaking agency, was set up to monitor the activities of Israeli agents and their sympathizers in the U.S. and elsewhere. The men who ran this organization held the view that because of

the use made by the Israelis of sympathizers from the Jewish community, no Jew, however apparently loyal as a U.S. citizen, should be permitted to work in the special unit or even be told of its existence. All reports from the unit carried the code name 'Gold,' signifying that they were not to be shown to anyone of Jewish origin."

In his book *The Other Side of Deception: A Rogue Agent Exposes the Mossad's Secret Agenda*, (1994) former Mossad agent, Victor Ostrovsky, reveals: "The entire Jewish lobby in the United States was mobilized. The man in charge of that was Tsvy Gabay, head of the foreign office intelligence section. He was given lists of *sayanim* and pro-Zionist organizations that he could mobilize.... The American Jewish community was divided into a three-stage action team. First were the individual *sayanim* (if the situation had been reversed and the United States had convinced Americans working in Israel to work secretly on behalf of the United States, they would be treated as spies by the Israeli government). Then there was the large pro-Israeli lobby. It would mobilize the Jewish community in a forceful effort in whatever direction the Mossad pointed them. And last was B'nai Brith. Members of that organization could be relied on to make friends among non-Jews and tarnish as anti-Semitic whomever they couldn't sway to the Israeli cause. With that sort of one-two-three tactic, there was no way we could strike out." Ostrovsky comments: "*Sayanim*: Derives from the Hebrew word *lesayeah*, meaning 'to help.' The reference is to Jewish helpers who do things for the Mossad. They're not paid, so it can never be said they're doing what they're doing for the money."

In an article headed *Understanding Jewish Power* (12th June 2018), Philip P. Giraldi, writes: "It did not take much to connect the dots and realize that Israel, far from being a friend and ally, was the principal catalyst for the many missteps that the United States has made in the Middle East. U.S. policy in the region was being deliberately shaped around Israeli concerns by American Jews ensconced in the Pentagon and White House who certainly knew exactly what they were.... there is no country that manipulates the U.S. government better or more persistently than Israel.... Israel is clearly the intended beneficiary of a coordinated effort mounted by more than 600 Jewish organizations in the U.S. that have at least as part of their programs the promotion and protection of Israel. Ironically, organizations that promote the interests of a foreign government are supposed to be registered under the Foreign Agents Registration Act of 1938 (FARA) but not a single pro-Israel organization has ever done so nor even been seriously challenged on the issue, a tribute to their power in dealing with the federal government. Those who are in the drivers' seat of the Israel promotion process are what some would describe as the Israel Lobby but which I would prefer to call a subset of the Jewish Lobby, which in itself is supported by something I would designate Jewish Power, an aggregate of Jewish money, control over key aspects of the media and entertainment industries plus easy access to corrupted politicians desirous of positive press and campaign donations. This penetration and control of the public discourse has resulted in the creation of what I would refer to as the official 'Israel narrative,' in which Israel, which claims perpetual

victimhood, is reflexively referred to as ‘the only democracy in the Middle East’ and ‘Washington’s closest ally and friend,’ assertions that are completely false but which have been aggressively and successfully promoted to shape how Americans view the Israeli-Arab conflict. Palestinians resisting the Israeli occupation are invariably described as ‘terrorists’ both in the U.S. and Israel....

“For many Jews....Jewish power is something to be proud of, but they also believe that it should never be noticed or examined by non-Jews.... Jewish Power is also what has in part driven the United States into a moral cesspit. Israeli snipers shoot dead scores of unarmed Gazan demonstrators and hardly anyone in Washington has anything to say about it. America’s Ambassador to Israel, an Orthodox Jewish lawyer named David Friedman who has multiple ties to Israel’s illegal settlements, uses his position to defend Israel, ignoring U.S. interests. Last week he held a press conference in which he told reporters to ‘shut their mouths’ in their criticism of Israel’s slaughter of Gazans. When a young Palestinian nurse is deliberately targeted and killed while treating a wounded man, it hardly appears in the U.S. media. Arab teenagers are shot in the back while running away from Israeli gunmen while a young woman is sentenced to prison for slapping an Israel soldier who had just shot her cousin and was invading her home. Heavily armed Israeli settlers run amok on the West Bank, beating and killing Arabs and destroying their livelihoods. That is what Israel and its Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu are all about and that is precisely the kind of a nation that America should not want to become, but unfortunately the role of Washington as Israel’s obedient poodle has our once great country moving in the wrong direction. This has all been brought about by Jewish Power and it is time to wake up to that fact and address it squarely.”²⁶

American writer, Alison Weir, observes: “[T]he Israel Lobby is considerably more powerful and pervasive than other lobbies. Components of it, both individuals and groups, have worked underground, secretly and even illegally throughout its history, as documented by scholars and participants.... The success of this movement to achieve its goals, partly due to the hidden nature of much of its activity, has been staggering....the pro-Israel movement has targeted virtually every significant sector of American society; worked to involve Americans in tragic, unnecessary, and profoundly costly wars; dominated Congress for decades; increasingly determined which candidates could become serious contenders for the U.S. presidency; and promoted bigotry toward an entire population, religion and culture....The Israel Lobby in the U.S. is just the tip of an older and far larger iceberg known as ‘political Zionism,’ an international movement that began in the late 1800s with the goal of creating a Jewish state.”

Weir further notes: “In 1912 prominent Jewish American attorney Louis Brandeis, who was to go on to become a Supreme Court Justice, became a Zionist. Within two years he became head of the international Zionist Central Office, newly moved to America from Germany. While Brandeis is an unusually well known Supreme Court Justice, most Americans are unaware of the significant role he played in World War I and of his connection to Palestine. Some of this work was done with Felix Frankfurter, who became a Supreme Court Justice

two decades later....Brandeis and Frankfurter had secretly collaborated over many years on numerous covert political activities. Zionism was one of them.... Frankfurter had joined the Harvard faculty in 1914 at the age of 31, a post gained after a Brandeis-initiated donation from financier Jacob Schiff to Harvard created a position for Frankfurter.” Alison Weir goes on to write about the Parushim, referring to “Brandeis’s membership in a secret society that covertly pushed Zionism both in the U.S. and internationally. Israeli professor Dr. Sarah Schmidt first reported this information in an article about the society published in 1978 in the *American Jewish Historical Quarterly*. She also devoted a chapter to the society in a 1995 book. Author and former *New York Times* editor Peter Grose, sympathetic to Zionism, also reported on it in both a book and several subsequent articles. According to Grose, a highly regarded author, Brandeis was a leader of ‘an elitist secret society called the Parushim, the Hebrew word for “Pharisees” and “separate,” which grew out of Harvard’s Menorah Society.’ Schmidt writes: ‘The image that emerges of the Parushim is that of a secret underground gorilla force determined to influence the course of events in a quiet, anonymous way....While Brandeis was a key leader of the Parushim, an academic named Horace M. Kallen was its founder, creating it in 1913....it appears that Frankfurter was a member. Members of the Parushim were quite clear about the necessity of keeping their activities secret. An early recruiter to the Parushim explained: ‘An organization which has the aims we have must be anonymous, must work silently, and through education and infection rather than through force and noise’.” (*Against our Better Judgement: The hidden history of how the U.S. was used to create Israel*, 2014) Synchronistically, the Parushim were founded the same year (1913) as the infamous Anti-Defamation League.

British researcher, David Icke, writes: “The United States government has armed Israel with state-of-the-art technology to such an extent that this sliver of land with a population of less than eight million has one of the best equipped military machines on the planet – including an arsenal of nuclear weapons. No matter how much the most basic payments to the poor and destitute in America are cut and deleted because of the ‘economic crisis’ the billions handed over by the US to Israel every year are never reduced. The reason for this and the military technology and silence about Israel’s nuclear weapons which they will not allow to be inspected is that Rothschild Zionists control the United States and they control Israel. One asset of the Rothschilds is simply handing money, weaponry and diplomatic support to another. The same is true of Rothschild Britain where the ‘Friends of Israel’ organisation is a major source of Rothschild Zionist manipulation within all the major political parties and funding is another source as always on the basis that he who pays the piper calls the tune....The same Rothschild Zionist influence can be seen in countries right across Europe – East as well as West. Jews account for just 0.2 percent of the world population but their influence on the lives of everyone on the planet is fundamental....Shulamit Aloni, a former Israeli minister and peace activist, was asked on American alternative television about the accusations of anti-Semitism against all those who challenge the violence and fascism of Israel. She said: ‘It’s a trick. We always use it.

When from Europe someone is criticising Israel then we bring up the Holocaust. When people in this country are criticising Israel then they are anti-Semitic. The organisation is strong and has a lot of money and the ties between Jews and America – the Jewish establishment – they are strong in this country, they have power....they are talented people and they have power, money, media and other things, and their attitude is Israel, my country, right or wrong....They are not ready to hear criticism, and it is very easy to blame people who criticise certain acts of the Israeli government as anti-Semitic and to bring out the Holocaust and the suffering of the Jewish people, and that justifies everything we do to the Palestinians’.” (*The Perception Deception*, 2013)

On 9th December 2002, under the heading *Israel has cost the US \$1.6 Trillion since 1973*, David R. Francis, a Staff Writer for the *Christian Science Monitor*, writes: “Since 1973, Israel has cost the United States about \$1.6 trillion. If divided by today’s population, that is more than \$5,700 per person. This is an estimate by Thomas Stauffer, a consulting economist in Washington. For decades, his analyses of the Middle East scene have made him a frequent thorn in the side of the Israel lobby. For the first time in many years, Mr. Stauffer has tallied the total cost to the US of its backing of Israel in its drawn-out, violent dispute with the Palestinians. So far, he figures, the bill adds up to more than twice the cost of the Vietnam War.” All for a geographical area, for example, less than half the size of Scotland.

American journalist, Seymour M. Hersh, reports: “Nothing has ever been officially disclosed about these arrangements, many of which were financed off-the-books—that is, from a special contingency fund personally maintained by the director of central intelligence. Through the 1960s, for example, one of the most sensitive operations in the Agency was code-named KK MOUNTAIN (KK being the CIA’s internal digraph, or designation, for messages and documents dealing with Israel) and provided for untold millions in annual cash payments to Mossad....Other intelligence agreements with Mossad revolved around the most sensitive of Israeli activities in the Middle East, where American dollars were being used to finance operations in Syria, and inside the Soviet Union, where the CIA’s men and women found it difficult to spy. Some of the Soviet activities apparently were financed by regular Agency disbursements—and thus cleared through the appropriate CIA congressional oversight committees—but the complex amalgamation of American financing and Israeli operations remains one of the great secrets of the Cold War.”

Hersh also relates: “Carl Duckett made a career-ending mistake in March 1976: he talked openly about Israel’s nuclear weapons. On March 11, 1976, Duckett was one of a group of CIA officials who participated in an informal seminar before a group of local members of the American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics. Such sessions, held at an auditorium near the CIA’s main headquarters building at McLean, Virginia, were standard Washington fare; any remarks were understood to be limited to unclassified materials. During a question-and-answer session, Duckett was asked about Israel’s nuclear capability and replied without hesitation that Israel was estimated to have ten to twenty

nuclear weapons ‘available for use.’ Within days, an account of his remarks was published in the *Washington Post*, forcing George Bush, the newly installed CIA director, to issue a public statement assuming ‘full responsibility’ for the disclosure of the secret information. The obviously angry Bush added that he was ‘determined it will not happen again.’ There was one enduring legacy: the CIA would continue to know very little about the Israeli nuclear arsenal. Duckett’s 1974 estimate giving Israel ten to twenty nuclear weapons would remain the official American intelligence estimate until the early 1980s—years in which Israel was exponentially increasing its nuclear warhead stockpile.” (*The Samson Option: Israel, America and the Bomb*, 1991)

The Zionist mindset is further revealed in a news report headed “Israeli Professor says ‘We could destroy all European capitals’.” (Jerusalem: February 11 2003 – IAP News) which states: “An Israeli professor and military historian hinted that Israel could, avenge the holocaust by annihilating millions of Germans and other Europeans. Speaking during an interview which was published in Jerusalem.... Professor Martin Van Creveld said Israel had the capability of hitting most European capitals with nuclear weapons. ‘We possess several hundred atomic warheads and rockets and can launch them at targets in all directions, perhaps even at Rome. Most European capitals are targets of our air force.’ Creveld, a professor of military history at the Hebrew University in Jerusalem, pointed out that ‘collective deportation’ was Israel’s only meaningful strategy towards the Palestinian people. ‘The Palestinians should all be deported’.”

Furthermore, in an article headed, “Israel is Developing ‘Ethnic Bomb’ for Growing Biological Weapons Arsenal”, the author, Mark Weber, writes (in part): “Israel is working on an ‘ethnically targeted’ biological weapon that would kill or harm Arabs but not Jews, according to Israeli military and western intelligence sources cited in a front-page report in the London Sunday Times, November 15, 1998 (‘Israel Planning “Ethnic” Bomb as Saddam Caves In,’ by Uzi Mahnaimi and Marie Colvin). In developing this ‘ethno-bomb,’ the British paper went on, Israeli scientists are trying to exploit medical advances by identifying distinctive genes carried by some Arabs, and then create a genetically modified bacterium or virus. The goal is to use the ability of viruses and certain bacteria to alter the DNA inside the host’s living cells. The scientists are trying to engineer deadly microorganisms that attack only those bearing the distinctive genes. The secret Israel program is based at the Institute for Biological Research in Nes Tsiona, a small town southeast of Tel Aviv, the main research facility for Israel’s clandestine arsenal of chemical and biological weapons.... a confidential Pentagon report warned last year that biological agents could be genetically engineered to produce new lethal weapons. US Defense Secretary William Cohen revealed that he had received reports of countries working to create ‘certain type of pathogens that would be ethnic-specific.’ A senior western intelligence source confirmed that Israel is one of the countries Cohen had in mind, the Sunday Times report added.”²⁷ Shades of the Covid-19 experimental gene therapy “vaccine”?

According to Israeli journalist, Tom Segev: “Nahum Goldmann, a statesman without a state, liked to describe himself as an ‘international Jew’; in

his old age he related the story of his life in terms of the multitude of countries that had issued him passports, even diplomatic papers: Russia, Germany, Lithuania, Poland, Honduras, United States, Israel, and Switzerland. Born in 1884 in Lithuania, Goldmann had studied at Heidelberg University and married into a wealthy family. He was, from the time of his earliest memories, an active Zionist. In the 1930s he represented the Zionist Organization at the League of Nations in Geneva. His brand of Zionism was worldwide Jewish solidarity, not only and not always in the service of Israel. He played a part in the diplomatic efforts that led to the establishment of the State of Israel....he loved the company of famous people—world leaders and financial barons, popes, kings, presidents, prime ministers, and cabinet members from every country. In every capital he was received as though he were the king of the Jews....Beginning in 1953, Goldmann was president of the World Jewish Congress.”

Segev goes on to say: “The reparations and compensation agreements with Germany were largely the fruit of Goldmann’s ability to impress Konrad Adenauer [Chancellor of Germany]....He seems to have believed that Goldmann had as much influence on the American government and on American public opinion as he pretended to have....the man who accompanied Goldmann was Noah Baru of the World Jewish Congress, who had helped correct the draft of Adenauer’s declaration to the Bundestag....Adenauer noted in his memoirs that he knew better than to underestimate the ability of ‘Jewish banking circles’ to bring his country harm. Goldmann, a tireless dissembler, exploited his image as one of ‘the elders of Zion,’ sometimes to the point of making threats bordering on extortion. A file in his archives contains information on the Nazi backgrounds of key members of Adenauer’s government. Some in Bonn believe that Goldmann had the power to destroy them unless they could ensure his silence about their pasts. He was much helped by Hans Globke, one of the chancellor’s close advisers and formerly a high official in the Nazi interior ministry, where he had been an expert on the Nuremberg laws.” (*The Seventh Million: The Israelis and the Holocaust*, 1993)

In his book, “*The Decadence of Judaism in Our Time* (1965) Jewish writer, Moshe Menuhin, relates: “All of Dr. Goldmann’s organizations are really closely identified with his World Zionist Organization....In the spring of 1957, in an address Dr. Goldmann delivered before the ideological conference of all Zionists, held in Jerusalem, he was quoted (in the official published record of the conference) as saying: ‘Diaspora Jews must have the courage to proclaim and defend its relationship of partnership and responsibility vis-a-vis Israel. It has to overcome the conscious or subconscious fear of so-called double loyalty. It has to be convinced that it is fully justified in tying up its destiny with Israel’s. It has to have courage to reject the idea that Jewish communities owe loyalty only to the states where they live.’....To understand World Zionism and its subsidiary apparatus, we must know better this genius of the interlocking machine, Dr. Goldmann. There is a long but remarkable speech he delivered in Geneva, Switzerland, on July 23, 1958, at the opening session of the gathering of the World Jewish Congress. He revealed himself and his ‘Jewish’ nationalists in the

most daring manner. Here is the speech as reported by the *New York Times*: ‘A leader of world Jewry warned today that a current decline of overt anti-Semitism might constitute a new danger to Jewish survival....Dr. Goldmann asserted, “the disappearance of anti-Semitism in its classical meaning, while beneficial to the political and material situation of Jewish communities, has had a very negative effect on our internal life....Nothing is more essential and vital for Jewish survival in the Dispersion than to maintain the unity of our people”’.”

Moshe Menuhin further says: “And as to anti-Semitism, Israel stirred up a hornet’s nest with the Eichmann trial. It has reanimated anti-Semitism all over the world, after Dr. Nahum Goldmann began to worry about its disappearance. Was that, too, diabolically planned? To quote Mr. Sussman of the American Council for Judaism: ‘The Zionist movement wants to picture Jews constantly in trouble. It is bad for fund-raising and bad for immigration to Israel if Jews are not in trouble. But “trouble” must be of a particular kind. It must be “Jewish” trouble. It must fit the Zionist pattern of inevitable anti-Semitism just as surely as the “inevitable” class war fits classic Marxism’.” Contrastingly, New Zealand researcher, Kerry Bolton, notes: “Yehudi Menuhin showed that Jews can be genuinely immersed in and contribute to Western high culture and his son and father showed that Jews can be active champions of that Culture to the point of enduring persecution from the worldwide Jewish establishment.”²⁸

In the Zionist pursuit of global power there has clearly been assistance from non-Jewish international banking corporations and multi-national cartels. However, it is beyond dispute that the primary and central role played by such Jewish banking dynasties as the Rothschilds, Warburgs, Schiffs, *et al*, under the cloak of political “Zionism”, is the outworking of a conscious and concerted effort to realise an overriding objective of world dominion (in all probability with a planned central focus of control operating from the Temple Mount in Jerusalem); using where possible the combined military forces of State Socialism (irrespective of the label), as ultimately a world police force to back their play. It is the only logical outcome of their worldwide policy of monopoly.

According to *Zionists Misleading World with Untruths for Palestine Conquest*, a full-page article inserted as an advertisement in the *New York Herald Tribune* (January 14, 1947), it states in part: “Since 1916, Zionists have proceeded on the theory that their plan for creating an independent Jewish state in Palestine was the only certain method by which Zionists could acquire complete control and outright ownership of the proven Five Trillion Dollar (\$5,000,000,000,000) chemical and mineral wealth of the Dead Sea. A Jewish state possessing this fabulous wealth would by virtue of its financial power soon become a nation with greater international importance than any nation in the history of the world. The real driving force behind the feverish Zionist ‘give me Palestine or give me nothing’ struggle now going on is their hope of resurrecting in Palestine their former eastern European Jewish kingdom (Khazar)...Twenty years before the arrival on the scene of Adolf Hitler and his Nazi murderers, Zionists were then using less impressive alibis to justify their ‘high-jacking’ of the Five Trillion Dollar (\$5,000,000,000,000) chemical and mineral wealth of the Dead Sea, which

always has rightfully belonged to the native Palestinians. The official report of the British Crown Agents for the Colonies prepared for the Government of Palestine, entitled 'Production of Minerals from the Waters of the Dead Sea' states on page 2 that there are forty-two billion metric tons of potassium chloride, magnesium bromide, magnesium chloride, calcium chloride and sodium chloride, 'and also a supply of potash which may be considered inexhaustible,' of a total value of about Five Trillion Dollars (\$5,000,000,000,000) at to-day's prices. Zionists will some day be held responsible for the political pollution and financial filth by which they have obtained temporary possession of the Dead Sea, and are now removing from it wrongfully through the operation of Palestine Potash, Ltd., a corporate 'front' for the secret Zionist 'high-command,' the natural resources of the land which belong to the people who live there. Ironically, Zionists are using the profits from this operation to finance the conquest of the country from these natives. When published, the facts will shock the world and rock the reputations of many names long held to be above suspicion."²⁹

This is confirmed in an address given by Judith Empson to the Palestinian Society, 10th December 1998, who says: "The Dead Sea minerals were first analyzed by a German geologist, Professor Max Blanckenhorn, in 1876, but his findings were not published until 1896. At this time Palestine was still under Ottoman rule and the Western Powers, Germany, Britain, France and the United States, were careful not to give any hint to the Turks of what potential wealth lay in the Dead Sea because they wished to form their own cartel. The minerals were, 980,000,000 tons of magnesium chloride, 11,000,000,000 tons of potassium chloride, 6,000,000,000 tons of calcium chloride and an inexhaustible reserve of potash, mainly used for fertilizers. The estimated value of the potash and magnesium chloride alone was £400,000,000,000 in September, 1944. This vast wealth remained practically untapped because of a secret agreement between Britain, the United States, France and Germany which came to fruition during the 1939-45 War. By keeping all this in the ground they created a scarcity so that the international monopolies that run governments could name their price and hog the pharmaceutical industry as well."

Judith Empson continues: "From this you can quite see that the Western Powers needed a foothold in the Middle East from which to control their newly discovered vast wealth. Britain and France were already there, and Germany had taken a great interest in Zionism since the 1880s, since Professor Blanckenhorn's discoveries. To get in to the Middle East they appointed Dr. Kurt Blumenfeld, the then President of the Zionist Federation, to become legal adviser to Dr. Carl Duisberg (head of I.G. Farben in 1912). I.G. Farben was a very powerful company in Germany with United States ties all through the War of 1914-18 and the 1939-45 War. Blumenfeld is quoted in the Prussian Year Book of 1915 (the second year of 1914-18 War), as follows: 'The Jewish Pioneers who go to Palestine do not merely represent Jewish interests but German interests'. The role of the United States in the Middle East increased after the War of 1914-18 on the backs of a much weakened Britain and Germany and through their monopolist agreements, mainly with Germany. The next important step for the Western Powers was the

partition of Palestine in 1948 to finalize their power bid. It was no coincidence that Count Folke Bernadotte (the United Nations Mediator in Palestine), was shot prior to partition, for he had dared to suggest that the Arabs retain the Negev Desert, where the bulk of the mineral wealth lay!....In Palestine and the Middle East today we have a 'Piece' Process, not a 'Peace' Process. A process in which Arab, Jew and Palestinian have been grossly misused."³⁰ Interestingly, the Dead Sea Concession was legally established under Zionist control on 1st January 1930. It was set up on the basis of a seventy year lease which would have expired on 1st January 2000. It may be of interest to ascertain what the present legalities are regarding this "Concession".

In *Zionism and Its Intimate Relation to Oil Imperialism* the author, Gertrude Elias, of Austrian Jewish descent, writes: "I'm amazed that Chief Rabbi Sacks, an educated man, when addressing a Holocaust meeting in Hyde Park had lumped together anti-Semitism with anti-Zionism which is a great mistake. I'm not a Palestinian whose land has been usurped to build Israel, but as an anti-colonist I must identify with the victims not the perpetrators of the system....The plan to seize Palestine was born at the end of the Napoleonic Wars in 1818 when Europe embarked on a dismemberment of the Ottoman Empire and decided to set up there a Jewish state as a base for further penetration into the Middle East.... Germany and England were vying to grab the region, both using the Zionists as their spearhead and as a religious smoke screen for the enterprise. The official Zionist leader was the Austrian Theodor Herzl, like most Viennese intellectuals a frivolous apostate who only discovered the value of his Jewishness when he became the son-in-law of the richest oil magnate in Eastern Europe and a partner in the Danube Steamship Company with the Rothschilds. And so it came about that he was made the spokesman for German ambitions, negotiating with the Sultan and accompanying the German Kaiser on his pilgrimage to the Holy Land...

"The Imperial German Palestine Society had the support of the biggest German industries like the B.A.S.F., later I.G. Farben, which aspired to control the chemical resources of the Dead Sea. The legal adviser of I.G. Farben was for over thirty years Herr Kurt Blumenfeld, leader of the German Zionist Organisation. Both anti-Semitism and Zionism were the products of 'distillation' on the plants of I.G. Farben. It was a new process in manipulating public opinion through the media. 'Even anti-Semitism has something of the divine' said Herzl 'because it makes us united'. The great setback to the Kaiser's ambitions was when Britain signed the agreements for the exploitation of the Persian oil in 1901, and Shell pioneered the oil trade on a grand scale. Founder and later chairman of the company was Marcus Samuel who joined interests with Sir Henri Deterding of the Royal Dutch in 1906. They shared the world oil market only with Rockefeller's Standard Oil. Both oil giants began to build up the Jewish state in Palestine before World War I broke out. Marcus Samuel was given a peerage and became Lord Bearsted, Britain's leading Zionist. His coat of arms shows a hatchet with the Star of David raised against the Arabs. Events in Israel are not left to the population. Like in the oil-producing states of the region it is

the United States which directs the [Israeli] government irrespective of whether it is Herut or Labour. The intermediary between Washington and Jerusalem is the World Jewish Congress, a self-appointed body chaired by Edgar Bronfman, president of Chevron Oil Corporation (allied to Standard Oil) and of the du Pont de Nemours, the biggest chemical corporation. With such backing there is little fear that Israel can go short of funds.”³¹

The Zionist takeover of Palestine in 1948 with the subsequent creation of an artificial ‘Jewish’ State was effectively a coup d’etat carried out through the strategic use of secret and underhand diplomacy, military force and terrorist tactics. George W. Robnett, in his book *Conquest through Immigration: How Zionism turned Palestine into a Jewish State* (1968) notes: “...at the stroke of twelve (midnight) May 14, 1948, as the British relinquished their Mandate authority over Palestine to the United Nations, the Zionist-Jews executed a fast coup d’etat, and without consulting the United Nations or having any authority other than their own force majeure, announced to the world that they had taken over the better part of Palestine and made of it ‘a Jewish State....to be called Israel.’ As justification for the coup, the Zionists issued a ‘Declaration of Independence’ which rang loudly with high-sounding rhetoric—some of which has been questioned as to the accuracy. The first sentence, for instance, reads: ‘The land of Israel was the birthplace of the Jewish people.’....Until political Zionism was organized and inflamed an awakened political vision of the great strategic value of the Palestine ‘gateway’ to world commerce and prestige, there was very little to indicate any great urge on the part of the Jews in general to return to the moneyless deserts of the Middle East....Referring again to the Zionist ‘Declaration’ through which the State of Israel was proclaimed, it is important to note the tactics which completely ignored the authority of the United Nations which has assumed Trusteeship over Palestine when the British relinquished it.”

The following somewhat ‘prophetic’ statements made by two leading Jewish Zionists reveal the long term pre-planned engineering of major world events, the tragic repercussions of which are still manifesting today. At the sixth Zionist Congress, held in 1903, a leading Zionist, Max Nordau, stated: “Let me tell you the following words as if I were showing you the rungs of a ladder leading upward and upward: Herzl [the acclaimed founder of the Zionist movement], the Zionist Congress, the English Uganda proposition, *the future world war, the peace conference where, with the help of England, a free and Jewish Palestine will be created.*” Twenty-five years later a leading Zionist in England, Lord Melchett, spoke in the same tone of secret knowledge to Zionists in New York: “If I had stood here in 1913 and said to you ‘Come to a conference to discuss the reconstruction of a national home in Palestine’, you would have looked upon me as an idle dreamer, even if I had told you in 1913 that the Austrian archduke would be killed and that out of all that followed would come the chance, the opportunity, the occasion for establishing a national home for the Jews in Palestine. Has it ever occurred to you how remarkable it is that out of the welter of world blood there has arisen this opportunity? Do you really believe that we have been led back to Israel by nothing but a fluke?” (*Jewish Chronicle*, 9th November, 1928).

Another prominent Zionist, Louis Marshall, writing in 1918, stated: "Zionism is but an incident of a far-reaching plan: it is merely a convenient peg on which to hang a powerful weapon."³² The crux of the matter was summed up by Nahum Goldmann, a former President of the World Jewish Congress who stated: "The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish Fatherland, but they wanted absolutely nothing except Palestine: not because the Dead Sea water by evaporation can produce five trillion dollars of metalloids and powdered metals; not because the sub-soil of Palestine contains twenty times more petroleum than all the combined reserves of the two Americas; but because Palestine is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because Palestine constitutes the veritable center of world political power, the strategic center for world control."³³

Finally, Hennecke Kardel records: "During the spring of 1947 Dr. Nahum Goldmann, the future Zionist leader, at the seventh meeting of the Canadian Jewish Congress explained to listeners at the Mont Royal Hotel that 'We insisted on Palestine not because of religious, historical or sentimental reasons, but because Palestine is a turning table of three continents and in the military, political, and strategic sense it is the World's Center.' 'Besides,' – added Goldmann, quoting a statement which appeared in the 'Congressional Bulletin' – 'the oil reserves in this area are much higher than on the whole American continent'."³⁴

Chapter Six

Operation Zion – the Nazi connection

In his autobiography *The Menuhin Saga* (1984), Moshe Menuhin (1893-1983), father of the celebrated violinist, refers to, “The Zionists’ long and close working relationship with the Nazis and other European fascists during the 1930s and through much of the Second World War.” Confirmation of this is to be found in a chapter entitled “Jewish Fascists” from *The Pope’s Jews* (1974). The author, Sam Waagenaar, says: “When Mussolini’s followers started their March on Rome in October 1922....there were 230 enthusiastic fascist Jews among the participants....When the party was formed in Milano in 1919, five Jews were among its *Sansepolcristi*, those who were ready to give their lives for the new movement....As a young socialist exile in Switzerland during the first years of the twentieth century, much of his political thinking had been moulded by Angelica Balabanoff, a Jewish Russian-born socialist whom Mussolini had met at the anniversary celebration of the Paris Commune [She had been close to Lenin and Trotsky]. Later, Mussolini would find new and closer ties with another daughter of Israel, Margherita Sarfatti, an editorial member of the fascist magazine *Gerarchia*”¹

Moreover, a former wartime Polish Major, Alojzy Dziura-Dziurski, notes: “Fascism emerged in Italy when Benito Mussolini, a mediocre journalist, was encouraged by a wealthy Milanese Zionist to form a Fascist Party in his home at the Piazza San Sepolcro in March 1919. The enterprise had allegedly been financed by Guido Jung, a Zionist and Italian Finance Minister. Two years later, Adolf Hitler followed Mussolini’s example, and founded the German National Socialist Workers’ Party or Nazi Party....While in Germany I remember the Germans blaming the Jewish industrialists and bankers for supporting Hitler. They claimed that Jews controlled the Berlin Stock Exchange, shipping and the electrical industries. They claimed that the World Zionist Organisation also favoured the Nazis, and replaced the anti-German, Blumenfeld, with a pro-Nazi chairman, Dr. Nahum Goldmann.” (*Freedom Fighter*, 1983)

In his *The Founding Myth of Modern Israel* (2000) Roger Garaudy quotes from two sources: “The Zionists, counting on Mussolini’s hostility to England, established contact with him as early as 1922. He received them on December 20, 1922, just a short time after his October march on Rome.” (Ruth Bondy, *The Emissary: A Life of Enzo Sereni*, 1977). “Mussolini received Weizmann on January 3, 1923, and again on September 17, 1926; Goldmann, president of the World Zionist Organization, had a meeting with Mussolini on October 26, 1927, at which the Italian leader told him: ‘I will help you create a Jewish state....’” (Nahum Goldmann, *Autobiography*) Garaudy comments: “This collaboration was an early form of sabotage against the international anti-Fascist struggle. It subordinated the entire Zionist policy to the sole aim of building a Jewish state in Palestine. The collaboration policy was pursued during the war, even when Hitler’s persecution of European Jews was at its worst.”

Referring to “the fascist Leo Strauss [political philosopher, 1899-1973],” Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins write: “Strauss is usually portrayed as a Jewish refugee in Nazi Germany. However, he wasn’t the hapless Jewish refugee generally depicted. Strauss adopted Zionism at the age of 17, and there is a close and sinister association between Zionism and the Nazis. Many Zionists supported Hitler and the Nazis; in fact, they concluded a transfer agreement with the Nazis. The Zionists were attempting to leave Europe’s Jews with only two choices: emigrate to Palestine, or perish in the Holocaust....Strauss’s philosophy and views became increasingly fascist as his studies progressed. Their hallmark was his belief in totalitarian government....Strauss left Nazi Germany with the warm commendation of the Nazi jurist and philosopher Carl Schmitt, legal engineer of Nazi rule and the toppling of the Weimer Republic. Schmitt was personally responsible, in 1934, for arranging a Rockefeller Foundation scholarship for Strauss, which enabled him to leave Germany, to study first in France and then England. He arrived in the United States from Britain in the fall of 1937. Briefly appointed Research Fellow in the Department of History of Colombia University, he then became a member of the graduate faculty at the New School for Social Research in 1938.” (*The Nazi Hydra in America*, 2008) Moreover, according to Yakov M. Rabkin: “An article published in Prague, in 1934, under the title ‘Brownshirt Zionists’ accused Jabotinsky [Ze’ev Jabotinsky, 1880-1940] of direct links with the fascist dictatorships: ‘His role became tragically grotesque as he, financed by the rising Italian and in particular German Fascism, started to form in Jewry a Fascist party’.” (*A Threat from Within: A Century of Jewish Opposition to Zionism*, 2006)

Furthermore, French researcher, Laurent Guyénot, says: “*The Jewish Daily Forward* wrote in a January 6, 2006 article signed Gal Beckerman: ‘If there is an intellectual movement in America to whose invention Jews can lay sole claim, neo-conservatism is it. It’s a thought one imagines most American Jews, overwhelmingly liberal, will find horrifying. And yet it is a fact that as a political philosophy, neo-conservatism was born among the children of Jewish immigrants and is now largely the intellectual domain of those immigrants’ grandchildren.’.... neoconservatives do not display their Judaism. Whether they’d been Marxist or not, they appear mostly non-religious (although quite a few are sons or grandsons of rabbis, and at least one, Pentagon Comptroller Dov Zakheim, is an ordained rabbi). Their unifying ideology is mostly borrowed from Leo Strauss....born to a family of German Orthodox Jews, was both pupil and collaborator of political theorist Carl Schmitt....Schmitt was an admirer of Mussolini, and the legal counsel of the Third Reich. After the Reichstag fire in February 1933, it was Schmitt who provided the legal framework that justified the suspension of citizen rights and the establishment of the dictatorship. It was also Schmitt who, in 1934, personally obtained from the Rockefeller Foundation a grant for Leo Strauss....Strauss is often elliptic because he believes that truth is harmful to the common man and the social order and should be reserved for superior minds (religion is for the rest)... As Abram Shulsky and Gary Schmitt write in an article ‘Leo Strauss and the World of Intelligence’ (1999), for Strauss, ‘deception is the norm in political life’—a

rule neocons applied in the Office of Special Plans to fabricate the lie of Saddam's weapons of mass destruction....Strauss was an admirer of Machiavelli, whom he believes he understood better than anyone....Neo-conservatism can best be understood as a modern Jewish development of Machiavelli's political thought. What characterizes the neoconservative movement is therefore not Judaism as a religious tradition, but rather Judaism as a political project—i.e. Zionism—by Machiavellian means. Some neocons, in fact, believe Machiavellism to be akin to Judaism. In the *Jewish World Review* of June 7, 1999, Michael Ledeen, who calls himself a 'student of Machiavelli,' argues that Machiavelli may have been a 'secret Jew'.”²

Some aspects of the Nazi/Zionist connection have been well researched by Professor Francis R. Nicosia, Assistant Professor of History at St. Michael's College, Vermont, USA, in his book *The Third Reich and the Palestine Question* (1985). This author states: “Zionism and the Zionist movement became significant instruments in the implementation of Nazi Jewish policy, which sought the dissimilation and removal of the Jewish community from Germany, preferably to destinations outside Europe....The Hagana Archives [in Tel Aviv] contain files pertinent to SS involvement in the illegal immigration of Jewish refugees to Palestine during the late 1930s and other possible areas of SS-Zionist contact.....several key British Foreign Office files in the Public Record Office in London remain classified. These pertain mainly to matters of German involvement in illegal Jewish immigration to Palestine between 1937 and 1940....There is evidence that Hitler, like Rosenberg, found some utility in Zionism and was willing to encourage Jewish emigration from Germany to Palestine, in spite of the apparent ideological incompatibility engendered by the conspiracy theory.... From 1933 through the early years of World War II, the Hitler regime favored and actively promoted Jewish emigration from Germany to Palestine through the German Zionist movement.”

Professor Nicosia also relates: “Sam Cohen of Hanotaiah Ltd. of Tel Aviv, a private citrus growing company, had negotiated an agreement with the Ministry of Economics in Berlin in March, 1933. It provided for the transfer to Palestine of RM 1 million belonging to German Jews in the form of equipment for citrus groves, to be purchased in Germany and sold on the Palestine market. For Zionists in Palestine, the Jews from Germany, along with their assets in the form of goods to be transferred from Germany to Palestine, represented a stimulus for the development of the country. This was recognized at the Eighteenth World Zionist Congress in Prague in August-September, 1933, where resolutions supporting the worldwide boycott of Germany were rejected in favor of the transfer approach. Besides the Zionist leadership in Palestine, an ardent supporter of the transfer approach was Heinrich Wolff, the German consul-general in Jerusalem from November, 1932, until September, 1935. He worked to make the emigration of Jews from Germany to Palestine as smooth as possible through a transfer agreement and tried to expand it to cover other countries in the Middle East. He was a firm believer in the Zionist cause.....The situation in Germany was also viewed as a positive stimulus to Zionist efforts in Palestine, a chance to interest

the traditionally liberal/assimilationist Jewish community in Germany in the Zionist cause, as Kurt Blumenfeld, chairman of the ZVfD [Zionist Organisation for Germany], noted in April, 1933: 'Nevertheless there exists today a unique opportunity to win over the Jews of Germany for the Zionist idea. We have the obligation today to act in an informative and persuasive manner.' Consul-General Wolff reported on the practical attitude taken by many Jews in Palestine regarding the National Socialist phenomenon, noting: 'Even here they have recognized.... very quickly the opportunities for Zionism and the development of Palestine that have emerged from the misfortune of the Jews in Germany.' Zionist policy in Germany was summarized in a memorandum sent to Hitler by the ZVfD on June 22, 1933. The memorandum dismissed the emancipation of Jews in the nineteenth century as the cause of the Jewish problem in Germany. Moreover, it seemed to profess a degree of sympathy for the *völkisch* principles of the Hitler regime and argued that Zionism was compatible with those principles...."

Professor Nicosia further notes that in 1933: "The Zionist leadership in Germany and Zionist agencies in Palestine had taken an interest in Cohen's operations and negotiations with the German Ministry of Economics. They were concerned that a private company, Hanotaiah Ltd., should be the instrument through which Jewish property would be transferred from Germany to Palestine, ensuring a monopoly for Hanotaiah. At a meeting in Berlin on August 7, attended by representatives of the Ministry of Economics, Sam Cohen of Hanotaiah Ltd., Mr. Hoofien of the Anglo-Palestine Bank of Tel Aviv, Dr. Arthur Rupp of the Jewish Agency for Palestine and representatives of the Zionistische Vereinigung für Deutschland, it was agreed that a public trust company would be created in Palestine under Hoofien, which would take over from Hanotaiah Ltd. the sale of German goods and the capital disbursements to the immigrants upon arrival in Palestine. The Economics Ministry favored this approach as an even more effective way of neutralizing the anti-German boycott and, at the same time, compensating Jews emigrating to Palestine without loss to the German economy. The Anglo-Palestine Bank of Tel Aviv was recognized as the competent authority in all matters affecting the transfer of Jewish assets to Palestine, and, along with Hanotaiah and other institutions in Palestine, it established a special trust company known as the Haavara Trust and Transfer Company Ltd....Two clearinghouses were set up, one in Germany known as the Palästina-Treuhandstelle zur Beratung deutscher Juden GmbH (Palestine Advisory Trust for German Jews, Ltd.) and one in Palestine known as the Trust and Transfer Office Haavara Ltd. With the cooperation of two Jewish banking houses, M.M. Warburg and Co. of Hamburg and A.E. Wassermann of Berlin, the former was responsible for collecting the assets of Jewish emigrants before they left Germany. The latter had the task of providing the immigrants upon their arrival in Palestine with a portion of their blocked capital in the form of Palestinian currency, imported goods from Germany or property somewhere in Palestine. Blocked Jewish assets, up to a value of RM 50,000, were deposited in a special Haavara account at the Reichsbank in Germany....The Haavara agreement began functioning in November, 1933, and continued to be used as a vehicle for the emigration of German Jews to Palestine

and the transfer of a portion of their assets until December, 1939.”

Professor Nicosia also provides information concerning Nazi SS and Gestapo cooperation with the Zionist enterprise to colonize Palestine. He says: “Subsequent police practice under SS direction left little doubt that the goal was a speedy and efficient emigration of Jews from Germany. This was demonstrated in the preferential treatment directly and indirectly accorded to Jewish organizations promoting Jewish emigration, as opposed to the treatment accorded to liberal/assimilationist groups....By 1935, the Hitler regime had opted for the emigration solution, and Palestine had become the central factor.... At a ministerial conference on December 17, 1935, the representative of the Reichskanzlei announced that Hitler had decided to encourage Jewish emigration and ‘to open possibilities for them that will encourage voluntary emigration.’ It was resolved that this might be accomplished through the abetment of the German Zionist movement. Dr. Hans Friedenthal, former chairman of the ZVfD, summarized the support of SS agencies for the Zionist cause in an interview with Dr. Kurt Jacob Ball-Kaduri in March, 1957: ‘The Gestapo did everything in those days to promote emigration, particularly to Palestine. We often received their help when we required anything from other authorities regarding preparations for emigration. This position remained constant and uniform the entire time, until the year 1938’.... Throughout 1935 and 1936, German police authorities permitted the Jewish Agency to send instructors from Palestine to Germany to help prepare Jewish emigrants for resettlement in Palestine....They were usually granted visas for one year; the Gestapo in Germany and the German Consulate-General in Jerusalem appear to have been most accommodating in bringing Jewish Agency instructors to Germany....Zionists were encouraged to take their message to the Jewish community, to collect money, to show films on Palestine and generally to educate German Jews about Palestine. There was considerable pressure to teach Jews in Germany to cease identifying themselves as Germans and to awaken a new Jewish national identity in them.” The head of the Nazi Gestapo at the time was SS General Heinrich Müller who conveniently ‘disappeared’ at the end of the war.

Furthermore, in an article entitled *The Secret Contacts: Zionism and Nazi Germany, 1933-1941*, the author, Klaus Polkehn, writes: “After 1933, the National Socialists permitted the Zionists to continue with their propaganda. While all the newspapers in Germany were placed directly under the supervision of the Ministry of Propaganda (the newspapers published by the Communists or the Social Democratic Party or the trade unions and other progressive organizations were banned) the Zionist *Jüdische Rundschau* was allowed to appear unhindered until 1939. Winfried Martini, the then correspondent in Jerusalem of the *Deutsche Allgemeine Zeitung* who, according to his own testimony, had ‘close personal ties with Zionism’ remarked later on the ‘paradoxical fact’ that ‘of all papers, it was the Jewish (i.e. Zionist) press that for years retained a certain degree of freedom which was completely withheld from the non-Jewish press.’ He added that, in the *Jüdische Rundschau* there was very frequently to be found a critical view of the NSDAP [Nazi Party] without this in any way leading to the banning of the paper.

Only with the end of the year 1933 onwards did it lead to a ban on selling this paper to non-Jews. The Jews should, according to the wish of the National Socialists, be converted to Zionism, even if this were done with arguments directed against the NSDAP. In this fashion, the circulation of this Zionist paper, which had until then been small, underwent a rapid swing upwards....The freedom of activity for the Zionists included the publishing of books as well as the newspaper. Until 1938, many publishing houses....could publish Zionist literature unhindered.”³

Polkahn further says: “During the first days of National Socialist domination in Germany, the Zionists held a direct line to the National Socialist repression apparatus which developed into loose collaboration between the Zionist leadership and the Gestapo, and the SS. Before 1933, the Zionist official, Leo Plaut, already ‘had a connection’ with the political police and with the police official Oberregierungsrat Rudolf Diels (supposedly a school friend of Plaut). When Diels was first appointed chief of the secret police in 1933, he retained his connection with Plaut....One can only speculate about the details of these contacts because the documents regarding them are kept under lock and key at the Yad-Vashem archives in Jerusalem....Such contacts were conducted covertly, but evidence exists pointing to preparations then underway for cooperation between the Zionists and the SS (the organization that dominated the whole police and secret service apparatus of the German state).”

Polkahn also notes: “The Zionist leaders not only did nothing against National Socialism; they even took action that sabotaged the anti-German front (through the prevention of an economic boycott by their Haavara agreement). In practice, they also rejected attempts to save the German Jews which did not have as their aim the settlement of the Jews in Palestine....the Zionist leaders share the responsibility for the failure to rescue a greater number of European Jewry....Zionist leaders falsify history when they claim today that no one during the years of Hitler stood by the side of the persecuted Jews except the Zionists.”

According to Jewish writer, Hannah Arendt: “[O]nly Zionists had any chance of negotiating with the German authorities, for the simple reason that their chief Jewish adversary, the Central Association of German Citizens of Jewish Faith, to which ninety-five percent of organized Jews in Germany then belonged, specified in its bylaws that its chief task was the ‘fight against anti-Semitism’; it had suddenly become by definition an organization ‘hostile to the State,’ and would indeed have been persecuted—which it was not—if it had ever dared to do what it was supposed to do. During its first few years, Hitler’s rise to power appeared to the Zionists chiefly as ‘the decisive defeat of assimilationism.’ Hence, the Zionists could, for a time, at least, engage in a certain amount of non-criminal cooperation with the Nazi authorities; the Zionists too believed that ‘dissimilation,’ combined with the emigration to Palestine of Jewish youngsters and, they hoped, Jewish capitalists, could be a ‘mutually fair solution.’ At the time, many German officials held this opinion, and this kind of talk seems to have been quite common up to the end. A letter from a survivor of Theresienstadt, a German Jew, relates that all leading positions in the Nazi-appointed *Reichsvereinigung* were held by Zionists (whereas the authentically Jewish *Reichsvertretung* had been composed of both

Zionists and non-Zionists), because Zionists, according to the Nazis, were ‘the “decent” Jews since they too thought in “national” terms.’....

“There existed in those first years a mutually highly satisfactory agreement between the Nazi authorities and the Jewish Agency for Palestine—a *Ha’avarah*, or Transfer Agreement, which provided that an emigrant to Palestine could transfer his money there in German goods and exchange them for pounds upon arrival....The result was that in the thirties, when American Jewry took great pains to organize a boycott of German merchandise, Palestine, of all places, was swamped with all kinds of goods ‘made in Germany.’ Of greater importance for [SS Col.] Eichmann were the emissaries from Palestine, who would approach the Gestapo and the S.S. on their own initiative, without taking orders from either the German Zionists or the Jewish Agency for Palestine. They came in order to enlist help for the illegal immigration of Jews into British-ruled Palestine, and both the Gestapo and the S.S. were helpful. They negotiated with Eichmann in Vienna.... if it was a question of selecting Jews for survival, the Jews should do the selecting themselves. It was this fundamental error in judgement that eventually led to a situation in which the non-selected majority of Jews inevitably found themselves confronted with two enemies—the Nazi authorities and the Jewish authorities.” (*Eichmann in Jerusalem: A Report on the Banality of Evil*, 1965)

In his work *The Warburgs: A Family Saga* (1993) Ron Chernow also comments: “[T]he Nazis were encouraging a Jewish exodus....They also sought ways to counter the worldwide Jewish boycott of German goods and boost exports. The upshot was the so-called Haavara agreement (*haavara* means ‘transfer’ in Hebrew) of August 1933, negotiated between Palestine Jews, backed by the Jewish agency, and the Nazi government....To supervise this transfer agreement, German Jews set up the Palestine Trust Company (Paltreu), and M.M. Warburg & Co. acted as conduit for three fourths of the money. The Palestinian end was handled by the Anglo-Palestine Bank, later called Bank Leumi. Considerable sums of money flowed through this pipeline—almost 140 million reichsmarks by the outbreak of World War II—and it provided steady business for the Warburg bank.”

Jewish author, Naomi Shepherd relates: “[N]o one could work for the Jewish community during the Nazi period without daily contacts with men who were, at least nominally, Nazis. Rabbi Leo Baeck, the head of the central Jewish organization, the Reichsvertretung, and Max Warburg, head of the Hilfsverein until 1938, and arguably the most powerful man in German Jewry – both of whom survived the war....preserved an almost total silence on all such aspects of their work....The German Jews had no direct line to the Nazi leadership, but there were communications between Jews prominent in banking and business circles, and members of the administration of the Third Reich (which did not become Nazified overnight), most notably in the Reichsbank, the Economic Ministry, the Emigration Department of the Ministry of the Interior, and even inside the Ministry for Foreign Affairs....Max Warburg, arguably the most powerful of German Jews, and the only man who, as Werner Senator commented, had direct contact with Hjalmar Schacht, the financial expert in the Nazi leadership, was

never in the foreground, although he was one of the men behind the founding of the Reichsvertretung. Yet Warburg's hand was everywhere, and his fertile financial mind evolved numerous schemes by which Jewish funds could be transferred abroad."

She further says: "The Jews of Britain and America were now called on to formulate a plan of emigration and, almost immediately, the Reichsvertretung made suggestions about ways and means. The leading figure at this point was undoubtedly Max Warburg, who, working through long-established contacts in the Economics Ministry, together with Siegfried Moses, a German-Jewish solicitor, held a series of talks at the Ministry, which were reported piecemeal to his banking and industrial friends in England. These talks were clearly carried on with the knowledge of Nazi officials, but in such a manner that, as a report months later in the *New York Times* explained, it could appear that high policy was scarcely involved. This was the manner in which the Palestine transfer was handled, well into 1938, without the open opposition of Nazi Party officials. Even after Nazi intervention, it continued quietly until the outbreak of war. At this stage, the decisive figures in England were no longer the official Anglo-Jewish leaders, such as Laski and Montefiore, but the wealthy – and far more secretive – bankers and industrialists who made up the Jewish commercial elite: Anthony and Lionel de Rothschild of the famous banking firm, with its headquarters at New Court in the City; Edward Bearsted, director of British Shell; Simon Marks, of the Marks and Spencer chain stores, who was a Zionist; and others....[A]ll contacts between the Reichsvertretung and British Jewry, at this time, were concerned with the evolution of the so-called Warburg plan, which became the focus of debate in London. The Rothschilds and Lord Bearsted mobilized the most distinguished figure in British Jewry, Sir Herbert Samuel, an ex-Cabinet Minister soon to be a member of the House of Lords; according to his letters, Samuel was also in indirect contact with Warburg....In London, meanwhile, the bankers had planned a trust there into which money raised abroad could be placed....Several Gentile merchant bankers had agreed to serve on the trust with the Rothschilds and Marks....All this was communicated in conditions of the greatest secrecy." (*In Search of Wilfrid Israel: German Jewry's Secret Ambassador*, 1984)

The Nazi/Zionist connection and collaboration is further supported by an American Jewish journalist, Lennie Brenner, in his work *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators* (1983). Brenner states: "By 1934 the SS had become the most pro-Zionist element in the Nazi Party....Baron von Mildenstein had returned from his six-month visit to Palestine as an ardent Zionist sympathiser. Now as the head of the Jewish Department of the SS's Security Service, he started studying Hebrew and collecting Hebrew records....To commemorate the Baron's expedition, Goebbels had a medal struck: on one side the swastika, on the other the Zionist star. In May 1935 Reinhardt Heydrich, who was then the chief of the SS Security Service, later the infamous 'Protector' of the Czech lands incorporated into the Reich, wrote an article, 'The Visible Enemy', for *Das Schwarze Korps*, the official organ of the SS. In it Heydrich assessed the various tendencies among the Jews, comparing the assimilationists quite invidiously with the Zionists. His

partiality towards Zionism could not have been expressed in more unmistakable terms: ‘....We must separate Jewry into two categories....the Zionists and those who favor being assimilated. The Zionists adhere to a strict racial position and by emigrating to Palestine they are helping to build their own Jewish state.’.... In spring 1934, Heinrich Himmler, Reichsführer of the SS, was presented with a ‘Situation Report – Jewish Question’ by his staff: the vast majority of Jews still considered themselves Germans and were determined to stay on. Since force could not be used, for fear of potential international repercussions, the way to break down their resistance was to instil a distinctive Jewish identity amongst them by systematically promoting Jewish schools, athletic teams, Hebrew, Jewish art and music, etc. Combined with Zionist occupational retraining centres, this would finally induce the recalcitrant Jews to abandon their homeland. However, this subtle formula was not enough, for whenever pressure against them began to subside the stubborn Jews would start to dig in again. The Nazi policy was therefore to increase support for the Zionists, so that the Jews would plainly see that the way to ward off worse troubles was to join the movement. All Jews, including Zionists, were still to be persecuted as Jews, but within that framework it was always possible to ease the pressure. Accordingly, on 28 January 1935, the Bavarian Gestapo circularised the regular police that henceforward: ‘members of the Zionist organisations are, in view of their activities directed towards emigration to Palestine, not to be treated with the same strictness which is necessary towards the members of the German-Jewish organisations [assimilationists]’.”

Brenner also says: “[T]he Haganah, then the military arm of the Jewish Agency (*de facto* the Labour Zionist militia)....obtained Berlin’s permission to negotiate directly with the *Sicherheitsdienst* (SD), the Security Service of the SS. A Haganah agent, Feivel Polkes, arrived in Berlin on 26th February 1937 and was assigned Adolf Eichmann as his negotiating partner. Eichmann had been a protégé of the pro-Zionist von Mildenstein and, like his mentor, had studied Hebrew, read Herzl and was the SD’s specialist on Zionism.”

Interestingly, in his seminal work *Hitler’s Jewish Soldiers* (2002), Bryan Mark Rigg points out: “German Jews were so successful in assimilating into society that they became, according to some historians, more German than Jewish by 1933. For example, a Gestapo report claimed in 1935 that Jews in the non-Zionist camp, especially assimilationists, were ‘more German than the Germans.’ Efforts by generations of German Jews to assimilate led to mixed marriages and mixed offspring. The Nazis were unable to find a satisfactory method of dealing with them, especially since there were so many. Between 1800 and 1900, around seventy thousand Jews converted to Christianity in Germany and in the Austro-Hungarian Empire....At the turn of the nineteenth century, conversion rates began to increase. Between 1880 and 1920, some 29,000 Jews converted to Christianity in Germany (an average of 725 per year). Between 500 and 700 Jews in Vienna converted to Christianity annually during the same period. The sociologist Arthur Ruppin estimates that between 1868 and 1929, some 28,777 left Judaism in Vienna primarily to marry non-Jews....The demographer Felix Theilhaber predicted in 1911 that because of conversion, intermarriage, and

dissidence, no Jews would be left in Germany by the year 2000.”

Rigg continues: “True to Theilhaber’s predictions, just before World War I, more than 30 percent of German Jews who married, married non-Jews. Between 1901 and 1929, over 36,000 mixed marriages occurred in Germany. In Vienna alone, between 1919 and 1937, probably close to 17,000 mixed marriages occurred. From this number, one gets an average of at least 895 mixed marriages transpiring annually in Austria. Extrapolating from this average, one can assume that between 1901 and 1929, around 25,000 mixed marriages occurred in Austria....An estimated 20,000 mixed marriages occurred in Germany between 1870 and 1900. In Prussia alone, over 8,000 mixed marriages occurred between 1875 and 1900. A conservative estimate of mixed marriages occurring in Austria between 1870 and 1900 is 3,000....It suffices to say that by 1933, there were tens of thousands of people in Germany and Austria who did not call themselves Jews, but were of Jewish descent because of the conversions and intermarriages that had taken place for decades in these countries. When the Nazis came to power, they attempted to solve the problems they perceived years of Jewish assimilation had created. Jews and *Mischlinge* [part Jewish ancestry], no matter how loyal they were to Germany, were no longer seen as German. Their assimilation, or that of their ancestors, would no longer be honored. Hitler saw all forms of assimilation as a long-term plot to destroy society. Hitler argued that assimilated Jews were the most dangerous because they remained hidden.”

Rigg further notes: “The idea that at least 150,000 men of Jewish ancestry served in the Wehrmacht is hard to accept. Nevertheless, the evidence strongly suggests that was the case.” He also adds: “Ironically, the man who coined the word ‘anti-Semitism,’ Wilhelm Marr, and who established the League of Anti-Semites in 1879, had a Jewish father, the famous artist Heinrich Marr of Hamburg.” Moreover, Cushman Cunningham says: “[T]he fact that many ordinary Jews had served in their countries’ army and navy and died for their country, demonstrates that Jews are as much the victims of the international Jewish bankers schemes as are gentiles.”⁴

German researcher, Heinz Höhne, records: “SD Headquarters’ proposal, therefore, was that Germany’s 503,000 Jews should be shipped off to the country which both the SS and the Zionists regarded as Jewry’s home—Palestine.... only a minority of Germany’s Jews showed any desire to go there; in 1933 only 19 percent of Jewish emigrants from the Third Reich went to Palestine; a year later the figure had risen to the exceptional level of 38 percent but then it fell rapidly once more—36 percent in 1935, 34 percent in 1936, 16 percent in 1937. In spite of harassment, slander and terror the mass of German Jewry clung on in desperation....Alongside this majority, however, a small group of Zionist spokesmen was at work, and their object was to turn the minds of German Jewry away from their traditional German patriotism and direct them towards Palestine. Initially, therefore, they regarded the advent of National-Socialism as by no means a catastrophe; in their eyes it presented Zionism with a unique opportunity to fulfil its object, the return to a Jewish State and Jewish national consciousness.... Although Jewish emigration to Palestine was officially the responsibility of the

Gestapo and the Reich Ministry of the Interior, the SD now began to force the pace. Between 1933 and 1937 24,000 Jews had left for Palestine; the SD now increased its pressure upon those still willing to emigrate.” (*The Order of the Death’s Head*, 1969)

Speaking in London in May 1937, Mr. Jamaal Hussein, President of the Palestine Arab Party, remarked: “The Zionists have a great deal to thank Hitler for. Zionism received a great setback after the Palestine disturbances of 1929, and in 1931 actually more Jews were leaving Palestine than were entering the country. The Nazi revolution may be said to have rescued Zionism. It started a revival of Judaism in Germany, and drove young Jews to Palestine. One Zionist journal stated clearly that a Nazi Government in every other European country would assist Zionism immensely.”⁵

In his book *Grand Deceptions: Zionist Intrigue in the 20th and 21st Centuries* (2014) Brandon Martinez writes: “Hitler’s excessive policy of rounding up and deporting millions of European Jews to ghettos and concentration camps played perfectly into the Zionist’s hands. The mass exodus of Jews from Europe was in fact a Zionist scheme long before it was a Nazi one....Some would argue that Zionists intentionally provoked Hitler to become more and more anti-Jewish so as to hasten Jewish emigration to the ‘promised land.’ For instance, as soon as Hitler came to power in 1933, before he had implemented any serious measures restricting the rights of German Jews, Organized Jewry in America and Britain initiated a global economic boycott of German goods....Dr. M. Raphael Johnson in his study of German-Jewish tensions leading up to World War II entitled ‘The Jewish Declaration of War on Nazi Germany: The Economic Boycott of 1933,’ made note of the Zionist intention to stir the pot with Hitler in order to further their planned transposition of Europe’s Jews to Palestine. ‘The war by the international Jewish leadership on Germany,’ writes Johnson, ‘not only sparked definite reprisals by the German government but also set the stage for a little-known economic and political alliance between the Hitler government and the leaders of the Zionist movement who hoped that the tension between the Germans and the Jews would lead to massive emigration to Palestine’....in his diaries Zionist patron Theodore Herzl spoke about making use of anti-Jewish sentiment in order to expedite the Zionist goal of gathering all Jews into a single state.”

Brandon Martinez continues: “Herzl’s musings are intriguing insofar as there is some evidence indicating that Hitler received some funding, at least initially, from Jewish sources. In his book *Churchill’s War*, renowned British historian David Irving made mention of a letter written by Heinrich Brüning (Hitler’s predecessor as German Chancellor) to Winston Churchill. In Brüning’s letter – which he insisted not be made public due to the ramifications of what was stated – he unveiled that ‘from October 1928 the two largest regular contributors to the Nazi Party were the general managers of two of the largest Berlin banks, both of Jewish faith, and one of them the leader of Zionism in Germany.’ Samuel Untermyer, a Jewish-Zionist businessman and civic leader from the United States who led the economic boycott against Germany in 1933, also disclosed his partial Jewish funding of the Nazi Party. In an Aug. 6, 1933, address on New York’s

WABC Radio, Untermyer said, '[I]t would be an interesting study in psychology to analyse the motives....that have prompted Jewish bankers to lend money to Germany as they are now doing.' Another American Zionist named Rabbi Edward L. Israel forwarded the same notion. 'We cannot keep from mind the grim thought that during Hitler's rise to power a number of wealthy Jews helped finance his campaign,' the Rabbi wrote in *The Pittsburgh Press* of Nov. 20, 1938. National Socialist and Jewish-Zionist ideas do indeed have many points of interception."

Martinez further notes: "The American-Jewish journalist William Zukerman made note of this in an article entitled 'Zionism in Nazi-Land' published in the *Canadian Jewish Chronicle* of Aug. 9, 1935, wherein he discerned: 'Whether Zionists want it or not, they cannot get away from the fact that they share with the Nazis the underlying principles of National Socialism....Some Zionist[s] frequently speak of Hitler as of a Messenger of God sent to further the work of Zionism. All Zionist activity is directed toward the principal aim of the Nazis; that of Jewish emigration from Germany.' Harry Waton, a Jewish author and Rabbi, said in his 1939 book, *A Program for the Jews*, that 'Nazism is an imitation of Judaism' insofar as Nazism 'adopted the principles and ideas of Judaism' with which to trounce Jewish power. Much has been made of the supremacists ideals of National Socialism, but little has been said of Jewish racism. According to Rabbi Waton in his aforementioned book, Jews are a superior people destined to rule the world. 'Since the Jews are the highest and most cultured people on earth,' explained the Rabbi, 'the Jews have a right to subordinate to themselves the rest of mankind and to be the masters over the whole earth....this is the historic destiny of the Jews.'....Chaim Weizmann, the long-time chief of the World Zionist Organization and later the first president of Israel, pursued the Zionist agenda with an indescribable ferocity. Threatening those who opposed his quest to conquer Palestine and subjugate its people, Weizmann declared: 'We reached the [Balfour] Declaration not by miracles, but through persistent propaganda....We told the responsible authorities: We will establish ourselves in Palestine whether you like it or not. You can hasten our arrival or you can equally retard it. It is however better for you to help us so as to avoid our constructive powers being turned into a destructive power which will overthrow the world'."

Furthermore, Joseph W. Bendersky writes that during WWII: "British officials in the Middle East sent....depictions of Zionists to their embassy in Washington. They wrote of the 'completely totalitarian, militaristic and National Socialist outlook of modern Zionism.' One British official argued 'this Jewish Commonwealth (i.e. state) could only be established by force, and that as a political aim, it is indistinguishable from Hitler's claim for *Lebensraum* implemented by the subjugation of "inferior" races'....G-2 [American Military Intelligence] believed that the Jewish Agency, the representative body for Jews in Palestine, was 'particularly active in penetrating Allied Intelligence Agencies' and that it worked 'against our interests.' Officers 'should be warned,' wrote the chief of American counterintelligence in Cairo, 'to be particularly discreet with their Jewish contacts in the Middle East.' Suspecting a leak, British intelligence withheld 'valuable information' from Americans, because they thought the Jewish Agency received

intelligence ‘via American Headquarters personnel, both civilian and military.’ This fear revived the old issue of the loyalty of American Jews....The issue involved much more than suspicions that Jews, American or otherwise, might be leaking information to advance the Jewish cause in Palestine. Specific charges surfaced of Jews intentionally collaborating with the enemy to the detriment of the Allied war effort. In 1944, the chief of American counterintelligence officers in the Middle East insisted that he had definite ‘proof’ that ‘some representatives of the Jewish Agency have been used by the German Intelligence Service.... The greatest mistake made by Allied intelligence and security officials is the presumption that a Jew, any Jew, is perforce Anti-Nazi and Anti-Axis....To serve the Jewish Agency, and to help Jews in Europe, [they] will and do deal with Nazi party officials and the German Intelligence Service, sometimes ‘selling out’ allied contacts, agencies, and operations.....Their representatives buy Nazi support with their own funds and the funds of Allied intelligence agencies.’ Indeed, G-2 foresaw that Jews would be a problem for vital geopolitical interests long after the defeat of Nazi Germany. Officers already linked the Jewish question with postwar Soviet imperialistic expansion in the Middle East....In late 1949, the military attaché in Switzerland sent under ‘special handling’ a report outlining the ‘financial activities by Jewish agents not only in Italy but also Switzerland, England, the United States and Yugoslavia—all in the interests of the Communist Party.’ Through an international Jewish network, millions of dollars had supposedly been transferred to finance ‘Communist terrorists....and Palestine interests’.” (*The “Jewish Threat”: Anti-Semitic Politics of the U.S. Army*, 2000)

British researcher, David Icke, relates: “Jack Bernstein, an American Ashkenazi, moved to Israel from the United States, lured by the propaganda about the Jewish homeland. What he experienced sickened him and he detailed what he witnessed in an article entitled ‘The Life of an American Jew in racist-Marxist Israel’....The ultimate goal of the Zionists, said Bernstein, is a one-world Government under the control of the Zionists and the Zionist-orientated International Bankers....Bernstein had no emotional conflict with leaving the United States because those calling themselves Jews are allowed to have citizenship of both Israel and America, although this does not apply to any other Americans....Bernstein dismissed the very idea that Israel is either free or democratic. It is, he said, a racist state: ‘The Ashkenazi Jews, who migrated to Israel from Germany, whilst sympathetic to communism and support it, tend to favor the practices of Nazi-style fascism. During World War II in Germany these elite Zionist Ashkenazi Jews worked closely with Hitler’s Gestapo in persecuting the lower class German Jews and delivering them to concentration camps. Now living in Israel, these elite Zionist Jews, who were well trained in Nazi-style fascism....have imposed many facets of fascism on Israel....In Germany, the average Jews were victims of the Zionist elite who worked hand in hand with the Nazis. Many of those same Zionist Jews, who, in Germany, had worked with the Nazis, came to Israel and joined hands with the Zionist/communist Jews from Poland and Russia. It is the two faces of communism and Nazi-style fascism that rule Israel. Democracy is merely an illusion’.”⁶

Writing in *The Scotsman* (2nd June, 1948), journalist Clare Hollingworth says: "In a multitude of ways the new Jewish administration is copying Germany in its methods of government....I cannot understand why the Jews should be trying to suppress freedom of speech and action or curtailing the liberties of citizens. 'Security' is the usual excuse....There has been a startling emergence of what used to be called 'terrorist groups' but are now regarded as good Jewish organisations. Proudly claiming long membership of these gangs, who murdered so many British soldiers and policemen, are men who held important positions in Government departments and in the Police Force itself....Despite a variety of military, parliamentary and police organisations, there is appalling lawlessness in Jerusalem and other Jewish towns....Irgun is, in fact, rapidly becoming the 'S.S.' of the new State. There is also a strong 'Gestapo'—but no one knows who is in it."

The post-war illegal movement of European Jews into Palestine has been commented on by Colonel James H. Critchfield who says: "By the summer of 1946 the Palestine question had become an identified issue influencing the movement of Jewish DPs into and through Western Europe....it was no secret that the preferred route to Palestine was through northern Germany and the ports of northwest Europe. Late in 1946, British brigadier general J.H. Morgan, head of UNRRA, publicly claimed that the movement of Jews out of Eastern Europe was an organized affair. He was promptly fired and replaced by a former mayor of New York City, Fiorello LaGuardia [a Jew]....An American named Cohen Meyer replaced the UNRRA representative in Western Europe, Jack Whiting." Who had the authority and influence to engineer these clearly pro-Jewish replacements?

Critchfield further says: "An unwritten rule prevailed among Americans in Europe to give Jewish agencies tacit approval and all kinds of support in looking after Jewish refugees and, to the distress of the British, turning a blind eye toward the efforts of the militant groups Stern Gang and Irgun Zvai Leumi to maintain the kinetic energy of the Jewish exodus toward Palestine...It was clear to all of us that the movement out of Eastern Europe was an organized effort. But it was difficult for American officials in Germany and Austria to assess whether it was the communists pushing the Jewish people out of Eastern Europe or if it was the world Jewish organizations pulling them out to put pressure on Palestine....Vienna immediately became the major staging area for Jewish refugees arriving from all over Eastern Europe on their way through the Brenner Pass and the northern Italian ports to Palestine....Vienna had become the principal collecting point for the continuing mass movement of Jews out of Eastern Europe and the Balkans, the populations comprising the mainstream exodus to Palestine."

Critchfield also observes: "The Jewish refugee camp in Vienna, the Rothschild Kaserne, was almost a city within a city that tolerated no interference from anyone....Any observer easily understood that each day hundreds of people were moving into and out of the Rothschild compound in an organized fashion. The operation, run by leaders of organizations such as the Stern Gang and Irgun Zvai Leumi, were leading the exodus and the fight against the British in Palestine....The United States was the preferred destination alternative to Palestine. But the

organized effort intended to send as many refugees as possible to Palestine.... We Americans, presume to be on the inside track about such information, found it difficult to know what was really going on inside the Rothschild Kaserne. I asked two American Jews on my intelligence staff to obtain a better picture of the situation there and to determine the extent to which the exodus was operating as an organized movement....Our first comprehensive intelligence report on the matter revealed that almost 90% of the population in the huge compound in April 1947 were Polish; by July the compound's population consisted almost entirely of people from the Balkans....our reports on organized population movements through the Brenner Pass and ship movements out of Italy left no doubt that the movement was organized and disciplined....Our prepared report was the only major study undertaken but apparently it was read with great interest in Washington." (*Partners at the Creation: The Men behind postwar Germany's Defence and Intelligence Establishments*, 2003)

According to Stephen Dorril, "The Jewish Agency's technically illegal military wing, the Haganah, many of whose members had been trained during the war either by MI6 or the Special Operations Executive (SOE), organised through its shadowy 'Brichah' escape organisation a series of underground railroads or ratlines, via Austria, to ports in Italy and Yugoslavia. In Austria, the British Army's Jewish Brigade (all of whose men secretly belonged to the Haganah) co-ordinated the shipment of Jews, under the noses of its British commanders, down the ratline into Italy, where a network of Jewish DP camps was used to channel refugees through Genoa for regular convoys to Palestine. 'To his surprise' Nazi-hunter Simon Wiesenthal discovered that some of the routes used coincided with those run by the Nazi self-help organisations." (*MI6: Fifty Years of Special Operations*, 2000)

Furthermore, a newspaper article, *In the Service of the Jewish State* by Shraga Elam and Dennis Whitehead (*Haaretz*, Israel, 29th March 2007) reports: "In the late 1940s, Walther (Walter) Rauff, an SS officer who was responsible for the murder of at least 100,000 people and was wanted by the Allies as a war criminal, was employed by the Israeli secret service. Instead of bringing him to justice it paid him for his services and helped him escape to South America. Documents of the U. S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) that have been released over the past several years show that the Americans were aware that Rauff's case was not exceptional. A CIA memorandum dated March 24, 1950 describes the relations between the Israel agent Edmond (Ted) Cross, whose name is deleted on this document, and a Nazi named Janos Walberg....An earlier document, from February 1950, states that Cross helped Rauff obtain the necessary papers for immigration to South America....Rauff....was arrested by the Allies on April 30, 1945. In 1947 he escaped and was recruited for Syrian intelligence....From Damascus Rauff went to Beirut, and from there to Italy. With the assistance of Israeli, and apparently also British intelligence, he sailed for South America in December 1949....The fact that Rauff supplied intelligence to Israel has been published before, but for some reason the reports did not generate a public debate over the moral implications of Israel's providing protection to a major Nazi

criminal....researcher Richard Breitman, who as director of historical research for the Nazi War Criminal Records Interagency Working Group reviewed Rauff's CIA file, chose to ignore information indicating that Israeli intelligence systematically employed Nazis in Arab countries. According to CIA records Rauff's handler was Ted Cross, whose Hebrew name was David Magen. Cross was recruited in 1948 for clandestine activity by Asher Ben-Natan, director of operations in the Foreign Ministry's Political Department, which served as the precursor to the Mossad. Cross was fluent in several languages and had served in British intelligence in World War II....The Israeli government not only paid Rauff, but also arranged for a legitimate Italian visa. Rauff, his wife and their children sailed from Genoa to South America....The CIA received information that Rauff had acted on behalf of British intelligence in Syria....He seems to have been the servant of several masters at once."

Jewish authors, Dan Raviv and Yossi Melman, reveal: "On July 22 [1954], two bombs went off in Cairo....the Egyptian security police found it easy to round up an unprofessional espionage network made up mostly of local Jews who knew each other socially and did not protect each other with anonymity....An Israeli operative who should have been operating under deep cover was caught, too. He was Meir (Max) Bennett, born in Hungary in 1917 to a family of Orthodox Jews from Germany. In 1935, his family arrived as illegal immigrants to Palestine. Out of gratitude, he became a secret agent for Aliyah B....Bennett was given a German cover identity. Posing as a German was a favorite choice for the simple reasons that Israel had many German-speakers and that few people would expect a German to be working for the Jewish state. There was also a deeper reason: West Germany's intelligence service was helping the Israelis set up their cover stories, complete with passports and other documentation.... According to his cover story, he was a former Nazi representing a Germany company."

The authors also say: "The engineer of the special relationship between the Jewish state and the 'new' Germany was, ironically, a former Nazi sympathizer. General Reinhard Gehlen had been head of a special German intelligence force responsible for the Soviet front during World War II. After the Third Reich's defeat, Gehlen was arrested by the Americans but instead of charging him as a war criminal they released both the general and his staff. American and British intelligence had learned of Gehlen's 'blueprint' for German-American collaboration against Soviet Russia. His captors put him in charge of the newly established West German intelligence apparatus, and the former general in Hitler's army established a deep professional relationship with Israel—the new homeland of the Jewish survivors of Nazi persecution....The CIA concluded that Israeli intelligence must have had tangible assets, both positive and negative, in dealing with the West Germans....America's spies also believed there was a stick: that Israeli intelligence must have collected compromising information about past Nazi activities of top West German politicians. The CIA believed Israel discreetly made it clear that the scandalous material would leak into the public domain unless the Germans were fully cooperative." (*Every Spy a Prince: The Complete History of Israel's Intelligence Community*)

The international corporate financing of the Nazi Third Reich

The following extracts are from an article which appeared in *Ken* (Chicago, U.S.A). November 3, 1938: "In the spring of 1934, a select group of city financiers gathered around Montagu Norman in the windowless building of the Bank of England in Threadneedle Street. Among those present were Sir Alan Anderson, partner in Anderson, Green & Co.; Lord (then Sir Josiah) Stamp, chairman of the L.M.S. Railway System; Edward Shaw, chairman of the P. & O. Steamship Lines; Sir Robert Kindersley, a partner in Lazard Bros.; Charles Hambro, partner in Hambros, Bros.; and C. Tiarks, head of J. Schroeder Co. But now a new power was established on Europe's political horizon, namely: Nazi Germany. Hitler had disappointed his critics. His regime was no temporary nightmare, but a system with a good future, and Mr. Norman advised his directors to include Hitler in their plans. There was no opposition, and it was decided that Hitler should get covert help from London's financial section until Norman will have succeeded in putting sufficient pressure on the Government to make it abandon its pro-French policy for a more promising pro-German orientation....

"Immediately the directors went into action. Their first move was to sponsor Hitler's secret re-armament, just about to begin. Using their controlling interests in both Vickers and Imperial Chemical Industries, they instructed these two huge armament concerns to help the German programme by all the means at their disposal....In the same year English armament firms placed huge advertisements in the *Militaerischer Wochenblatt*, offering for sale tanks and guns, prohibited by the Versailles Treaty. A statement made by General Sir Herbert Lawrence, chairman of Vickers furnished the necessary evidence that the British Government knew about and approved these advertisements. When, at his company's annual meeting, he was asked to give assurance that Vickers arms and munitions were not being used for secret re-arming in Germany, he replied: 'I cannot give you an assurance in definite terms, but I can tell you that nothing is done without the complete sanction and approval of our Government'."

It is interesting to note that the German American Jewish Warburg International Banking House, with branches in Wall Street, New York, and Hamburg, Germany, not only financed the so-called "Russian" revolution and the Zionist cause, but also financed the Nazi overlord, Adolf Hitler. This is clear from one of Adolf Hitler's money documents dated Berlin, 16th March 1933, on which are to be found the signatures of Max Warburg and Oscar Wassermann, two leading international Jewish financiers, along with Hitler's signature.⁸ As we have seen, the two Jewish banking houses, M.M. Warburg and Co. of Hamburg and A.E. Wassermann of Berlin were involved with the Zionist organised Haavara Trust and Transfer Company Ltd. which, with the cooperation of the Nazi administration, was established five months later in August 1933. This Jewish financial involvement with the promotion of the Nazi Reich is further supported by the research of Professor Antony C. Sutton in his book *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler* (1976) who states: "We have already identified I.G. Farben as a key financier and backer of Hitler. We have provided photographic evidence of

the bank transfer slip for 400,000 marks from I.G. Farben to Hitler's 'Nationale Treuhand' political slush fund account administered by Rudolf Hess....it is a matter of public record that the Warburgs were closely connected with I.G. Farben in Germany and the United States. In Germany Max Warburg was a director of I.G. Farben and in the United States brother Paul Warburg (father of James Paul Warburg) was a director of American I.G. Farben."

Henry Makow writes: "Major Robert H. Williams reported in his 'Williams Intelligence Summary' for February 1950 about James P. Warburg's part in the plot against Christendom. He said: 'Last November, the widow of the late General Ludendorff, on trial at Nuremberg, explained why her husband broke with Hitler, confirmed the reports in convincing detail. She stated that, '....as early as the summer of 1929 James P. Warburg had undertaken an assignment from financial circles in America, which desired to exercise solitary influence on Germany in the unleashing of a national revolution. Warburg's task was to find the suitable man in Germany, and he entered into contract with Adolf Hitler who subsequently received sums of money amounting to 27 million dollars up to January 30, 1932, and still another seven million thereafter, enabling him to finance his movement'." (*Illuminati: The Cult that Hijacked the World*, 2012)

Moreover, Paul Warburg (1868-1932) was the principal director responsible for the establishment of the U.S. Federal Reserve Board in 1913. According to Commander William Guy Carr R.C.N., in his book *Pawns in the Game* (1955): "In 1914 the Federal Reserve System consisted of twelve banks which had bought \$134,000,000 worth of Federal Reserve Stock. According to Congressional Record of May 29th, 1939, they had made a profit of \$23,141,456,197. In 1940 the assets of the Federal Reserve were shown as five billion dollars. In 1946 they were declared to be forty-five billion dollars. The bankers made forty billion dollars profit out of their transactions in World War Two." C.H. Douglas remarked that the international politico-financial gangsters "care no more for the immolation of the people of a continent than for the death of a sparrow."

Professor Antony C. Sutton writes: "[I]n 1939 the German electrical equipment industry was concentrated into a few major corporations linked in an international cartel and by stock ownership to two major U.S. corporations. This industrial complex was never a prime target for bombing in World War II. The A.E.G. and I.T.T. plants were hit only incidentally in area raids and then but rarely. The electrical equipment plants bombed as targets were not those affiliated with U.S. firms. It was Brown Boveri at Mannheim and Siemensstadt in Berlin – which were *not* connected with the U.S. – who were bombed. As a result, German production of electrical war equipment rose steadily throughout World War II, peaking as late as 1944....Another example of a German General Electric Plant not bombed is the A.E.G. plant at Koppelsdorf producing radar sets and bomber antennae....That the A.E.G. plants in Germany were not bombed in World War II was confirmed by the United States Strategic Bombing Survey.... General Electric was prominent in financing Hitler, it profited handsomely from war production – and yet it managed to evade bombing in World War II."

Professor Sutton also says: "The most important of these Nazi inner circles

was created by order of the Fuehrer; it was known first as the Keppler Circle and later as Himmler's Circle of Friends. The Keppler Circle originated as a group of German businessmen supporting Hitler's rise to power before and during 1933. In the mid-1930s the Keppler Circle came under the influence and protection of S.S. chief Himmler and the organizational control of Cologne banker and prominent Nazi businessman Kurt von Schröder. Schröder....was head of the J.H. Stein Bank in Germany and affiliated with the J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation of New York. It is within this innermost of the inner circles, the very core of Naziism, that we find Wall Street, including Standard Oil of New Jersey and I.T.T., represented from 1933 to as late as 1944....The Circle of Friends grew out of a meeting between Adolf Hitler and Wilhelm Keppler in December 1931....Keppler's nephew, Fritz Kranefuss, under his uncle's protection, also gained prominence both as adjutant to S.S. Chief Heinrich Himmler and as a businessman and political operator. It was Kranefuss' link with Himmler which led to the Keppler circle gradually drawing away from Hitler in the 1930s to come within Himmler's orbit, where in exchange for annual donations to Himmler's pet S.S. projects Circle members received political favors and not inconsiderable protection from the S.S. Baron Kurt von Schröder was, as we have noted, the I.T.T. representative in Nazi Germany and an early member of the Keppler Circle...This original Circle of Friends met with Hitler in May 1932 and heard a statement of Nazi objectives. Heinrich Himmler then became a frequent participant in the meetings, and through Himmler, various S.S. officers as well as other businessmen joined the group. This expanded group in time became Himmler's Circle of Friends, with Himmler acting as protector and expeditor for its members. Consequently, banking and industrial interests – including American interests – were heavily represented in the inner circle of Naziism, and their pre-1933 financial contributions to Hitlerism which we have earlier enumerated were amply repaid. Of the 'Big Five' German banks, the Dresdner Bank had the closest connections with the Nazi Party: at least a dozen members of the Dresdner Bank's board of directors had high Nazi rank and no fewer than seven Dresdner Bank directors were among Keppler's expanded Circle of Friends, which never exceeded forty. When we examined the names comprising both the original pre-1933 Keppler Circle and the post-1933 expanded Keppler and Himmler's Circle, we find the Wall Street multi-nationals heavily represented – more so than any other institutional group....

"I.G. Farben was heavily represented within the Keppler Circle: no fewer than eight out of the peak circle membership of forty were directors of I.G. Farben or a Farben subsidiary....Major U.S. multi-nationals were also very well represented in the later Heinrich Himmler circle and made cash contributions to the S.S. (the Sonder Konto S) up to 1944 – while World War II was in progress. Almost a quarter of the 1944 Sonder Konto S contributions came from subsidiaries of International Telephone and Telegraph, represented by Kurt von Schröder....Sosthenes Behn of International Telephone and Telegraph transferred wartime control of Mix & Genest, C. Lorenz, and the other Standard Telephone interests in Germany to Kurt von Schröder – who was a founding member of the Keppler

Circle and organizer and treasurer of Himmler's Circle of Friends. Emil H. Meyer, S.S. Untersturmfuehrer, member of the Vorstand of the Dresdner Bank, A.E.G., and a director of all the I.T.T. subsidiaries in Germany, was also a member of the Himmler Circle of Friends – giving I.T.T. two powerful representatives at the heart of the S.S....German General Electric profited greatly from its association with Himmler and other leading Nazis....Standard Oil of New Jersey also made a significant contribution to Himmler's Special Account through its wholly owned (94 percent) German subsidiary, Deutsche-Amerikanische Gesellschaft (DAG)...I.G. Farben, parent company of American I.G., was another significant contributor to Heinrich Himmler's Sonder Konto S....the Wall Street financial elite was well represented in both the early Keppler Circle and the later Himmler Circle." (*Wall Street and The Rise of Hitler*, 1976)

Eustace Mullins relates: "An important step on the road to world monopoly was the most far-reaching corporation invented by the Rothschilds. This was the international drug and chemical cartel, I.G. Farben. Called 'a state within a state,' it was created in 1925 as Interessen Gemeinschaft Farbenindustrie Aktien gesellschaft, usually known as I.G. Farben, which simply meant 'The Cartel.' It had originated in 1904....The guiding spirit, as well as the financing, came from the Rothschilds, who were represented by their German banker, Max Warburg, of M.M. Warburg Company, Hamburg. He later headed the German Secret Service during World War I and was personal financial adviser to the Kaiser. When the Kaiser was overthrown, after losing the war, Max Warburg was not exiled with him to Holland; instead, he became the financial adviser to the new government. Monarchs may come and go, but the real power remains with the bankers. While representing Germany at the Paris Peace Conference, Max Warburg spent pleasant hours renewing family ties with his brother, Paul Warburg, who, after drafting the Federal Reserve Act at Jekyll island, had headed the U.S. banking system during the war. He was in Paris as Woodrow Wilson's financial advisor. I.G. Farben soon had a net worth of six billion marks, controlling some five hundred firms. Its first president was Professor Carl Bosch. During the period of the Weimar Republic, I.G. officials, seeing the handwriting on the wall, began a close association with Adolf Hitler, supplying much needed funds and political influence....The dreaded Gestapo, the Nazi police force, was actually built from the worldwide intelligence network which I.G. Farben had maintained since its inception."

Mullins also says: "I.G. Farben gave four and a half million Reichsmarks to the Nazi Party in 1933; by 1945, I.G. had given the Party 40 million Reichsmarks, a sum which equalled all contributions by I.G. to all other recipients during that period....In view of the outspoken statements from Adolf Hitler about Jewish influence in Germany, it would be difficult to explain the role of I.G. Farben in the Nazi era. Peter Hayes' definitive study of I.G. Farben shows that in 1933, it had ten Jews on its governing boards. We have previously pointed out that I.G. from its inception was a Rothschild concern formulated by the House of Rothschild and implemented through its agents, Max Warburg in Germany and Standard Oil in the United States."⁹

The international corporate financing of the Nazi Third Reich is further

illustrated in *Trading with the Enemy: How the Allied Multinationals supplied Nazi Germany throughout World War Two* (1983) by Charles Higham who states: “....several of the greatest American corporate leaders were in league with Nazi corporations before and after Pearl Harbor, including I.G. Farben, the colossal Nazi industrial trust that created Auschwitz. Those leaders interlocked through an association I have dubbed The Fraternity. Each of these business leaders was entangled with the others through interlocking directorates or financial sources. All were represented internationally by the National City Bank or by the Chase National Bank and by the Nazi attorneys Gerhardt Westrick and Dr. Heinrich Albert. All had connections to that crucial Nazi economist, Emil Puhl, of Hitler’s Reichsbank and the Bank for International Settlements....The BIS was completely under Hitler’s control by the outbreak of World War II. Among the directors under Thomas H. McKittrick were Hermann Schmitz, head of the colossal Nazi industrial trust I.G. Farben, Baron Kurt von Schröder, head of the J.H. Stein Bank of Cologne and a leading officer and financier of the Gestapo; Dr. Walther Funk of the Reichsbank, and, of course, Emil Puhl. These last two figures were Hitler’s personal appointees to the board.”

Charles Higham also says: “The [United States] government smothered everything, during and even (inexcusably) after the war. What would have happened if millions of American and British people, struggling with coupons and lines at the gas stations, had learned that in 1942 Standard Oil of New Jersey managers shipped the enemy’s fuel through neutral Switzerland and that the enemy was shipping Allied fuel? Suppose the public had discovered that the Chase Bank in Nazi-occupied Paris after Pearl Harbor was doing millions of dollars’ worth of business with the enemy with the full knowledge of the head office in Manhattan? Or that Ford trucks were being built for the German occupation troops in France with authorization from Dearborn, Michigan? Or that Colonel Sosthenes Behn, the head of the international American telephone conglomerate ITT, flew from New York to Madrid to Berne during the war to help improve Hitler’s communications systems and improve the robot bombs that devastated London? Or that ITT built the Focke-Wulfs that dropped bombs on British and American troops? Or that crucial ball bearings were shipped to Nazi-associated customers in Latin America with the collusion of the vice-chairman of the U.S. War Production Board in partnership with Göring’s cousin in Philadelphia when American forces were desperately short of them? Or that such arrangements were known about in Washington and either sanctioned or deliberately ignored? For the government did sanction such dubious transactions—both before and after Pearl Harbor. A presidential edict, issued six days after December 7, 1941, actually set up the legislation whereby licensing arrangements for trading with the enemy could officially be granted. Often during the years after Pearl Harbor the government permitted such trading. For example, ITT was allowed to continue its relations with the Axis and Japan until 1945, even though that conglomerate was regarded as an official instrument of United States Intelligence. No attempt was made to prevent Ford from retaining its interests for the Germans in Occupied France, nor were the Chase Bank or the Morgan Bank expressly forbidden to

keep open their branches in Occupied Paris. It is indicated that the Reichsbank and Nazi Ministry of Economics made promises to certain U.S. corporate leaders that their properties would not be injured after the Führer was victorious....it is important to consider the size of American investments in Nazi Germany at the time of Pearl Harbor. These amounted to an estimated total of \$475 million. Standard Oil of New Jersey had \$120 million invested there; General Motors had \$35 million; ITT had \$30 million; and Ford had \$17.5 million.”

In another work entitled *American Swastika* (1985), Higham also writes about: “Dillon, Read, the Jewish banking firm (Dillon had aryanized his name) that had helped finance Hitler until 1934 and with whom Allen W. Dulles was involved.... Allen Dulles was legal advisor to, and a director of, the Anglo-German Schroeder banking empire; the New York branch, which he represented, was a subsidiary of the London, Cologne, and Hamburg Schroeders. The Stein Bank of Cologne, under Chairman Kurt von Schroeder, was a chief financier of Himmler, and of the hard-core SS inner circle....Dulles, when he arrived in Switzerland, made contact with the so-called opposition movement in Germany, including Schellenberg, Kaltenbrunner, Hjalmar Schacht, and others. Realizing that Hitler was losing the war, they sought to save their own necks and their financial alliances by making a separate peace....he [Dulles] dealt with representatives of the Abwehr working on every side of the war, and allowed his own wires and telephone calls to Washington to be tapped, since Schellenberg’s men broke the American diplomatic code. Another figure in Dulles’s chain of appeasement was Gerhardt Westrick, joint partner in the German law firm affiliated with the Dulleses. Westrick arranged to secure many American companies throughout World War II from nationalization and confiscation by the German Government. He was given power of attorney by these companies while in New York in 1940 to assure such protection. His partner in the Dulles association was Heinrich Albert, head of the Ford operation in Germany, who protected Ford interests in Nazi-occupied France, with the result that, on direct authorization from Edsel Ford, in Dearborn, Michigan, after Pearl Harbor, the branch of Ford at Poissy built trucks for the German Army which were used against U.S. troops on and after D day.”

Furthermore, Higham notes: “The Jewish David Sarnoff, chairman of the Radio Corporation of America, who had been a wartime partner in the Nazi-controlled Trans-radio Corporation, made the announcement in June 1945 that the acquisition of German scientists in the communications field was ‘desirable’.... Sarnoff and RCA shared Trans-radio with the equal shareholders Telefunken, Itlradio, Nippon Radio, and British Cable and Wireless. In the middle of the war, Transradio opened a telephoto circuit between Buenos Aires and Tokyo, which resulted in crucial intelligence passing into enemy hands.” Moreover, Sarnoff was in charge of SHAEF (Supreme Headquarters Allied Expeditionary Force) communications at the time of the Allied invasion of Europe in June 1944.

The foregoing is confirmed by Des Griffin who writes: “Although American firms were responsible for furnishing Hitler’s Germany with much of the technology and financial backing that it needed for its military build up,

many wealthy non-German Europeans were more than doing their part in the same cause. Vast sums of money were poured into Nazi Germany from European sources, through the Warburg-controlled Mendelsohn Bank in Amsterdam and, later, through the J. Henry Schroeder Bank with branches in Frankfurt, London and New York.” (*Descent into Slavery?*)

In *Prelude to Terror: The Rogue CIA and the Legacy of America's Private Intelligence Network* (2005) the author Joseph J. Trento, reveals: “By the end of WWII, Prescott S. Bush, the father of George H.W. Bush, was a wealthy and established Wall Street investment banker....a friend of his was doing something very illegal: Allen Welsh Dulles, who had run the famous Bern (Switzerland) Station of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) during WWII, was now running a private intelligence service....using some of the biggest names in American business....In the two years between the end of WWII and the creation of the Central Intelligence Agency, Dulles, who had done business with Hitler's supporters before the war, began a massive ex-Nazi recruitment campaign, using a State Department refugee office as a front....Dulles made sure that investment bankers and lawyers who had done business with the Germans before and even during the war were back in touch with their old German contacts. In 1951, when he moved over to the new CIA, he brought with him the networks and assets he had recruited as a private citizen....The elite of American Intelligence was recruited from a class of men who had not only done business with the country's enemies, but in some cases had helped finance their rise to power. Mussolini, Hitler, and the Japanese had received help from Wall Street's biggest investment bankers. The best minds from the nation's best schools had pursued and put together these profitable deals through cutout banks and layers of corporations to hide the relationships. American soldiers had been killed with weapons paid for by these transactions....These families had, for generations, run and owned the bulk of America's financial institutions, and they had had much to say about who got elected and appointed to top government jobs....

“After the war in Germany, U.S. forces had captured the banking documents held by the Nazis regarding Prescott Bush and Brown Brothers Harriman. These were far more detailed than the records the Justice Department had obtained during its banking investigations....Fortunately for Bush and his colleagues, their intimates, like CIA covert operations head Frank Wisner, German High Commissioner John J. McCloy, and CIA ‘friend’ Allen Dulles, essentially controlled these records. As a consequence, the Bush and Harriman families were protected from any potential embarrassment if details of their financial collaboration with Hitler should become public....In the 1920s, Prescott Bush's father-in-law, George Herbert ‘Bert’ Walker, brought him into the Brown Brothers Harriman investment empire. Like many other Americans, Prescott did investment work for bankers and industrialists who supported Adolf Hitler's rise to power. Many in what became the American intelligence establishment also had ties to the Nazi government. Dulles himself sat on the board of a bank with direct ties to the Nazi regime....How Prescott Bush became the American banker for Hitler's largest single industrial supporter in Germany through an

elaborate money-laundering operation was exposed by the Office of Emergency Management between 1942 and 1951. The money was funneled through a Dutch bank into the supposedly American-controlled Union Banking Corporation (UBC). The arrangement began under Bert Walker, who was then president of W.A. Harriman & Company, Averell Harriman's investment company.... In 1926, Prescott Bush joined W.A. Harriman as a vice president and was assigned to UBC. He oversaw its German operations from 1926 until 1942. In 1931, W.A. Harriman & Company merged with the investment house of Brown Brothers.... Though designed to appear to be controlled by the investment firm, UBC was in fact a front for numerous German nationals. For Bush, the most important person under his care was Fritz Thyssen, who controlled the vast German Steel Trust. Bush looked after Thyssen's American interests, which were concealed through a Dutch bank controlled by the Germans. Thyssen was helping Hitler financially at the time Prescott Bush was overseeing Thyssen's American portfolio. According to government and Thyssen's family records, Thyssen contributed over a million and a half dollars—an astronomical amount in the 1920s and 1930s—to Hitler's Nazi Party. These contributions were a major reason Hitler succeeded in his climb to power, according to members of the Thyssen family. Bush did such a good job representing the Thyssen interests that he was put on the UBC board of directors in 1934....

“Along with UBC, Brown Brothers Harriman fronted several other firms deeply entangled with the Nazis. Bert Walker arranged for Harriman interests to take control of the North American operations of the Hamburg-Amerika Line, calling it the American Shipping and Commerce Corporation. Several years after Walker took it over, a 1934 Congressional probe concluded that the Hamburg-Amerika Line was being used to subsidize a major Nazi propaganda effort in the United States.... Yet another holding company controlled by the Bush, Walker, and Harriman interests owned a major portion of the Silesian-American Corporation, a holding company that invested in German-controlled steelmaking and mining concerns that were used to build Hitler's war machine.... Under the authority of the Trading with the Enemy Act, President Roosevelt personally approved an investigation into UBC. The Alien Property Custodian issued a Vesting Order (number 248), which detailed how UBC and other entities operated by the Bush, Walker, and Harriman families had helped the Nazi war effort. The investigation concluded that UBC had been the biggest single front for the Nazis operating in the United States.... The report concluded that Brown Brothers had been used as a front by the Nazi government and that the Germans had controlled these strategic interests since the 1920s.... The government found that UBC was really controlled by Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart, N.V., which was totally controlled by Thyssen and his partners. The order said flatly that the shares had been held by Prescott Bush and his partners ‘for the benefit of a designated enemy country.’ There was almost no publicity concerning the seizure. One reason was that Bush was on the board of the Vanadium Corporation, a company supplying uranium for the Manhattan Project, and Dresser Industries, a corporation supplying pumps for the atomic bomb project. In addition, President Roosevelt certainly did not want

to embarrass the Harriman family, one of the most powerful Democratic families in America.”

Furthermore, according to John Loftus: “The Special Assistant Attorney General of the United States closed all of the treason cases in Occupied Germany. Not a single corporate officer ever went to jail for doing business with the Nazis, either in America or the United Kingdom. The Justice Department covered it all up. More than a hundred American traitors were returned home after many profitable years of serving Hitler....An American Intelligence Officer, Allen Dulles, used his position in the OSS to protect himself and his clients from investigation for laundering Nazi funds back to America....British SIS reported that Dulles’s American clients, including the Rockefellers, were helping the Nazis by laundering oil supplies through neutral countries....Dulles’s corporate cartel did threaten to withhold oil supplies for D-Day unless all charges were dropped.” (*America’s Nazi Secret*, 2011)

French writer, Jacques de Launay, relates: “Before the war, Allen Dulles and his brother John Foster Dulles were directors of an important business office on Wall Street, Sullivan and Cromwell. In New York the office handled questions pertaining to law, finance and trade, for American and German companies. Among them were International Telephone and Telegraph, the International Nickel Company, Ferd-Schroeder Bank of Cologne and the J. Henry Schroeder Banking Corporation of New York. In Berne, on the Herrengasse, Dulles surrounded himself with the scions of several prominent families. There were, for example, Paul Mellon, son of Andrew Mellon; Junius and Henry Morgan; Alfred du Pont; Lester Armour; Gordon and John Auchincloss; Harold Coolidge and William Van Allen (Astor family). All these families had had commercial contacts with German firms and were also helping the electoral campaign fund of the Republican party. In Zürich there was a very active American vice-consul, Mocarski who was the manager of the Schroeder Bank in New York....At the beginning of 1940 this group made a last attempt to avoid catastrophe. Dr. Gerhardt Aloïs Westrick, who was a representative in Germany of such important American firms as Underwood, Eliott Fisher Corporation, International Telephone and Telegraph Company, Eastman Kodak Corporation and the Sullivan & Cromwell of the Dulles brothers, was invited by Ribbentrop to establish contact with important American industrialists in order to consider means of avoiding the conflict. Many representatives of big industry, and in particular Henry Ford, extended invitations to Westrick. The results of this mission were virtually nil. Westrick was harassed by phone calls threatening his life, evicted from four hotels and all the clubs closed their doors to him. Very little is known about the details of his mission because his statements before the American courts in 1945 have remained secret, and the judges have kept silent. The story of Westrick’s activities would be worth telling if all the documents could be found....

“A curious note might be injected at this point. Count Moltke, leader of the Kreisau circle, a center of opposition to Nazism, was a distant relative of the Cologne banker Schroeder, who as was noted helped Hitler in 1933 to attain power. Schroeder has stated, however, that he at no time met Allen Dulles and

never had direct or indirect contact with him. In addition, he became aware of Moltke's work only after 1945. In brief, then, a German elite permitted Hitler's accession to power; later they sought his departure and tried to effect it with the help of their connections in the United States—a sort of double revolution from the top.” (*Secret Diplomacy of World War II*, 1963)

Authors Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins, write: “Following the war, Allen Dulles faced an investigation for treason. While Dulles was crafty enough to escape the charges, one of those aiding him in covering up his crimes was Richard Nixon. Whilst still serving in the navy, Nixon was given some captured documents to review. The contents would have revealed Allen Dulles as a traitor. In exchange for burying the documents, Dulles agreed to fund Nixon's first political campaign.... Captured Nazi documents reveal they had a comeback plan. Their plan to regain power after the war revolved around using their friends and fascist sympathizers in other countries – particularly in the United States – to do their bidding while rebuilding Germany. The documents note that, as late as 1944, the Nazis were hoping for a Republican victory in the presidential election because they would get an easier peace....

“Two of the largest U.S. banks had extensive dealings with Nazi Germany, the Rockefeller-owned Chase Bank and the Morgan-controlled National City Bank of New York. Both banks handled accounts for many of the American corporations that traded with Nazi Germany during the war, such as Standard Oil, Sterling Products, General Aniline & Film, and ITT. In charge of European affairs for Chase was Joseph Larkin, a member of the Knights of Malta and a fascist sympathizer. (An abnormal number of Nazis and their supporters were members of the Knights of Malta).... With the approach of war, the ties between the Rockefellers and the Nazi government solidified. In 1936, the Schroeder Bank of New York entered a partnership with the Rockefellers forming the Schroeder, Rockefeller and Company Investment Bank.... Both Allen and John Foster Dulles were lawyers for the firm. Allen Dulles was also on the board of the Schroeder Bank. Six months after the start of the war in Europe, Larkin secured \$25 million for the Nazi government.... Early in 1942, the Standard Oil representative in Berlin, Karl Lindermann, held a series of urgent meetings with the two directors of American ITT in Germany, Walter Schellenberg and Baron Kurt von Schroeder. Schellenberg also headed the Gestapo's counterintelligence, and von Schroeder was a BIS director. Because of these meetings, Gerhardt Westrick, the CEO of ITT in Nazi Germany, flew to Madrid to meet with ITT founder Sosthenes Behn. The meeting centered on how links with the Gestapo and ITT could be improved, and how ITT could improve the entire German telephone system as well as a host of war munitions. Westrick, a Dulles associate, not only represented ITT, but also served as an agent for Ford, GM, Standard Oil, the Texas Oil Company, Sterling Products, Eastman Kodak, International Milk, Texaco, and the Davis Oil Co., all guilty of trading with the Nazis.... Behn was closely connected with the Circle of Friends of the Gestapo through Henry Mann of the National City Bank. Behn increased his donations to the Circle of Friends after Pearl Harbor.... Behn operated a worldwide communications network that served as a conduit for Nazi

propaganda throughout the war. Nazis infested ITT's operations in South America and often were in charge of them. However, perhaps the most grievous act of ITT during the war was in providing the Nazis with sophisticated communications equipment that allowed them to break the U.S. diplomatic code."

These authors also state: "Many personnel in the OSS and the Office of Military Government (OMG) previously were connected with corporations that traded with the Nazis or had signed cartel agreements with German companies. The problem was systemic with the U.S. intelligence personnel during the war and with U.S. occupation forces in postwar Germany....Bill Donovan himself, head of the OSS and former Wall Street lawyer, had ties to IG Farben. A striking development was the great number of OSS agents who later rose to positions in the political system....an extraordinary number of ex-OSS agents received ambassadorial or other appointments in the State Department. Through the 1950s and '60s, these ex-OSS agents had excessive influence on foreign policy, and contributed to the image that our embassies were merely CIA havens....Despite overwhelming evidence of corporate America willingly trading with the Nazis during the war, not a single charge was ever brought. Nor were any top Nazi industrialists ever convicted of war crimes at Nuremberg. OSS members recruited from Wall Street and corporate boardrooms had intimate knowledge of the cartel agreements and were in ideal positions to squash any investigations that might expose corporate America's trading with the Nazis. The elite were protected....

"The top leadership of the CIA had no qualms about working with Nazi war criminals. Angleton, Dulles and Wisner all worked with and helped Nazis escape from Europe. Many immigrated to the United States after having their records sanitized by Dulles and others in the intelligence community....The resulting Cold War was a smoke screen to cover up the crimes of fascists in the United States. No American corporation faced charges of trading with the Nazis. Not a single corporation was charged with treason. Dulles was adamant on the point. He had used his post in Switzerland to protect his own dealings with the Nazis and those of his clients. He was now in a position to further protect those American corporations that willingly supported and traded with the Nazis during the war....On Jan. 15, 1945, according to *Newsweek*, 'Many of the men Himmler sent to Spain and Argentina to carry out Nazi plans for postwar survival, carried passports under false names and later were reported dead in Germany.'....In fact, the names of many of those executed as plotters in the failed attempt on Hitler's life were later used as false identities for escaping Nazis."

Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins also say: "Both John Foster and Allen Dulles benefited greatly from trade with the Nazis before war broke out. Allen was a director of Schroeder Bank and John Foster sat on the IG Farben board. There also is evidence that both of the Dulles brothers made large, indirect contributions to the Nazi Party as the price to pay for influence in the Third Reich....The treachery of the Dulles brothers was boundless. In 1940, a three-way deal was structured with their help. Allen Dulles represented Nazi buyers like IG Farben. John Foster Dulles represented the German bankers and Spanish financiers. Jack Philby represented the Saudi sellers. To understand fully the

relationships in this deal requires looking at the career of Allen Dulles after WWI. Dulles was stationed in Istanbul and ran a network there that amassed a good deal of information about the potential wealth of Arabia. Jack Philby was the British Secret Service's head of intelligence for Transjordan....In 1924, Philby aligned behind Ibn Saud, after Saud's forces captured Mecca and Medina, Philby became an adviser to the house of Saud. At the same time, Allen Dulles resigned from the State Department. He found private intelligence work to be more profitable, especially when he and his brother worked out deals with the Saudis through his friend Philby."

The authors continue: "Dulles also threatened to cut off Britain's oil supplies after the British began leaking information about IG Farben. In their threat to Britain, the Dulles brothers expressed concern that British propaganda about IG Farben might involve large American companies like Standard Oil and hinder the war effort. The blackmail by Standard Oil resulting from the Dulles-Philby connection was not the end of their treachery. Ibn Saud was pro-Nazi. To stay out of British prison as a Nazi sympathizer, Philby added another angle to the 1940 deal by keeping Saudi Arabia neutral during the war for a bribe. In effect, the Saudis were paid to not pump oil for either Britain or Germany....The Dulles brothers were able to engineer a massive cover-up of their Nazi dealings. Their web of intrigue extended to all corners of the government. In the 1930s, they created an incredible interlocking financial network between Nazi corporations, American Oil and Saudi Arabia. Perhaps the best-known deal arranged by them was between IG Farben and Standard Oil of New Jersey. IG Farben was the second-largest shareholder in Standard Oil of New Jersey after John D. Rockefeller. The Navy captured Nazi documents concerning the Nazi oil cartel, Kontinentale Öl AG, headed by former Reichsbank officer Karl Blessing. Dulles personally vouched for Blessing to protect German oil interests in the Mideast. Blessing and Konti were the missing Nazi link between Ibn Saud and Armco. If Blessing had been exposed, he could have taken a lot of people down with him, and the entire deal struck between the Dulles-Philby team and the Nazis would have unraveled." (*The Nazi Hydra in America*, 2008)

A Middle East Connection

Regarding the foregoing, authors John Loftus and Mark Aarons, informatively reveal: "Harry St. John Bridger Philby was no ordinary spy but a professional nonconformist and dissembler. He manufactured so many contradictory sides to his character that even his real controllers were never sure where his true loyalties lay....Remarkably, he has escaped major attention devoted to his famous Communist double-agent son, Harold Adrian Russell Philby, or 'Kim' as he was known....But in many ways, Kim was but a shadow of his father, St. John Philby—'Jack' to his friends....The untold story of Philby's life is one of the biggest holes in the history of the Middle East....Philby was dismissed from the British civil service and recruited by the British secret service, MI6.... Between 1925 and 1930 Philby played a double agent with both the British and

the Arabs. He moved to Saudi Arabia to become the confidential adviser to Ibn Saud. After arranging the king's coronation, he became his financial adviser....In 1929 Philby visited Jerusalem, where he formed a lasting friendship with the.... grand mufti (religious leader) Haj Amin al Husseini [c.1897-1974].” They further relate: “As John Costello and Oleg Tsared discovered recently in the KGB files.... The Soviets had a long file on Jack Philby, and when they began the process of recruiting Kim in mid-1934, his father was seen as an important target....Most espionage historians had ignored the father and focussed on the younger Philby. But Jack's espionage career outlasted his son's....something happened in the late 1930s that made Kim far more important to the Soviet secret service than it had previously realized....The Soviet intelligence service was interested in something very specific: Kim's father was helping his American friends sell oil to the Nazis through Spain. Germany was getting its war machine ready to attack Stalin, and Jack Philby was selling Hitler the fuel.”

Loftus and Aarons continue: “The Nazis would have remained a minor political party, and Germany would have remained a cash-starved country, weaponless and powerless, but for a massive influx of outside investment capital. Our intelligence sources believe that the most important event of this period was the alliance between American oil companies and Saudi Arabia.... The history books do not even mention the secret partnership of Ibn Saud, Jack Philby, and Allen Dulles. Together they were the secret source of oil, wealth, and international influence that worked behind the scenes to put Hitler onto the world stage....Jack Philby recruited Allen Dulles in the 1920s....With Dulles's help, Philby ensured the economic and political survival of Ibn Saud by creating a partnership with American oil companies, allied against British interests, and in favor of Nazi Germany. Philby worked with Nazi intelligence....Jack Philby had American partners in crime....the Dulles brothers, Allen and John Foster.... Their crooked relationship with Jack Philby went back to at least 1921. When Philby was made the secret services head of intelligence for Transjordan that year, he met his American counterpart, Allen Dulles, who was then stationed in Istanbul....Under the cover of his position as adviser to Ibn Saud, Jack arranged an oil concession with Standard Oil of California....Before the war Standard of New Jersey had forged a synthetic oil and rubber cartel with the Nazi-controlled I.G. Farben, prompting official claims of treason in the United States, especially after the country joined the conflict in 1941. The New Jersey oil company was not the only U.S. corporation working with the industrial conglomerate Farben and the Nazis.....Jack Philby had ties to the entire network through his friend Allen Dulles....Philby was also negotiating for German support to keep the British out of the Middle East....Several of the ‘old spies’ insist that St. John Philby met Adolf Eichmann during the mid-1930s, when he was on a fact-finding tour of the Middle East....Eichmann was replaced on the Middle Eastern scene by a far more skilled intelligence officer, Otto von Bolschwing. Before World War II von Bolschwing set up an import-export business in Palestine as a cover for his espionage initiatives.....After the war von Bolschwing became one of Allen Dulles's senior agents in the CIA. Dulles helped von Bolschwing emigrate to

California, where he established a business association with Helen van Damm, later Ronald Reagan's ambassador to Austria....

"Jack obtained the king's permission [Ibn Saud] to become a double agent for the Third Reich, publicly helping the Jews, privately aiding the Nazis.....in 1937, he opened extensive negotiations with the Zionist leader David ben-Gurion about a plan to allow unlimited Jewish immigration into greater Palestine under Ibn Saud's protection.....In February 1939 he had a secret lunch with Weizmann and ben-Gurion....one of Philby's first moves after World War II began was to court the Zionists. On September 29, 1939, Jack met Professor Lewis Namier, a Zionist from Manchester University, and told him that Ibn Saud would reject German overtures if he received money and armaments from other quarters.... Namier concluded that Philby wanted to arrange a Jewish loan for the king. He promptly set up a luncheon meeting at the Athenaeum between Philby, Weizmann, and Moshe Shertok (later Sharett), the political secretary of the Jewish Agency, which had been established by the League of Nations in the 1920s to represent Jewish interests under Britain's mandate in Palestine. It was the start of a bribe-for-Palestine scheme: Philby wanted £20 million, in return for which 'the whole of Palestine should be left to the Jews.' According to Philby, the Zionist leadership promptly accepted the plan at another lunch at the Athenaeum in early October 1939, at which his son, Kim, by then a well-established Soviet agent, was also present....Weizmann promised to seek President Roosevelt's support for the scheme, as he was soon going to the United States."

These authors further remark: "It is extraordinary that there was only one biography devoted to Jack Philby. Elizabeth Monroe, in her 1973 book *Philby of Arabia* simply did not have enough facts about his game....The truth about Philby's 'pro-Zionism' was simply a ploy in his intelligence service to the Third Reich. How the Zionists could deal with him in light of his very public pro-Fascist sentiments remains something of a mystery. Throughout the entire four years of the ransom scheme between 1939 and 1943, the Zionists were aware of Jack's admiration for the Nazis....During the late 1930s Philby held a series of secret talks with the Germans on behalf of the Saudi government. The discussions, which took place largely in Spain, were designed to ensure that Nazi Germany would have sufficient supplies of oil in the event of war. Even if a worldwide embargo was imposed, the oil would be shipped from 'neutral' Saudi Arabia to 'neutral' Spain. The fascist dictator of Spain, General Francisco Franco, was offered a cut for each trans-shipment, with payments through the Bank of Spain....Jack Philby's dalliance with fascism could not have escaped the Zionists' notice. In 1940, while the ransom-for-Palestine negotiations were still in their infancy, Philby was detained under Regulation 18b, the section dealing with potential Nazi sympathizers, who could present a danger to the war effort.....After only four months, the detention order was revoked unconditionally. It is not known precisely who arranged for St. John Philby to be released. It may well have been one of his many establishment friends in the senior ranks of the British secret service, such as Valentine ('Vee Vee') surname Vivian, then MI6's deputy chief. Or it may have been David Footman, head of Section 1 (Political)....Philby could

still move freely in MI6 circles, even at a time when he was considered a potential traitor....the son was only too happy to take advantage of the entrée that his father provided to the British establishment. Kim used Jack to push his career in the British secret service....The father's old-time spy connections had helped launch the son's infamous espionage career.....Jack was certainly stubborn on the issue of support for fascism, and the Zionists could not have missed it. His internment had meant nothing to Philby....he had cut a deal to keep himself out of prison as a Nazi sympathizer. He was free to continue his pro-Axis propaganda. In October 1941, while the Weizmann-Churchill-Roosevelt-Ibn Saud negotiations were still under way, he wrote to *The Manchester Guardian* on the subject of his old friend, the pro-Nazi Grand Mufti of Jerusalem. The mufti was then visiting Hitler in Berlin."

Finally, they conclude: "In the 1930s Dulles established an interlocking financial network among major Nazi corporations, American oil men, and Saudi Arabia. Dulles led a team of American and British investors that funded the early Nazi party and continued to do business with the Third Reich throughout World War II. During the war Dulles's client Standard Oil blackmailed the Allies with the threat of withholding oil, procured bribes for Ibn Saud, and coerced extortionate oil price increases for their own benefit. At the end of the war and immediately afterwards, Dulles evaded Allied surveillance and directed the smuggling of Nazi money back to his Western clients....in 1940 there was a three-way deal. Jack Philby represented the Saudi sellers of oil, Allen Dulles represented the Nazi buyers such as I.G. Farben, while John Foster Dulles represented the German bankers and Spanish financiers....The British were more than a little hypocritical in pointing the finger of blame at the American connections. They had their own Farben scandal. Imperial Chemical Industries (ICI) was partners with Farben on several deals. Allen Dulles himself had drawn up the paperwork to bring ICI and Farben into a Nazi chemical cartel. The dominating force of the Nazi-controlled Schröder Bank was Baron Bruno Schröder, whose headquarters were in London. As one of the bankers put it: 'The British government had a good attitude toward British banks abroad. British banks in Paris did big business during the occupation.' Similarly, the Bank of England continued its association with the Nazi-dominated Bank of International Settlements in Switzerland. In fact, British financial institutions continued to move Nazi money all through the war, when it suited their own clients' purposes. According to a U.S. congressional investigation, Herman Abs, the president of the Deutsche Bank, used an 'old school tie' in Britain to arrange for Nazi money to continue to flow through American cut-outs during the war....Allen Dulles and his friend Jack Philby had collaborated to bring it all about....

"Unlike his other activities, he [Philby] tried to keep the Saudi-Nazi connection a deep secret. According to sources on both sides of the Atlantic, it was Philby who advised Ibn Saud energetically to court Nazi Germany in the months before the war....The Germans proposed that a new government should be formed in Palestine, under the control of Jack's old friend, the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem....In January 1939 Saudi Arabia established diplomatic relations

with the Third Reich....Philby was pleased, especially as Ibn Saud concealed his secret dealings with the Axis from both the British and Americans.....The Saudi-Third Reich connection flourished.” (*The Secret War Against the Jews* 1994). Interestingly, Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler was reported as being in Saudi Arabia in 1947. If so, in light of the foregoing, Himmler would almost certainly have been connected with St. John Philby. If extant, any British Intelligence files around this will be buried indefinitely.

In *The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill's Spymaster* (1988), Anthony Cave Brown writes: “St. John Philby became a Fabian Socialist....St. John Philby passed from the Fabians through an extreme form of fascism—so extreme, indeed, that he was arrested as a potential enemy of the British state during World War II—into the ranks, during his old age, of the revolutionary Marxist....Philby served as a member of the staff of Sir Percy Cox....and the British military intelligence service’s representative with the expeditionary force. This was St. John Philby’s introduction to the British intelligence system.” Furthermore, in a later book Anthony Cave Brown says: “Albert Londres, a prominent French journalist, reported to the *Petit Parisien* that Philby was ‘the mystery man of British Near East diplomacy, the man with the double face’....he spent much time in the company of the Soviet political and trade agent....Hassim Hakimoff Khan, who was also a mystery man. Philby went to lengths to persuade Ibn Saud, who regarded Bolshevism as a godless ambition, to accept Hassim’s credentials as a good Soviet Moslem at Jidda to help other good Soviet Moslems in the pilgrimage to Mecca....in 1991 a KGB spokesman in Moscow, Colonel Oleg Tsarev, claimed that the Soviet secret service of that time, the OGPU, regarded St. John as ‘an Anglo agent but a Soviet asset – that is to say, a British intelligence officer who was prepared to assist Soviet causes.’ Given Kim Philby’s later extraordinary record in the OGPU and its successors, this statement is startling but not improbable. It cannot be excluded that St. John became his son’s inspirator and mentor in Kim’s activities against Whitehall or that Kim’s long trek to Moscow, now just beginning, started here in Jidda with Hassim. For as Tsarev also stated, he found evidence that there had been a small file on St. John tucked into Kim’s personal file at KGB headquarters. This had been weeded out and replaced by an advice that showed this had been done in order to prevent anyone’s concluding that St. John had been in league with Kim in his underground work for Russia. Certainly, as Philby himself confessed in his *Arabia Jubilee* (1952), in the 1920s and 1930s he did all he could to undermine the British hegemony in the Middle East by encouraging a Soviet presence in Arabia.” (*Treason in the Blood: H. St. John Philby, Kim Philby, and the Spy Case of the Century*, 1994)

In support of the foregoing, the editor of the journal *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, comments on: “[T]he publicly little known career of St. John Philby which was even more important and fascinating than that of his son Kim from the British SIS, who defected to Moscow many years ago. Operating under B-SIS influential cover, St. John Philby was able to build up networks of NKWD agents in England, throughout Europe and in the Mid-East, especially in Saudi

Arabia. Amongst others, by orders of B-SIS and already as the super-agent of NKWD in its rank of a General, St. John Philby changed from Christianity to Islam, married as Haj Abdullah Philby a relative of the Saudi Arabian King Ibn Saud, and got to be one of the King's chief advisers. Haj Abdullah Philby, maintaining unofficial contact with King George V, and in secret touch with NKWD Generals Yagoda and later with Yeshov, organized clandestinely in Saudi Arabia and in some surrounding African and Mid-East Countries, underground networks, which survived until nowadays as the base for Soviet and British anti-Saudi Arabia operations. After the death of the old King Saud, the new King was dissatisfied with various of Philby's activities, expelled him from Saudi Arabia. NKWD General Haj Abdullah Philby took up residence in Damascus and then in Lebanon, continuing clandestine undertakings on behalf of the British SIS, and de facto for the Soviets. After two years some British agents influenced the King Saud II and he invited Philby to return from exile in Saudi Arabia; Haj Abdullah accepted this invitation with alacrity. Although Philby was seventy at this time, he was active as Kingly adviser as ever, and even more as British super-spy at the Saudi Court, and top NKWD double-agent....

"In addition to the extension of some clandestine operations, Philby spent his time collating and indexing all the material he had gathered during forty years in Arabia, preparing papers for the Royal Geographical Society and writing a few books containing deep knowledge about Saudi Arabia, and about various specific matters of great importance, especially for the Soviets, which received copies of Philby's official, publicized and secret papers. In 1960 Haj Abdullah Philby visited the Soviet Union as a guest of the Royal Geographical Society, and returned to London, where he made a kind of show of displaying a high Soviet decoration given to him for his 'geographical works and contributions....', by Nikita Khrushchev himself. Being already warned by the Soviets with regard to certain suspicions in the West which finger pointed his son Kim as a KGB agent (due to clandestine support for the national security of the United States, by this Editor at that time), Haj Abdullah stopped off at Beirut on his alleged way back to Saudi Arabia's Riyadh, and stayed with his son Kim, who operated for the British and also for the Soviets in the Mid-East. They decided to fabricate Haj Abdullah's death, in order to enable him – accordingly to personal order of the Chairman of KGB – to disappear in the Soviet Union. While officially Haj Abdullah 'died' on September 29, 1960, he, indeed, silently defected to Moscow, where he spent as the chief adviser in Saudi Arabian matters for the KGB, many years (after his 'death' in 1960). To give the fictitious 'death' a colour of authenticity, Haj Abdullah was 'buried' with Muslim rites, and his son, the B-SIS and S-KGB super-agent Kim, placed on his 'grave' a tombstone with the mysterious inscription '....The Greatest Explorer Of Them All....'. It is no question that Haj Abdullah Philby, a NKWD General and one of the Chiefs of B-SIS, was the 'greatest explorer....' in espionage and subversion fields in the Mid-East, including the Saudi Arabian Kingdom." (*Double Eagle*, June 1978)

Furthermore, according to Aleksei Romanoff: "Not only Macmillan [former British Prime Minister] was protecting Kim [Philby] but also Lord Mountbatten

with a dozen other Lords, linked one way or another with Communo-Fascism. The key reason for this situation presented not only the person of Kim, but even more his father St. John Philby, who since the Great War in 1914, began service as a chief of various Mid-East SIS branches, simultaneously penetrating British Intelligence for Stalin's NKWD, under leadership of Yogoda, Yeshov and Beria. When St. John Philby disappeared (prior to Kim's defection) in the Soviet Union, under the smoke screen of his own, manufactured hoax-death, he was already a under-cover KGB General in British SIS. One of his close friends and protectors was former Chief of SIS General Menzies. The publicly very little known career of St. John Philby was even more fascinating and important than those of his son Kim. Operating under the British SIS influential cover, St. John was able to build networks of NKWD agents in England, and also throughout the Mid-East Countries, from Saudi Arabia to Iran. For a task of a better infiltration by Soviet-British agents of various Islamic sects in the Mid-East, St. John Philby did change from Christianity to Islam, he married as Haj Abdullah Philby a close relative of the Saudi Arabia King Ibn Saud, and he got to be his close adviser. Haj Abdullah Philby maintained personal contact with the King George VI, and with many Lords and chiefs of SIS branches. The support on the part of the NKWD super-agents, Nazi oriented fake Moslem Haj Abdullah Philby, brought his son Kim to a position, that he as secret agent of the NKWD Chief Yeshov, began before W.W.II, by help of many British personalities, to organize an elite movement in British high society which was fanatically supporting and admiring Hitler, which was known as the Anglo-German Fellowship. Its main supporters Lord Redesdale and the father of Lord Mountbatten's wife, Lord Mount Temple, greatly helped Kim to organize parties and to promote propaganda of the British Nazis, including well placed NKWD agents among them." (*Double Eagle*, December, 1979)

Curiously, in a letter addressed to Evelyn Bloomfield, dated June 29, 1925, from his home in Acol Road, London, St. John Philby writes (in part): "...every effort should be made to rescue the administration of our [British] Empire from the sinister influence exercised on it by the international financier – particularly the Jew! I am not a Fascist by any means, quite the contrary but I do feel that the present lines of British policy particularly in the East are steadily paving the way for Bolshevik propaganda. To counter that we must make an effort to win the goodwill of the Eastern countries by our own traditional policy of honesty and not wreck our cause in these danger zones by placing ourselves under the control of influences which are not favourable to British interests."¹⁰

Further Nazi Financial Intrigue

English observer, John Hargrave, writes: "[T]he Bank of England had pledged itself to a financial scheme, the objective of which was *the stabilisation of the Nazi regime*....*Le Canard Enchaîné* for August 23rd, 1939, published the following item: 'In 1933 there appeared in Holland a book, written by a certain Sidney Warburg, which quickly disappeared from booksellers' windows. In it the author stated that in the preceding year, 1932, he had attended meetings in the

United States of financial gentlemen who were seeking means of subsidising Hitler. It appears that among those present were Sir Henry Deterding, representatives of Morgan's Bank, Mr. Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, and representatives of the Mendelssohn Bank." (*Professor Skinner alias Montagu Norman*, 1939)

It is known that Sir Henry Deterding (1866-1939) financed Hitler and the Nazi Party. In his diary, Luftwaffe pilot Werner Baumbach, relates: "It is the 28th April, 1945. I've been told that at the moment Himmler is at Güstrow in Mecklenburg", and while there, he observes: "The two portraits are in silver frames. One is autographed as follows: 'Sir Henry Deterding—in the name of the German people, for your noble donation of a million reichsmarks – Adolf Hitler' [and] under the second photograph which shows the Commander-in-Chief of the Luftwaffe in a mediaeval German stage costume holding a large hunting-knife, the astonished visitor read; 'To my dear Deterding, in gratitude for your noble gift of Rominten Reichs Hunting Lodge – Your Hermann Göring.' Now we know where we are—at Krakow, in Sir Henry Deterding's Mecklenburg country place....I can hardly refrain from stuffing these two historical documents into my brief case to add to my collection to witness the fact that in this world only money really counts and Might is Right. Henry Deterding was knighted by King George V on New Year's Day, 1920....It was the same Deterding who built up his oil trust with the old Paris banking house of Rothschild and changed the name of his company from Royal Dutch to Shell. It was under the same Deterding, who was nicknamed 'Napoleon', that Shell became the main pillar of the British world empire....Was that the reason why he had backed National Socialism, or was there some other explanation of these donations and charities? He alone could clear up all the political background. But Sir Henry Deterding is dead." (*Broken Swastika: The Defeat of the Luftwaffe*)

In his exposé book *SS 1: the unlikely death of Heinrich Himmler* (2001) the author, Hugh Thomas, provides the following relative information: "The all-powerful Schröder Finance House, working mainly from New York, London and Hamburg, enjoyed extensive influence in Latin America. Kurt Schröder, a generous member of the 'Circle of Friends of the Reichsführer', had set up yet another special account for Himmler in the Stern bank, and was promoted to SS Brigade-führer by a grateful Himmler. Schröder was the German half of an unholy alliance with American intelligence chief Allen Dulles, who sat on Schröder's board. Through the German brokerage company Albert and Westrick, and Dulles' legal firm, Sullivan and Cromwell, they created an impenetrable web of companies that siphoned off the concealed SS assets. In Germany, broker Dr Heinrich Albert represented vast American corporations such as Ford, Gillette, Kodak and ITT....whose chairman Sothenes Behn had contributed to the 'Circle of Friends' fund and was vigorously engaged in laundering SS capital....in Europe, the OSS and, later, agents from the fledgling CIA were actually employed by Allen Dulles, in his capacity as Chief of Intelligence....American intelligence agents in Sweden soon discovered that Dulles, along with Swedish bankers the Wallenberg brothers, had brokered deals with the Swedish firm Bofors to conceal

similar Nazi assets. In effect, Allen Dulles had rubber-stamped the transfer of a sizeable portion of Nazi Germany's assets by the SS....Dulles had asked Sir Charles Hambro, his British brokering partner-in-crime, to write a letter to President Truman falsely claiming that the Wallenbergs were pro-British and had not been involved in profitable activities in Germany during the war....Hambro held IG Farben shares in conjunction with Standard Oil, and had helped Marcus Wallenberg cloak the IG Farben shares held by the Enskilda Bank [Sweden]. Here was a British financier with American and Canadian interests, implicated in international collaboration with the Wallenberg and Dulles brothers, the facilitators of Himmler's scheme."

Hugh Thomas further notes: "Lorenz AG was a German subsidiary of the giant American company ITT. Ownership was cloaked through a holding company, European Standard Electric, arranged by none other than the German firm Albert and Westrick in co-operation with their business partner Allen Dulles. This was the same man who had a penchant for handing out forty blank American passports at a time to SS negotiators....Dr Schmidt, a Sturmbannführer from the SS Economic Section, sat on the board of directors of Lorenz AG as Himmler and Schellenberg's representative. He worked closely with an ITT representative.... Dr. Schmidt had every reason to be loyal to Himmler, for he had married a Jewish wife. Himmler had got her 'aryanised'."

Researcher, Christopher Simpson, writes: "[I]n early 1943, the German financial and industrial elite began to split on the future of Hitler. Increasingly, the very forces that they had helped set in motion were now dragging the whole of Germany toward catastrophe. Hitler had irrevocably blundered and, it was rumored, might even be mentally unbalanced. The banker Hjalmar Schacht—long the quintessential German establishment banker who had backed the Nazis since before Hitler came to power—left Hitler's government. Even Oscar Henschel, whose weapons companies made extensive use of forced labor, claimed to have concluded as early as December 1942 that the military situation was hopeless. The economic elite turned their attention to self-preservation. But such planning, regarded by Hitler's government as defeatist or even treasonous, could be carried out only under a thick veil of secrecy. Intriguingly, the existing social networks used by the economic elite to coordinate their actions and to secure influence within Hitler's government provided some of the most effective 'covers' for German corporate efforts to prepare for the postwar world....

"The notorious Himmlerkreis, the Circle of Friends of Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler, is a good example of the dynamics of Germany's high-level business networks during the decline of the Third Reich. The Nazis and leading German businessmen had jointly created the Himmlerkreis in the early 1930s as an informal communication link between the financial and industrial elite and the SS. Himmler sought the political and economic support of the business elite, and the elite in turn sought influence outside of official channels with the increasingly powerful police leader. Senior business leaders acted in the Himmlerkreis included Siemens' general director Rudolf Bingel, Unilever and Kontinentale öl director Karl Blessing, steel industrialist Freidrich Flick, Dresdner Bank's Karl

Rache and Emil Meyer, shipping and oil executive Karl Lindemann, and board members or senior managers from the Deutsche Bank, RKG, IG Farben, Krupp, and a dozen other companies central to the German economy. As the SS grew as an economic power, the SS members of the Himmlerkreis often migrated to new positions on corporate boards, where they could secure government contracts and embody corporate loyalty to the regime. SS men and Nazi party activists who made this transition included Wilhelm Keppler (of the BRABAG brown coal combine and SS enterprises), Fritz Kranefuss (BRABAG, Dresdner Bank), and Ritter von Halt, who joined the Deutsche Bank board....IG Farben appears to have used Himmlerkreis meetings to seek support for the company's vast forced-labor complex at Auschwitz."

Simpson continues: "But as the war turned against the Third Reich, a number of business leaders in the Himmlerkreis began to cooperate in clandestine and semiclandestine contingency planning for the postwar period....A number of top German corporate officials initiated attempts to reach Allied governments with offers to serve as intermediaries in negotiations of a separate peace between Germany and the Western Allies. Men such as Hermann Schmitz and Georg von Schnitzler of IG Farben, the international lawyer Gerhardt Westrick (of the Albert & Westrick law firm, and brother of Ludger Westrick), and others were prominent in these efforts, precisely because it was they who had the international ties to powerful U.S. and British circles. OSS man Allen Dulles became the focal point of many of their efforts."

This author also comments on: "Deutsche bank director Hermann Abs, who became probably the single most influential German economic leader after 1945. He has been remembered warmly in recent years by many senior German-Jewish bankers. Eric Warburg, of the powerful Hamburg and New York banking family, has termed Abs 'my close friend' and praised his 'extraordinary knowledge of the banking business and the economy'....similar testimony on Abs's behalf has been offered by Rudolf Loeb, whose banking house, Mendelssohn & Co., was liquidated with Abs's assistance in 1938, and by other prominent Jews....Abs and a number of other members of the international banking and legal networks....were quite open to assisting wealthy Jews flee Germany with as much of their family fortunes as possible....Abs reemerged in some circles after the war as the archetype of a decent German whose reputation had been unfairly blackened by public preconceptions....For those more critical observers, Hermann Abs was not only the director of Germany's most powerful war industries, he was also the financier of slavery and Aryanization." (*The Splendid Blond Beast: Money, Law, and Genocide in the Twentieth Century*, 1993)

German historian, Heinz Höhne, confirms the above: "Germany's captains of industry and managerial class, however, were only too ready to support the Reichsführer. They formed themselves into a club known as the 'Friends of the Reichsführer-SS,' whose members, for a variety of reasons, thought it best to be on Heinrich Himmler's side....many firms joined the 'Friends of the Reichsführer-SS.' Practically every major concern lived in the hope that by sending a member of their Board to the 'Friends' meetings and paying contributions to the SS, they

might protect their own interests from Nazi encroachment. The membership list of the 'Friends' read like an extract from the business register. It included representatives from: the Deutsche Bank, the Dresdner Bank, the Commerz und Privat Bank, the Reichsbank and the J.H. Stein Bank, Norddeutscher Lloyd and Hamburg-America Shipping Company, German-American Petroleum and Continental Oil Companies, the Dr August Oetker Food Production Company and great concerns such as IG Farben, the Mitteldeutsche Stahlwerke, Siemens-Schuckert, Portland Cement, Rheinmetall-Borsig and the Reichswerke 'Hermann Göring'." (*The Order of the Death's Head*)

The foregoing is further supported in *Big Business and Hitler* (2017) by Jacques R. Pauwels who states: "It is known that important personalities in German industry and finance – including representatives of IG Farben, Krupp, Büssing AG, Rheinmetall and Messerschmitt – met on August 10, 1944, in the Hotel Maison Rouge in Strasbourg. It was decided there to get in touch with American partners, of which some were mentioned by name, for example, US Steel Corporation, Chemical Foundation Inc. and American Steel & Wire. The objective: arranging for American goodwill, sympathy and above all self-interest to ensure that, after Germany's inevitable defeat, the Nazi sins of Germany's corporations and banks would be forgiven....The meeting in Strasbourg was in fact the initiative of none other than the genuine Nazi Party heavyweight, Hitler's right-hand man Martin Bormann, but in collaboration with banker Hjalmar Schacht. The latter was spending time in a VIP-style prison at the time, presumably for having opposed Hitler, but it is now known that this was done to make it possible for him to claim, after the demise of the Nazi regime, that he had been a resister....Bormann was undoubtedly keen to profit, for the benefit of industrialists and bankers, but also for himself, from Schacht's excellent American connections....Hitler and the Nazis disappeared from the scene, but the enterprises and personalities, industrialists and bankers, who helped to bring Hitler to power and profited from his dictatorship, his crimes and his war, which were in fact their dictatorship, their crimes and their war, remain. In the postwar West Germany, and later in the reunified Germany, they were even able to further increase their wealth and their power."

Pauwels further says: "Thanks to American big business, German big business thus managed to transit fairly smoothly from the Nazi dictatorship to the liberal democracy of the West German Federal Republic. In addition, again thanks to American assistance, big business was awarded a privileged place at the summit of the hierarchy of the new German state. Countless businessmen and bankers were able to ensconce themselves in high-ranking political, administrative and even military positions – and in the secret service – of the Federal Republic, even though they had collaborated closely with Hitler's criminal regime and profited from his crimes and his war. As an example we can cite the case of Josef Abs, director of Deutsche bank in the Third Reich. His Nazi sins were easily forgiven because the American occupational authorities included representatives of US partners of Deutsche Bank, among them members of the Morgan group. Abs became the financial *éminence grise* of Chancellor Adenauer, and for decades

he was able to determine the economic policy of West Germany. When it proved absolutely out of the question to hold a protecting hand over the heads of German associates with a criminal Nazi past, it was arranged to provide them with a false identity, a passport and a boat ticket, and a new existence in Argentina or some other South American country, and sometimes even in the United States itself or in Canada. In such cases, too, the bulk of the work was performed by the American authorities and, more in particular, by the secret services, with Allen Dulles in a central role. However, certain American industrialists and bankers, such as Averell Harriman and Prescott Bush, were allegedly directly involved in this scheme, the smuggling of Nazi war criminals – in some cases loaded with plenty of cash – from Germany to neutral countries such as Switzerland, Spain and Argentina.”

Pauwels also notes: “During the war, big business, the corporations and banks, acquired an unprecedented amount of control over the American state.... That explains not only why American corporations could do business with the enemy with impunity, but also why the German subsidiaries of these corporations were never the target of systematic bombings by the Allies, despite the fact that their production was extremely important for the Nazi war effort. Bernard Baruch, a Wall Street financier who had become a high-ranking adviser to president Roosevelt, allegedly gave the order not to bomb, or to bomb only very lightly, certain factories in Germany, including the subsidiaries of American corporations. If that is true, it would explain why the historical city centre of Cologne was flattened by bombs, while the huge factory of the *Ford-Werke*, situated on the banks of the Rhine on the outskirts of the city, and clearly identifiable from the air, was reputedly the safest place to be during the air raids.... When US troops entered Cologne in the spring of 1945, they discovered that the *Ford-Werke* was virtually intact.... Other factories that were not bombed were the facilities, in Nuremberg and elsewhere, of AEG, an electrotechnical enterprise in which General Electric owned a large number of shares. The German subsidiaries of IBM likewise survived the war with remarkably little damage.... Most of the factories of American branch plants in France, Belgium and the Netherlands likewise suffered only limited damage from allied bombardments.” Moreover, Sherman H. Skolnick in his work *Ahead of the Parade* (2003), remarks: “I.G. Farben had a secret arrangement with the top U.S. Military brass, not to bomb any of Farben’s facilities during the war. At the close of the conflict, Farben’s facilities were 93 percent untouched and intact. A U.S. Military officer wrote a heavily documented account of Farben being not bombed [see *I.G. Farben*, by Richard Sasuly, New York, 1947].”

According to Albert E. Kahn: “[H]undreds of millions of dollars in public and private loans were streaming across the Atlantic into the vaults of German industrialists and bankers who were secretly rearming the Reich and subsidizing Hitler’s rapidly growing National Socialist Party. American-owned auto, electric equipment, aircraft and other plants were springing up throughout Europe. General Electric was assuming the dominant interest in the German electrical combine, A.E.G., one of the major contributors to the Nazi Party funds. Standard

Oil was concluding cartel agreements with I.G. Farbenindustrie. General Motors was negotiating for control of the German autofirm of Adam Opel, A.G. The Dawes Plan in 1924 and the Young Plan in 1929 arranged for huge loans to Germany. A large portion of the funds thus obtained were used by German industrialists to finance their secret rearmament program, and to build the Hitler movement....More than \$200,000,000 of the international gold loan borrowed by Germany under the Dawes Plan was floated in the United States by Morgan and his associates. The second international committee of experts, which drafted the Young Plan in 1929 to replace the Dawes Plan, operated under the chairmanship of Owen D. Young and included J.P. Morgan himself as an associate. Other Americans who played an important role in projecting the Dawes and Young Plans were Herbert Hoover; the Wall Street lawyer, John Foster Dulles; and the banker, W. Averell Harriman. The chief negotiator for Germany was Hjalmar Schacht, then head of the Reichsbank and later Hitler's Minister of Economics. In channelling funds from the United States into Germany (during 1924-1929 Wall Street sank approximately four billion dollars into Germany), a leading role was played by the Wall Street banking firm of Dillon Read and Company....During the 1920's....Dillon, Read and Co., floated several hundred million dollars in loans to German and Italian trusts, and to South American dictatorships. At the same time, Dillon, Read was making major investments in the Stinnes' coal and iron interests and in the *Vereinigte Stahlwerk* steel trust in Germany, two concerns which were helping finance the growing Nazi movement. Regarding the Deutsche Bank and the Dresdner Bank, two German banking houses with which Dillon, Read & Co. was associated, the American Military Government's *Weekly Information Bulletin* reported on June 30, 1947: 'They participated actively in building the Nazi war machine, and the exploitation of Europe....Certain top officials of the Dresdner Bank are facing indictment and trial at Nurenberg for crimes'."

Kahn further notes: "In one respect, [John Foster] Dulles was perfectly justified in claiming not to be an isolationist. In the years between the two world wars, few Americans had been so constantly and deeply involved in international financial-political operations. 'Imperialism and cartels,' declared Senator Claude Pepper, 'are the only economic theories Dulles knows.' In 1919, as the chief American counsel on the Paris Peace Conference Committees on reparations and financial matters, and as a member of the Supreme Economic Council, Dulles helped project the disastrous policies of the postwar period. During the 1920's, as a member of the law firm of Sullivan & Cromwell, Dulles assisted in drafting the Dawes and Young Plans and channelling American funds to reactionary European regimes, and in making cartel arrangements between great German and American trusts. After Dulles had become a senior partner of Sullivan & Cromwell, one of the world's wealthiest law firms (its partners sit on the boards of more than forty industrial corporations, utilities and banks)....on October 10, 1944, Senator Pepper declared: 'One of Mr. Dulles' connections which I believe the American people are especially entitled to know is his relationship to the banking circles that rescued Adolf Hitler from the financial debts and set up his Nazi Party as

a going concern....it....should in my opinion be one of the central points of a Senate investigation before entrusting the making of peace into the hands of any man with these past loyalties.' At the end of World War II, as a U.S. delegate to the San Francisco Conference, advisor to Secretary of State Byrnes and a U.S. delegate to the U.N. Assembly, Dulles became one of the chief architects of American foreign policy. On April 6, 1950, Dulles was appointed by President Harry Truman as top-ranking advisor and consultant to Secretary of State Dean Acheson....

“ ‘By the time the present war broke out,’ Sims Carter, Assistant Chief of the Economic Warfare Section of the U.S. Department of Justice, told the Kilgore Committee in September 1944, ‘most of Germany’s leading industrial, commercial and banking firms had American connections. Even after hostilities had begun, key figures continued to arrive in the United States and other parts of the hemisphere from Germany.’ Most of the intimate, war-time dealings between American German businessmen, however, were not transacted in the western hemisphere. A more convenient meeting place for their secret negotiations was the headquarters of the Bank of International Settlements at Basle, Switzerland. On May 19, 1943, an article in the *New York Times* had this to say about the Bank at Basle: ‘Allied preparations for an invasion of the European continent make the Bank of International Settlements at Basle, Switzerland, look still more incongruous than it ever looked since the outbreak of the war in September, 1939. In the seclusion of a Swiss city, American, German, French, and Italian bankers, not to mention Swedish, Swiss and Netherland representatives, are still at work side by side and attend to common business....Does it mean that, in this world of today, so hopelessly torn asunder, all belligerents are tacitly agreed to preserve a unique shelter for what was formerly called international finance – a shelter to be eventually used at will for the purpose of a policy of appeasement?’ The directors of the Bank of International Settlements included three directors of the Bank of England; the powerful Nazi financiers-Baron K.F. von Schroeder of Cologne, Reichsbank President Walther Funk and Dr. Hermann Schmitz, President of I.G. Farben; and the American Wall Street banker, Thomas H. McKittrick, Director of the First National Bank of New York and President and General Manager of the Bank of International Settlements. ‘It is German-controlled,’ Harry White, special adviser to the U.S. Treasury Department said regarding the International Bank of Settlements on November 23, 1943: ‘There is an American president doing business with the Germans while our boys are fighting Germans’.”

Kahn concludes: “Throughout the war years, most of the largest American corporations continued to collaborate with Nazi trusts through cartel arrangements, or were under agreement to resume business relations with their German partners as soon as hostilities ended. Within the single week of May 1942, the U.S. Department of Justice uncovered no less than 162 cartel agreements between the German I.G. Farben trust and American business firms. Cartels which remained operative during the war years, were temporarily ‘suspended,’ covered chemicals, rubber, magnesium, zinc, aluminium and many other vital products. Some of these cartel contracts were legally valid until after 1960....The sinister implications

of cartel, patent and other such agreements were by no means limited to the period that would follow the war. As Drew Pearson later reported: 'I.G. Farben's monopoly agreement with Standard Oil of New Jersey prevented the United States from developing synthetic rubber and kept the Americans without rubber tyres for four years. The monopoly between Aluminium Corporation of America and I.G. Farben kept magnesium away from the American aircraft industry and retarded our production of airplanes. Bausch and Lomb's secret agreement with Carl Zeiss was extremely detrimental to the U.S. Navy on submarine sites'." (*High Treason: The Plot Against the People*, 1950)

In *Tower of Basel: The Shadowy History of the Secret Bank that Runs the World* (2003) the author, Adam Lebor, writes: "[T]he Dulles brothers used Europe's disorder to broker deals and monetary instruments to refinance Germany that was so complex that few outside their offices at Sullivan & Cromwell could understand them. Much of this web was connected to the BIS, via the Dulles brothers and their friends on Wall Street and in London and Germany. New York banks had led the way during the 1920s in raising money for Germany, and the City of London had also provided significant funds. Foremost among the British banks was J. Henry Schröder, the London operation of the well-established German banking firm of the same name that was based in Hamburg. Schröder again, in London, set up a trust to invest in numerous German firms, including IG Farben, Siemens, and Deutsche Bank. Frank Tiarks who was a partner in the London branch of Schröder set up a subsidiary in New York, called Schrobanco....Among Shrobanco's shareholders were a number of German, Swiss, and Austrian private banks, which included, naturally, the Hamburg branch of J. Henry Schröder, as well as a bank called J.H. Stein of Cologne. One of J.H.Stein's partners, who was a scion of the Schröder dynasty, would later join the board of the BIS and use J.H. Stein to funnel money from German industrialists to Heinrich Himmler's personal slush fund."

Lebor continues: "German anti-Nazi émigrés believe that Georg von Schnitzler, a board member of IG Farben, used the BIS to communicate with the Allies. Von Schnitzler was certainly well placed to send messages to London and Washington. As the sales and commercial chief of the chemical conglomerate, he was one of the Third Reich's most powerful businessmen. Von Schnitzler's boss, Hermann Schmitz, sat on the BIS board. Before von Schnitzler joined IG Farben, he had worked for J.H. Stein, the Cologne bank where Kurt von Schröder was a director, and which ran Special Account 'S', Himmler's private slush fund. By 1943, like most German industrialists, von Schnitzler understood that the war was lost. Germany would soon fall under international control, hopefully under the Western Allies. The priority was to preserve IG Farben's factories, sites, and offices so that the chemical conglomerate could quickly resume its dominance after the hostilities were ended. Von Schnitzler used the BIS to send a message to the Allies that the bombing of German industry had to stop, according to Heinz Pol, who was a former associate editor of the *Vossische Zeitung*, Germany's paper of record until it was dissolved in 1934....Schnitzler's terms were clear, wrote Pol: 'Collaboration on condition that German industry survives.' If the bombs

stopped falling, the German industrialists would cooperate with the forthcoming occupation. As none of the IG Farben main sites had been much damaged by bombing so far, von Schnitzler's offer 'might not sound too unreasonable to other industrialists on the side of the United Nations'."

Libor also comments: "Ironically, it seems the Warburg's were also instrumental in the reconstruction of German industry, thanks to the family's friendship with McCloy. Freddie Warburg had persuaded McCloy to take the position of president of the World Bank. The two men had known each other since the 1920s when McCloy had done legal work for Kuhn, Loeb, a branch of the Warburg empire. When Eric Warburg and McCloy dined together in August 1949, Warburg pleaded with McCloy to stop the dismantling and destruction of German industrial plants. Soon after, Warburg gave McCloy a list of ten steel, gas, and synthetic rubber concerns, including the Thyssen steel works and the Krupp gas works, to be saved. All were spared."

Biographer, Ron Chernow notes: "Not surprisingly, several Warburgs wound up in Anglo-American intelligence work. As international bankers, they possessed the language fluency, intimate knowledge of foreign countries, strategic cunning, and necessary sense of discretion. ...In August 1941, he [James Warburg] became a special assistant to Colonel William J. Donovan....In the summer of 1942, Jimmy joined the first wave of propaganda specialists dispatched to London, serving as deputy director of the overseas branch. Enjoying top-secret security clearance and installed on the top floor of Claridge's, he worked on the North African and Normandy invasions." (*The Warburgs: A Family Saga*, 1993)

According to American journalist, Burton Hersh: "The Farben combine did business everywhere once the cartel solidified. It promised all along to emerge a tremendous market force, potentially a superclient. Its aggressive components synthesized everything from aspirin to poison gas. There were a myriad of subsidiaries, many cloaked. As both a director and a member of the executive committee of the International Nickel Company of Canada (INCO), Dulles was a party to the 1934 market-sharing agreements between INCO and its French affiliates and the Farben concerns. Sullivan and Cromwell drafted the elaborate cartelization and joint venture agreements which divided markets among Solvay & Cie of Belgium, the British giant Imperial Chemical Industries, and Farben. Dulles led the team which brokered Allied Chemical into the cartel. As Kilgore Committee witnesses complained a few years afterward, one-sided patent provisions such giants as Standard Oil signed with Farben stymied progress in the United States in vital materials from Buna rubber to synthetic gasoline, and crippled our belated rearmament. After John D. Rockefeller, J., Farben owned the major outside chunk of Standard Oil stock."

Hersh also says: "Dulles's work at J. Henry Schroder was appreciated, as was his closeness to Thomas McKittrick, long Allen's legal client, currently president of the Bank for International Settlements. The BIS was originally a creature of German interests which Hjalmar Schacht set up to offload reparations responsibilities, and through the war years an invaluable clearinghouse for Third Reich prizes across Europe and abroad....Eleanor Roosevelt would complain

in a memo to FDR that Allen, a recurring personage in 'Bill Donovan's outfit,' [OSS] was 'closely tied up with the Schroeder [*sic*] Bank, that is likely to be representative of the underground Nazi interests after the war'....Captain Norbert. A. Bogdan, an ingratiating financial man on loan to the War Department from his vice-presidential post at J. Henry Schroder....As Germany went under, Bogdan first attempted to head off a U.S. Army Finance Division investigation of the J.H. Stein bank, Baron von Schroeder's stronghold, by dismissing it as 'small potatoes,' then agitated for travel orders to Cologne even before the city had fallen to bottle up the Schroeder records."

Hersh further comments: "Perhaps it's worth noting that ITT properties, including the Folke-Wulf fighter-bomber factories, emerged unscathed from World War II....John Grombach points out that throughout 1939 and 1940 ITT had access to the diplomatic pouches of both German and English diplomatic services for 'top secret business information'....Anthony Sutton points out that the director of J. Henry Schroder in New York, Victor Emanuel, was a prominent financier of the Nazi party and a member of the Himmler circle of friends." He also adds: "The J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation and the Schroder Trust functioned as prime depositories for CIA monies throughout the fifties and sixties, long after the New York branch had formally been reabsorbed by the London-based J. Henry Schroder and Company, Limited." (*The Old Boys: The American Elite and the Origins of the CIA*, 1992)

To quote Charles Higham: "The Bank for International Settlements was a joint creation in 1930 of the world's central bank, including the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. Its existence was inspired by Hjalmar Horace Greeley Schacht, Nazi Minister of Economics and president of the Reichsbank, part of whose early upbringing was in Brooklyn, and who had powerful Wall Street connections. He was succeeded by the all-important banker Emil Puhl, who continued under the regime of Schacht's successor, Dr. Walther Funk....It was written into the Bank's charter, concurred in by the respective governments, that the BIS should be immune from seizure, closure, or censure, whether or not its owners were at war....It was to be a money funnel for American and British funds to flow into Hitler's coffers and to help Hitler build up his war machine. The BIS was completely under Hitler's control by the outbreak of World War II. Among the directors under Thomas H. McKittrick were Hermann Schmitz, head of the colossal Nazi industrial trust I.G. Farben, Baron Kurt von Schröder, head of the J. H. Stein Bank of Cologne and a leading officer and financier of the Gestapo; Dr. Walther Funk of the Reichsbank, and, of course, Emil Puhl. These last two figures were Hitler's personal appointees to the board....In March 1938, when the Nazis marched into Vienna, much of the gold of Austria was looted and packed into vaults controlled by the Bank for International Settlements....The gold flowed into the Reichsbank under Funk, in the special charge of Reichsbank vice-president and BIS director, Emil Puhl....By 1939, the BIS had invested millions in Germany, while Kurt von Schröder and Emil Puhl deposited large sums in looted gold in the Bank. The BIS was an instrument of Hitler, but its continuing existence was approved by Great Britain even after that country went

to war with Germany, and the British director Sir Otto Niemeyer, and chairman Montagu Norman, remained in office throughout the war.”

He further notes: “Saudi Arabia had intricate economic and political links with Hitler. On June 8, 1939, Khalid Al-Hud Al-Qarqani, royal counsellor of Ibn Saud, was received by Ribbentrop in Berlin....on June 17, 1939, Hitler received Khalid Al-Hud at the Berghof....As a result of it Emil Puhl and Walther Funk’s Reichsbank gave Ibn Saud a credit of one and a half million Reichsmarks from Hitler’s personal treasure....in Baghdad, Dr. Fritz Grobba, German minister to Iraq, ran espionage rings, subsidized Arabic newspapers and clubs in the Saudi Arabian capital of Jidda. The German TransOcean News Agency functioned as an espionage and propaganda agency in Jidda. The Nazis spy Waldemar Baron von Oppenheim [a Jew], until recently in the United States and Syria, was headquartered in Saudi Arabia. Many Nazis flocked in disguised as tourists or technicians....Wilhelm Keppler, founder of the Circle of Friends, friend of ITT’s Sosthenes Behn, and under secretary of the German Foreign Office with substantial shareholdings in I.G. Farben, made Saudi Arabia his special provenance. He laced the country with economic agents who spread out as far as Iran and Iraq.”

Higham also says: “The head of RCA during World War II was Colonel David Sarnoff....He became general manager of RCA in 1922 at the age of thirty-one and president just before he was 40....the public, which thought of Sarnoff as a pillar of patriotism, would have been astonished to learn of his partnership with the enemy through Transradio and TTP. The British public, beleaguered and bombed, would have been equally shocked to learn that British Cable and Wireless, 10 percent owned by the British government, and under virtual government control in wartime, was in fact also in partnership with the Germans and Italians through the same companies and proxies....the Transradio stations, according to State Department reports with the full knowledge of David Sarnoff, kept up a direct line to Berlin. The amount of intelligence passed along the lines can scarcely be calculated. The London office was in constant touch with New York throughout the war, sifting through reports from Argentina, Brazil, and Chile and sending company reports to the Italian and German interests.”

Finally, Higham relates: “...lawyer James Stewart Martin of the Department of Justice’s investigative team came to Europe from Washington. He arrived at U.S. Military Command at Bushy Park, London, only to find that Graeme K. Howard of General Motors was colonel over him. Martin protested to G-2 about the General Motors-Nazi connection, and nothing was done....At the I.G. headquarters in Frankfurt, Martin discovered files that confirmed earlier beliefs that [Hermann] Schmitz had laid out plans for a conquered world in which America would join in triumph. He began to understand why Schmitz and the others of I.G. had turned against Hitler. It was clear that Hitler wanted to attack the United States with Göring’s bombers when sufficiently long-distance aircraft were developed. But Schmitz was loyal to his American colleagues, preferring to maintain the alliances in perpetuity. These alliances could be sustained if Himmler and/or the German generals ran the Third Reich. They would be content with

Schmitz's dream of a negotiated peace. Further evidence came to light showing the continuing connection between Schmitz and the United States during the war....Martin and his team were hampered at every turn. He wrote in his book *All Honorable Men*: 'We had not been stopped in Germany by German business. We had been stopped in Germany by American business. The forces that stopped us had operated from the United States but had not operated in the open. We were not stopped by a law of Congress, by an Executive Order of the President, or even by a change of policy approved by the President....in short, whatever it was that had stopped us was not "the government." But it clearly had command of channels through which the government normally operates. The relative powerlessness of governments in the growing economic power is of course not new....national governments stood on the sidelines while bigger operators arranged the world's affairs.'....Schmitz's fellow director of the Deutsche Bank, Hermann Abs, was now financial advisor in the British zone. Heinrich Dinkelbach, also a partner of Schmitz, was in charge of the administration of all iron and steel industries in the British zone. Yet another director of the Steel Union, Werner Carp, the closest friend of Baron von Schröder's was released from detention and became Dinkelbach's partner. So much for Eisenhower's orders to denazify industry....

"In October 1946, senator Kilgore arrived in Germany with the Senate War Investigating Committee to try to determine why attempts to decartelize the Nazis were being obstructed at every turn. George Meader, council for the committee, prepared a thousand pages of testimony from scores of U.S. Army officers.... Military officer after officer was disclosed as corrupt, unsavory, and in collusion with the Nazis. Among the testimonies was that of Colonel Francis P. Miller who had been executive officer of Army Intelligence under [General] Clay and had formerly been with the OSS. He charged that 'Officials selected for influential economic positions in the military government had business connections at home that might influence their outlook and acts.' He called for an intensified use of Army Intelligence to expose malfeasances in high office." (*Trading with the Enemy*, 1983).

Furthermore, Emanuel M. Josephson writes: "For the Rockefeller-Standard Oil Empire, a war that would forever break the hold of the antagonistic British Empire on vast oil reserves throughout the world, had become absolutely imperative....By far the most important oil reserve from which the Rockefeller-Standard Oil Empire was being blocked by British opposition was Saudi Arabia.... New oil leases were obtained by the Rockefeller interests in Arabia in 1936. But the British still blocked their effective development, despite the fact that the Rockefeller interests had penetrated into control of Royal Dutch and Shell. To break the impasse the oil interests turned to Germany. Sir Henry Deterding, Chairman of the Board of Royal Dutch, retired to Germany, married a Nazi girl almost forty years his junior, and on their wedding day gave a gift of ten millions [US dollars] to Hitler and the Nazi Party. Standard Oil acquired a 730,000 acre concession in Germany from the North European Oil Company and extended their holdings in the German Dye Trust (I.G. Farbenindustrie). Walter Teagle, President of the Standard Oil of New Jersey and Edsel Ford became Directors of

the I.G. Farbenindustrie; and Ivy Lee, Rockefeller's publicity man was retained by the I.G. at \$25,000 a year to advise Hitler on Nazi German rearmament. Standard Oil of New Jersey supplied oil to Germany and finally turned over to the Nazis their refineries....The plan was to build Hitler up as a menace to England, and smash the British Empire if necessary to gain control of its oil reserves and other resources. It materialized in World War II. It was not until Hitler arrived at Dunkirk, that the British awoke to a realization that if they did not knuckle down to the Rockefeller Empire, their own would be destroyed. The British made a deal with the Rockefeller-Standard Oil interests to permit a development of the Saudi Arabia fields. This was predicated on effecting the entry of the United States into World War II, the United States Navy immediately beginning to convoy British vessels, and the costs of the war being unloaded on the American taxpayers. These were the terms. Never did Roosevelt follow the dictates of his masters with greater alacrity. His education in Germany, as a youngster, had imbued him with the spirit of Prussian militarism....

"From the start of his Administration, F.D.R. spared no effort to foment war. On this score he played into the hands of his masters with alacrity. The full extent of Roosevelt's treachery and flaunting of the Constitution by intriguing war and our entry into it, will not be known until the exchange between Roosevelt and his distant cousin Winston Churchill are published. Of special interest would be the full text of the letter in which Churchill stated 'between us we can divide the world.'....Franklin Delano Roosevelt undertook to fulfil all of the conditions laid down by the British. By an illegal secret order of the President, issued without authorization of Congress, the United States Navy convoyed British and Allied vessels and actively participated in an undeclared war. In short the Dynasty and its ally declared war in the name of F.D.R. personally....the world was amazed at Hitler's failure to make the easy, simple crossing of the English Channel, that could have been made in a few hours. Had there been known the Dunkirk deal between the Rockefeller-Standard Oil interests and the British, the situation would have been understood more readily. For it was common knowledge that as a result of the victory of the I.G. Farbenindustrie (the German Dye Trust) in its feud with the Steel Trust for the control of Nazi Germany, the Rockefeller-Standard Oil interests had a powerful voice in the domination of their creature, Hitler. He was ordered to turn aside from England and attack Germany's ally, Russia. This attack on Russia added the Communists support to England's propaganda pressure to force the U.S. into the war." (*The Strange Death of Franklin D. Roosevelt*, 1959)

In a paper entitled *Private World Governments* by Gertrude Elias of Austrian Jewish origin, is to be found the following pertinent information: "...joint patent agreements forged I.G. Farben with the British Imperial Chemical [Industries] I.C.I., and the U.S. Du Pont de Nemours the world's biggest munitions' trust allied with General Motors. It is not surprising that these international corporations could wield more political power than governments. In war-time, as in peace, U.S. firms collaborated with their German sister companies through holding companies in neutral countries like Liechtenstein, a tiny dukedom in the Alps. The practical arrangements for this co-operation were made by Hjalmar Schacht,

who became Hitler's financial advisor and President of the Reichsbank. In 1930 he founded the Bank for International Settlements in Basle....Schacht maintained close ties with Sir Montagu Norman head of the Bank of England, a famous appeaser of Hitler, as well as with representatives of the Banque de France, or the heads of I.G. Farben, [and] Baron von Schroeder, head of the Stein Bank in Cologne [and] a leading officer in the Gestapo....Schacht, who was soon called Hitler's financial wizard, was determined to get the German economy afloat by initiating the so-called Transfer-Agreement with the Zionists. In collaboration with the Bank of England and England's leading Zionist Lord Bearsted, Head of Royal Dutch Shell, he arranged for the transfer of the assets of wealthy German Zionists to Palestine. Their assets in German banks were to be used to buy from German industrialists the entire infrastructure for building the Iraqi oil companies pipelines, pumps, power stations – and whatever was needed to build up the Jewish state, while Jewish emigrants were receiving sterling through the Bank of England wherever they wanted to settle. They were the privileged émigré class while propertyless Jews were refused asylum....But the fact remained; the transfer agreements though stamped 'a trade with the enemy' helped to build up the economy of the [embryonic] Zionist state and acted as a stimulus to the Nazi economy.”¹¹

Continuing with this line of enquiry, Gertrude Elias further writes: “The secret deals which brought Hitler to power were the kept top secret of all cabinets. Mr. Telford Taylor, United States Chief Counsel at the Nuremburg Trials, stated that ‘If all the accomplices of the Nazi criminals were in the dock today, the entire ruling class of the capitalist world would be found guilty.’....in 1920 Arnold Rechberg, multi-millionaire potash industrialist, and friend of the Crown Prince, bought the *Volkische Beobachter* which became the central organ of the [National Socialist] Party. He also supplied the entire uniforms for party members. The whole strategy for the Third Reich had already been elaborated by Dr. Duisberg, Chairman of I.G. Farben, the chemical giant, in 1931....he worked closely with his legal adviser Dr. Kurt Blumenfeld from 1912, President of the German Zionist Organisation, which like Nazism was sponsored by I.G. Farben....Though Hitler kept on raving against the international high finance, his fighting machine was built up by the international monopolies.”¹²

Commenting on the multi-national company Unilever, and its founder William H. Lever, later Lord Leverhulme, Gertrude Elias states: “Though the transnational companies are fairly indifferent to the fate of nations, its leaders nevertheless take an active part in world politics. So during the pre-1939-45 War days Lord Leverhulme was a leading member of the Anglo-German Fellowship, while his Dutch partner Sidney Van den Bergh was president of the Jewish Agency for Palestine and Minister of Defence for the Netherlands. The Hague played a leading role in building up Israel. Since 1908 a Dutch banker, M. Hoofien, was in charge of the Anglo-Palestine Bank, a position he held through two world wars. He said he would even be a Zionist if there were not a single Jew in Palestine. Marriage ties link the Van den Berghs to the Sainsbury family, and to Lord Samuel, who had been the first British High Commissioner in

Palestine. The Sainsburys are now the richest family in Britain (Family fortunes, £2,700,000,000; *Financial Times*, 12th June, 1977)....One Dutch diplomat, M. Van Vriesland, was General Manager of Palestine Potash. While M. Hartog of the Dutch fraternity was indirectly connected with the Dutch explosives trust A.K.Z.O., which had close ties with I.G. Farben, the Nazi trust. The international ties of the transnational corporations enable them to pursue their own policies also in war. Through invisible channels they can transfer money across battle lines and restrict production of essential material through secret patent agreements.... The political influence of the Trust can be assessed by the men who were heading the company. One, Lord Cole, was not only also Chairman of Rolls Royce, but a member of the South African Trade Association, the Luco Brazilian Council, the Council of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the International Advisory Board of the [Rockefeller] Chase Manhattan Bank. Another, Dr. Karl Blessing, head of the German Unilever during the 1930s and 1940s, was a close friend of Marshal Goering and S.S. Chief Heinrich Himmler. He was entrusted with the organisation of armament and oil supplies for the Wermacht. He served also as an adviser for the expropriation of Jewish business interests during the Nazi occupation of Austria. Soon after the war he rejoined Unilever, and in due course was promoted director of the Dresdner bank, of the Daimler-Benz, the Deutsche Bundesbank and the International Monetary Fund in Washington. Among his intimate friends was Dr. Diedrich, Minister of Finance of South Africa. Not accidentally a Unilever man, Dr. Geiringer, of the Austrian branch of the company, acted as Lord Runciman's legal adviser in the negotiations with the National Socialists in 1939 (after Munich), which led to the dismemberment of Czechoslovakia by handing over the Sudeten region to Hitler. The papers were signed in Aussig, the continental head office of Unilever."¹³

Authors, Guy Patton and Robin Mackness, pertinently observe: "The financial sector continued to give Hitler its support, despite the fact that some bankers and industrialists were Jewish (Ashkenazi), and that they must have been aware of his public anti-Semitism. Money and power, especially in the banking and financial worlds, possibly sometimes outweigh principles....The irony is however, that some American banks, owned or controlled by Jews, financed industries that were essential to the Nazi war machine. It is hard to believe that commercial interests should have over-ridden such a blatant and brutal abuse of one's own community." (*Web of Gold*, 2000)

An American Jewish journalist, Sherman H. Skolnick (1930-2006), provides this intriguing first hand information: "In the main ballroom of one of the older hotels, downtown Chicago, in 1976, I conducted the first major seminar in the U.S. about Nazi war criminals living quietly and secretly in the U.S. with the blessings of American CIA and U.S. Military Intelligence....Strange, but the Jewish aristocracy which got along well with Hitler in Nazi Germany and with pro-Nazi big business in the U.S., boycotted my seminar and tried to blockade my efforts. About the same time, when Nazi-hunter Simon Wiesenthal from Austria visited Chicago and was to hold a press conference, here's what happened....That same aristocracy arranged with top Chicago police officials to remove me under

threat of arrest....A friend of Simon Wiesenthal who knew me, arranged for him to call me and I taped an interview with him....I asked what I thought was a proper and good question from a knowledgeable researcher like me: 'Mr Wiesenthal, is it true that you are close to the British royal family and German royalty, and aided the OSS and CIA?' And he sheepishly answered, 'Mr. Skolnick, it is true but I cannot go into that, I am a guest in your country.' The OSS pre-dated the CIA. While in Chicago, Mr. Wiesenthal was set to speak at a large synagogue. A reliable source called me in advance to tell me, 'Mr. Skolnick, I happen to know, if you so much as show your face anywhere near that synagogue, a large contingent of police has already been alerted to arrest you'."

Skolnick goes on to say: "A former Justice Department official was offering me the current names and addresses of thousands of Nazi war criminals living in the U.S., many in violation of immigration laws. He wanted, however, four and a half thousand dollars for the data. I had contacted an official of the B'nai B'rith whom I knew. I was shocked to be told that the top brass of that purported Jewish organization did not wish such a list to made public. So, instead, the *Chicago Tribune* paid the price, obtained the secret list, and buried the story....*Penthouse Magazine*, May, 1976, told about top officials of DuPont and General Motors being tied to Hitler and the Nazis. Anthony Sutton, in his heavily documented book, *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*, shows how General Electric sponsored Hitler in 1933. During World War Two, General Electric's plants in Nazi Germany were immune from bombing. So, at the end of the war, the Germans had no shortage of electrical equipment. Who arranged that immunity with the top brass of the U.S. Military?....The highly secretive German firm, Bertelsmann AG and their global media empire, includes Random House, Bantam Doubleday Bell, and reportedly they are sizeable owners of American Online, known as AOL.com, the online service. As stated in *Nation* magazine, November 8, 1999, 'Contrary to the company's official history, Bertelsmann cooperated with the Nazis in the late thirties and early fourties, publishing a range of Hitlerian propaganda [see Hersch Fischler and John Friedman, *Bertelsmann's Nazi Past*, December 28, 1998]. Notice this strange situation: The Bertelsmann Foundation is closely linked to Bertelsmann AG. As the *Nation* magazine stated in the same article: 'On October 30 in Atlanta, the Anti-Defamation League, self-described as the world's leading organization against anti-semitism, will honor the Bertelsmann Foundation.' ADL is part of B'nai B'rith. Bertelsmann Foundation donated about one million dollars to ADL. In 1970, I tried, to no avail, to expose ADL as spying on fellow Jews and others in the Peace Movement for FBI....In more recent years, in and out of Courts, ADL has been exposed as primarily an apparent spy operation." (*Ahead of the Parade*, 2003)

Walter J. Baeyens writes: "[T]he ADL [anti-defamation league] was an important instrument of Jewish power. In fact the League was a 1913 spin-off of B'nai B'rith. It specialized in bullying critics of Israel by portraying them as anti-Semites, revisionists or even Holocaust deniers. As Norman Finkelstein explained in his book *The Holocaust Industry*, the persecution and genocide of the European Jews was shamelessly being exploited for a giant extortion

racket. The ADL also excelled in buying the votes of some US Congressmen and pressuring others into pro-Israel standpoints. One of the main sponsors of the ADL was Carl Lindner, who belonged to the Meyer Lansky drug syndicate.... Large amounts of money were poured into the ADL via the Round Table PAC [Political Action Committee] and the tax shelter company Integrated Resources in Manhattan. Integrated was in essence a laundering operation for the drug money that went into the junk bond scam of Michael Milken, Ivan Boesky, and Drexel Burnham Lambert. Yes, that is the Lambert of the Belgium Rothschild bank. One of the directors of Integrated was Steven Weinroth, CEO of Drexel. The connections couldn't be any clearer....Robert Vesco had already amassed a fortune by taking over Bernie Cornfeld's IOS company that had been founded in Switzerland, with Rothschild money, by Tibor Rosenbaum. Cornfeld was one of the 'founding fathers' of Israel who had helped finance and arm the Stern Gang, the Haganah and the Mossad. Rosenbaum, of Hungarian descent, stood at the helm of the Swiss Banque de Cr dit International, that laundered Mayer Lansky's drug money. By the 1970s most of the Jewish cartel's business interests seemed to be converging in Geneva, Switzerland....The Jewish Connection, the KGB-GRU complex and the Mossad overlapped to a great extent." (*The Nebula*, 2017)

Writing in the 1950s, Douglas Reed says: "When the A.D.L. was born in 1913 it had merely desk-room in the parent B'nai B'rith office and a tiny budget. In 1933 Mr. Bernard J. Brown wrote, 'Through the intervention of the A.D.L. we have succeeded in *muzzling the non-Jewish press* to the extent that newspapers in America abstain from pointing out that any person unfavourably referred to is a Jew'. In 1948 the *Jewish Menorah Journal* of New York wrote, 'Should but one phrase in a reprinted *literary classic* reflect unjustly upon Jews, the A.D.L. will promptly belabour the innocent publisher until he bowdlerizes the offending passage. Let one innocent movie-producer incorporate a Jewish prototype, however inoffensive, in his picture and the hue and cry raised by the A.D.L. will make him wish he's never heard of Jews'....These quotations show the growth of the A.D.L.'s power in thirty-five years. It has imposed the law of heresy on the public debate in America. No criticism of Zionism or the world-government plan is allowed to pass without virulent attack....The A.D.L., of such small beginnings in 1913, in 1948 had a budget of three million dollars (it is only one of several Jewish organizations pursuing Zionist aims in America at a similar rate of expenditure). The *Menorah Journal*, discussing 'Anti-Defamation Hysteria', said, 'Fighting anti-semitism has been built up into a big business, with annual budgets running into millions of dollars'. It said the object was 'to continue beating the anti-semitic drum' and 'to scare the pants off prospective contributors' in order to raise funds. It mentioned some of the methods used ('outright business blackmail; if you can't afford to give \$10,000 to this cause, you can take your business elsewhere'), and said American Jews were being 'stampeded into a state of mass-hysteria by their self-styled defenders'. The *Menorah Journal* also drew attention to the falsification of news by Jewish news agencies subsidized by the big organizations." (*The Controversy of Zion*)

Furthermore, in his book, *Barbarians Inside The Gates* (2002, book II),

US Colonel Donn de Grand Pré, remarks: “The military intelligence services have long known in private how this ‘KGB of the United States’ the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) has operated ever since its inception in 1913. There has long been a total media blackout of the true intent of this cabalistic group, simply because its backers also own and control that self-same media....The FBI has documentary evidence that the ADL has been spying on its ‘fellow Americans’ for over 60 years and that they have computerized records (referred to as the ‘hit list’ or the ‘enemies list’) on over 640,000 of us....William Webster, the then head of the FBI, issued a ‘close hold’ internal memo of 16 Dec. 1985 which stated in part that the ‘Jewish underground’ is the ‘most serious terrorist network operating in the United States....The ADL maintains the largest private (and illegal) domestic intelligence apparatus in the United States’.”

According to Michael Collins Piper: “Dr. Bella Dodd (now deceased) had told associates that during her days in the Communist Party USA that when the party was short of funds or needed direction, the leaders of the ADL, ensconced in a luxurious suite at the Waldorf-Astoria, could always be relied upon for assistance. In short, the ADL, in league with the Soviet Kremlin, was propping up the American Communist movement....the origins of the ADL are quite interesting. The organization’s initial impetus came not so much from a desire to defend members of the Jewish faith, generally, but rather Jewish mobsters. In the early part of the 20th Century New York City Police Commissioner Thomas Bingham had begun an intensive investigation of organized crime in his city. By 1908 Bingham was under fire and accused of being ‘anti-Semitic’ for pointing out the role of certain Jewish gangsters in organized crime. Ultimately, Bingham was forced out of office and organized crime took hold in New York City. One of the immediate beneficiaries of Bingham’s departure was none other than mobster Arnold Rothstein, [Meyer] Lansky’s mentor and the undisputed Jewish underworld leader prior to the younger Lansky’s rise to power. The source of the attacks on Bingham was a public relations committee formed by a corporate attorney named Sigmund Livingston. By 1913 Livingston’s committee had formally incorporated as the Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith.” (*The Judas Goats – The Enemy Within*, 2006)

The Jewish hand behind the rise of Nazism

Perhaps the somewhat intimate relationship between the Nazi and Zionist hierarchies becomes clearer when considering the following information. From the early 1920’s until 1937, when he defected to America, Ernst Hanfstaengl was closely associated with Adolf Hitler and the Nazi party, and thus he had much first hand experience and knowledge of the political arena in Germany during that period. In his book *Hitler the Missing Years* (1957), Ernst Hanfstaengl records an interesting conversation which he had with an Austrian Jewish writer, Rudolf Kommer, in Munich, Germany, in June 1922. Kommer remarked: “There is only one danger. If any political party emerges with an anti-Semitic programme directed by Jewish or half-Jewish fanatics we shall have to watch out. They

would be the only people who could put it over.” Hanfstaengl comments: “How right he was time was to show....I thought back to Rudolf Kommer’s remark about an anti-Semitic programme directed by Jewish or half-Jewish fanatics – Rosenberg was distinctly Jewish in appearance, although he would have been the first to protest furiously if anyone had questioned his ancestry. Yet I used to see him most mornings sitting in a dingy café at the corner of the Briennerstrasse and the Augustenstrasse, with a Hungarian Jew named Holoschi, who was one of his principal assistants. The man called himself Hollander in Germany and was another of these Jewish anti-Semites....I suspected the Aryan background of many of the others, Strasser and Streicher looked Jewish to me, as well as later figures like Ley. Frank, and even Goebbels, would have had difficulty in proving their pedigree.”

German writer, Hennecke Kardel (1922-2007) comments on: “[A] young lawyer from Munich, Hans Frank....whose Jewish father was converted from Mosaism to Roman Catholicism in Bamberg.” He also refers to: “[T]he Jewish grandmother of Heinrich Himmler....[and] Goebbels past, who in school was called a ‘Rabbi’, and whose ancestors could be found among Holland’s earlier Spanish Jews.” Kardel further refers to: “Dr. Joseph Goebbels who significantly contributed to Hitler’s success in seizing power and later he prolonged the war. He was born to Spanish-Dutch Jews and in school was called ‘Rabbi’. His Jewish mother-in-law Friedlander lived in his household until the end of the war.” (*Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997)

Interestingly, German film director, Leni Riefenstahl (1902-2003), says: “We heard lots of stories about Goebbels being a half Jew....some of Hitler’s best friends and most admired and trusted people were Jews....let’s start with Princess Stephanie Marie von Hohenlohe. She was Jewish. And even though she was Jewish, Adolf Hitler overlooked her ethnic background....[Regarding Erhard Milch] He was Hermann Goering’s right hand and a close friend. Milch was a General. Goering made him a State Secretary, and he put him on the Luftwaffe high command board. Goering made him. Then, Goering found out he was a Jew. His mother was Jewish. Goering did not want to lose Milch. Erhard Milch was very important to him.” (*Leni Riefenstahl’s Last Words about Hitler, Goebbels, Nazis and the Jews* by Maximillien de Lafayette, 2014)

According to a former Gestapo agent, Hans Jürgen Koehler, “In some circles it was whispered about Dr. Goebbels [the Nazi propaganda Minister] that he was a Jew.”¹⁴ And Pauline Kohler, who from 1934 until 1938 was a maid at Hitler’s private residence at Berchtesgaden, observes: “Goebbels is a friend of the Jews. When I say that I do not mean that he does not attack them in the Press he controls. He does, most vehemently. Yet he has several Jewish friends.” (*I was Hitler’s Maid* c.1940). Furthermore, Lord Templewood, British Ambassador to Spain during World War (part) Two, refers to: “....a very sinister Eastern Jew, Lazare by name....In Vienna he faithfully served Hitler as a fanatical propagandist in support of the Anschluss. Since then he had become an important figure in the Nazi world....From the German Embassy [in Spain], where he had more authority than the Ambassador himself....”¹⁵ Moreover, Charles Higham writes

about Dr. Hermann Frederick Erben saying: “Dr. Erben was born a Jew in Vienna and later abandoned his people to become a member of the SA, the most fanatical branch of the SS, and later the SD and the Abwehr.”¹⁶

In *Touchlines of War* (1992), the author Peter Tennant, writes that on: “17 October 1939 I visited Sven Hedin [Swedish explorer] in his flat....I explained that I was puzzled that a man of his eminence could support the Nazi régime which ran counter to the best traditions of German civilisations. In particular I asked him how he, as a Jew, could condone their anti-semitism. He immediately countered by saying there was no truth in the stories of Nazi anti-semitism and I asked him how he could reconcile this statement with the fact that his own country and others in the west had given refuge to thousands of Jews who had escaped from the Nazis. He simply replied that they had been frightened by the stories in the British and American press which was of course mainly owned by Jews....He told me that, in fact, Goering was very pro-Jewish and was anxious to work out with Sven Hedin a plan for a Jewish national home....Hedin, to do him justice, did not swing round as so many did when an allied victory seemed certain. He supported his Nazis to the end.” Peter Levenda notes: “Hedin [1865-1952] was sympathetic towards the Nazis and met with Adolf Hitler several times, even receiving awards and decorations from the Führer.” (*The Hitler Legacy*, 2014)

Agnès Humbert was a member of the wartime French Resistance, and in her diary under the heading *Wanfried* [Germany] 8 May 1945, she writes: “[T]he seven of us set off to spend the evening at Schloss Kalden, where the Americans who have occupied the building are waiting for us....It is the residence of Arthur Kalden, who until 1929 was known by his real name of Israel. But Herr Arthur Israel was inspired to become a Nazi, disowning his origins in order to retain his immense wealth, his castle, his factory, his hunting domains, his servants and his parkland. He became a Nazi, sporting a fine uniform decked with eight stars.... We resolved to....build a new world in which Nazis like Kalden will have no voice.” (*Résistance: A Woman's Journal of Struggle and Defiance in Occupied France*, 2008)

In support of the foregoing, Fritz Springmeier observes: “There is more of a Jewish connection to Nazism than people would imagine. Nazi Admiral Canaris had dozens of dedicated Jewish agents in his Abwehr (German Secret Service). Richard Kauder was one of the principle ‘Fascist Jews’ who worked for Hitler.”¹⁷ And, Henry Makow writes: “It’s conceivable that Nazism was created in the image of Zionism (and Communism). Certainly, Nazism and Zionism were complementary.”¹⁸ Interestingly, Walter Hewel, an early follower of Adolf Hitler, in a letter dated 9th November 1924, writes: “There are Jewish firms that manufacture swastikas.”¹⁹

Moreover, Paul Roland remarks: “The best that could be said for von Ribbentrop [Nazi Foreign Minister] was that he did not have a reputation as a rabid anti-Semite, having once been in business with Jewish banker Herbert Gutmann to distribute French wines and spirits....He made a healthy profit from his partnerships with Jewish bankers and soon became a wealthy man and a frequent guest of Madame Rothschild and other Jewish hostesses of the Berlin

and Frankfurt salons.” (*The Secret Lives of the Nazis*, 2019)

British Intelligence officer, David Mure, says: “[A]n overt approach was made to the British from inside the Abwehr by a fairly senior officer. He was a Jew....The British code-name of the senior Jewish officer was Hamlet....Hamlet declared (in 1941) that there was strong military opposition and insisted that this could be used for the benefit of both sides. Apparently, it was not until later that it emerged that Hamlet was an important figure in the German Abwehr.... Hamlet was himself a double-cross agent and a senior member of the Abwehr.” Moreover, writing about *The Double Cross System* by Sir John Masterman, Mure says, “it was able to present the Double-Cross system in England as a ‘success story’ for MI5. In fact, of course, it was nothing of the kind. It was made possible by the Anti-Hitler elements within the Abwehr.” (*Master of Deception: Tangled Webs in London and the Middle East*, 1980)

Ladislas Farago relates: “Waldemar Baron von Oppenheim, the banker, was born in 1894, at Castle Schlenderhahn in the Rhine province, a member of one of Germany’s great Jewish dynasties....Baron von Oppenheim, like so many German Jews of his caste, felt far more German than Jewish. In fact, he had joined the NSDFB, the Nazi Party’s banking group, in July 1932, months before Hitler’s seizure of power....The war forced his bank to shift its foreign operations to Sweden, where the Oppenheims had intimate ties with the powerful Enskilda Banken owned by the legendary Wallenberg brothers, Jacob and Mark. Oppenheim was closely linked to the Wallenbergs and related to them by marriage. It was this relationship, his international connections, his impressive background, and proven patriotism that brought him to the attention of the Abwehr as a potentially valuable secret agent....chiefly to collect economic intelligence about England and the United States....The Abwehr had many people like the Baron among its V-men, ‘including some who are full-blooded Jews’.” (*The Game of the Foxes*, 1972)

According to British journalist, Richard Deacon: “The Palestinian Jews were helped by a former German Jew who had been one of a number of such Jews specially recruited by Admiral Canaris as agents for his *Abwehr* (German Secret Service) mainly to enable them to escape to foreign lands. Canaris disapproved of the Nazis’ treatment of the Jews and he also thought highly of them as Intelligence agents.” (*The Israeli Secret Service*, 1977). As mentioned, the head of the Abwehr, Admiral Canaris, was reportedly a crypto-Jew, Moses Meyerbeer.

Writing in 1942, Douglas Reed says: “For no difference exists, that I or any other man without a mental squint can see, between the racial doctrine of National Socialism, which proclaims the superiority of the Germans and their right to other people’s territory, and the racial doctrine of Judaism, which proclaims the superiority of the Jews and their right to other people’s territory. If a difference exists, it is in the means, not in the doctrine. The Germans, being many in numbers, pursue it by physical violence. The Jews, being few in numbers, pursue it by the stealthy power of money. But let any man show me, who can, the distinction between National Socialist theory and that of the Jewish National Fund, which lays down the rule, published in the British Parliament, that land

obtained from the Arabs in Palestine for Jewish settlement ‘shall not be allowed at any time in the future, under any conditions whatsoever, to be alienated to anyone who is not a Jew’. While this war goes on, powerful Jewish organizations are pressing the British and American Governments harder and harder to extend the area of Arab land transferable, for all eternity, to the Jews, and even to give expulsory powers.” (*All Our To-morrows*)

In a subsequent work, Douglas Reed further notes: “In Roumania in 1940, under King Carol, a wealthy Jew, Max Ausnit, well known in circles of international finance, was sentenced to six years’ imprisonment for fraud and currency offences. After King Carol’s flight, the Germans became the real rulers of Roumania, and a puppet government took office. The Germans installed Albert Göring, a nephew of the Marshal, as their representative on the board of Ausnit’s chief enterprise, the great Resitza Iron and Steelworks. Soon after this, Ausnit was released and given an official testimonial, to the effect that his character was stainless, the charges against him having been made ‘on purely political grounds’. This incident is hard to fit into the picture of ‘extermination’....The suffering which the Nazis have brought to Europe is appalling....I have never been able to disguise from myself the fact that many more non-Jews than Jews thus suffered.” (*Less We Regret*, 1943)

Furthermore, after writing about the Jewish dominated revolutions in Russia and Hungary, Douglas Reed comments: “The third Jewish State reigned in Bavaria from November 1918 until May 1919. Again, when Germany collapsed, Jews came from abroad to Bavaria and chose other Jews for their colleagues. Levine was the Jewish emissary from Moscow. Prime Minister was Kurt Eisner, another Jew. Others were Ernst Toller, Erich Mühsam, Gustav Landauer, and Königsberger....This is the most important of the three Jewish régimes, for us today, because Adolf Hitler was in Munich during its rule. He did not escape from Munich and join the assembling anti-Bolshevist forces like other patriots. He stayed in *Munich*, and was a soldier under the orders of the Jewish Red Government! *This period in his life has never been explained and is ignored in the literature about him.* Even more significant, and still less known, is the fact that one of his first acts as Chancellor was *to imprison Count Arco-Valley, who shot Kurt Eisner in 1919!*....The only plausible motive that suggests itself, for Hitler’s arrest of him, is the desire to remove witnesses of Hitler’s conduct in Munich in 1918.” (*Less We Regret*)

In his informative research work, *Adolf Hitler Bolshevik and Zionist* (volume I, Communism), 2019, Christopher Jon Bjerknes writes: “Adolf Hitler painted a fanciful portrait of himself as if an anti-Jewish and anti-Marxist savior of West Civilization from the twin plagues of Bolshevism and Capitalism. In reality, Hitler and other top Nazi officials were committed Zionists and closet Communists. Many of them were of Jewish descent, or partial Jewish descent. Hitler and Stalin ultimately transformed Eastern Europe into a Communist Empire. They enabled the Zionists to take Palestine and create a Jewish State. America and the Soviet Union became the sole superpowers governing the earth. Zionism, Capitalism and Bolshevism triumphed in Hitler’s wake. The Zionist-

Nazis Adolf Eichmann, Julius Streicher, Reinhard Heydrich, Hans Frank and Leopold von Mildenstein wanted masses of Jews to move to Palestine and form their own independent and racially segregated nation....To the horror of the Zionists, the friendliness and goodwill of non-Jews threatened to breed them out of existence. Jews were starting to marry non-Jews and Jewry faced the imminent threat of extinction through miscegenation....The Zionists felt an urgent need to remake Socialism into a new anti-Semitic form in order to keep the Jewish masses officially segregated from non-Jews and to force them to emigrate to Palestine against their will. The ghettos had worked so well over the centuries to keep the Jews, Jews, that the Zionists busily set about to refashion them into modern 'concentration camps'." This author adds: "The Nazi military was rife with Jews from the lowest ranks to the highest—more than 150,000 Jews in total. Adolf Eichmann stated that the 'racially pure' SS had 50 Jews as members."

He further notes: "Julius Streicher hired the Jew Jonas Wolk to write for his anti-Semitic newspaper *Der Stürmer*, which promoted Hitler and the Nazis. Wolk wrote under the alias Fritz Brandt....In 1936, Emil Ludwig was one of the many Zionist Jews who expressed their gratitude toward Hitler for segregating Jews and assisting Zionists, 'Hitler will be forgotten in a few years, but he will have a beautiful monument in Palestine. You know the coming of the Nazis was rather a welcome thing....Thousands who seem to be completely lost to Judaism were brought back to the fold by Hitler, and for that I am personally very grateful to him.'....The Zionists proposed a military alliance with the Nazis. The Zionists asked to assist the Nazis' 'new order in Europe' with a fascistic totalitarian Zionist state in Palestine. Klaus Polkehn wrote, 'Thus what was on offer was no more and no less than the establishment of a fascist Jewish state in Palestine as an ally of German fascism!'....

"Why would any Jew, or part Jew, sponsor the apparently anti-Jewish and anti-Bolshevik demagogue Adolf Hitler, or found an evidently anti-Jewish political party like the Nazi Party? Why were the Nazi leaders, who espoused hatred for Marxism and Jews, in fact Communists and Zionists? It is because the Nazis were a controlled opposition front tasked with forwarding the Communist and Zionist agenda through political means and stage managed warfare. The big Jews, the Jewish bankers, sought to create a vast Bolshevik Eastern Empire in Eurasia. They also wanted to make Palestine a Jewish State and needed Jews to fill it. During the First World War, the big Jews used Germany to destroy Russia and take it from the Tsar, just as they had used Imperial Japan to cripple and humiliate Russia in the Russo-Japanese War of 1904-1905. The British took Palestine from the Ottoman Empire for them. The Jewish bankers and Freemasons controlled German policy under Bismarck and the German aristocracy, right up until the time they took Germany for themselves after the First World War, when they forced Kaiser Wilhelm II to abdicate his throne and impose the ruinous Treaty of Versailles on Germany. The Jewish bankers controlled England under Prime Minister David Lloyd George and arranged for the Balfour Declaration which established Palestine as a future Jewish homeland. The declaration was directly addressed to the Jewish banker Lord Rothschild—but the common Jews did not

want to go to Palestine. They had no desire to leave Europe and needed to be enticed with a little anti-Semitism as a motivating force to drive them to Palestine as a last resort....

“For many decades leading up to Adolf Hitler’s rise, the Jewish bankers had conspired with the wealthy elite and aristocracy of Germany to create an Eastern Empire in Europe, and to fulfil the dreams of the Zionists to take Palestine for the Jews. The German-Jewish banking family of the Rothschilds had been public advocates for Zionism since the early 1800’s. The German Jewish banker Jacob Henry Schiff ruined Russia by cutting off its access to the money markets and gave it to Lenin....Failing the fully committed support and success of the German Monarchy to achieve their goals, Zionist Jews declared that the anti-Semites could best achieve these aims for the Jews; in that they would urge the governments of the world to sponsor Zionism as a final solution to the Jewish question and they would attack Eastern Europe on the pretext of seeking *Lebensraum* for Germans....The ‘Nazi’ Party was in fact the National *Socialist* German Workers’ Party and it promoted the forced expulsion of the Jews to Palestine....Hitler’s Zionist and imperialist policies, many of which mirrored German policies during the First World War, which in turn had their roots in Bismarck’s government, were the product of the influence of the Jewish bankers and Freemasons on the German government and were well entrenched in the minds of the German elite long before Hitler became a dangerous demagogue....The German Jewish bankers, chiefly Jacob Schiff and the Warburg family, organized and financed the Russian Revolution. Freemason Erich Ludendorff sent Freemason Vladimir Lenin to Russia, and also put Adolf Hitler into power and launched the Nazi Party....Ludendorff did not create ‘National Socialism’. Austrian Jews invented ‘pan-Germanism’, which then became the political platform called ‘National Socialism’ that Ludendorff adopted....Hitler’s *Anschluss* of Austria had its origins in the chiefly Jewish ‘linz Program of 1882’. That call for the Germanization of Austria and the Sudetenland came from the Jews Viktor Adler and Heinrich Friedjung.”

Christopher Jon Bjerknes goes on to say: “After Jewish emancipation, many Western European Jews wanted to assimilate into Western society. Zionist Jews feared that the ‘Jewish race’ would disappear through the ‘final solution to the Jewish question’ of ‘assimilation’, or so they stated in their writings and speeches of the nineteenth century. The Nazis did not coin the phrase ‘final solution to the Jewish question’, which was born in the 1800’s....The Zionists used the expression to refer to the integration of Jews into non-Jewish society, which process the Zionists loathed....Before the Nazis even came into existence, the political Zionists called for the segregation of Jews into a world ghetto, the racist and segregated nation of Israel that would fulfil Jewish messianic prophecy under the guise of politics. The Zionist Jews tried to be very careful and mask their true intentions. They pretended that they had no intentions of taking over all of ‘Greater Israel’ from the Nile to the Euphrates and no intention to boot out Muslims and Christians from Palestine....The political Zionists, Theodore Herzl and Albert Einstein among them, embraced the belief that anti-Semitism is the

salvation of the 'Jewish race'; in that it forces Jews to segregate against their will and better natures....Western Jews in general hated Eastern European Jews and believed that they inspired anti-Semitism. Political Zionists encouraged the Nazis to force assimilatory Western Jews and Eastern Jews, into segregation.... The history of Jewish racism, and the crime Jews have committed against other Jews, is largely a hidden history and a taboo subject....

"Given that Hitler's régime so exactly fulfilled Jewish messianic prophecy, and given that Hitler had so many relations with Zionists and Communists, and further given the fact that the Jews who sought to fulfil those Jewish messianic prophecies put Adolf Hitler into power, the 'coincidences' are too many and too unlikely to have been the products of chance. This means that the Jews did not take Palestine to provide themselves with a sanctuary from pogroms and any possible future holocaust after the defeat of Nazi Germany. Instead, leading Jews themselves created Nazi Germany and the Holocaust, so that they would have a pretext to commit genocide against the Palestinians and take their land....Zionist leaders forced masses of European Jews to suffer in order to convince enough of them to move to Palestine to make the formation of a nation viable."

In his biography of Princess Stephanie von Hohenlohe (1891-1972), Jim Wilson writes: "British Intelligence had had serious suspicions about the princess' motives and her true allegiance since 1928, and they had been routinely intercepting the princess' correspondence and tracking her movements in and out of the country from 1928 onwards. The declassified files show clearly that she was a target of British intelligence during the decade from 1928 until war broke out in 1939. Copies of her intercepted letters have been removed from the heavily weeded files, and a number of pages continue to be withheld under a section of the Public Records Act of 1958, invoked as recently as May 2004.... As early as April 1931 the Foreign Office was questioning the condition of the princess' residence in Britain, as she was suspected of having connections with highly placed Germans, including the Crown Prince, eldest son of the kaiser, who was known to be an ardent Nazi sympathizer. The FBI also suspected her of being a Nazi agent. Those suspicions were summarised in great detail in a lengthy memorandum dated October 1941. French intelligence, the Deuxième Bureau, informed the British secret service in August 1938 that, in their opinion, the princess was in all probability an important German agent. They further commented that they found this curious, since according to their information she was of Jewish origin."

Wilson also records: "On 10 June 1938 she had an audience lasting several hours in the Reich Chancellery. It was an extraordinary event; at a solemn ceremony Hitler pinned on her, a Jewess, the Nazi Party's Gold Medal of Honour. In the Third Reich it was a badge that elevated the recipient to the level of 'Nazi royalty'. It was rarely awarded and reserved for a small group of people, mainly long-standing Nazi Party members who had given outstanding service to the National Socialist movement. It was regarded as the mark of a so-called true patriot. The princess, born a Jew, was now a de facto member of the Nazi Party – 'an honorary Aryan', as Heinrich Himmler declared her. The honour meant she

had been acknowledged personally by Hitler as a significant contributor to the Third Reich.”

Wilson also says: “The Prince of Wales [later Duke of Windsor] was not the only member of the royal family the princess knew well. She was also close to Edward’s youngest brother, Prince George, Duke of Kent, who, like the heir to the British throne, also showed a deep interest in the political philosophy of the Nazis. He regarded Hitler as a worker of economic and social miracles in Germany. He had met Hess and the influential Nazi ideologue Alfred Rosenberg, and dined frequently in London with Ribbentrop. From the early 1930s Prince George was involved in fostering closer relations between Britain and Germany, and as war loomed he was a participant in moves to avert hostilities. His involvement in the mysterious flight Hess made to Scotland in May 1941, and his subsequent death in an air crash in Scotland, has left many questions still unanswered. Stephanie’s closeness to Prince George is illustrated by the fact that letters between them were invariably handwritten and personally signed and addressed....Edward cherished his German ancestry. He felt a strong affinity with Germany and he spoke the language fluently. Until the First World War the name of the British royal family, indeed the name Edward was born with, was German – Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. Because of the need to distance the court from its German ancestry during the First World War, the royal family name was changed by George V to the very English title of the House of Windsor. Edward regretted the deep divisions the First World War had caused with his German relatives. In his teens he had been very friendly with the kaiser’s family and he had spent many of his youthful holidays in Germany in the company of his favourite cousin, the Eton-educated Charles Edward, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, who under the Third Reich became a member of the Schutzstaffel, the SS. When the Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha was in London, representing Hitler at the funeral of George V, he told Edward there should be a high-level meeting between the British Prime Minister and the Führer. Edward welcomed the idea and the duke reported back to Hitler that as head of state in Britain and head of the British Empire, the new king fully supported bringing Britain and Germany closer together.”

After Princess Stephanie von Hohenlohe helped to facilitate the groundwork, in 1937 the Duke of Windsor visited Nazi Germany. Jim Wilson remarks: “The climax of the visit was a trip to Hitler’s mountaintop retreat, where the duke and duchess were in the Führer’s company for several hours....If any record of the talks between the former British king and the Führer survive, they are almost certainly among papers captured after the war and now held securely in the royal archives in Windsor, beyond the reach of Freedom of Information laws.”

According to Hennecke Kardel: “Early enough in the twenties, Mr. Warburg, a banker of Hamburg, advised Reich’s Premier Ebert to stop the migration of Jews from the East. When a Wall Street messenger, who was about to bring money to Hitler, asked Warburg for an opinion, he laughed at him: ‘Hitler is a strong man and Germany needs him.’....In 1932, the SA alone cost about 180 million marks. With the other expenses of Party employees, election campaigns and airplane travels, the amount came to 300 million marks. About

one sixth of this sum came from dues and donations of the Party members. At the end of 1933, a very well known Dutch Publishing House after a study of documents, issued a report about the shabbiest rest a few hundred million marks spent throughout the years. The report disclosed many names and soon after its publication it was sold out. Nobody then complained, but during the occupation of Holland all documents were destroyed and the publisher Schoup found his death in the hands of Gestapo (Secret Police of the Reich). The report showed that at one time ten million dollars and another time fifteen million were transferred by the Bank House Mendelsohn & Co. in Amsterdam. With similar sums operated other Houses: Kuhn, Loeb & Co.; J. Morgan & Co.; and Samuel & Samuel.... The Swissman, René Sonderegger (Severin Reinhard) in his book *Spanish Summer* published in Suisse, 1948, had disclosed the messenger who was delivering monies to Hitler: 'The man, whom bankers sent to Germany to test the question of a German revolution, was the young Warburg....he worked several years in the Bank House of his uncle in Hamburg. Warburg, equipped with the highest regards, found himself in Germany and soon met Hitler in Munich.... Of special benefit was also Sir Henry Deterding of the Royal Dutch Shell Co. whose money came through the Samuel & Samuel of London. Even after Hitler's seizure of power this oilman continued to spend money on Hitler.' (*Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997)

Interestingly, in his book *The Myth of the Master Race: Alfred Rosenberg and Nazi Ideology* (1972) the author, Robert Cecil, remarks: "Rosenberg, as an impecunious Russian refugee, had difficulty in securing permission to remain in Munich; but the respected and reactionary publisher, J.F. Lehmann, who was a member of the Thule Society, vouched for him." The Thule Gesellschaft was an occult group based in Germany which developed during World War (part) Two. It was apparently organised by a certain Rudolf von Sebottendorff (Ernst Rudolf Glauer, 1875-1945?) who was born around the middle of the 19th century. In 1900 Glauer travelled to Constantinople in Turkey which, for more than a millennia, had been the seat of the 'Jewish' Sanhedrin. According to Professor Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke in his book *The Occult Roots of Nazism* (1985): "At Bursa he [Glauer] made the acquaintance of the Termudi family, who were Greek Jews from Salonica. Old Termudi had retired from business to devote himself to a study of the Cabbala and collecting alchemical and Rosicrucian texts, while his eldest son Abraham managed their bank at Bursa and a younger brother ran a branch establishment at Salonica....The Termudis were Freemasons in a lodge that may have been affiliated to the French Rite of Memphis, which had spread in the Levant and the Middle East. Glauer was initiated into the lodge by old Termudi and subsequently inherited his occult library....By the end of 1908 Glauer was in Constantinople....He finally chanced upon a temporary teaching job at a colony of Kievan Jews on the slopes of the Alem Dađ, about 30 kilometres from Scutari (Usküdar). He returned to Constantinople at Easter 1909....Glauer is supposed to have given lectures on esoteric subjects at his apartment in the Pera (Beyođlu) district of Constantinople, subsequently founding a mystical lodge in December 1910." Moreover, it has been claimed that Alfred Rosenberg was a Jew from

Estonia.

In his historical study of Nazi origins, *Bevor Hitler kam* (Before Hitler came, 1964), Dietrich Bronder gives the names of sixteen members of the Thule Society. “Most of these Thule men,” he says, “had become Catholics; seven had Jewish origins or relations.” Along with Alfred Rosenberg, another key Nazi member of the Thule Society was Hitler’s deputy Rudolf Hess, whose mother was reported to have been a Jewess from Alexandria, Egypt. E.H. Cookridge in his book *Gehlen: Spy of the Century* (1971), refers to: “Dr. Emil Augsburg, born in 1904 in Lodz in Poland, according to official Polish sources, of Jewish parentage – which, if true, did not hamper his ultimate admission to the SS in which he rose to become Standartenfuhrer (colonel) heading a section attached to Adolf Eichmann’s S-4 department, which handled the ‘Jewish problem’ After the collapse, Augsburg fled, as did Eichmann, with the assistance of ODESSA to Italy, where he found charitable aid from circles close to the Vatican which helped escaped nazis. After a year or two.....he returned to Germany as ‘Dr. Althaus’ and was enrolled by [German General] Gehlen, working first as manager of the Karlsruhe branch ‘L’, and then at Pullach.”

Hennecke Kardel refers to: “Rudolf Hess, ‘Deputy of the Fuehrer’ Born to an English-Jewish mother, and educated by the British in Egypt....he had good connections with the English aristocracy.” He also says: “In Germany, a Gentleman, whose Jewish-Greek nativity was noticeable....was Admiral Canaris, Chief of the Military Defense and Foreign Espionage....Both Chiefs, Canaris and Heydrich, knew that they are competitors in keeping their dossiers, which could reveal their Jewishness, deep in a safe.” He also adds: “The half-Jewish owner of a photo shop in Munich, Heinrich Hoffman, is the man who was nominated by Hitler to a Professor because of his photo-retouching abilities. By beautifying the Fuehrer’s pictures he became a multimillionaire.”

Hennecke Kardel further comments: “The reader might look unsuccessfully for a book which long ago disappeared from the market. It was an extraordinary and instructive investigation conducted by a German Jew Dietrich Bronder, a high school teacher. Its title is: *Before Hitler Came*. It was printed in 1964 and is about who was who in Hitler’s apparatus: ‘Of Jewish descent, or being related to Jewish families were: the Leader and Reichschancellor Adolf Hitler; his representatives the Reichsminister Rudolf Hess; the Reichsmarshal Hermann Goering; the Reichsleader of the NSDAP Gregor Strasser, Dr. Josef Goebbels, Alfred Rosenberg, Hans Frank, Heinrich Himmler; the Reichsminister von Ribbentrop (who pledged close friendship with the famous Zionist Chaim Weizmann, the first head of the State of Israel who died in 1952); von Keudell; field commanders Globocnik (the Jewish destructor); Jordan and Wilhelm Hube; the great SS-Leaders Reinhard Heydrich, Erich von dem Bach-Zelewski and von Keudell II, who also were active in the destruction of Jews. Next came Hitler’s bankers and before 1933 supporters: Ritter von Stauss (Vice-president of the NS-Parliament); von Stein; the General Field Marshall and Secretary of State Milch; the Under-Secretary of State Gauss; the physicist and old Party members Philipp von Lenhard and Abraham Esau; the very old party-member

Hanffstaengel, NSDAP's newspaper Chief of Foreign Department (later on an advisor to President D.E. Roosevelt) as well as professor Haushofer'." (*Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997)

US Colonel Donn de Grand Pré writes: "Two books have emerged from obscurity; one was by a German Jewish schoolteacher, Dietrich Bronder, *Before Hitler Came*; and the other, *Adolf Hitler: Founder of Israel*, by Henneke Kardel. Bronder's book was published in 1964 in Germany. It was promptly suppressed and is now out of print. Kardel, an Austrian Jew, who moved to Israel after World War II, published his book in 1974 in Switzerland. It was translated into several languages and was republished in 1997 in the United States. Both works reflect the fact that many of the top National Socialist officers and associates, were Jewish. Bronder includes such notables as Hitler's deputy, Rudolf Hess, Reichmarshall Hermann Goering, Dr. Josef Goebbels, Gregor Strasser, Alfred Rosenberg, Hans Frank, Heinrich Himmler, Reichminister von Ribbentrop, SS leader Reinhard Heydrich, and Hitler's bankers Ritter von Strauss and von Stein. According to Kardel, writing in *Adolf Hitler: Founder of Israel*: 'The cooperation which existed between Heydrich's Gestapo and the Jewish self-defense league in Palestine, the militant Haganah, would not have been closer if it was not for Eichmann who made it public the commander of Haganah was Feivel Polkes, born in Poland, and with whom in February 1937 the SD troop leader Adolf Eichmann met in Berlin....These two Jews made a brotherly agreement. Polkes, the underground fighter, got in writing this assurance from Eichmann: "A body representing Jews in Germany, will exert pressure on those leaving Germany to emigrate only to Palestine. Such a policy is in the interest of Germany and will be executed by the Gestapo." Polkes invited his 'brother' Eichmann to their ancestors' land (Palestine). When Eichmann returned to Germany, he reported: 'People of Jewish national circles are very excited about the radical German politics towards the Jews, as this has increased Jewish population in Palestine many-fold. In a short time they will become the majority among the Arabs'." ²⁰

It has also been said that the grandmother of the SS leader Reinhard Heydrich, who was assistant to SS Chief Heinrich Himmler, was also a Jewess.²¹ According to Bryan Mark Rigg: "[M]any have argued about Heydrich's possible Jewish past....When he served in the navy, many of his comrades believed he was Jewish....Others who lived in Halle have claimed that everybody believed that his father, a musician Bruno Heydrich, was a Jew. Half-Jew Alice Schaper née Rohr, who took piano lessons from Bruno, claimed, 'We all knew he was Jewish....He looked just like a typical Jew'....Admiral Canaris, head of the Abwehr, presumably had a large dossier on Heydrich's Jewish past and threatened to reveal what he had if the SS tried to infringe on Abwehr activities. Heydrich was definitely haunted by stories of his Jewish past." (*Hitler's Jewish Soldiers*, 2002)

Hennecke Kardel relates: "That Heydrich was a Jew, came from a man who knew about this, a quarter Jew himself, Rudolf Jordan, Commander of Halle-Merseburgs. Quite soon in the Reimann's Music Dictionary no one could find an entry with a name of the father of the SS Secret Service Chief Reinhard.

'Heydrich Bruno, actually Suess', but only of 'Heydrich Bruno'....Reinhard Heydrich was the son of this Jewish musician and of a half-Jewish actress." He further says: "Reinhard Heydrich, the Security and Police General, who was preoccupied with control of the Jews, discovered a Catholic Jew who was born near Haifa, spoke Hebrew, Yiddish and German, and who as a child landed with his father in Solingen, and later in Linz. Long before the annexation of Austria he was fighting there for the Fuehrer. For this reason Adolf Eichmann had to flee to Germany and join the SS....he was trained by Leopold von Mildenstein, a Jewish SS Officer and an admirer of Zionism, who was promoting a plan of awakening in Jews the need of going to Palestine willingly.... Adolf Eichmann....was promoted to the rank of SS Officer. He moved into the Rothschild's Palace in Vienna after the annexation of Austria. With Jewish co-workers he installed the 'Central Station for Jewish Emigrants', and only after a short time 200,000 Jews of Austria were melted down to a handful....Eichmann, a specialist in foreign matters, moved into the building of the 'Israelites Cultural Council' in Prague. There he set up a Center with 32 Departments, which was called 'Central Council for the Solution of the Jewish Problem in Boehmen and Maehrem'. And hereto he employed mainly Jews. Their task was to send abroad 300 Jews daily."²²

Heydrich was in charge of the Sicherheitsdienst (SD), a branch of Nazi Intelligence. In this connection it may be pertinent to note the following as stated by Professor Francis R. Nicosia in his book *The Third Reich and the Palestine Question*: "The SD began to take an active interest in Zionist affairs abroad after 1934. SS-Untersturmführer von Mildenstein of Abteilung II/112-3 was sent to observe the Nineteenth Zionist Congress in Lucerne in the summer of 1935, attached to the German Jewish delegation. SS-Hauptscharführer [Adolf] Eichmann, also of Abteilung II/112-3, was sent to observe the Twentieth Congress in 1937. Both von Mildenstein and Eichmann felt they had accumulated valuable information on international Zionism that would be useful in the formulation of policies toward the Zionist movement in Germany. The anti-boycott success of the German delegation and its allies at the Lucerne Congress strengthened the relatively positive attitude of cooperation with Zionism on the part of the SD."

Writing about the German General, Reinhard Gehlen (1902-1979), whom the Allies placed in charge of postwar German Intelligence operations, Christopher Story relates: "General Gehlen further recruited the former Gestapo chiefs operating in Paris, and in Kiel, Germany. He also hired the Jewish senior former Gestapo leader in southeastern Europe Willi Krichbaum. This man was far from the only Jew to function at senior level within the Nazi hierarchy. The most notorious of the Nazi Jews who served Hitler at high level was of course Adolf Eichmann, SS Gruppenführer Heinrich Müller's aide and the head of the notorious Department IVD4 dealing with 'emigration and evacuation' under the Gestapo, who epitomised the....aphorism that 'a Jew's greatest enemy is another Jew'. This operative is among the most senior Jewish Nazis who presided over both a parallel programme to expatriate and/or 'evacuate' certain Jews (who were primarily Sephardim)....Among Eichmann's senior subordinates were many other Nazis of Jewish extraction, including a Dr Jacobi, of the General

Management, Railway Directorate East, in Berlin, a chief requisitioner of ‘special trained’ for those destined for the concentration camps and gas chambers, who went under the euphemism ‘resettlers’; and the notorious SS-Brigadeführer Dr Otto Gustav Wächter, the Nazi Governor-General of Galicia, Poland....Professor (Emeritus) Reuben Clarence Lang, M.Theol., MA, PhD, a Christian German of Jewish background, has revealingly stated: ‘One must be mindful of the intense inner-Jewish tension and contrasts, above all between the objectives of the nationally-assimilated Jews and those of world Jewry and Zionism. These divisions are much, much deeper than the relationships between believing and non-believing Jews. As one becomes aware of this, many other factors, that are otherwise incomprehensible, about Jewry, become clear – the most important in this context being that one group of Jews (Ashkenazim) fell victim to another, and that, of those Jews who were targeted, few escaped.’”

Story continues: “Seen against this authoritative background, the reality that Nazi Jews such as Adolf Eichmann, [Gestapo head] Müller, Wächter, Krichbaum, Horst Hoyer and many others of senior rank including certain of Hitler’s associates and key operatives – Otto Meissner, Walter Funk, Hans Frank, Alfred Rosenberg, Karl Fiehler, Max Amann, and in the Occupied Territories, (Reichskommissär), Wilhelm Frick (Bohemia and Moravia), Karl Hermann Frank (State Minister, Bohemia and Moravia), Robert Wagner (Alsace), Erich Kocherich (a.k.a. Koch) (Bialystock), Friedrich Rainer (working in Carinthia and Carinola) and Gustav Simon (Luxembourg) – together with an estimated 155,000 Jews who served in the Nazi military and repression structures mainly to procure protection for themselves and – they hoped – their families from the industrialised pogrom, becomes distinctly less problematical to contemplate....It would even appear that the *primary* instigators of the ‘shoah’ (Holocaust) were Jews. Others named by SS Lieutenant General Horst Hoyer as having planned the minutiae of the ‘final solution’ at Lemburg included Jews named Walter Sonnenschein, Zuckerhorn, Spitze, Loewenstein, Gregor and Feckler. Hoyer’s memorandum also contained the following observation: ‘At the time, those Jews [listed as having attended the meetings at Akademizca Street, Lemburg] feared world Jewry, putting me in their confidence, didn’t they? They pleaded for my help, knowing full well that I was utterly helpless in the face of these underhand activities’. Two weeks after the ratification of the German-Israel Treaty, an official Jewish approach was made to Horst Hoyer offering him a large sum of money (DM 30,000) for his memorandum on Jewish complicity in the ‘final solution’ which he had handed to the West German Government. The proposal contained a demand that Hoyer was to sign a document to the effect that the memorandum was fictitious. He refused, and was murdered some years later.”

Story further says: “Many Jews worked as spies for the Hitler régime, including Hans Arnheim and Joseph Jakobs, Rudolph Korda, a Hungarian-born Jewish journalist who headed a Nazi spy ring until 1942, Ivan Lissner, a Jewish Nazi collaborator and Nazi Party member, Karl Molmar, the Jewish chief of Hungarian Intelligence in Istanbul, Hans Mosberg, a Shanghai-based Jewish spy who served the *Abwehr*, and....Marcus Wolf [later head of the Stasi secret

police in East Germany].” Story also observes: “[T]he controlling *Kahal* Jews being *in agreement* with their German colleagues that the Jewish community was ‘polluted’ by Khazars (Ashkenazim) who were not really Jews at all....the Nazi and the Zionist mentalities are interchangeable and essentially identical.”

Also, according to Christopher Story, the Harriman papers at the Library of Congress show that Prescott Bush was a Director and a shareholder of a number of companies involved with Thyssen, the Nazi steelmaker, who was of Jewish extraction. Story writes: “Thyssen’s partner in the United Steel Works was the Jewish steel magnet Friedrich Flick, who also owned part of I G Farben. Flick’s plants in Poland made heavy use of Jewish and other slave labour from the concentration camps in Poland.” (*The New Underworld Order*, 2006)

Interestingly, Louis Marschalko notes: “In Western Europe, a Hungarian-born ‘American’, Colonel Martin Himmler, directed the campaign of vengeance against 300,000 Hungarians who escaped from the Bolsheviks. Was this man a communist? Or was he an American democrat? At all events, in its issue of April 30th, 1954, the *Uj Kelet* (New Orient), a Zionist Tel-Aviv paper, let the cat out of the bag – he was neither; he was a Jew!” (*The World Conquerors*)

Further information concerning a Jewish nexus and the rise of Nazism is to be found in *Jewish Contribution to Civilization* (1938) by the Jewish historian Cecil Roth who comments on: “Heinrich Friedjung [1851-1920] (who has received mention in another connection as perhaps the greatest of Austrian historians). Born in Moravia, of Jewish parentage....In 1880, in collaboration with George von Schönerer (later the leader of the extreme Pan-Germans in Austria) and the Jew Victor Adler (subsequently founder of the Austrian Social Democratic Party, and Foreign Secretary in the first Republican Cabinet of October, 1918), he produced the Linz programme as a basis for the future policy of the German Austrians. *Two years later, this programme was adopted by the new German Nationalist party with the addition of a single clause: ‘No Jew can be a member of the German Nationalist party.’ Thus the programme of the movement which is now menacing the existence of German and Austrian Jewry, was in the first instance drawn up by Jews.*” In *The Jew of Linz* (1998) the author, Kimberley Cornish, makes an interesting and pertinent comment regarding Dr. Frank Knopfmacher, of Jewish origin, who taught at the University of Melbourne, Australia. Cornish says: “Among the very many things he [Knopfmacher] said that gave me cause to ponder was an off-hand remark he made to me about the origins of Nazism. He said that he had always suspected there was a Jewish hand in it....He was pessimistic, however, about the truth behind the matter ever emerging.” So in light of this, and Rudolf Kommer’s remark, what was really going on here that we are not being told about by our ‘academic historians’ who are rarely challenged and often copy from each other.

What is apparent from the foregoing documented research is that Zionism, Nazism and Communism were all operating under concentric control, i.e. there was a common point of directional control and influence behind all three allegedly diverse and antagonistical political factions. The common denominator to these three political factions was their equal dependence on the support of the agencies

of International Finance which was duly received. He who pays the piper calls the tune.

Finally, it is also clear that the International Zionist cabal, who created the artificial geopolitical state labelled “Israel” as a keystone for their agenda of world dominion, care no more for the welfare of the vast majority of the Jewish people (unless it serves their global geopolitical agenda), than they care for the well-being of the non-Jewish people of the world. This was demonstrated by their financial support of Reichsführer Adolf Hitler and his tyrannous Nazi regime. Clearly, the Jewish laity have been just as much used by the Zionist oligarchy as have been the non-Jewish people. Ultimately, we need to move beyond the consciousness of labelling someone a ‘Jew’, ‘Christian’, ‘Muslim’, or ‘Black’, ‘White’, etc., which simply creates divisive polarities that the adversarial forces fuel and manipulate to accommodate their anti-social global agenda. Verily, I say unto you, know ye not whom thou really art — a psychologically indoctrinated automaton, or a sovereign and empowered conscious being?

Chapter Seven

The 'holocaust' enigma

It is interesting to note that a Jewish Rabbi was reported as saying: "We Jews thrive on persecution", and another Rabbi remarked that had it not been for Adolf Hitler the Jews would have disappeared from Germany, i.e. they would have become assimilated.¹ The available statistics for the early 1920's show that this would have eventually taken place, and the Zionist hierarchy were clearly concerned. And then Herr Hitler, the Nazi Reichsführer, came along almost as though he was made to order. Is it any wonder, therefore, as Douglas Reed, a former European correspondent of *The Times* (London) newspaper reported, a Rabbi in Prague, before the Second World War, was preaching to his flock that "Hitler is the coming messiah" (*Disgrace Abounding*, 1939)

In a later book, *Less We Regret* (1943), Douglas Reed prophetically records: "February 1939, in Prague. 'One of our Rabbis here', said Doktor Farisy, 'is preaching in the synagogues that Hitler is the Jewish Messiah, because he will cause all those countries of the world to be open to the Jews, which now are closed to them.' I turned to look at Doktor Farisy's Jewish profile....He was a Central European Jew....Was *this* to be the final epitaph on Hitler: that he was the Jewish Messiah?....if the demands which are being made by or on behalf of Jewry in this war were gratified, the prophecy of Prague would be fulfilled, and ten or twenty years from now we might, looking back, see only the peak of a second Jewish victory rising from the chaotic memory of the Second World War – and we might then well be worried about the imminence of a third!"

Professor Juan Comas of the National University of Mexico points out that in Germany, between 1921 and 1925, for every 100 Jewish marriages, there were 58 all-Jewish and 42 mixed. In Berlin, in 1926, there were 861 all-Jewish marriages and 554 mixed. Professor Comas states: "...the figures speak for themselves, especially if we take into account the large number of partners who became Jews by religion although there was nothing 'Semitic' about them." To confirm his analysis, Professor Comas solicits the views of two other authorities on the subject: R.N. Salman says, "The purity of the Jewish race is imaginary; the widest variety of ethnic types is found among Jews. More particularly, in Germany and Russia, there are Jews who do not display the smallest Semitic characteristics." To this, M. Fishberg adds: "The percentage of light-eyed blonds and their irregular distribution in the various centers of Jewish population, is at least as great as that observable between any of the peoples of Europe. The claims of Jews to purity of descent are so vain and baseless as the allegations of a radical difference between Jews and the so-called Aryan race on which anti-Semitism is based."² Jewish assimilation was clearly anathema to the Zionist cabal with their separatist agenda.

There can be no doubt there was a prominent Jewish element in the financing and promotion of the tyrannous Nazi regime, which can be seen to have 'persecuted' far more non-Jews than Jews, if one chooses to play the numbers

game. In truth, every human life is sacrosanct whatever race or creed. There can also be no doubt that a large number of Jewish people lost their lives and many suffered severely, as a result of the Nazi regime. It should also be remembered that there is some truth in the saying that “there is no persecutor of the Jew like the Jew.” The journalist, Henry Wickham Steed, records in his book *The Hapsburg Monarchy* (1913): “The Jew may be an exploiter of others’ labour but it is false to suppose that he exploits only non-Jews. The sweating dens of East London prove the contrary. In Galicia, as in several parts of Hungary, Jew exploits Jew with a remorselessness not surpassed by any Jewish exploitation of Christians.” The exaggerated “six million” holocaust ploy was simply engineered by the post-war Zionist propaganda machine, which makes a mockery not only of the Jewish people who genuinely suffered under the Nazi regime, but also the vastly greater numbers of non-Jews, including courageous anti-Nazi Germans, who perished both inside and outside of the Nazi concentration and extermination camps. The former, essentially work camps, should not be confused with the latter.

Interestingly, Jewish writer, Sherman Skolnick, relates: “Another very deep, dark secret of the 20th Century, is how some Chief Rabbis – certainly not all of them – operated in countries around Nazi Germany. In Poland, for example, these purported holy men were the community bankers. The ordinary people not having local banks available....entrusted them with their money and valuables. And these Chief Rabbis, too often told their people, after the invasion by the Germans, after 1939, ‘Shush, quiet, say nothing, get on the train. The Germans want you to work on the farm.’ The ordinary Jews were fed these fairy tales. The trains took them to places like Auschwitz where many perished, having been worked to death as slave laborers for I.G. Farben and other Nazi industry. Some concentration camp survivors I have known in Chicago have given me eyewitness accounts. They claim the grandchildren of these Chief Rabbis are big dealers in real estate and other businesses in the Chicago area, with the treasures stolen by their Chief Rabbi grandfathers from fellow Jews, who naively believed what they were told, and got on the train ‘for the farm’....I want this particular Great Secret of the 20th Century to be a matter of undisputed court record.” (*Ahead of the Parade*)

Furthermore, Jewish playwright, Ben Hecht (1893-1964) writes: “Itzhak Greenbaum, chief of the Rescue Committee of the Jewish Agency, announced in Tel Aviv in 1943, ‘When they ask me, couldn’t you give money out of United Jewish Appeal funds for the rescue of Jews in Europe, I said, ‘no!’ And I say again, ‘no!’ In my opinion one should resist this wave which pushes the Zionist activities to secondary importance.’ Having thus turned their backs on the doomed Jews, the same leaders later utilized the extermination for raising millions on millions, and for collecting billions in reparations from the Germans.”

Hecht goes on to quote from “Eichmann Confessions,” by SS Colonel Adolf Eichmann (1906-1962), published in *Life* magazine, November 28 and December 5, 1960: “In Hungary my basic orders were to ship all the Jews out of Hungary in as short a time as possible....In obedience to Himmler’s directive I now concentrated on negotiations with the Jewish political officials in

Budapest....Among them Dr. Rudolph Kastner, authorized representative of the Zionist Movement....a fanatical Zionist. He agreed to help keep the Jews from resisting deportation - and even keep order in the collection camps - if I would close my eyes and let a few hundred or a few thousand young Jews emigrate illegally to Palestine....With his great polish and reserve he would have made an ideal Gestapo officer himself. Dr. Kastner's main concern was to make it possible for a select group of Hungarian Jews to emigrate to Israel....there was a very strong similarity between our attitudes in the S.S. and the viewpoint of these immensely idealistic Zionist leaders....I believe that Kastner would have sacrificed a thousand or a hundred thousand of his blood to achieve his political goal." Ben Hecht comments: "After the war, S.S. General Walter Schellenberg, Chief of Himmler's Intelligence, stated in a special document, now in the custody of Mr. Hillel Storch of the World Jewish Congress in Stockholm, that Kastner had served throughout the war as an agent of the German S.S. among the Jews in Hungary." (*Perfidy*, 1961)

Henry Makow says: "In 1925, Germany's 500,000 Jews were overwhelmingly indifferent or actively hostile to Zionism. The German Zionist movement had only 9,000 members. The 'Central Union of Germans of the Jewish Faith' represented most German Jews and favored active participation in German life....Zionists, on the other hand, welcomed the Nazis' anti-semitic policies. Like the Nazis, they believed in a Master Race, just a different one. Like the Nazis, they believed Jews had no future in Germany. The Zionists did not protest Nazi persecution such as the removal of 2,000 Jewish scholars and scientists from German universities in 1933. The Nazis rewarded this 'restraint' by allowing the Zionists to go about their work unhindered. All other Jewish and anti-fascist organizations were disbanded and their leaders imprisoned. The Nazis required all Jews to join the Zionist-led 'Reich Union' whose goal was emigration. Jews were to be converted to Zionism at any cost. The Zionists were the only group allowed to publish books and newspapers critical of the Nazis so long as the audience was restricted to Jews....In his book, 'The Holocaust Victims Accused' Rabbi Moshe Shonfeld claims that Zionist-led Jewish Councils ('Judenraten') collaborated with the Nazis and deceived non-Zionist Jews. Europe's non-Zionist Jews were worth more dead than alive to Zionists and their financial sponsors."

Makow continues: "The definitive history of the holocaust is 'The Destruction of the European Jews' by the late Rolf Hilberg, a Jewish professor of Political Science at the University of Vermont. Hilberg's three-volume work is largely based on meticulous Nazis documentation. Hilberg could barely get his book published because he documented the extent to which the Nazis depended on the Jewish Councils ('Judenrat') to administer the final solution....In the 1960's the Jewish philosopher Hannah Arendt was slandered and ostricized when she concluded from Hilberg that 'almost without exception' the Jewish leadership co-operated with the Nazis. In her book, 'Eichmann in Jerusalem' she wrote, 'In Amsterdam as in Warsaw, in Berlin as in Budapest, Jewish officials could be trusted to compile the list of persons, and of their property, to secure money from the deportees to defray the expenses of their deportation and extermination,

to keep track of vacated apartments, to supply police forces to help seize Jews and get them on trains, until, as a last gesture, they handed over the assets of the Jewish community in good order for final confiscation....Zionists did not believe in the Jewish Diaspora and actively sabotaged rescue attempts. If Jews could escape to other countries, what would be the purpose of Israel? Thus the Zionist Rabbi of Sweden Dr. Ehrenpreis scuttled a Swedish attempt to rescue 10,000 Jews. Zionists torpedoed a similar move by the British parliament. They also rejected numerous legitimate ransom attempts and discouraged resistance.”

Makow also pertinently notes: “In his book ‘Crimes and Mercies’ (1997) James Bacque describes how he confronted *New York Times* reporter Drew Middleton with evidence that after the war, the U.S. starved to death over one million German POWs....Bacque estimates that, during the Allied Occupation (1946-1950) an additional eight to twelve million Germans were deliberately starved to death. The war did not end in 1945. For five additional years, Germany was subjected to ‘physical and psychic trauma unparalleled in history’....Jewish organizations dishonor holocaust victims by using them for political purposes. It is tasteless to cast Jews as the world’s premier victims. Humanity is one family and no genocide is more important than another.” (*Illuminati: The Cult that Hijacked the World*, 2012)

While Zionist Jews in Germany were apparently receiving preferential treatment from the Nazi regime, a number of German nationals and others were labouring in Nazi concentration camps. This is confirmed by the first hand eye witness account of Douglas Reed who, during the 1930’s, was a European correspondent for *The Times* (London) newspaper. In his book *The Controversy of Zion* (1978) Douglas Reed records: “In the case of ‘the Jewish persecution’ in Germany I found that impartial presentation of the facts gradually gave way to so partisan a depiction that the truth was lost. This transformation was effected in three subtle stages. First the persecution of ‘political opponents and Jews’ was reported; then this was imperceptibly amended to ‘Jews and political opponents’; and at the end the press in general spoke only of ‘the persecution of Jews’. By this means a false image was projected on to the public mind and the plight of the overwhelming majority of the victims, by this fixing of the spotlight on one group, was lost to sight. The result showed in 1945, when, on the one hand, the persecution of Jews was made the subject of a formal indictment at Nuremberg, and on the other hand half of Europe and all the people in it were abandoned to the selfsame persecution, in which the Jews had shared in their small proportion to populations everywhere....When the general persecution began I reported it as I saw it. If I learned of a concentration camp containing a thousand captives I reported this; if I learned that the thousand included thirty or fifty Jews I reported that. I saw the first terror, spoke with many of the victims, examined their injuries, and was warned that I incurred Gestapo hostility thereby. The victims were in the great majority, certainly much over ninety percent, Germans, and a few were Jews. This reflected the population-ratio, in Germany and later in the countries overrun by Hitler. But the manner of reporting in the world’s press in time blocked-out the great suffering mass, leaving only the case of the Jews.”

Douglas Reed also notes “The *New York Times*, which may be described as the world’s leading Jewish newspaper (it is Jewish-owned and New York is today primarily a Jewish city) in 1948 published what claimed to be an authoritative statistical article, computing the Jewish population of the world (three years after the war’s end) between 15,700,000 and 18,600,000. If either figure was near truth this meant that the Jewish world-population had remained stationary or increased during the war years.” If these figures are correct then what happened to the infamous “six million”?

Douglas Reed goes on to say: “Wartime propaganda is the most insidious poison known to man, and I believe these picturegoers of 1945, deprived of truthful information for years, had lost all ability, perhaps all desire to judge what they saw. I think most of them thought the human remains they saw were those of Jews, for this was the suggestion hammered into their minds by the press day by day. They constantly read of ‘Nazi gas chambers *for Jews*...Nazi crematoria *for Jews*’, and few of them in later years troubled to read the stories of inmates and find out who these victims truly were. One instance: a German woman who spent five years in Ravensbruck camp (Frau Margaret Bubers Newmann) says the first victims were the *sick or afflicted*, or those *incapable of work*, and the next ones were ‘*the inferior races*’, among whom *the Poles* were placed first, and the Czechs, Balts, Hungarians and others next. Thus the piles of dead received as little true compassion as the living who were driven back by the Western Allies into the concentration-camp area, and today it may be only a matter of historical interest, pertaining to such a book as this, to show that the ‘Nazi’ concentration camps, at the time when the Anglo-American armies entered Germany, were predominantly under *Communist* control, that Jews were among the tormentors, and that anti-Communism was a surer qualification for the death-chamber than anti-Hitlerism....In these circumstances it was inevitable that the Communists should come to power in the ‘Nazi’ concentration camps too, so that the Western masses, when they saw the pictures of these camps being ‘liberated’ in fact beheld something which their armies were to make permanent in Europe east of the Elbe line. The truth came out in 1948 but if one in a million of the people who saw those pictures knows of it I shall be surprised.”

Douglas Reed further comments: “Mr. Odo Nansen, son of the famous Norwegian explorer, wrote of his experience in the Sachsenhausen camp....‘It’s extraordinary how the Communists have managed things here; they have all the power in camp next to the SS., and they attract all the other Communists, from other countries, and place them in key positions’....Communists ran these camps, tortured and murdered the victims. If there was any difference between them and the Gestapo jailers it was only that they were more villainous, because they denounced and killed men who were supposed to be their comrades in battle against a common foe. As the Eastern Jews, in particular, play so large a part in Communism, Jews logically appear among the persons implicated in these deeds. That is not in itself surprising at all, for Jews, like all other men, are good and bad, cruel or humane; but it was kept hidden from the public masses, who received a picture of torture-camps inhabited almost entirely by Jews, tormented by

depraved 'Nazi' captors. In fact, the Jews formed a small proportion of the entire camp-population; the tormentors in the last three years of the war were largely Communists, whose motives have been shown; and among these tormentors were Jews. My files include a number of reports from *Jewish* newspapers of 'trials' of Jews denounced by former Jewish inmates of the Auschwitz, Vlanow, Muhldorf and other camps."

In his book *Far and Wide* (1951), Douglas Reed relates: "During the Second War I noticed that the figures of Jewish losses, in places where war made verification impossible, were being irresponsibly inflated, and said so in a book. The process continued until the war's end when the figure of six millions was produced (and the Arabs were immediately chastised). A transparently worthless estimate was not only used for mass-delusion through newspapers, but even given official status! If by any turn of chance the American and British representatives who bandied it about at Nuremburg were ever called to answer for it, they might be hard pressed for a defence, for any impartial tribunal might tear it to pieces. No proof can be given that six million Jews 'perished'; proof can be adduced that so many could *not* have perished. *Some* casualties in war can be precisely ascertained. Thus in six years the huge expenditure of human and mechanical effort by the Germans, Italians, Japanese and lesser foes killed 824,928 British, Commonwealth and American fighting-men, merchant sailors and civilians (Mr. Churchill's and General Eisenhower's figures). The reader may calculate how much more effort would have been needed to kill seven-and-a-half times as many people, separately. He might consider, too, the output of energy entailed, in the form of desk-work, detectives, constables, vehicles and the like, in the capture of one wanted man, say a felon or one who has lost his memory, and multiply that by six millions. Certain mathematical rules govern destruction on such a scale; you need pursuers, jailers, prisons, camps, transport, executioners in numbers inconceivable. The Germans would have needed, behind the fronts, armies perhaps ten times as great as all they disposed of, for such butchery."

Douglas Reed continues: "In a matter where nothing is verifiable, one thing seems sure: that six million Jews were never even contained in German-occupied territories. Many Jews left Europe before the war began and the only large communities which remained were in Poland and Russia, countries from which trustworthy statistics are not to be expected. Many of those in Poland apparently welcomed the Communist invasion of 1939 and went into the Communist zone. A Jewish observer, Mr. Levine, returning to America from Russia in 1946, said: 'At the outset of the war, as we all know, Jews were among the first evacuated from the western regions threatened by the Hitlerite invaders and shipped to safety east of the Urals.' He said these privileged ones amounted to two millions. Yet this massive assertion about the six millions was used by politicians in the highest places, by prosecutors at Nuremberg, and habitually by mass-newspapers which in lesser matters would print no statement unverified! In truth nobody outside Political Zionism knows how many Jews the world contains, partly because Jewry has always included a section which avoids prominence in statistics, partly because the numbers in the Soviet areas

cannot be ascertained, partly because Political Zionism has been able to obscure population-movements. Rabbi Elmer Berger wrote in 1946, of the Jews in Poland and Russia, that he did not know how many had survived 'and no one knows'. Since President Roosevelt's time track has been lost of the increase of Jewish population in America; good observers believe it now to approach eight millions. In England the figure is similarly unknown; 'It is impossible in the absence of official statistics to do more than make an intelligent guess....The exact number of Jews in Britain remains a mystery' (the *Zionist Record*). In my judgement the figure of six millions was a grotesque exaggeration which an unintimidated press would never have published, save to expose. In this matter the charges brought against the German leaders at Nuremberg cannot be substantiated, yet they were apparently presented as 'the crux of the case' (Captain Liddell Hart, alluding to the trial of Field Marshal von Manstein) and the men condemned were executed on the Jewish Day of Atonement."

Following on from this, in another of his works entitled *From Smoke to Smother* (1948) Douglas Reed observes: "What seems to me to have been a most significant event at Nuremberg, where the world's press was gathered, passed without mention in the mass-circulation newspapers. The dates of sentence and execution were Jewish festivals. Rosh Hoshanni, the Jewish New Year and day of repentance, fell on September 26th, 1946; Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement, on October 5th; Hoshana Rabba (when the Jewish God, after an interval during which he considers his verdict on every single human being, and may still pardon sinners, delivers his final judgement) on October 16th. Judgement at Nuremberg was pronounced on September 30th and October 1st (between the Jewish New Year and Day of Atonement). The executions were carried out just after midnight in the morning of October 16th, Hoshana Rabba. For Jewry everywhere there was an unmistakable significance in these dates. To Gentiledom everywhere they meant no more than any others....The choice of those dates can hardly have been accidental and thus the executions were given the nature of a tribal vengeance under Old Testament law. The British and American political representatives whose names are associated with these events either consciously or unwittingly accepted the implication, that European Christendom was in all this a thing of secondary importance or of none."

Furthermore, Vicomte Léon de Poncins says: "[I]n practice, the Nuremberg Trial, which served as the basis for numerous other processes, was a sinister and macabre farce....Let us first of all establish its origin in history. It is Dr. Nahum Goldmann, President of the World Jewish Congress, who claims for himself and for his Congress the honour of having first expounded the idea of setting up a court of justice for the purpose of punishing Nazi war criminals. This is what he says: 'The World Jewish Congress established the Institute of Jewish Affairs, where the groundwork was laid for two main objectives: ensuring that the Nazi criminals did not escape punishment and obtaining maximum restitution from a defeated Germany. It was in this Institute that the idea of punishing Nazi war criminals was first conceived, an idea later taken up by some great American jurists, notably Justice Robert H. Jackson of the Supreme Court, and

implemented in the Nuremberg Trials....the Nuremberg trials were a momentous event in the history of international justice and morality. Not only did they prove their worth in bringing the top Nazi criminals to justice; they also served as an effective warning and deterrent for the future. Under the direction of Jacob and Nehemiah Robinson the World Jewish Congress put great effort into the intellectual and moral groundwork for these trials, and it is one of the triumphs of the Roosevelt administration that it consistently accepted these principles despite all the misgivings of some influential Allied circles, particularly in England.’ The idea of these trials was launched by Nahum Goldmann in his opening speech at the Pan-American Conference of the World Jewish Congress, which was held at Baltimore in 1941. It was very carefully studied and perfected by the World Jewish Congress between 1942 and 1943, and then imposed on the American Government with the enthusiastic support of Roosevelt and his entourage.” (*State Secrets*, 1975)

In a paper entitled *A Perspective of the Holocaust*, by an Oxford based scientific researcher, Dr. Kitty Little, M.A., B.Sc., the author states: “During the war German concentration camps were regularly inspected by the International Red Cross, whose figures after the war gave 300,000 as the total number of deaths in concentration camps. By far the greater number of these deaths occurred during the last few months of the war. The main cause was the disruption of food and medical supplies, as a result of intensive Allied bombing of roads and railways. This resulted in malnutrition and epidemics – mainly typhus....by 1948 the Allied Commission investigating German concentration camps had issued a report, known as the ‘Lachout-Muller’ report, which stated categorically that no humans were killed by gas in Dachau or any other concentration camps on German soil.”³ Moreover, Stephen F. Pinter, who served as a lawyer for the United States War Department in the occupation forces in Germany and Austria for six years after the war, made the following statement in the American Catholic magazine *Our Sunday Visitor*, 14th June, 1959: “I was in Dachau for 17 months after the war, as a U.S. War Department Attorney, and can state that there was no gas chamber at Dachau. What was shown to visitors and sightseers there and erroneously described as a gas chamber was a crematory. Nor was there a gas chamber in any of the other concentration camps in Germany. We were told that there was a gas chamber at Auschwitz, but since that was in the Russian zone of occupation, we were not permitted to investigate since the Russians would not allow it. From what I was able to determine during six post-war years in Germany and Austria, there were a number of Jews killed, but the figure of a million was certainly never reached. I interviewed thousands of Jews, former inmates of concentration camps in Germany and Austria, and consider myself as well qualified as any man on this subject.” As subsequent research shows one needs to differentiate between concentration camps and the six extermination camps in Eastern Poland.

In his book, *Judaism and the Vatican* (1967) Vicomte Léon de Poncins, says: “Six million dead, such is the fearful figure with which the organisations of Jewry ceaselessly confront the world....This figure of six million, to which the Jewish

organisations testified, was neither verified nor checked in any way whatsoever, and it served as the foundation for the prosecution at the time of the Nuremberg Trial, and was widely disseminated by the Press of the whole world. Today many facts and documents have come to light which were not known at that time and it is no longer possible to give credence to this figure. A French Socialist of the left, who was himself deported to Buchenwald, Mr. Paul Rassinier, has made a prolonged and extremely detailed study of this question, which he published in four large volumes....Rassinier reached the conclusion that the number of Jews who died after deportation is approximately 1,200,000, and this figure, he tells us, has finally been accepted as valid by the Centre Mondial de Documentation Juive Contemporaine. Likewise he notes that Paul Hilberg, in his study of the same problem, reached a total of 896,292 victims. So many exaggerations and imposters have completely distorted the facts that we deem it only fair to make known to the reader, who is concerned for historical truth, what were the real ingredients of an incontestably tragic drama, but one which, reduced to its proper proportions must be seen in the entire context of the Second World War, which indeed numbered many millions of innocent victims on all sides....

“Between 1943 and 1945 large numbers of Jews from Central Europe emigrated to other countries in order to avoid first the interference and later the persecution of the Germans. Recent statistics confirm this. In his book *Le Drame des Juifs européens*, Rassinier deals with this point in the light of extremely precise information....This is the gist of what he says: Taking into account the constant flow of emigration, Mr. Arthur Ruppin, the most authoritative of the Jewish statisticians, estimates the population at that time at 5,710,000; the Centre de Documentation Juive of Paris and Doctor Korherr put it as respectively 5,294,000 and 5,500,000, and the latter would appear to be the closest to reality. Thus, omitting this calculation, the statistics of survivors established in 1945 are found to be completely false and the margin of error in relation to them represents about 40 per cent of the real figure. The number of survivors, therefore, was not 1,651,000 as was claimed at that time, but something in the order of 4,200,000 or more, which reduces the figure of the missing to between one and one and a half million, and represents a large percentage of the victims....According to Rassinier, the number of missing evaluated above is corroborated today by statistical studies of the Centre Mondial de Documentation Juive, Contemporaine, which gives a figure of 1,485,292 Jewish victims. As we have noted, Paul Hilberg accounts for 896,292 victims....Very serious investigations carried out on the sites themselves have revealed with irrefutable proof that contrary to the declarations of the above-named ‘witnesses’, whether it is a question of Buchenwald, Dora, Mathausen, Bergen-Belsen or Dachau, not one of the camps throughout the whole of German territory was fitted with gas-chambers. This fact has been recognised and attested by the Institute of Contemporary history at Munich, a model of hostility to National Socialist Germany....

“As far as the Polish camps occupied by the Germans are concerned, the sole document attesting the existence and utilisation of gas-chambers at Chemno, Belzec, Maidanek, Sobidor and Treblinka comes from a man named Kurt

Gerstein. Drawn up in French by this ex-Waffen SS man—we will never know why since the man in question ‘committed suicide’ in his cell after composing this peculiar confession—the document was considered of such doubtful authenticity from the moment it appeared that, produced at Nuremberg on the thirtieth of January 1946, it was not admitted by the Court, and not included in the charge against the accused. This did not prevent the Press from upholding it as authentic, and it continues to circulate in three different versions—two in French and one in German—which moreover do not agree with each other....It is probable that there was a gas-chamber in existence at Belzec. At Auschwitz, on the other hand, it seems to have been established that there was one in existence and functioning....If any such chambers were in operation at Auschwitz, it can only have been from the 20th February 1943, when they were completed, until the 17th November 1944—in other words, for seventeen to eighteen months, from which a certain number of months must be deducted since, according to the report of Dr. Rezso Kasztner, president of the Committee for the Salvation of the Jews of Budapest from 1942 to 1945, these chambers were out of operation from the autumn of 1943 to May 1944....The question of six million Jewish victims who died in Hitler’s camps can no longer be considered an article of faith.”

To quote French historian, Paul Rassinier, who spent two years in the Buchenwald and Dora German concentration camps during WWII: “[A] study which appeared on February 22, 1948, in the *New York Times* on the statistical data given by Hanson W. Baldwin, the *Times* expert on Jewish population matters. He claimed that in 1947, based on a secret census undertaken by the Jews themselves, there were living in the world between a minimum of 15,000,000 and a maximum of 18,000,000 Jews....if Mr. Hanson W. Baldwin was so well informed about the Jewish population in Palestine in 1947, there is no reason to think he was less informed on the world Jewish population, and therefore close to the truth in estimating it between 15 and 18 million on the same date. The *New York Times* said that the data came from the Jews themselves (in its own words: ‘from the secret census made by them in every country in the world’), and that explains everything: in one way or another Mr. Hanson W. Baldwin was informed about this ‘secret census.’ But it makes no difference. If this ‘secret census’ really took place, and if the leaders of the Zionist movement know so exactly the actual number of Jewish losses [i.e. six million], then we have a case of extortion (the payment of indemnity to Israel by West Germany) built up with premeditation.” The general consensus for the world Jewish population, before WWII, was around 16 million.

Rassinier continues: “[O]ut of the study of the statistics of the *World Center of Contemporary Jewish Documentation* and from its own data, we find 1,589,492 European Jews dead or missing as a consequence of Nazi persecutions in concentration camps or in some other way....in terms of what was already known, my conviction had been that the number of Jewish victims of Nazi persecution, in concentration camps or otherwise, should be placed at about 1,000,000, more or less....if the number were greater than 1,000,000 it could not by any means exceed 1,655,300 victims....with all the documents at hand....it

can be said that, based on data prior to that of the *World Centre of Contemporary Jewish Documentation*, the number of victims is 1,589,492....

“The researchers of the Polish War Crimes Commission have established that the total number of victims was close to 600,000 at Belzec, 250,000 at Sobibor, more than 700,000 at Treblinka, and 300,000 at Chelmno. They were more than 90% Polish Jews....After nine months of intensive activity, the Belzec camp stopped functioning in December 1942. In the fall of 1943, once the ‘final solution’ was for all practical purposes achieved in Poland, Sobibor and Treblinka were also closed down, and as many traces of them as possible were effaced, buildings torn down or destroyed, and the grounds carefully re-wooded. Alone, the camp of Chelmno, the first in place, kept on operating without interruption until the month of October 1944, and was not completely eliminated until January 1945....Maidanek camp, a large concentration camp near Lublin, likewise served as an extermination center for Jews....The Commission estimated that 200,000 Jews perished there.” (*The Holocaust Story and the Rise of Elysses*, 1978)

In an essay entitled *Censored History*, Australian researcher, Eric D. Butler, writes: Sisley Huddleston, the English writer, quotes the *Jewish leader* who told him that ‘when Hitler comes to power I hope he will persecute the Jews – we thrive on persecution’ – *In My Times*. Dr. Solomon Goldman, Vice-President of the Zionist Palestine Appeal, said in an address at the Hotel Aster, New York, in 1937: ‘Hitler is a passing phenomenon. German Jewry would have disappeared in less than a century if Hitler had not come into power’....One of the first to challenge the propaganda picture about the six million Jews was the well-known French Socialist, Mr. Paul Rassinier who, although himself a victim of the German National Socialists, having been interned at Buchenwald, said after the war that his concern for truth compelled him to say that he had neither seen nor heard of mass gassings. He subsequently conducted intensive researches, lecturing throughout Germany calling for first hand witnesses to come forward. His works are models of thorough documentation. In his *Le Drame des Juifs europeen* Rassinier shows with exhaustive cross-checked statistics that the total number of Jewish casualties, from all causes, during the Second World War could not have exceeded 1,200,000 noting that this was accepted as valid by the World Centre of Contemporary Jewish Documentation at Paris. Rassinier stresses that this is the maximum figure and refers to a lower figure of 896,892 given by the well-known Jewish statistician Raul Hilberg....the most striking proof of the myth of the six million figure has been the steadily increasing number of Jews who claim that they are survivors of the Nazi horror and who have been claiming indemnities from West Germany. By March 31, 1956, West Germany had paid indemnities to 400,000 Jews and at that time 852,812 claims were pending. (Vide *Jewish Aufbau*, July 12, 1956). But by June, 1965, the number of Jews claiming indemnities from West Germany had almost tripled, 3,375,020 claiming that they had suffered under the Nazis. Assuming that Jewish claims are authentic, this means that of the total number of European Jews who came under Nazi control, at least three and a third million are alive and have been subsidised by West Germany!...There is no doubt whatever that large numbers of Jews did die during

the Second World War. But today no honest person can deny that the numbers have been grossly exaggerated.”

Douglas Reed adds: “This state of statistical affairs is now wellnigh universal, so that the whole question is a mystery and has deliberately been made one. None can even guess the number of Jews whose deaths, during the war, were not natural or the result of bombing and the like, but who were done to death by the Nazis. My opinion is that, whatever was the number of Jews in the countries overrun by Hitler, the number of victims was in roughly that proportion to the total population stricken, Polish, Czech and other. I have found this to be the opinion of all persons known to me who survived the concentration camps and occupations. Having suffered themselves, their feeling for Jewish victims was as strong as for all others, but they could not understand why the one case of the Jews was singled out and the number of Jewish victims monstrously exaggerated.” (*The Controversy of Zion*)

Commenting on the Jewish ‘Holocaust’ figures, Louis Marschalko, relates: “The most remarkable thing about all this is that, in 1933, the total number of European Jews, excepting those in the Soviet Union, was 5,600,000. This figure was well known by the American Jewish Congress from statistics published in the *New York Times* on January 11th, 1945. From this 5,600,000 one million must be deducted for the number of Jews remaining in East Poland beyond the Molotov-Ribbentrop line, to whom nothing happened until June 21st, 1941, when the German-Soviet war broke out. According to statistics of the *Baseler Nachrichten*, five million Jews were living in Europe, not counting those in Soviet Russia. But from this five million, the *number of Jews living in neutral countries must be deducted since nothing ever happened to them*. According to the statistical figures of the 1942 World Almanac, the number of Jews living in Gibraltar, the British Isles, Portugal, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, the Irish Republic and Turkey was 420,000. The number of Jews, therefore, within the reach of National Socialism was never more than 4,500,000. The same neutral source of information, the *Baseler Nachrichten*, in referring to available Jewish statistical data, establishes that between 1933 and 1945, 1,500,000 Jews, emigrated to Great Britain, Sweden, Spain, Portugal, Australia, China, India and Palestine, not to mention the United States, where eighty per cent of the immigrants arriving with German, Australian, Polish or Czechoslovak passport consisted of Jews. According to the report of the *Baseler Nachrichten* half a million Jews escaped to Siberia before the German armies launched their attack on Soviet Russia. Therefore, the number of Jews remaining in Hitler’s sphere of influence could not have been more than 2,500,000. But in 1946, again excepting Russia, there were still 1,559,600 Jews living in Europe!”

Marschalko continues: “But today one thing is certain: *the presumption that Jewish losses were between five and six million* (a presumption adopted even by the Palestine Committee) is absolutely absurd. The maximum conceivable number of Jewish victims could be estimated as being between 1 and 1.5 million, since there were no more Jews within the reach of Hitler and Himmler, and we can reasonably estimate that the actual losses of Jewry are well under this

figure....The various Jewish papers written in Hungarian and edited in different parts of the world continuously emphasise that six hundred thousand Jews perished in Hungary. In contrast to this, the statistics of the *New York Times* puts the figure of the Jews who died in Hungary at two hundred thousand, whilst the Central Statistical Office of Budapest, which was from 1946 in sole control of Jewry and the people's democrats, states that the losses of Hungarian Jews were one hundred and twenty thousand....The question can always be asked as to whether it would have been physically possible to destroy as many Jews as the propagandists state were destroyed. Had the Germans enough time for it? Did they possess adequate facilities for it?...And why did Western propagandists say nothing about these would-be exterminations? Since they knew the most intimate secrets of the German General Staff and of the National Socialist Party through spies and traitors, they would surely have known of these 'exterminations'."

Marschalko further comments: "How was it possible for such huge Jewish crowds to appear in Czechoslovakia, in Poland, in Hungary and Bulgaria in the autumn of 1945 and the spring of 1946 that the populations of these countries had to face a second occupation? An apparently authentic Jewish witness gives the right answer to many of these questions. He is Louis Levine, President of the American Jewish Council for Russian Relief, who made a post-war tour of the whole of Soviet Russia and subsequently submitted a full account of the status of Jews in that country. 'At the outset of the war,' said Levine in Chicago on October 30th, 1946, 'Jews were amongst those first evacuated from the western regions threatened by the Hitlerite invaders, and shipped to safety east of the Urals. Two million Jews were thus saved.' Here, then, are the two million Jews written off as dead, and enrolled among the six million martyrs for world publicity and for 'evidence' at the Nuremberg trials....What happened to the rest of them? Where are the other 'dead' Jews? The unbelievably rapid growth of the Jewish population in America, Canada and South America gives a further answer to this question. We have already referred to those Jews, about one and a half million in number, who emigrated from Europe in 1945. We also happen to know that forty-one thousand Jews, with the help of influential relations and sworn affidavits, were successful in emigrating from Europe direct to America before the Displaced Persons' Act was passed. We have also mentioned that before and during the Second World War, twenty-seven to fifty per cent and even sometimes as much as eighty per cent of immigrants to the U.S. consisted of Jews. During the next five years directly following the Second World War, another flood of Jewish immigration was sweeping through America." (*The World Conquerors*, 1958)

According to an English researcher, Richard Harwood, in his treatise *Six Million Lost and Found* (1977): "By 1939, the consistent efforts of the German Government to secure the departure of Jews from the Reich had resulted in the emigration of 400,000 German Jews from a total population of about 600,000, and an additional 480,000 emigrants from Austria and Czechoslovakia, which constituted almost their entire Jewish populations. This was accomplished through Offices of Jewish Emigration in Berlin, Vienna and Prague established by Adolf

Eichmann, the head of the Jewish Investigation Office of the Gestapo. So eager were the Germans to secure this emigration that Eichmann even established a training centre in Austria, where young Jews could learn farming in anticipation of being smuggled illegally to Palestine (Manvell & Fraenkel, *S.S. and Gestapo*, p.60)...Statistics relating to Jewish populations are not everywhere known in precise detail, approximations for various countries differing widely, and it is also unknown exactly how many Jews were deported and interned at any one time between the years 1939-1945. In general, however, what reliable statistics there are, especially those relating to emigration, are sufficient to show that not a fraction of six million Jews could have been exterminated. In the first place, this claim cannot remotely be upheld on examination of the European Jewish population figures. According to *Chambers Encyclopaedia* the total number of Jews living in pre-war Europe was 6,500,000. Quite clearly, this would mean that almost the entire number were exterminated. But the *Baseler Nachrichten*, a neutral Swiss publication employing available Jewish statistical data, establishes that between 1933 and 1945, 1,500,000 Jews emigrated to Britain, Sweden, Spain, Portugal, Australia, China, India, Palestine and the United States. This is confirmed by the Jewish journalist Bruno Blau, who cites the same figure in the New York Jewish paper *Aufbau*, August 13th, 1948. Of these emigrants, approximately 400,000 came from Germany before September 1939. This is acknowledged by the World Jewish Congress in its publication *Unity in Dispersion* (p. 377), which states that: 'The majority of the German Jews succeeded in leaving Germany before the war broke out.' In addition to the German Jews, 220,000 of the total 280,000 Austrian Jews had emigrated by September, 1939, while from March 1939 onwards the Institute for Jewish Emigration in Prague had secured the emigration of 260,000 Jews from former Czechoslovakia. In all, only 360,000 Jews remained in Germany, Austria and Czechoslovakia after September 1939. From Poland, an estimated 500,000 had emigrated prior to the outbreak of war. These figures mean that the number of Jewish emigrants from other European countries (France, the Netherlands, Italy, the countries of eastern Europe etc.) was approximately 120,000."

Richard Harwood continues: "This exodus of Jews before and during hostilities, therefore, reduces the number of Jews in Europe to approximately 5,000,000. In addition to these emigrants, we must also include the number of Jews who fled to the Soviet Union after 1939, and who were later evacuated beyond reach of the German invaders....the majority of these, about 1,250,000, were migrants from Poland. But apart from Poland, Reitlinger admits that 300,000 other European Jews slipped into Soviet territory between 1939 and 1941. This brings the total of Jewish emigrants to the Soviet Union to about 1,550,000. In *Colliers* magazine, June 9th, 1945, Freiling Foster, writing of the Jews in Russia, explained that '2,200,000 have migrated to the Soviet Union since 1939 to escape from the Nazis,' but our lower estimate is probably more accurate. Jewish migration to the Soviet Union, therefore, reduces the number of Jews within the sphere of German occupation to around 3½ million, approximately 3,450,000. From these should be deducted those Jews living in neutral European countries

who escaped the consequences of the war. According to the 1942 *World Almanac* (p. 594), the number of Jews living in Gibraltar, Britain, Portugal, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, Ireland and Turkey was 413,128....A figure, consequently, of around 3 million Jews in German-occupied Europe is as accurate as the available emigration statistics will allow....It is clear, therefore, that the Germans could not possibly have gained control over or exterminated anything like six million Jews. Excluding the Soviet Union, the number of Jews in Nazi-occupied Europe after emigration was scarcely more than 3 million, by no means all of whom were interned....It would appear, therefore, that the great majority of the missing 'six million' were in fact emigrants – emigrants to European countries, to the Soviet Union and the United States before, during and after the war. And emigrants also, in vast numbers to Palestine during and especially at the end of the war.”

In her biography of German Jew, Wilfrid Israel, published in 1984, Naomi Shepherd writes about: “[T]he Hilfsverein der Deutschen Juden, the German-Jewish emigration office which organized the transfer of Jews to countries abroad, apart from Palestine. The Hilfsverein enabled some 52,000 Jews to leave Germany during the pre-war period....Until this date [1938], the Jews in the concentration camps had been a minority, imprisoned either for their left-wing politics, or as the result of personal vendettas; they were not generally segregated from the other prisoners....In Buchenwald, opened in July 1937, there were no Jews among the prisoners until May the next year when 400 Jews, either unemployed or with police dossiers (a parking offence sufficed), were rounded up in Berlin and sent to Buchenwald, where they joined others brought from Vienna....During 1938 and 1939, 120,000 refugees left Germany, more than in all the previous five years combined....half the Jews in detention in Sachsenhausen had been released, and immediately left Germany....at the beginning of 1939, 12,000 of the 30,000 Jews arrested....remained in the camps.” (*In Search of Wilfrid Israel: German Jewry's Secret Ambassador*)

In a foreward, to *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry* (1983), by Walter N. Sanning, Professor R. Butz writes: “It is an understatement to say that the study of 20th century Jewish population changes presents us with irresolvable problems, but there is much that can be reliably observed. The principal background developments were the rise of Zionism as a significant international political force and the rise of anti-Jewish movements in Europe, notably in Germany. Implicit in both developments were policies, however differently motivated, that would have relocated European Jews in great numbers. Indeed this common objective was the basis for a not negligible amount of cooperation between Zionist and German authorities in the 1933-1939 period [and later]. Other background developments were the adoption of pro-Jewish policies by the USA and the USSR, the latter maintaining those policies through 1948 (the year of Israel's establishment). These victors in World War II continued, also from various motivations, processes of relocating Jews that had been carried on by Germany, while Germany in turn had not been the first in the field, as large relocations of Jews had been carried out earlier under Zionist and Soviet auspices. As these massive movements subsided to trickles in the postwar period,

the broad outlines of what had happened were clear. Jewish communities had drastically shrunk or even virtually disappeared in much of central and eastern Europe, particularly Poland. Correspondingly, there had been great transfers of Jews to Palestine, the USA and other countries, employing means provided by Jewish organizations or by the US controlled UNRRA, whose Directors had been New York Zionists Herbert Lehman and Fiorello LaGuardia. There had also been a large dispersion of Jews, especially Polish Jews, into the Soviet Union....the not insignificant number of those who perished has not been firmly reckoned. On the last matter, only propagandists and uninformed people come forward with a purported accurate number. Reasons for this ignorance are not difficult to give. The movements of Jews through the UNRRA camps were camouflaged as much as was possible under the circumstances, for the excellent reasons, among others, that the subsequent movements to Palestine were illegal and in any case UNRRA was supposed to be for 'United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation' in a war ravaged continent, not for conquest of non-European territory by indigenous European populations."

From the Introduction, Walter Sanning says: "Just one hundred years ago eastern Europe – Galicia, Ukraine, Hungary – was the center of the world's Jewish population, but today that center has moved overseas to the Western Hemisphere and Israel. Whereas previously there was little doubt as to who was a Jew, today it is much more difficult to arrive at a satisfactory definition; the increasing secularization of industrial society in the recent past affected the Jewish people in particular. No wonder that today the question of the numerical size of the world Jewish population is one of the most controversial of demographic statistics. Nowhere does one encounter as many contradictions as in the attempt to assess the world's Jewish population even within the margin of error of a million. The reputable *American Jewish Year Book*, for example, lists the size of the world's Jewish population in 1979 as 14.5 million; looking a little closer, the surprised layman will find that this number includes several hundreds of thousands of gentiles. Other highly regarded experts such as Dr. Nahum Goldmann, for example, believe that Israel's almost 3.3 million Jews constitute almost one-fifth of World Jewry; in effect, he has put the figure for the world's Jewish population at 16 ½ million. Also, if one learns that only eleven million Jews are supposed to have survived World War Two and that this decimated remnant – with the exception of the Israelis – experienced a very slow natural growth in the post-war period due to over-aging, small families, rising assimilation tendencies and widespread mixed marriages, both of the above figures for the world's Jewish population become questionable....Unquestionably, the Second World War had by far the largest impact on the numerical development of the Jews in modern times."

Sanning goes on to say: "[T]he world Jewish population of 1939 numbered less than 16 million; of these, 3.02 lived in the Soviet empire; the non-Soviet Jews thus counted fewer than 13 million in 1939. Within a few months the Soviets acquired millions of Polish, Baltic and Rumanian Jews. On balance, the division looked like this one year later: World Jewish population 1939

(maximum): 16,000,000, *deduct*: 'Old' Soviet Jews (1939) 3,020,000; former Polish Jews (1939/1940) 1,867,000; former Baltic Jews (1940) 225,000; former Rumanian Jews (1940) 225,000. Total Soviet Jews: 5,337,000. Jews *outside* the Soviet Union 1940 (maximum) 10,663,000....Generally though, the total of 10,663,000 is quite in line with the sum of the individual country groups for the years 1939/1943. It is rather improbable that the post-war figure for the Jews living *outside* the Soviet Union exceeded the pre-war figure because possible negative net growth rates in Europe during the war, direct war losses (soldiers and partisans killed in combat), chaotic conditions in the German camps during the closing months of the war, Allied bombing raids, etc. may have pushed the total down to at least 10.6 million or below. Comparing these 10.6 million survivors with the 9 million outside the Soviet Union as published by the *Year Book* for 1946, there is a gap of 1 ½ million....

“[W]e find a very interesting piece of information in the *Israel Almanach* (1958-1959), published by the Zionist World Organization headquartered in Jerusalem. We learn from it that the 1.8 million Jews of Israel in 1958 were equivalent to *one-eighth* of the Jewish world population. In effect, this renowned Zionist source was estimating the number of Jews in the world at 14.4 million in 1958....Henri Zoller, the Israeli-correspondent of the magazine *Der Spiegel*, wrote in the summer of 1980 that 80% of the world Jewish population was still living in the diaspora. Thus, if Israel's 3 ¼ million Jews constituted 20% of world Jewry in early 1980, this one-time Jewish member of the French Resistance is putting the number of Jews in the world at 16.3 million in 1979/1980. Now, Henri Zoller may not be exactly an expert on questions of Jewish demography, but Dr. Nahum Goldmann, the former president of the World Jewish Congress and one of the most prominent leaders of world Zionism, was one of the best-informed experts on the size of the world Jewish population. Dr. Goldmann, too, stated that 80% of world Jewry was living in the diaspora in early 1980; in other words, only one-fifth was to be found in Israel.”

In *A Holocaust Reader* by Lucy Dawidowicz (Yeshiva University, 1976), she notes: “Many writers on the Holocaust have failed to apply to Holocaust documents the required rigor of critical scholarship. German documents have all too often been accepted at face value, partly because their thoroughness and precision have been mistaken for truthfulness. Jewish documents, on the other hand, have been received with an attitude of reverence for the dead and respect for the survivors, with the result that critical judgement and analysis have been suspended....history demands a more astringent approach. There are, as a matter of fact, Holocaust documents that conceal rather than reveal, that are written in language intended to serve ulterior motives or a hidden agenda. There are also Holocaust documents that are outright falsifications and some that purvey myth rather than historical fact. Eyewitnesses to the same event do not give precisely the same account; neither do documents dealing with the same episode describe it the same way....The survivor's memory is often distorted by hate, sentimentality, and the passage of time....Survivor accounts of critical events are typical of all testimony, that is, they are full of discrepancies. About matters both trivial and

significant, the evidence is nearly always in dispute. In part the unreliability of these accounts derives from imperfect observation and flawed memory, but in larger part from the circumstance that they are not constructed exclusively on the basis of firsthand experience. In order to present a coherent narrative, the author has likely included a large measure of hearsay, gossip, rumor, assumption, speculation, and hypothesis.”

She continues: “Contemporaneous records, too, though free from the distortion of forgetfulness, share the defect of survivor accounts—subjectivity, restricted experience, and feebleness of expression....Political bias in both contemporaneous and survivor documents is at once blatant and insidious. Without exception, every official or personal document written during the German occupation or after the war by an active member of a Jewish party or movement is flawed by partisanship.”⁴

An American Jewish writer, Alfred M. Lilienthal, in his book *The Zionist Connection* (1978) provides the following interesting comment: “Yad Vashem [memorial on the Mount of Remembrance, Jerusalem] epitomizes the last trump of the professional anti-anti-Semite. The holocaust is the weapon that hovers behind the cover-up and supplies the principal prop of the cover-over. When all else fails, the six million Jews killed during the Nazi holocaust remain the ultimate silencer. These six million are quite literally pulled from the ovens, propped up, and pushed forward to confront any who might raise the slightest question or smallest voice of dissent. Even the mere threat of this suffices to silence most people. But on many occasions, the six million are ritually brought out. Silence ensues. The line is maintained. Hitler had made reluctant Zionists out of many guilt-ridden Christians and assimilated Western Jews. As Hitler exploited the Jews, it is paradoxical that certain Jews should have exploited and up to this very moment are still very much intent upon exploiting Hitler for Zionist propaganda purposes. There has been an almost continuing conspiracy, fostered by an unholy alliance between the media and the Zionists, to keep us all in the era of 1940-45. Since there can be only one side to any issue where the alternative would be Hitler, the aim of the game is to keep Adolf and his gang alive....Off the presses has come an unbelievable, endless spate of books pricking the world’s conscience, as if there was still a Nazi peril today. Scarcely a week passes without an addition to the already imposing list of gory tomes. It would seem that writers of fiction and non fiction, for television, the movies, and the stage alike, had no other theme than the holocaust.”

In *The Holocaust Industry* (2000) by Norman G. Finkelstein, the Jewish author makes the observation: “The Holocaust has proven to be an indispensable ideological weapon. Through its deployment, one of the world’s most formidable military powers [i.e. “Israel”], with a horrendous human rights record, has cast itself as a ‘victim’ state, and the most successful ethnic group in the United States has likewise acquired victim status. Considerable dividends accrue from this specious victimhood – in particular, immunity to criticism, however justified....much of the literature on Hitler’s Final Solution is worthless as scholarship. Indeed, the field of Holocaust studies is replete with nonsense, if not sheer

fraud....Because enduring the camps became a crown of martyrdom, many Jews who spent the war elsewhere represented themselves as camp survivors. Another strong motive behind this misrepresentation, however, was material. The postwar German government provided compensation to Jews who had been in ghettos or camps. Many Jews fabricated their pasts to meet this eligibility requirement. 'If everyone who claims to be a survivor actually is one,' my mother used to exclaim, 'who did Hitler kill?'....if Jews constituted only 20 percent of the surviving camp population and, as the Holocaust industry implies, 600,000 Jewish inmates survived the war, then fully 3 million inmates in total must have survived. By the Holocaust industry's reckoning, concentration camp conditions couldn't have been harsh at all; in fact, one must suppose a remarkably high fertility and remarkably low mortality rate." This figure corresponds with Richard Harwood's research.

Dr. Nicholas Kollerstrom says: "In today's Britain, 'The Holocaust' is big business, with the Holocaust Educational Trust (HET) receiving over two million pounds a year from the government and various other UK Holocaust groups now benefitting from taxpayer money. In 2013, the Beth Shalom Holocaust Education Centre in Newark in the East Midlands got a million pounds, and the Holocaust Recalled Group in Swansea received £791,000, while the Lake District Holocaust Project and the Holocaust Survivors Friendship Association in Leeds have both been given around half a million. The HET has managed to get The Holocaust established as a central part of the National Curriculum, so every UK pupil between 11 and 14 has to learn about it: it is now a compulsory subject.... Some five million has been pumped into the prestigious Institute of Education's new Centre for Holocaust Education, with a network of Beacon Schools in Holocaust education set up across the country, offering them London seminars and trips abroad.... More than half of Britain's schools now take part in the HET's 'Lessons from Auschwitz' programme, which has sent about 15,000 pupils on their pilgrimage to Auschwitz. The roots of the current boom go back to a 2000 conference in Stockholm when 31 nations agreed to subject their populations to mass compulsory Holocaust teaching – monitored by a body of government academics, bureaucrats and NGOs which call themselves the International Holocaust Remembrance Alliance."

Kollerstrom also notes: "Franciszek Piper, Director of the Auschwitz museum in the early 1990s when David Cole got to interview him, shockingly reduced the number who died in the Auschwitz camp from four million to one, or 1.1 million – and he somehow kept his job. The notice up at Auschwitz saying four million had to be changed, but the total remained.... Israel passed its Holocaust Denial law in 1981; then as of 2006, twelve European countries had followed this example – Spain, Romania, Germany, Austria, Lithuania, Poland, France, Switzerland, Slovakia, the Netherlands, Belgium and the Czech Republic have legislation which legally proscribes any person from questioning the mainstream version of the Holocaust under pain of prosecution." (*Breaking the Spell: The Holocaust, Myth and Reality*, 2014)

Furthermore, in his book *The Case of Israel: A Study of Political Zionism*

(1983) Roger Garaudy remarks: “Such use has been made of this ‘holocaust’, in the name of which it is sought to legitimise not just the existence of the State of Israel but absolutely any political demand made by its leaders, that one ought to think deeply about it....To speak of a ‘holocaust’ means once again singling out the Jews from that larger mass of victims of Hitler in a war which cost the lives of more than sixty million men and women. In particular, among the civil populations, three million non-Jewish Poles were exterminated, and over six million other non-combatant Slavs. Is it to the interest of the Jews themselves to be separated from the totality of those who suffered from Hitlerite Fascism and fought against it? Why should death possess a ‘sacred’ character for only one of the sections of mankind?” Against this background of informed research we find that in November, 1998, the *Jewish Chronicle* announced that the British Government was to promote a “world wide Holocaust education plan”.

Alexander C. McClelland was an Australian Prisoner of War who was incarcerated in the Small Fortress, the top security section of Terezin Concentration Camp. He remarks: “Most of the Prisoner of War camps had Jewish interpreters which was a soft job. They didn’t have to work at all....there were two parts to the Theresienstadt concentration camp: the larger Ghetto, which had held mainly Jews, and the Small Fortress where I had been....the people in the Small Fortress had been sent there strictly by the Gestapo and were under Gestapo control with no possible chance of escape. Whereas with the Ghetto, as far as I could make out, people could walk out if they wanted to, but they would be punished if they did.”

McClelland further says: “I discovered that way back in 1942, Dr. Gerhardt Riegner, who was representative of the World Jewish Congress in Geneva sent telegrams to Sydney Silverman in England, and Stephen Wise, a Jewish leader in America, saying that there were 3½ to 4 million Jewish people in all German occupied territories. This was when the Germans were as far as Moscow – the most their borders extended. Someone has got their figures terribly wrong.”

Sourcing the *Jewish Chronicle*, 17 November 1989, McClelland writes: “The International Red Cross has been allowed to inspect 46 death books containing the names of some 74,000 inmates, allegedly murdered by the Nazis at Auschwitz. The books were taken to Moscow by the Soviet Army at the end of the Second World War. All I can say is there is a big difference between the 4 million people who the Holocaust promoters claim were killed at Auschwitz but 74,000 I believe would be closer to the truth. Nowhere near the 4 million claimed by Holocaust promoters....Very interesting when you do the research, as I have done over the years, of the countless concentration camp survivors who were in three or four different concentration camps without getting exterminated. There’s something wrong there with the Holocaust promotion story. It needs revising.... In the UK the English MP Greville Janner and other Jewish leaders continually press for laws to control freedom of speech such as so-called Holocaust denial. My view is 100 per agreement with Sir Zelman Cowan, the former Governor-General of Australia. In the London *Jewish Chronicle* of 2 September 1988, Sir Zelman said he did not support the growing call from the Jewish community for a

new group libel law to prohibit offensive material like the *Holocaust News*, which tries to prove that the Holocaust never happened. ‘I’m troubled by the notion that you want to prohibit people from asserting that it didn’t take place. You meet that by the irrefutable proof that it did’.” Seventy five years after the termination of World War (part) two such “irrefutable proof” is still to be made known.

McClelland also notes: “As Professor W.D. Rubenstein of Australia states, in 1979, ‘If the Holocaust can be shown to be a Zionist myth, the strongest of all weapons in Israel’s propaganda armoury collapses.’....The last volume of Winston Churchill’s memoirs was published in 1954, nine years after the war, and after the last of the Nuremberg Trials were long over. What did he have to say about the six million? Nothing. There is plenty about the persecution of Jews in Hitler’s Germany, but nothing about gas chambers. If it were true that tens of thousands of Jews a day were being gassed, as it is frequently claimed, could he have ignored it? Bear in mind, too, that London was cracking German codes, and that Churchill was loyal to the Zionist cause.” (*The Answer – Justice*, 1998)

According to Diana Spingola: “During 1942, British Intelligence, using the Enigma code breaker deciphered all OF the messages from the German labor camps....In the mid-1990s, intelligence analyst F.H. Hinsley disclosed the ‘most authentic information’ about daily camp life, concealed for fifty years. He wrote, ‘The return from Auschwitz, the largest of the camps with 20,000 prisoners, mentioned illness as the main cause of death, but included references to shootings and hangings. There were no references in the decrypts to gassing.’ There was no evidence of any ‘Final Solution’.”⁵

As Gilad Atzmon points out: “It took me many years to understand that the Holocaust, the core belief of the contemporary Jewish faith, was not at all an historical narrative, freely debated by historians, intellectuals and ordinary people....historical narratives do not need the protection of the law and political lobbies....I think that 65 years after the liberation of Auschwitz, we must be entitled to start asking questions. We should ask for historical evidence and arguments rather than follow a religious narrative that is sustained by political pressure and laws. We should strip the Holocaust of its judeo-centric exceptional status and treat it as an historical chapter that belongs to a certain time and place. The Holocaust, like every other historical narrative, must be analysed properly.... We should also ask what purpose Holocaust denial laws serve? What is the Holocaust religion there to conceal? As long as we fail to ask questions, we will be subjected to Zionist lobbies and their plots.” (*The Wandering Who? A Study of Jewish Identity Politics*, 2011)

A Polish Major’s firsthand report and eyewitness testimony

In 1983, a remarkable and little known first hand memoir was published in Australia by a Polish Major, Alojzy Dziura-Dziurski, who had been an intelligence officer for the Polish Home Army Underground during the wartime Nazi occupation of Poland. The memoir was entitled *Freedom Fighter: True Experiences of a Freedom Fighter in War-Time Eastern Europe* and to quote from

the book's dust jacket: "This is a unique, true and unbiased account of wartime Nazi and Communist occupations. Of particular value is the author's narrative of life in Jewish ghettos in Nazi-occupied Poland, and of the sinister role Zionism played in the ghettos and during the Nazi and Communist occupations in Eastern Europe. The author was born in 1914 in Silesia. He became a Regular Polish Army officer in 1936 and served with the 22nd Infantry Regiment, fought as company commander in the 1939 September campaign, escaped from German and Russian prisons and joined the Resistance to become a prominent leader and partisan commander. He was sentenced to death by the Communist Party and the Communist-Zionist Lublin Committee. He left Socialist Poland for the free West in 1945."

The historical value and significance of this firsthand wartime memoir is such that it warrants extensive quotation for the benefit of interested future researchers.

Major Dziurski begins by saying: "The one-sided post-war propaganda opened the field to unscrupulous writers cashing in on the Jewish martyrdom. The atmosphere of gentile guilt which was created allowed the Jewish world leaders to demand creation of a Jewish state in Palestine....No other people suffered as much as the Poles for helping the Jewish people during the war. Nor is it wise to bestow the crown of martyrdom solely on the Jewish people, by exaggerating their suffering and multiplying the number of the exterminated victims. The impression has been successfully created that the Jewish people were the main Nazi victims. In fact the Polish people had suffered at least as much, and the number of Russian victims was three times the number of exterminated Jews. The Jewish world leaders were quick to exploit the situation. Mute while their Jewish brethren were being exterminated during the war, they became extraordinarily active after the war. They extracted from Germany eighty billion marks in compensation. Even Austria, the country recognised as a Nazi victim, was made to pay sixty million dollars to Jews. It is said that even today [1983] Germany pays the Jewish people hundreds of millions of dollars each year. As one Jew told me, this was business, Israel needed money and Germany needed rehabilitation."

He continues: "As one of the few survivors of the anti-Nazi and anti-Communist resistance, I cannot keep quiet any longer, and feel compelled to put before the reader my war-time experiences and observations to shed new light on the widely accepted history of war-time Eastern Europe. The contents of this book include insights into conditions in war-time ghettos, the workings of Nazi and Communist occupations, and what I regard as most important: my direct contact with mass extermination camps. These existed only in Nazi-occupied Poland. The known Nazi camps like Belsen, Buchenwald, Dachau, Dora, Ravensbruck and Sachsenhausen, etc. were concentration camps, where prisoners died of malnutrition, epidemics, overwork, and ill-treatment by sadistic SS guards, and not by planned mass extermination. The Nazis were too prudent to have special extermination camps on German soil or in neighbouring countries, where detection was easy. For mass extermination the Nazis chose the forgotten, desolate part of Europe, Eastern Poland, which they isolated completely from the

rest of the world, and called it the General Government (GG). The GG was one vast concentration camp. The inhabitants had no rights whatsoever. Officially they were slaves, to be available at all times for manual work in German industries. The Gestapo acted as police, judge, jury and executioners. The GG held not merely Poles and Jews, but all European nationals brought to the GG as undesirables or enemies of the Third Reich. The GG cannot be compared with any other Nazi-occupied country.”

The Polish Major goes on to say: “Contrary to common belief that ghettos were imposed on Jews by the Nazis, it was the Jewish leaders who insisted that Jews stay in ghettos for safety. Polish Jews were under Zionist influences throughout the war. Foreign Zionism controlled the Polish Jewry through Hungary and Rumania and later through Soviet Russia....For about two years, throughout 1940 and the greater part of 1941, the Polish Jews had extensive contacts abroad, and were enjoying reasonable peace in ghettos. The Polish people were the main Nazi enemies and were persecuted as such....The situation changed abruptly and dramatically in mid November 1941 when the German attack on Soviet Russia revealed the deep involvement of Zionist officers in the Communist system. In particular, the great number of Jews who were Red Army Commissars had alarmed the German High Command. It was also unfortunate that at that very time the Gestapo learned of Moscow Communist cells being formed in ghettos. The Nazis, frightened as much as furious, turned on the Jewish people, regarding them as dangerous Communists and enemies of the Third Reich. This factor, in my opinion, was the main reason for the suffering of the Jewish masses and the plans for extermination. The completely isolated GG assured secrecy because no foreign journalists, diplomats, members of the International Red Cross or any other independent witnesses were present, as they were in all other European countries. Four special death camps had been erected at Belzec, Chelmno, Sobibor and Treblinka. There were also death camps within the two major Nazi industrial complexes Auschwitz and Majdanek.

“Only the Auschwitz and Majdanek camps remained in operation when the Red Army liberated the areas. The other four death camps were in operation for only about fifteen months, from mid 1942 to the end of 1943, when the camps were dismantled....The Nazis did their utmost to obliterate all traces of these camps. Anyone remotely connected with them was liquidated and the SS guards sworn to secrecy. Even after the liberation of Poland, talk of death camps was tolerated only as far as it complied with versions propagated by the Communist-Zionist authorities....A substantial part of this book deals with Jewish affairs, mainly because of my close relationship with the Jewish people since early childhood. From mid 1940 to the beginning of 1943, I was delegated by the Polish Resistance Movement as a liaison officer to Jewish ghettos throughout Nazi-occupied Poland....in mid 1942 I came into direct contact with the special death camps at Belzec, Chelmno, Sobibor and Treblinka, and also the two giant Nazi industrial centres, Auschwitz and Majdanek. These six camps were the only death camps as such in existence, specially built for mass extermination of people. Of all other Nazi camps, only Mauthausen in Austria could be called a

death camp because the Nazi Chief Security Office, RSHA, in Berlin, established a liquidation section there for exterminating special, important prisoners, marked by the Gestapo as 'K' prisoners. 'K' was a Gestapo code for secret elimination. 'K' meant Kugel [bullet]."

Major Dziurski further notes: "Pre-war Poland was the country with the highest Jewish minority in Europe. Poland had as many Jews as the rest of Europe put together, Soviet Russia excepted. 3,624,600 Jews (according to post-war Jewish confidential statistics) or four million, when all converts, assimilated Jews and mixed marriages are added, made up about 11 per cent of the population of Poland....The predominantly Roman Catholic Poland was tolerant towards her Jewish minority, and granted them privileges unheard of in any other country.... Orthodox Jews were compelled by their Rabbis and Elders to live in ghettos, which were in towns only. Central and Eastern Poland was Orthodox, Jews lived in total separation from goyim, a derogatory name for non-Jews....There were Jewish shops all over the town, but the Jews preferred to live in the ghetto. My Jewish grocer told me in secret he would have preferred to live over his shop, but could not go against the will of his Elders and Rabbis....The Talmud and Rabbis made parents responsible for the Jewishness of their children. Also by quoting the Talmud, Rabbis and Elders controlled Jewish life from early morning until bedtime, continuously from birth to death. Jews were not allowed time or room for speculation or analysis of the rights or wrongs of their religion. Jewish parents impressed on their offspring the necessity to better goyim in all respects, because a Jew was chosen by God to rule all mankind. To do this he must absorb knowledge and accumulate wealth....Ghettos in Poland enjoyed extensive privileges, where Jews lived their own lives undisturbed. The ghetto was administered by the Jewish council, called Kehillah....Polish authorities made several attempts to persuade the Jewish people to leave ghettos and spread amongst the Polish people. The government offered them land for cultivation and technical help in agriculture, but all to no avail. Jews preferred to live in ghettos, were used to quick profits and an easy life, while agriculture was a hard life with small profits, they said....

"Of all my Jewish friends, the closest was Sam G., a lawyer and Jewish Bund leader. Bund, although initially Socialist and later Bolshevik, was one of the initiators of the Russian Revolutions of 1905 and 1917, but became anti-Communist and anti-Zionist after the Russian Revolution of 1917. Bund represented the Orthodox Polish Jewry, remained loyal to Poland and advocated loyal life within the Polish community, which was condemned by Zionism. Sam explained Judaism and Zionism to me, warning me against its powers. In his opinion Jewish leaders conspired against the gentiles all the time, which is the reason for their dispersion....Other European countries accepted only rich Jews. The poor and dispossessed had nowhere to go and Poland took pity on them. Between November 1938 and August 1939 Poland gave shelter to 140,000 German Jews....They, like many other Jews, complained bitterly, not merely against the Nazis, but also against the Zionist leaders for siding with Hitler against their own interests....

"The secret ZWZ [wartime Polish Resistance Intelligence] reports of

ghetto conditions were frightening. They warned me that I must assume that every German speaking Jewish official in the ghetto Judenrat was working for the Gestapo, and that all Zionists must be treated with suspicion as Nazi collaborators, particularly those working for the Judenrat or ghetto council. Only Polish Orthodox Jews should be trusted as resistance members, never a Zionist.... The first meeting of the [Jewish] Presidium took place outside the ghetto, in the office of a Jewish factory in Praga, Warsaw's eastern suburb. I saw eight gray-haired, distinguished Jews, only three wearing the compulsory white armband with a blue star of David....During the discussion I learned why Silesia was not represented. Its most important Judenrat chairman, Moshe Merin, was not trusted; he was too close to Berlin and SS Colonel Adolf Eichmann. Someone said that Merin was backed by Berlin, so that even high-up Nazi officials feared him. Recently the Nazi Gauleiter (Governor) of Silesia appointed his friend as commissar for all Silesian ghettos and Moshe Merin objected. Berlin decided to appoint Moshe Merin as commissar for all Silesian ghettos....

"I entered the Warsaw ghetto through the Electoralna gate and was struck by the number of well dressed and relaxed Jewish inhabitants in the ghetto. Another surprise was the well stocked shops, so much at variance with conditions in Polish towns. Now I understood why Jews prefer to live in ghettos....At the Kehillah or Judenrat I was expected. A certain Dr. Adler introduced himself as my assistant for the ghetto inspection. He was one of the suspected Gestapo agents....I insisted we should inspect the poorer Jewish districts....A different ghetto appeared before my eyes. Crowds of poor, haggard Jews moved slowly or sat outside their homes, many in rags and looking half starved....Seeing this disparity I wondered about proverbial Jewish loyalty....A belligerent Jew cursed the Judenrat as inhumane and corrupt, accusing them of selling ration cards to rich Jews. Also, no rich Jews were allocated any Jewish refugees brought by the Nazis into the Warsaw ghetto. All poor refugees were forced into the poor Jewish districts, causing incredible overcrowding, while the rich had nearly empty houses for themselves....A young mother, holding a baby in her arms, complained that converts and mixed marriages were persecuted by other Jews, were refused ration books, were being rounded up for the heaviest work, while their children were refused entry into Jewish schools and parents were banned from attending synagogues. Another convert told me that they and mixed marriages were hated and victimised by the ghetto community. His family had been evicted from their own home by the Jewish police, and two Jewish police families had moved into their home. Mixed marriages and converts were told to leave the ghetto for Aryan Warsaw; they were being herded into special labour camps, where workers were kept by the Judenrat or the Germans for when they required slave labour. They told me hair-raising stories of Jewish police atrocities and corruption: it sounded as if the OD [Jewish ghetto police] were more hated than the Nazis. They said that several converts and mixed marriages had committed suicide, because they were unable to endure their own Jewish persecution....I met the Warsaw ghetto military leader Lt. Zych....He agreed with my opinion of Dr. Adler whom he kept on his list of Nazi agents. Lt. Zych said that most of the German speaking

Jews, usually Zionists, were vultures serving the Nazis and feeding off the starving Orthodox Jews. He warned me not to expect spectacular results because patriotism is alien to the Jewish nature unless there is money in it....

"My next call was to Lodz, the second largest city in Poland with over 600,000 inhabitants, including about 180,000 Jews....The overcrowding in the Lodz ghettos was severe, worse than in the Warsaw ghetto....The Judenrat chairman, Rumkowski, enjoyed a bad reputation, Jews accused him of working hand in glove with the Germans against the Jewish people, and with the Ghetto Commissar, Herr Biebow....In the Lodz ghettos I heard more complaints against world Jewish leaders' inactivity and lack of interest in Polish Jews....One of the doctors told me that they sent appeals to World Jewry and the International Red Cross, but no help arrived, not even confirmation of their appeal. Next I began searching for the address of the ghetto military leader, a name received from the Lodz Delegate. I located Ben Grunbaum working as a sweeper in a factory. The moment we identified ourselves by the agreed code, he began pouring out obscenities against Rumkowski, the Judenrat chairman, and some Zionists. It appeared that his parents had been arrested and sent to Chelmno concentration camp, because two Lodz Jews conspired with a disabled German officer to grab Ben's parents' factory in Zgierz....While in Lodz I decided to travel the 70 kilometres north to the mysterious camp Chelmno. The resistance had received reports describing this camp as something sinister, because hundreds of prisoners were taken there and not one was seen leaving the camp, nor did any prisoner ever write from there....

"The Lublin ghetto in the Old Town enjoyed peace....The ghetto military leader, whose name I received from the Resistance....claimed he was already in a Zionist information section with contacts abroad, but refused to elaborate. This was the second time I had encountered a Jewish officer, a Zionist, who admitted belonging to a highly secret Zionist organisation financed and directed from abroad. In both cases the Zionists were suspected of working for the Gestapo!....Jews still enjoyed full freedom, except for verbal orders to stay within their ghetto. No other restrictions hampered their freedom. I saw Jews all over the town [Lublin]. A few Jews who arrived from the East, told me the Germans had closed the Russo-German frontier, thereby stopping the flow of Jewish refugees from German-occupied Poland crossing to Russian-occupied Poland. They said that thousands of Jews had thus been caught because the German Army had ordered them to stay put. Since October 1939 Jews had streamed across the frontier to Soviet Russia, trusting Stalin rather than Hitler. Later I learned that this exodus was made on Zionist orders in order to have as many Polish Jews as possible in Soviet Russia....

"Zambrow had a reserve officer school and I had a contact with a Jewish ensign. He warned me to be extremely careful when talking to German-speaking Jews as many work for the Gestapo....He told me that he attended a secret meeting where an unknown Zionist talked against Jews settling in Jewish settlements in forests and on Polish farms. In his opinion Jews should remain in ghettos for their own safety. The ensign said some Jews left ghettos to settle in safer areas,

but Jewish action units chased them back into the ghetto. In his opinion this was a well-organised Zionist ploy to keep Jews in ghettos. Why he had no idea. He had been himself a Zionist for a long time but he had been against the Betar [Zionist-military organisation] action squads throwing stones at Poles, breaking Polish windows and the last straw was when his unit had been ordered to travel to Warsaw and demonstrate before the British Embassy at the beginning of 1939. Their leader Menachem Begin had told them to provoke anti-Jewish excesses. He was a Jew and a Zionist, he said, but he was also a Pole and was not going to stir up trouble. He told me the Germans wanted Jews out of towns. A special UWZ Umwanderer-Zentrale had been established to help Jews settle down in areas of their choice, but the Zionist agents secretly worked against this idea. He begged me to steer clear of all Zionist affairs, and keep it all to myself because Zionism was all-powerful. They had cells in every country and in every regime, even in Berlin.”

Major Dziurski further relates: “I listened to Jews telling me of mysterious speakers telling their audience that Poles were a worse enemy than the Nazis, that no Jew must be engaged in any activity against the Third Reich, so as not to upset the German police. While in the Warsaw ghetto I made efforts to get down to the truth and was convinced that the official ‘Office for Combatting Usury and Corruption’, led by Adam Gancwarch, worked closely with the Nazi security system....The Resistance produced me their file on Gancwarch, who appeared as a Gestapo agent of long standing....A Zionist, active before the war and suspected of close collaboration with Berlin, he worked for the Nazis spying on the Russians behind the Curzon Line....I travelled to Czestochowa where he was professor at the Hebrew Tarbut College before the war. There I learned that he left for Vienna in 1933, the year Hitler came to power, and edited a Zionist newspaper. While in Vienna he kept in close touch with Nahum Goldmann and Chaim Weizmann, the two leading world Zionists and he was their alleged courier to Berlin. After ‘Anschluss’, Hitler’s annexation of Austria, in April 1938, Gancwarch returned to Poland and edited an anti-Nazi newspaper in Lodz. In September 1939 when the Nazis entered Lodz he was alleged to have passed to the Gestapo his list of subscribers. As a consequence the Nazis executed 118 Poles and Jews. After he disappeared from Lodz he was reportedly seen in Lwow and Bialystok in Russian-occupied Poland, allegedly spying for the Germans. In 1940 he emerged in the Warsaw ghetto, became active in Jewish charitable institutions, established his reputation as a friend of the Jewish people and gradually rose in authority. Within a short time he became the most powerful man in the ghetto. Even the Judenrat feared him....

“At the March 1942 Presidium meeting I delivered a stern warning that severe persecution of the Jewish people must be expected....Most of the Delegates believed that Jews must remain in their ghettos as the safest places. By staying in a mass, Jews would know what had happened to others, and the Germans would not dare to kill or take Jews away from the ghettos. The world would learn about this, and this the Germans could not afford, because the World Jewry was too powerful, and the Germans knew it well. Adam Czerniakow warned against

relying on help from the World Zionists. They had done nothing for Jews and would do nothing, because it was in their plans to provoke German persecution of Jews for their own political purposes. Adam reminded the Delegates of the Warsaw Ghetto emissary to the USA and Great Britain, Szmul Zigelboim, who had reported complete failure in rousing Zionist leaders' interest in the tragic fate of Polish Jews. Chaim Weizmann had told Zigelboim that the Polish Jewish suffering from Nazi hands was a good thing, of great benefit towards achieving a Jewish homeland in Palestine....

"In April 1942 I was asked to inspect the mysterious camps Belzec, Sobibor and Majdanek in eastern Poland. Reports had described them as something special, not ordinary labour or concentration camps....On my return journey to Krakow I entered a first-class compartment where two senior Nazis were engaged in deep conversation....During subsequent conversation I asked innocently why so many German officials were interested in Jewish affairs and ghettos, when no such interest was expressed during the last two years of my travel....[they] said that only recently they had discovered how very interesting the Jewish people were, and that very soon I would have no ghettos to call on. When I asked whether they would be transferred into Jewish settlements in eastern Poland, they said this was the general idea, but refused to elaborate, and I was afraid to probe deeper. Indeed, after the beginning of 1942 Jews and ghettos seemed the major pre-occupation and interest of higher ranking Nazis and civilians, judging by the conversations I overheard in trains. It became obvious something sinister was in store for the Jewish people and maybe for the Poles as well. The two Nazi officials were from Berlin and had called on the Governor of Poznan, then gone to Warsaw, and now they were travelling to Krakow to see the Governor-General Hans Frank to discuss the Jewish question. I learned that the 'Zentralstelle fur Judische Auswanderung' – Office for Jewish Emigration under SS Colonel Adolf Eichmann was incorporated into the RSHA – Reichssicherheitshauptamt or the Reich's Chief Security Office in Berlin, which I interpreted as another danger sign for the Jewish people....I heard them talking about SS Colonel Eichmann's dealings with the World Zionist Organisation and Chaim Weizmann in London via the Portuguese Legation in Berlin, and the Rumanian Government. The names Chaim Weizmann and Dr. Nahum Goldmann were frequently mentioned as the Zionists Berlin dealt with. One of them raised his voice in saying that Weizmann was not interested in what would happen to Polish Jews. His interest centred on German help to establish a Jewish state in Palestine."

The Polish Major continues: "Any doubts I may have had about Zionist guilt and involvement were dispersed. Zionists seem to want the Jewish state no matter what the costs, and no matter whom they collaborated with....In mid-1942 the Nazi authorities informed Jewish councils to prepare the Jewish people for repatriation to specially chosen areas....From various ghettos came reports of Jews repatriated East with all trace of them having disappeared. Even family members that promised to write had never been heard of....[i.e. they were sent to] Belzec, Sobibor and Majdanek and Chelmno, which were no ordinary concentration camps....

“I had to call on Lwow and Przemyśl, where a mass murder of Jews had been reported: over one-hundred thousand Jews shot east of Lwow and at least fifty thousand near Przemyśl. First in Przemyśl I spoke to many Jews, Poles and even Germans to get the true facts and learned that two hundred and twelve people were indeed shot. Later I travelled to Lwow and made similar thorough enquiries and I went to see two mass graves where Jews had been buried. Altogether 428 people had been shot in the forest. Of the total killed, 43 were Poles, 129 Russian prisoners of war and the rest Jews. It did not surprise me to discover that one hundred and fifty thousand supposedly executed to be in fact 428 only. The Jewish people like to exaggerate the number executed out of all proportion....

Mr. ‘H’ was in charge of the Jewish section in AK [Polish home Army] Intelligence....German security, he said, maintained two Jewish spy rings, each working independently from the other. The first, JUS....was camouflaged as a Jewish Welfare office, in charge of which was Dr. Michael Weichert, director of a Jewish theatre and a well known theatrical impresario with connections all over Europe. Jews working for him were specially selected and their families were in camps for privileged prisoners in Terezim, Czechoslovakia, Trawniki near Lublin and Trzebnia. The second spy net was far worse. It was a Jewish section within the Gestapo under direct command of the Gestapo chief SS-Obersturmbannführer Heinemeyer. Their task was to penetrate Jewish and Polish organisations, in particular the Polish Home Army. The agents, highly skilled and most dangerous, were recruited from past Jewish police chiefs and Judenrat officials, all German and Polish speaking, and non-semitic looking so as to be accepted by the Polish people....Mr. ‘H’ said I must not blame Polish Jews, for they had no idea what was going on. It was the treacherous Zionists who pretended not to know abroad what was going on in Nazi-occupied Poland. The Resistance had proof that the Zionists had a tight net over all Europe including Poland and knew everything that went on. Two of their roving agents were traced in Krakow. One was Gisi Fleischer of Slovakia, and the other Jozef Brand from Hungary. The Zionists operated a smuggling ring taking rich Jews out of Poland through Slovakia to Hungary. At least one of them was working for the Gestapo because his documents were checked by our AK Intelligence while he was dressed in Gestapo uniform.”

With the advance of Russian forces in 1944, the Polish Major reports that: “[O]nly two death camps, Auschwitz and Majdanek, were still in operation. Treblinka, Belzec, Sobibor and Chelmno had disappeared. Grass and trees grew where once death barracks stood....the totals of prisoners brought into these camps interested me and I took down the totals as per February 1944: Auschwitz – 1,006,000; Majdanek – 306,000; Chelmno – 98,000; Belzec – 312,000; Sobibor – 172,000; Treblinka – 450,000 which made up a total of 2,344,000 prisoners brought into the six death camps.”⁶ Not all, of course, were Jews, as many were non-Jews. Moreover, the Polish Major comments on: “...the records compiled.... from our OP reports....and I collated separate statements of: 1) The total number of all victims brought into the six death camps: Poles 855,000; Jews 1,557,000; others 361,000; total 2,773,000. 2) The period of time during which the camps operated: Auschwitz: April 1940 - January 1945: 56 months; Majdanek: October

1941 – July 1944: 33 months; Chelmno: December 1941 -June 1943: 20 months (includes June and July 1944): Sobibor: May 1942 – October 1943: 17 months; Belzec: February 1942 – May 1943: 15 months; Treblinka: July 1942 – September 1943: 14 months.”⁷

He further records: “In Krakow, towards the end of November 1944, I saw a Jewish captain being interrogated by AK Intelligence. He seemed a very nice man and highly intelligent. He had deserted from the Lublin PKWN State Security police to join his family in a Jewish settlement on the Vistula. He claimed to hate Zionism and what it stood for. He objected to Zionist influences over the Lublin Communist government and the Zionist pressure on Orthodox Jews to leave Poland for Palestine and America. Most Orthodox Jews he knew wanted to remain in Poland....Some objected to changing their attire from the Orthodox clothes they had worn all their lives to the Western clothes as dictated by the Zionists. He claimed that the Jews who were in charge in Lublin, were Jacob Berman, Hilary Minc, Leon Chaim, Artur Starewicz, Jerzy Borejsza, Zygmunt Modzelewski, Stanislaw Skrzyszowski, Abraham Lipski, Eugeniusz Szyr, Jerzy Sawicki and Dr. Philip Friedman, to name only the few well known leaders, he said. The Communist deserter, the Jewish captain, claimed that the Special Jewish Committee under Dr. Friedman recorded 186,000 Jewish survivors by the end of October 1944, within a mere two months after the Lublin area had been liberated! The captain, as officer of the Communist State Secret Police the UB (Urząd Bezpieczeństwa), referred to as Bezpieka for short, had the unpleasant task of intimidating his Jewish brethren to emigrate to Palestine or the United States through a special transit camp in the Crimea, where they would be processed, given new identities and new nationalities. Because the captain came from an Orthodox Jewish family, he resented the unpleasant task of forcing Polish Jews to leave their home against their own will, for they refused to leave their homes and ghettos for the unknown.”

The Jewish Captain continued: “All Jews who agreed to emigrate were issued with International Red Cross parcels each week and a lump sum in US dollars. Train loads of IRC parcels arrived in Lublin regularly for distribution amongst the Jewish people but not to Poles. This favouritism angered many hungry Poles, but they had nowhere to complain, because the authorities were Zionist-Communist, the police were Jews, the judiciary were Jews and the Zionist-Communist State Security police watched out diligently for the slightest signs of complaint to make arrests for anti-semitism, which was decreed a major crime. He saw few Jews in the Polish Army; they occupied posts in the administration, economy and leading posts in the police force. They left the fighting to Poles, he said. He was surprised by the many Zionist-Jewish institutions in liberated Lublin. Unknown to him were two Zionist organisations, the Berihah and Aliah Beth, both run by foreign Zionists and dealing only with emigration of Polish Jews.”

Major Dziurski also reports: “The Belzec and the Sobibor OPs [Polish Home Army members spying on death camps] were arrested by the State Secret Police and disappeared. The reason for their arrest was their boasting of belonging

to an important Resistance cell as OPs recording the number of prisoners brought into the death camps. Worse still was their boasting of knowing the accurate number of prisoners and Jews brought into these camps, which conflicted with the inflated figures stated by the Zionist propaganda. They were arrested as anti-Semitic fascists. A similar report came from Lublin. The sudden Red Army onslaught took the town and the Majdanek camp almost intact. Zionist Berihah agents were the first to enter the camp with the Red Army, they confiscated all records and interviewed prisoners. Days later a Lublin newspaper published the Zionist version of the death camp victims, numbering almost one million. Our OP objected, stating that about 340,000 people altogether were brought into Majdanek of which about 40,000 were saved. He claimed that not more than one hundred thousand Jews of all nationalities died in Majdanek. Two Zionists of the Lublin State Secret police arrested our OP for anti-Semitism, but the released prisoners, both Jews and Poles supported his claim and the OP was released. Three days later he was found drowned in the river although he was a well known swimmer. Reading the reports made me fearful for the safety of the remaining OPs, therefore I sent out warnings to all the remaining OPs to keep their work secret and explaining why....

“The Auschwitz OP was very relieved to see me and to go home to Poznan. He confessed his fear of being arrested. He had already been interrogated by the UB (State Secret police) and once by the Jewish organisation Berihah who had asked the names of anyone interested in the Auschwitz camp during the Nazi occupation, in particular the Polish Resistance, whether they have checked on the number of prisoners being brought into Auschwitz. The OP had pleaded ignorance. When I asked about the loud music coming from the ex-Polish State Tobacco factory or Auschwitz 1 during Nazi times, he said it was now a Jewish transit camp where Jews awaited formalities for emigration to Palestine. He was told the number of Jews exceeded 8,000 and they came and went all the time. Most went to a special camp, a castle outside Vienna in Austria where they were processed for emigration to Palestine or other places overseas. There they received new identities and nationalities. Specially trained foreign Zionists transported them in UNRRA trucks, buses and private cars. Once in the camp they were forbidden to communicate with the outside world. The Jews enjoyed all possible comforts in Auschwitz and Vienna – orchestras, private radios, libraries, free drinks and the best food, each Jewish family being paid a lump sum of \$500 and single Jews \$200. The staff in the transit camp at Auschwitz consisted mainly of Palestine Jews and Jews in British Army uniforms. Asked about the survivors, he estimated at least 150,000 although the official figure was only 80,000 he said. Many were not recorded because the moment the Nazi guards had heard about the Red Army approaching and began to pack up, prisoners ran away. Thousands had escaped before the Red Army or the Jewish Agency had entered the camp. The Zionist organisations had been the first to enter the Auschwitz camps, putting guards on all offices and stores, and collecting all records which they took to Lodz by trucks and cars....I had been strongly tempted to enter the Auschwitz camp but the two Jewish sentries at the main gate changed my mind.”

The Polish Major comments on a Jewish ex-Red Army Captain and Commissar saying: “The Captain talked about Lodz and the many Zionist organisations running the Polish state and forcing Polish Jews to emigrate abroad. Lodz had more Jewish institutions than anywhere else in the whole world. The WZO—World Zionist Organisation—was the decisive body imposing its will on the Jewish Agency, the real centre of world Jewry. He named the WZO, the Jewish Agency, Hagana, Aliyah, Irgun Zewai Leumi, the USA Joint Distribution Committee, the Berihah, the Central Jewish Historic Commission, the Central Committee of Liberated Jews, and dozens of pre-war Jewish welfare, political and business bodies, all in Lodz cashing in on the American dollar subsidy flowing into Jewish organisations in Poland. There was even a unit headquarters of the Jewish Brigade here. He warned me to stay clear of any Jews in uniform. They had arrived in Poland filled with hatred against the Fascist Poles, who, they had been told, had murdered Jews as much as the Nazis had. They had been told that there were only a few Jews left in Poland and had received a shock discovering in Lodz more Jews than they had seen elsewhere including Jerusalem or Tel Aviv....

“[T]he Captain invited me to his hotel room for a lengthy discussion. He admitted he was a political commissar, trained in the NKVD school at Kaluga, south of Moscow. He claimed that 400,000 Jews of the Lodz ghetto had died, at least 350,000 were gassed at Chelmno. Without disclosing my function, I told him that Polish Resistance figures showed a maximum of 100,000 Jews of all nations had died at the Chelmno death camp. This did not surprise the Captain for it was common gossip amongst Zionists that the Jewish Agency had brought specialists in to forge the facts and figures to suit the post-war Zionist policy. The Zionists were the first into the camps to seize all records to make certain only they knew the real truth. Because of my interest in Jewish affairs he would share with me a well guarded secret. Accepted as a devoted Zionist he had attended a secret meeting for initiated Zionists only. It was conducted in Hebrew, not in Yiddish, as most meetings were. The majority of speakers were foreign Zionist leaders but he recognised only one, Moshe Sneh, a Polish Jewish leader who had left for Palestine before the war and returned in 1945 as Berihah leader, to organise the mass emigration of Polish Jews. Every speaker emphasized the unique opportunity that had come to snatch Palestine and the Middle East from the Arabs and the British. To facilitate this, the whole non-Jewish world had to be made to feel guilty for the holocaust together with the Nazis. The holocaust must be shown as the greatest Christian crime against the Jewish people. Intensive propaganda would be launched, and all publishing houses and the press under Jewish influence had already been instructed to propagate the story of Jewish sufferings.

“Moshe Sneh had demanded that the maximum number of Polish Jews must be forced to leave Poland for Palestine or any country of their choice. Instructions had been issued to Western European Jewry to prepare for the reception of Polish migrants as their visiting relatives to filter later into the United States. The USA must be made the great reservoir of Jewry to influence American politics because the USA would become the decisive world power. Jews reluctant to leave Poland

must be made aware that Communist Poland would not tolerate private initiative as industry, trade and distribution would be nationalised, and Jews would be forced to work hard as labourers. The mention of hard work should be sufficient incentive for Jews to leave Poland. They were used to easy money, and hated manual work like the plague, Moshe Sneh had said smiling. Deeply interested in the Captain's disclosures I made notes openly which made him angry, insisting I destroy all notes. Only after I had produced my queer shorthand which only I was able to read, did he allow me to continue."

The Polish Major continues: "My meeting with Mr. 'H' was cordial but he seemed frightened and kept looking out of the windows....His story was most interesting. He went to Katowice to investigate a report that two strangers had been arrested by the Katowice State Secret police whilst painting anti-Jewish slogans. It appeared that both were Jews, members of the secret Berihah who had come to Poland from abroad to help in Jewish migration. On telephoning to Lodz where they had come from, the Katowice UB learned that the operation was official business which had been agreed upon between the Polish People's Government and the World Zionist Organisation, as it was in the interest of both parties to get as many Jews as possible out of Poland. Because Polish Jews were reluctant to leave their homes, they had to be frightened into emigration....I learned that Mr. 'H' had been born a Jew....but he had never practised Judaism because his father was a staunch Roman Catholic. Where had his information come from? From a cousin of the ill-famed State Security chief interrogator and Poland-hater, UB Colonel Rozanski, whose real name was Goldberg.

"I was intrigued when Mr. 'H' handed me a letter from Prof. 'S' from Lodz. It contained a report of the workings of all Zionists and Jewish institutions and a lot of statistics. Of direct interest to me were particulars of Jewish wartime losses. Two sets of figures were enclosed, one a true account from concentration camp records and witnesses, to be kept secret, and the other for official use. The latter were fabricated records to suit Zionist politics. Studying and comparing the two sets it appeared the true figures were at least trebled for official use, so that the number of victims trebled. I copied only the true figures which showed: 1) The number of Jews in Poland at 1 January 1939 – 3,485,000 [plus] German and Austrian Jews arrived during 1935-39 – 139,600; Total number of Jews in Poland – 3,624,600. 2) Jewish losses: Exterminated in various camps under Nazi occupation – 1,600,000; Killed by execution and other means – 230,000; Died of natural causes recorded officially – 670,028; Total Jewish losses – 2,500,028. 3) The number of Jews recorded alive in Poland at 30 June 1945: Found alive in all sorts of camps and in ghettos – 652,000; Saved by Poles and survived in forest settlements – 426,680; Emigrated between 1 Jan. 1935 to 31 Oct. 1941 – 325,066; Estimated alive in the USSR and gradually returning – 400,000; Approx. total alive – 1,803,746. Observing my deep interest in the matter Mr. 'H' suggested I keep the letter because he would only burn it."⁸

Finally, after the war, Major Dziurski relates: "The two years we lived at Clifton [Bristol, England] were the happiest during my exile....Unfortunately our peace was soon overshadowed by mysterious callers, one of whom was

the Polish Peoples Consul. Two others were Polish Jews from the East End of London representing the Jewish Ex-Servicemen's Association, asking for my help in compiling the history of Jewish partisan battles in Nazi occupied Poland. I agreed to cooperate but admitted that I knew of no Jewish partisan units fighting the Nazis – only Zionist-Communist partisans fighting Polish 'Fascists' towards the end of 1944 and throughout 1945. They said they were not interested in the latter period. Next they asked to see my wartime memoirs, which I refused mainly because of the chaotic state and rather sketchy form of the writing. A few weeks later I lost my job as a shipping clerk; whether the two Jews had anything to do with this I will never know. A few months later there appeared at my door the Silesian from the USA who had failed to engage me in the US sponsored conspiracy in Poland. This time he offered me chairmanship of the World Association of Upper Silesians for Great Britain. As he was mysterious about its aims I shied away from joining....Between 15 and 17 May 1965 our Bristol home was broken into while the whole family was in London. The robbery looked to me like a political affair because only my office was ransacked and my writings and archives stolen. I most regretted the loss of several rolls of film from the period 1940-1943 when I worked for the Germans as a supposed German visiting ghettos and freely travelling throughout German occupied Poland....The theft and the British authorities' reluctance to act in the matter were the direct reasons for our selling up in England and emigrating in search of peace and security, which has been denied to me even in freedom loving Australia."

It would appear that this courageous former Major in the wartime Polish Army Resistance was harassed in Poland, Britain and Australia, thus suggesting that the source was international or supranational in nature. It is also clear from this first hand testimony that the number of, mainly eastern, Jews murdered under the Nazi regime was greatly inflated by the Zionist cabal to their "six million" figure as a propaganda 'holocaust' ploy. Moreover, the Zionist hierarchy deliberately helped to facilitate the mass murder of largely eastern Jews, both through their connivance with the Nazi regime, and also by deliberate avoidance of assisting these Jews when requested from within their ranks. Obviously, the Zionist credo was that the end justifies the means and the creation of an artificial geopolitical state labelled "Israel" was held to be far more important than the systematic murder of large numbers of Jewish people (along with large numbers of non-Jewish people).

A Jewish Rabbi's report

In his research document, *The Holocaust Victims Accuse: Documents and Testimony on Jewish War Criminals* (1977), Rabbi Moshe Shonfeld provides detailed information which substantially supports the first hand observations and information presented by Polish Major Dziura-Dziurski. Rabbi Shonfeld begins by saying: "[T]he state which designates itself as 'Israel' has on its books a law demanding justice to be meted out to Nazis and their collaborators, but for those laden with guilt who stood at the helm of Jewry during the holocaust, there is no

law to call them to account....While we angrily demand that the Bonn [Germany] government remove Nazi Hans Gloebke and his cohorts, let us condemn ourselves by not removing parallel figures from our own public stage....Who bore us these Jewish holocaust criminals?....Let us hear an account from the famous writer and critic, Y. Efricken....In his book, *Sanctity and Valor of the Jews*, he writes: 'From where did the thousands of Jewish police (kapos), who served the Germans in the concentration camps and the ghettos, come? From which circles was this infamous army recruited? The survivors of the holocaust all concur that they originated from the underworld.'.....The Yevseks (Jewish Communists) in Russia and the kapos in the ghettos and the camps were all nurtured from the same maniacal hatred towards Jewish tradition and its upholders....Romkowsky, serving for decades as the chairman of the Zionists in Lodz, had himself crowned, under Nazi sponsorship, 'king of the ghetto.' He treated his 'constituents' with the ruthlessness of a maniacal tyrant, augmenting Nazi decrees with his own, organizing with methodical precision and without pity all death transports.... Alfred Nussing, the elderly Zionist leader and personal friend of Herzl, blemished his old age by informing and spying in the Warsaw ghetto, for which he was judged and sentenced to death by the underground. These names are mentioned as blatant examples, but the infamous list itself is long and spans many cities and villages throughout Poland, Lithuania, Hungary and Romania."

Rabbi Shonfeld continues: "In World War II, several governments-in-exile conducted campaigns as best as possible against the invaders of their homelands. The governments-in-exile's primary concern was to supply the needs of the civilian populace. Much effort was expended to provide food and medicine to the suffering war victims. Even the planning of rebellions and partisan attacks were considered in the light of the subsequent risks to civilians. Thus were conducted the efforts of Poland, Czechoslovakia, France, Norway, Yugoslavia, Greece, Belgium and Holland. Even here, the shameful exceptions were the heads of Zionism and the World Jewish Congress, who pretended to be a future government, and who, strictly for low political motives, cruelly abandoned their supposed 'constituents' with shocking irresponsibility....The Zionist leaders weren't satisfied merely with the crime of sitting idly by and doing nothing. They labored with all their might to forcefully prevent others from helping the sufferers in the ghetto.....

"Sali Mayer—who was head of the Zionist Histadrut, the Board of Communities, and of the Joint Distribution Committee in Switzerland—bears an ethical responsibility, together with his friends in the Zionist echelons, for the murder of hundreds of thousands of Jews, when he easily had at his disposal the financial means of saving them....In Switzerland, there also existed a well organized Jewish community, including representatives of all the movements of world Jewry. Switzerland attracted spies and served as a convenient meeting place with Nazi enemy agents, who were equipped with authorization to bargain over the destiny of the remaining Jews. The Red Cross also had its headquarters in Switzerland. It would not be an exaggeration to state that Sali Mayer, in his official position and residence, was located on the ideal front for planning and performing rescue activities. However, to the dismay of his persecuted brethren,

he took advantage of his office in order to bring about their calamity....

“Not long ago, the musician, Bernblatt, was brought to trial in Tel Aviv for having collaborated with the Nazis....The witness, Hertzberg, who appeared at the Bernblatt trial, remarked: ‘The Judenrat served as an instrument for keeping things calm. It lulled both the youth and the adults into a false sense of security, so that they shouldn’t think about rescue activities. Unfortunately, most of the members of the Judenrat were Zionists. They thought that by collaborating with the Germans, they were doing a good thing. By preparing the lists of Jews who were sent to their death, they thought that they were saving other Jews. The heads of the Judenrat suffered from a superiority complex, thinking that they were doing a historic thing in order to redeem the nation – the entire Jewish population feared them.’ (*Ha’aretz*, September 24, 1963).”

Moshe Shonfeld goes on to write about: “Dr. Mordechai Ehrenpreis, the so-called ‘Chief Rabbi’ of Sweden....[saying] Behind him there lay a ‘glorious’ Zionist path as the friend and confidant of Dr. Herzl, as one of those present at the first Zionist Congress....Dr. Ehrenpreis had good fortune: While his teacher and friend, Dr. Alfred Nusing, a veteran Zionist ideologist from Herzl’s inner circle, was sentenced to death and executed by the Jewish underground in the Warsaw ghetto for his collaboration with the Nazis. Dr. Ehrenpreis died in peace and honor in his bed in Stockholm. Although Nusing struck only a few with his traitorous tongue, Ehrenpreis is responsible for the cruel death of tens of thousands of Jews. In 1939, with the intensification of persecution against German Jewry, the Swedish Parliament passed a law which permitted entry to tens of thousands of German Jews. The upshot of this decision would be their rescue from the certain death that would result if they would otherwise have been sent east. The Swedish Parliament thus displayed an outstanding humanitarian approach. But then something happened which dumbfounded the Gentiles, resulting in weakening the hand of those who were the true friends of the Jewish people. Dr. Ehrenpreis, the ‘Chief Rabbi’ of Sweden (since 1914), together with the leader of the Jewish community in Stockholm, turned to the Swedish government with the request that it not carry out the aforementioned decision of Parliament, using the excuse that the settling, even temporarily, of 10,000 additional Jews in Sweden could arouse a Jewish problem in this land that had never experienced anti-Semitism because of the small number of its Jewish citizens....the fear of anti-Semitism served only as an excuse for Ehrenpreis, enabling him to convince the head of the Stockholm Jewish community to join in his criminal plan. But the true motivation of this Jewish veteran Zionist was outstandingly and typically Zionist, fitting in with the principle that even if death threatened the Jews, one should not find for them refuge outside of Eretz Yisroel. This principle also guided the British Zionists in 1942 in killing the proposed resolution which was virtually assured of being accepted, whereby Jewish refugees would be absorbed temporarily in areas under British protection.”

He further relates: “Chaim Mordecai Romkowsky, ‘King of the Lodz Ghetto’, was not the only Zionist leader who tried to realise the vision of a Jewish state under his own rule....In accordance with the organized method of

extermination, the first thing the Nazis did in Upper East Silesia, too, was to establish a ‘council of elders’ (Judenrat) and, as in every place, they appointed Zionist activists to head the council. The Nazis found in these ‘elders’ what they had hoped for: loyal and obedient servants who, because of their lust for money and power, led the masses of Jews to their destruction. Monik (Moses) Merin, one of the Zionist activists in the community of Sosnowiec, was propped up by the Nazis as ‘emperor’ of all the ‘councils of elders’, and he appointed the leaders of these councils in every community. Of course, he named to these shameful positions only his friends in ideology from the Zionist camp. The Satanic plan of the Nazis assured that the personal fate of each Jew – whether for life or death – be exclusively left up to the decisions of the ‘councils of elders’. The Nazis, from time to time, decided upon a general quota for the work of the camps and for extermination, but the individual selection was left up to the ‘council of elders’, with the enforcement of kidnappings and arrests also placed in the hands of the Jewish police (kapos).”

Finally, Rabbi Shonfeld comments on: “Moldetsky, a leader of the Zionist Workers Party (Poalei Zion), who was appointed head of the council of elders in Bedzin, and who, over the course of years, chose thousands of Jews for forced labor and extermination, succeeded in remaining alive....After the war, Moldetsky – by merit of Zionist activities – was understandably one of the first to receive an immigration certificate to Palestine. His collaboration in the murder of tens of thousands of Jews did not make him unfit in the eyes of the officials of the Jewish Agency, who were distributing the certificates. He went to Eretz Yisroel where, it has been reported, the revengeful hand of the Jews of Bedzin killed him while he was taking a trip in the mountains. In order to dispel any doubts as to the intentions of the council of elders, it is appropriate to quote what David Liwer writes in his essay in ‘Pinkes Bendin’ (history of Bedzin), *That Which Shall Not Be Forgotten*: ‘The climate of the activities of the Judenrat were the deportations to Auschwitz. The Judenrat, who knew of the Germans’ plans, not only did not disclose them to the public, but with all the means at its disposal it helped the extermination operation. For the first deportation, the Judenrat simply called it the transfer of a number of persons to another place. In order to make it credible, they announced that doctors and members of the Judenrat would accompany the transport. One thousand persons appeared in response to individual requests and were sent to Auschwitz. Of course, there were no doctors with them, nor any member of the Judenrat, or their relatives’.”

Jewish writer, Hannah Arendt, also notes: “It also became clear that the Zionist functionaries in Hungary had received greater privileges than the usual temporary immunity to arrest and deportation granted the members of the Jewish Council. The Zionists were free to come and go practically as they pleased, they were exempt from wearing the yellow star, they received permits to visit concentration camps in Hungary, and, somewhat later, Dr. Kastner, the original founder of the Relief and Rescue Committee, could even travel about Nazi Germany without any identification papers showing he was a Jew....Dr. Kastner, in Hungary, for instance, saved exactly 1,684 people with approximately 476,000

victims....[Moreover] Josef Löwenherz....was the first Jewish functionary actually to organize a whole Jewish community into an institution at the service of the Nazi authorities. And he was one of the very, very few such functionaries to reap a reward for his services—he was permitted to stay in Vienna until the end of the war, when he emigrated to England and the United States; he died shortly after Eichmann’s capture, in 1960.” (*Eichmann in Jerusalem: A Report on the Banality of Evil*)

Hennecke Kardel comments: “The Jewish professor Hannah Arendt in her book *Eichmann in Jerusalem*, printed in 1964, wrote that the Jewish leaders’ participation in the extermination of their own kind, without any doubt is the darkest chapter in the Jewish history. That in Amsterdam as in Warsaw, that in Berlin as in Bucharest etc., the Nazis could rely on Jewish functionaries who prepared lists of persons and their wealth; who collected from them money to cover costs of deportation and extermination; who kept an eye on victims’ apartments; who created their own police to capture other Jews so to bring them to the deportation trains and then assist them to their bitter end, as well as that in the death camps extermination acts were performed by the Jews, all of that was confirmed by the witnesses at the Jerusalem Trial....Only after the war the Zionists were able to exaggerate the events which took place during the years 1942 and 1943 in order to put pressure upon the whole world. With this pressure they forced England to honor the Balfour Declaration.” He further records: “The Grand Rabbi, Dr. Isaak Goldstein of Berlin, who lived in Romania during the War, recalled: ‘I owe it to the Truth to tell, that we transported to Constantinople more than 30,000 Jews with the permission of the German Supreme Command on ships under the supervision of the International Red Cross. From there, disrespecting the laws of the English Government, the Jews in great numbers were smuggled through Syria into the Holy Land.’” (*Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997)

Furthermore, Israeli journalist, Tom Segev, writes: “On a small street in Tel Aviv that had known better days stands an auditorium called Ohel Shem.... In September 1990 I went to Ohel Shem to attend the annual reunion of Israelis from Lodz [Poland]....The Lodz immigrants’ organization....wanted to bring an exhibition of photographs of the Lodz ghetto, now in Frankfurt, to Israel. Among the pictures, believe it or not, was a picture of the chairman of the Judenrat, Haim Rumkowski, in the company of SS commandant Heinrich Himmler.”

Tom Segev also says: “[A]ny denial of the Holocaust would be seen as an attempt to challenge the right of Israel to exist....In July 1981 the Knesset passed a law that prohibited the denial of the Holocaust....Thus the extermination of the Jews was no longer a subject for the historians; it was almost as if it had been uprooted from history itself and had become a national doctrine of truth, protected by law, somewhat similar in legal status to religious faith. Indeed, in one way the Holocaust has an even higher status than religion....Hannah Arendt told me once of the pressures that prevented the Israeli publication of her controversial book on the Eichmann trial; she believed that Ben-Gurion himself had demanded that the book be banned. *Eichmann in Jerusalem* is a classic text....Raul Hilberg’s basic work on the Holocaust also remains untranslated into Hebrew. Like

Arendt, Hilberg placed part of the guilt for the genocide on the Jews themselves, implicating the Judenrats in facilitating the extermination program.” (*The Seventh Million: The Israelis and the Holocaust*)

It would appear that the International Zionist cabal were happy to liaise with the Nazi hierarchy, including departments of the SS and Gestapo, in helping to funnel members of the European Jewish laity into effectively Nazi slave labour camps, with the distinct exception of those European Jews who agreed to migrate to Palestine. To escape Zionist inspired Nazi persecution, many Jews managed to migrate to other countries, particularly the USA and UK, and many more eventually disappeared into the Soviet Union. This overall displacement of European Jews largely accounted for the missing Jews who were alleged to have been ‘gassed’ by Nazi gas chambers which have subsequently been proved to be non-existent in German concentration camps. However, according to Polish intelligence sources, such methods appear to have been employed in extermination camps set up in remote areas of eastern Poland.

It appears the International Zionist cabal inflated the actual Jewish death figures by at least three to four times in order to arrive at the sacred “six million” victims. However, a more accurate figure is still a significant number, and although it should not be minimised in any way, in terms of the overall wartime casualties, this is a small fraction and does not necessitate singling out in any specific way. It is not more, or less, relevant than the far greater number of non-Jewish wartime deaths, if one chooses to play the numbers game. All life is sacrosanct whatever creed or race.

It is interesting to note the pertinent observation of a German Jew, Wilfrid Israel, who, writing in March 1943, says: “We as Jews, I feel, are merely *a part of* the human race and not *apart from* the human race.... We have been stampeded into reacting as a separatist body all over the world since 1933.... From the point of view of Jewish heritage, however, we should remember that in 1815, it is said, no more than two million Jews were living in the entire world.” (*In Search of Wilfrid Israel: German Jewry’s Secret Ambassador*)

Furthermore, in his book *The Holocaust is Over: We must rise from its Ashes* (2008), Jewish writer, Avraham Burg, notes: “The political scientist R.G. Rummel estimated that between 1900 and 1987, the unimaginable number of 169,198,000 people perished in genocides, including the ones perpetrated by Stalin and by the Chinese on their own people. The figure does not include the deaths that occurred after 1987, in Rwanda, Yugoslavia, East Timor, and elsewhere.”

During the Pol Pot Communist regime in Cambodia an estimated 1.5 to 2 million Cambodians were murdered and starved to death. Realistically (partly based on the Polish Army underground’s firsthand Intelligence reports, together with the generally accepted pre-war and post-war figures for the global Jewish population, which does not suggest a disparity of six million Jews but rather a far less number), this equates to an approximate number of Jews killed by the Nazis during World War (part) Two. Yet we see no ‘holocaust’ memorials erected to the Cambodian people’s memory and no constant barrage of books and all kinds of media comments about such a human atrocity. We see no Cambodian “deniers,”

threatened with imprisonment and accused of “hate” speech. The real ‘holocaust deniers’ of truth are the Zionist cabal who promote their inflated ‘six million’ figure purely as part of a geopolitical strategy and mind control agenda which is aimed at both Jews and non-Jews alike.

He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Chapter Eight

The hidden identity of the Nazi Reichsführer “Adolf Hitler”

In July 1921, Adolf Hitler attempted to manipulate himself into the position of leader of the recently formed German National Socialist Party. His opponents within the party responded with a leaflet in which they said: “A lust for power and personal ambition have caused Herr Adolf Hitler to return to his post after his six weeks’ stay in Berlin, the purpose of which has not yet been revealed. He regards the time as ripe for bringing dissension and schism into our ranks by means of the shadowy people behind him, *thus furthering the interests of the Jews and their friends*....”¹

This is further commented on by Christopher Jon Bjerknes who says: “On 20 July 1921, Nazi Party member Ernst Ehrensperger leveled the charge directly at Adolf Hitler that Hitler was an agent of the Jews...Ehrensperger published 3000 copies of his anonymous pamphlet exposing Hitler and his hidden agenda....The *Münchener Post* republished the pamphlet on 3 August 1921.... Ehrensperger wrote under the title, ‘Adolf Hitler—Traitor?’ (*Adolf Hitler—Verräter?*), and bear in mind that he knew Hitler well and was then working under Hitler as a propagandist for the Nazi Party, ‘After his 6-week trip to Berlin, about which he has yet to speak, the presumption of power and personal ambition have summoned Mr. Hitler to the post. He believes that the time has arrived to bring dissent and fragmentation into our ranks on behalf of his hidden puppet masters and in so doing conduct the business of Jewry and its helpers. It is becoming increasingly apparent that his purpose was none other than to use the National Socialist German Workers’ Party merely as a springboard for corrupt purposes, in order to grab power exclusively for himself so that he could redirect it onto a different track at the appropriate moment. This is best proven by an ultimatum which he addressed to the party leadership a few days ago, calling for, among other things, his exclusive complete dictatorship and the resignation of the committee and the founder and leader of the party, toolmaker Anton Drexler, as first chairman....Which financial backers are supporting Hitler in his endeavors is unknown.’....there was nothing absurd about the charge that Hitler was obviously working for the big Jews and appeared to have possibly been working for the Monarchy. Kaiser Wilhelm II, himself, believed this to be so, and Hitler’s actions, and the fact that he was a proven intelligence agent of the government working for Ludendorff, provide us with the historical links.... Posters had appeared making the same accusation that Hitler referred to himself as the ‘King of Munich’. Otto Strasser told Adolf Hitler and Erich Ludendorff to their faces in 1920, that given the opportunity, the Jews would exploit National Socialism to serve their purposes.” (*Adolf Hitler Bolshevik and Zionist*, volume I, Communism, 2019)

In light of the above it is interesting to note the following observation by Douglas Reed in his book *The Controversy of Zion* (1978): “The trials of ‘war criminals’ formed the peaks of the vengeance and the Everest of them all was

reached in the Nuremberg trial of the chief Nazi leaders. The ‘wicked man’ whom the masses had for six years been incited to destroy was not named in the indictment at all, even *in absentia*, although his deputy Martin Bormann (whose death was no more or less proven than Hitler’s) was included. This significant gap at the end of Hitler’s career may be as significant as many earlier gaps in what is generally known about him. In these days, when the infiltration of all parties, classes and governments by the agents of the revolution is a known and proven thing, it is of interest that the mass of literature about him ignores his early associations and the strong evidence of his Communist background. The Viennese police dossier of his early days has apparently disappeared. His later Brown Army commander, Captain Roehm, told a Storm Troop leader (who told me) that when the Bavarian troops drove the Bolshevik Government out of Munich in 1919 the unknown Adolf Hitler was taken prisoner with the bodyguard of the Moscow emissary Levine [a Jew], and saved his skin by turning informer (this might explain why Roehm, the possessor of incriminating knowledge, was killed by Hitler after he came to power). Hitler’s own original proposal for the name of the National Socialist party was ‘the Social Revolutionary Party’; he described himself as ‘the executor of Marxism’ (not its executioner); and he told Hermann Rauschning that he had built his organization on the model of Communism. I met Hitler once or twice and studied him at close quarters for many years, before and after his rise to power; I believe that no genuinely informative work about him and the part he played has yet appeared.”

According to Bryan Mark Rigg: “In general, Hitler was very secretive about his origins. He tried to conceal many embarrassing stories about his relatives and forbade that anything about his family or youth be published. Hitler invented his own history, changing his origins and ethnicity. He even had people murdered who knew too much about his past. According to Hitler’s nephew, Patrick, Hitler claimed that the public ‘mustn’t be allowed to find out who I am. They mustn’t know where I came from and who my family is.’ We do know that Hitler’s ‘frantic efforts’ to locate the documents about his evasion of the Austrian draft were futile because they had been removed from the archives and hidden. But the fact that he looked for them proves that Hitler was searching out documents that might have harmed the identity he had created for himself. Hitler probably found most of the documents he wanted. His past occupied much of his time; Hitler had his origins repeatedly investigated (nine times in total) and reportedly had incriminating documents destroyed.” (*Hitler’s Jewish Soldiers*, 2002). Moreover, Ernst Hanfstaengl, who knew Hitler personally, remarks: “No one could get Hitler to talk about his early years. I used to try to lead him on by saying how much I had enjoyed Vienna and drinking wine in the Grinzing hills and so on, but he would shut up like a clam.” (*Hitler the Missing Years*, 1957)

In *The Vatican Against Europe* (1961) the author, Edmond Paris, notes: “In a recently published book, Walter Gorlitz, and Herbert A. Quint (*Adolf Hitler*, Paris 1953, vol. II) note with what care the Fuhrer tried to cast a veil over his past: ‘Hitler categorically forbade all research into the period during which he lived in Vienna. The party immediately undertook to collect all documents concerning

his youth, so as to prevent their publication'....Then the young Hitler reached the age of conscription: 'On 5 February 1914', wrote Gorlitz and Quint, 'Hitler was declared unfit for service in the armed forces....On 3 August 1914, the day when Germany declared war on France, he made a request to King Louis III of Bavaria, and on 4 August he already had a reply telling him to enlist in a Bavarian regiment'....Walter Gorlitz tells us that in the opinion of Chancellor Bruning: 'it was foreign funds which gave the greatest help in promoting the rise of Hitler and his party between 1920 and 1923'."

The real origins of the person known as "Adolf Hitler" have always appeared somewhat obscure. According to Fritz Thyssen (1873-1951), a leading German industrialist, in his book *I Paid Hitler* (1941), there is some reason to believe that Hitler's father may have been an illegitimate son of one of the Viennese Rothschilds. This contention is further supported by information related by a former Gestapo agent, Hansjürgen Koehler, in his book *Inside the Gestapo*, published in 1940. In his biography *Hitler* (1973), a German researcher, Werner Maser, says: "From 1929 onwards Hitler consistently obscured and misrepresented his origins in a deliberate attempt to detach himself from his immediate family background....It has been suggested that Hitler may have been anxious to cover up his genealogical traces because he had Jewish blood in his veins. Already in the early twenties, when he was scoring the first decisive victories of his political career, a number of his more ingenious political opponents were loudly demanding where this self-styled 'apostle of the purity of the German race' had actually come from, who his paternal grandfather was and whether he could prove that he was not partly Jewish....Between July and December 1921 there were frequent rumours in Munich about Hitler's Jewish descent."

It is certainly apparent that Adolf Hitler had a number of Jewish connections during his time in Vienna before the First World War. According to Brigitte Hamann: "The six-story men's hostel in Vienna – Brigittenau, 27 Meldemannstrasse, was among the most modern in Europe. Opened in 1905, it was funded by the private Emperor Franz Josef I Anniversary Foundation for Public Housing and Charitable Institutions, which was financed through donations, receiving significant contributions from Jewish families, particularly from Baron Nathaniel Rothschild and the Gutmann family....Hitler increasingly attached himself to another hostel occupant: Josef Neumann. According to Vienna's Registration Office, Neumann was eleven years Hitler's senior, born in Voslau in Lower Austria in 1878, single, Jewish, and a copper cleaner by profession....In the men's hostel, Hitler had mainly Jewish friends....His best friend, the religious Jew Neumann....lent him money. Hitler disappeared with him from the mens hostel for a week....Hitler also discussed issues concerning anti-Semitism and Zionism with Neumann....The Jewish locksmith Simon Robinson from Galicia....helped Hitler out financially. Karl Honisch mentions an additional Jewish acquaintance in the mens hostel....Rudolf Redlich from Moravia....Hitler sold his paintings almost exclusively to Jewish dealers: Morgenstern, Landsberger, and Altenberg....Hitler had close personal contact with Samuel Morgenstern, who procured private customers for the young man,

for example, Jewish Dr. Josef Feingeld, who in turn sponsored Hitler....In the mens hostel he expressed his approval of Jewish tradition.”

Brigitte Hamann further relates: “In Vienna, Hitler did not merely encounter Jews of the lower classes, but also had sporadic glimpses into the lives of well-to-do, educated, middle class Jews....[Dr. Rudolf] Jahoda, director of a chemical factory, born in Vienna in 1862, was forty-six years old in 1908, when Hitler was a guest in his house....The Jahoda family may be regarded as a model of the well-to-do circles of assimilated Jews in Vienna around 1900 who were keenly interested in the arts. Rudolf Jahoda’s father had immigrated to Vienna as a Bohemian Jew, and worked there as a printer....The Jewish glazier Samuel Morgenstern was the most loyal buyer of Hitler’s paintings....Samuel Morgenstern was born in Budapest in 1875....In a deposition he made from memory in 1937, Morgenstern stated that Hitler had come to his store for the first time in 1911 or 1912.” (*Hitler’s Vienna: A Dictator’s Apprenticeship*, 1999) This fairly intimate Jewish association clearly appears to be at odds with the later anti-Jewish sentiments expressed by the Nazi Reichsführer.

Kate Connolly in Vienna, writing for the *Observer* newspaper, under the heading ‘Homeless hostel that nurtured Hitler set to shut’, (April 14, 2002) says: “Hitler tried to destroy evidence of his early life as a down-and-out in the Austrian capital, even allegedly murdering one of his fellow Jewish inmates on coming to power. But police records prove he lived in Haus in Meldemannstrasse, northern Vienna, from 9 February 1910 to May 1913. What he saw as a humiliating chapter in his life was compounded by the large number of “inmates” and friends who were Jews. Ironically, the home itself, hailed as a revolutionary social project in its heyday, was financed by rich Jewish benefactors, the Rothschild and Gutmann families. Dubbed the Hitler Villa by its present 360 inhabitants, the hostel was controversial when it opened in 1905.”

However, it has also been claimed that the original Adolf Hitler was replaced by a ‘plant’ who may have been a member of the english royal House of Windsor, which through its Hanoverian German descent is also genealogically related to the medieval Guelph black nobility. Interestingly, a close relationship between the royal House of Windsor and the financial House of Rothschild, at least since the time of Edward, Prince of Wales (later King Edward VII) has been well recorded. For example, this was illustrated by the fact that immediately after his dramatic abdication, in 1936, from the royal throne of England as Edward VIII, the Duke of Windsor chose to stay with the Austrian branch of the Rothschild family. As Douglas Reed, a former European correspondent for the London *Times* newspaper, recorded first hand: “He came out of the Western Station in Vienna, Sir Walford Selby after him, and stood for a moment at the head of the steps, bareheaded, blond and boyish in the glare of the lamps, the man under whose rule England might have ridden out the coming storm. Forty-eight hours before he had been King of England. I looked at him, and thought of the other times and places I had seen him – the Coronation coach, running along the canal-side at St. Omer, on the Somme, here in Vienna. Around me a few curious Viennese waved a friendly greeting. He got into his car and was driven off to his

Jewish host, Baron Rothschild, at Enzesfeld.” (*Insanity Fair*, 1938)

After the abortive assassination attempt on the life of Adolf Hitler, the Nazi overlord, in July 1944, approximately 7,000 people, many of them Germans, were arrested, of whom reportedly some 200 were put to death,² which may be a conservative estimate. Of these a number belonged to the German Officer Corps from within which an anti-Nazi circle made an incredible assertion, namely that the German Reichsführer, Adolf Hitler, was in reality a plant who previously had been a prominent member of the English aristocracy.³

The editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, writes: “[O]n July 20, 1944 the briefcase bomb exploded in Hitler’s headquarters at Rastenburg, planted by heroic Colonel Count von Stauffenberg, a group of German Christian officers of the Staff and Armed Forces, conducted very carefully clandestine investigations concerning Hitler and his real background.... It is suppressed that the Gestapo investigation, after Hitler had escaped the death by bomb’s explosion, discovered by the anti-Nazi conspirators some papers, which caused astonishment and great shock. Carefully compiled information concerning Hitler’s early activities and his background were found, which finger pointed that Hitler was concealing his true identity with an elaborated cover, and not without participation of some respected German leaders. Hitler was in the light of the underground investigations allegedly identified as British high aristocrat and as anti-German plant, supported in Germany by members of mysterious and occult societies.”

Aleksei Romanoff continues: “Only the analysis of the German addition of Hitler’s ‘Mein Kampf’ discovered the fact that at the beginning in 1920s Hitler’s German language knowledge was far from satisfactory. Too many foreign constructions by the use of German language in ‘Mein Kampf’, indicated that Hitler’s original language must have been English. The corrections, mostly of the style used by Hitler, being ‘Mein Kampf’, which made during 1925 and 1930 reached approximately 2000, and during 1930-39, were made additional 300 corrections in Hitler’s German master work. The analysis of Hitler’s early speeches, and used in it foreign expressions, brought the conspirators also surprising effects. In all his early speeches Hitler used with satisfaction foreign expressions and always correct. Also difficult titles and high ceremony speeches was Hitler able to make as perfect as a diplomatic chief of protocol. The question arises where Hitler learnt all this?? It was established that by rare occasions Hitler used fluently English and French languages, and with a conversation perfection which he could not learn in a school only. But officially Hitler had never studied any foreign languages. Despite photographic make up, already prior to W.W.II it was observed by persons who knew Hitler directly, that he appeared to be much older than the official biography indicated; during the war this difference was appearing much stronger and some of Hitler’s behaviour led to the conclusion that he was a much older man, than in his forties, - as the official version was.” (*Double Eagle*, September 1976)

Aleksei Romanoff further comments: “The truth about Hitler is that he was not only created by the British and British-allied networks, but that the British Government led by Winston Churchill continued to use Hitler throughout the

war. If this fact was not clearly understood by the Allied Forces, it was strongly suspected in Germany itself....The British role in orchestrating Hitler's rise to power is documented in the published writings and interviews of the Round Table members." (*Double Eagle*, September, 1980)

Aleksei Romanoff claimed that Adolf Hitler was really a British agent whose real identity was the Duke of Clarence, a member of the British Royal family. He writes: "Due to my personal knowledge, based on direct knowledge of those who knew the Duke of Clarence and Adolf Hitler closely and personally (including Hitler's high aides: SS General Forster & Gauleiter of Danzig, and SS General Koch & Gauleiter of Ukraina & Defense Reichscommissar, interrogated by myself in Poland, after their extradition as war criminals, during 1950-52), the Duke of Clarence....and Adolf Hitler were one and the same person. The scientific comparison of their (Clarence & Hitler) photographs (face prints & bone structure)....is proving scientifically that they are one and the same person, acknowledging information from other knowledgeable sources. Among other, this public information was acknowledged also by competent sources in France, Scotland and Germany."⁴

The identity of this English aristocrat was claimed to be none other than Albert Victor, the Duke of Clarence and Avondale, who, being the eldest son of the then Prince of Wales (later King Edward VII), was heir presumptive to the royal throne of England. Prince 'Eddy', as the Duke was known in the royal family circle, was officially supposed to have died of pneumonia, at Sandringham, in January 1892, although rumours have persisted that his death had been faked due to his mental and physical instability which it was considered would have rendered him unfit to assume the responsibilities of kingship. In *Victorian Vortex* (1977) the author, Piers Compton, remarks: "The Prince's elder son, Albert Victor Edward, who had been packed abroad at the time of the Cleveland Street scandal, was back in England in 1890, the year in which he was created Duke of Clarence. Lazy and utterly worthless, his high collar and prominent cuffs earned him the nickname of 'Collar and Cuffs'....His father, entertaining the same hope that his parents had held regarding himself, looked on marriage as Clarence's one chance of redemption; and a chosen bride-to-be was Victoria Mary of Teck, popularly known as May....It was now hoped, said a paper, that he would be enabled to throw off the lethargy which had for some time past been weighing him down. The engagement was announced in December 1891; but on 14th January of the following year Clarence was dead, after catching a cold, as one report went, while he was out courting in the Sandringham grounds. The cause was officially given out as pneumonia. In view of his character, some called his removal an act of Providence; others went further and endorsed a rumour that, since Clarence had stood in direct line of succession to the throne, he had been quietly and judiciously put out of the way to prevent some national catastrophe; a view that was strengthened when his father decreed that there was to be no lying-in-state, no embalming of the body, and no excess of mourning, while his correspondence was destroyed."

Why was Prince Eddy's correspondence destroyed⁵ if there was nothing

to conceal? Moreover, the correspondence of both his parents, King Edward VII and Queen Alexandra, was also apparently destroyed after their deaths. Why? Furthermore, Queen Alexandra never addressed her letters to her younger son, after he became King George V, as “the king” which she knew to be the correct form of address, but rather she addressed him as “King George” suggesting perhaps that she knew that her elder son, the Duke of Clarence, was still alive.⁶ At the Coronation of King George V, in 1911, much to the consternation of her entourage, Queen Alexandra was remarking that “*Eddy* should be King, not *Georgie*.”⁷ Moreover, Queen Alexandra refused to attend her younger son George’s Coronation, but chose rather to stay at the royal Sandringham Estate,⁸ where her elder son, the Duke of Clarence, was alleged to have died in 1892. As she was not a vindictive person, a plausible explanation for this is that Queen Alexandra knew that Prince Eddy was in fact still alive and should rightfully have been crowned king.

In his autobiography *Edward VII: Prince and King* (1979) Giles St. Aubyn records: “Like the room at Windsor in which the Prince Consort died, Eddy’s bedroom at Sandringham was preserved untouched. A Union Jack was draped over his bed, and his dressing table was left just as it was on 14 January [1892], complete with his watch, brushes, comb and soap. For many years a fire burned in the grate *as if he was still alive*.” Further, American author, Frank Spiering, notes: “Historically, Eddy died at Sandringham on January 14, 1892, after a sudden attack of influenza....In the late 1890s, Dr. Thomas Stowell met the head gardener, W. Watters, who had been at Sandringham on the date of Eddy’s death. When Stowell made some casual remark about Eddy’s dying there, the gardener replied in surprise, ‘Did he!’ Then added, ‘Not while I was there’.” (*Prince Jack*, 1978)

It may be asked how there could possibly be any connection between the Duke of Clarence and Adolf Hitler, let alone that they were one and the same person, but, nevertheless, some circumstantial evidence does exist which suggests a possible link. To begin with, there is available photographic evidence which reveals two important facts. Firstly, the similarity in facial features and general build between the Duke of Clarence and Hitler, including the same unusually long ‘swan’ neck. Secondly, that genuine photographs of “Adolf Hitler” clearly depict a man who was much older than he should have been according to the official birth date of Hitler which has been given as April 1889. Prince Eddy was born in January 1864, twenty five years earlier, and some photographs of Hitler do portray a man who could well have been some twenty years older than his official age. When, in 1929, Hitler’s alleged mistress, Eva Braun, then seventeen, first met him she described Hitler to her sister as an “elderly gentleman” of “uncertain age.”⁹ This hardly describes a forty year old man in his prime, although if he was the Duke of Clarence incognito he would have been sixty five years of age. There can be little doubt that there was in fact a ‘plant’ and if he was not the Duke of Clarence then who was he?

After a number of conversations with Adolf Hitler, during the early 1930’s, Hermann Rauschning, a German who later left Nazi Germany, described Hitler as

having “states that approach persecution mania and dual personality.” In his book *Hitler Speaks*, first published in 1939, Rauschning quotes Hitler as saying: “Only a new nobility can introduce the new civilisation for us,” and further, “I need ten years of law-making. The time is short. I have not long enough to live....I shall not see it fulfilled.” The latter rather curious statement was made in 1934 when Hitler was officially forty five years old and by rights should have had a lot more than ten years ahead of him. On the other hand, the Duke of Clarence would have been exactly seventy years of age. Could this account for this seemingly strange remark? Moreover, it has been said that on his fifty sixth birthday, in April 1945, Hitler looked like a man of ninety,¹⁰ whereas the Duke of Clarence would then have been eighty one years old. Werner Baumbach, a Luftwaffe pilot who visited Hitler’s bunker in Berlin during the last days of the war, also observed: “I was completely taken aback by the physical changes in Hitler. He was years older, and stooped like an old man.” (*The Broken Swastika: The Defeat of the Luftwaffe*)

Bernd Freytag von Loringhoven, who was with Hitler in the closing stages of the war, observes: “I shall never forget the day when I first met Hitler face to face: it was 23 July 1944, in East Prussia. Three days following the failure of the attempt on his life in the July Plot....I have never forgotten the impression that Hitler made on me as he entered the room. I had seen the Führer once before, in the spring of 1939, at a big military march-pass put on for the visit of the Prince-Regent of Yugoslavia....You did not have to be a Nazi to be struck by his powerful, dynamic presence. That was the image of him I retained, reinforced by subsequent newsreels and newspapers. Now, on 23 July 1944, the man who stood before me was nothing like that. This was no ‘Reichsführer of Greater Germany fighting for his destiny’. At fifty-five years old, he truly looked an old man, stooping, hunched, head drooping, skin grayish, face deathly pale, eyes lacklustre....I was taken aghast. The hero lauded by official propaganda was a wreck....For a fleeting moment the thought crossed my mind: this man with the appearance and demeanour of a tramp is none the less sole ruler of the Reich!” (*In the Bunker with Hitler*, 2006)

This is further supported by the observation of Elisabeth von Stahlenberg in her diaries: “*April 20th* [1939]: Hitler’s birthday – *his fiftieth*. He doesn’t look 50....*May 10th* [1939]: Met Eva Braun again today....She said the Führer doesn’t feel he has a long life ahead, and keeps saying that he must complete his plans for the Third Reich before he dies. He made his will last year, soon after his birthday, and he said to Eva, ‘I’ll have to give you your freedom, why should you be tied to an old man?’ ‘Fifty isn’t old, is it?’ she said.” (*Nazi Lady: The Diaries of Elisabeth von Stahlenberg*, 1978) And American writer, Glenn B. Infield notes: “Eva Braun almost always brought her camera along and tried to get Hitler to pose for her. She was the only person permitted to photograph him without prearrangement, but even she had problems. It was very difficult to get good candid shots of Hitler. His refusal to remove his hat left his face in the shadow. Often he would wear sunglasses.” (*Hitler’s Secret Life*, 1979). No doubt to disguise his real age!

Eva Braun writes in her diary, under the heading Munich, June, 1940: “He

[Hitler] wrote me that the war was nearing its end and that a new life is going to begin for me, too. What does he mean? Already in May he dropped a mysterious hint. Now, before he left, he told me again, as so often before: ‘You are the secret queen.’ I don’t dare to think what this might mean.” Does this suggest that Adolf Hitler saw himself as a secret king? Furthermore, under the date 12th August 1941, Eva Braun writes: “I watched Adolf in Bayreuth, when he greeted the Jewish wife of the great singer Lorenz and kissed her hand. He did it really like a *grand seigneur*.” And, under the date Autumn 1941, she further writes: “It is quite impossible to discuss his parents with him. He must have some kind of complex. I’ve tried several times – until he became angry. I took a long time before I understood. He would prefer it if he hadn’t had any parents at all!” (*The Diary of Eva Braun*, with a commentary by Alan Bartlett, 2000). If the Nazi Reichsführer was the Duke of Clarence incognito, considering the possibility that his parents, King Edward VII and Queen Alexandra may have been responsible for faking his death in 1892, and thereby denying the Duke his rightful accession to the English royal throne, then he might well have had some long held grievance against his parents. For what is known is that the original Adolf Hitler certainly appears to have cared for his mother, Klara.

Writing about Princess Stephanie von Hohenlohe, German historian Karina Urbach says that Stephanie, talking about Hitler, said that, “when he spoke German it often sounded stilted, like a man speaking a foreign language.... she detected fake accents easily. Hitler’s intonation was revealing to her: ‘One who tried to speak a language better than the one he was born to, or used to.... his language still sounds to me terribly stilted and artificial, phonetically as well as grammatically. This is all the more astonishing as no one seems to notice it. Everyone has always acclaimed him as an outstanding orator and no one seems to have noticed this striking deficiency.... I have never found that Adolf Hitler speaks or writes German as well as he claims or thinks’.” (*Go-Betweens for Hitler*, 2015) Does this suggest that Adolf Hitler’s first language was *not* German? Rather, considering the foregoing, might it have been English? Interestingly, Hermann Rauschning, who knew Hitler personally, says that Hitler, “used strangely composed and entirely un-German word-formations.”¹¹

Another source, Colin Cross, remarks: “There is direct evidence that Hitler had enough English to be able to read a book.” (*Adolf Hitler*, 1973) And biographer Merin E. Gun comments on: “Hitler, who understood English when he was so minded.” (*Eva Braun – Hitler’s Mistress*, 1969). Moreover, Robert Payne, in his biography of Hitler notes: “Germans rarely wore a small, square mustache, which was common among the English, especially among English officers.... Hitler came to wear the characteristic English mustache.”¹²

Furthermore, according to Hansjürgen Koehler, a former member of the Nazi Gestapo: “It was at the beginning of the Nazi movement when Hitler did not let himself be photographed. The German newspapers did not know anything about him beyond his name. The Berlin dailies offered a high reward to the photographer who would succeed in taking a picture of Hitler. But every effort was in vain; the spotlights were so placed around the Fuehrer’s rostrum that no

photo could be taken. Afterwards, the S.A. took care to prevent any such attempt.” (*Inside the Gestapo*, 1940)

During the early 1920's, when the Nazi movement was taking shape, Hitler was extremely reticent about being photographed and it was at this time that he appointed a certain Heinrich Hoffmann as his personal photographer. Subsequently, Hoffmann appears to have released doctored photographs of “Adolf Hitler” showing a younger more presentable personage for propaganda purposes. It transpires that both Heinrich Hoffmann and his father had been closely connected with several European royal households, the former having produced portraits, amongst others, of King Edward VII (father of the Duke of Clarence) and Kaiser Wilhelm (a cousin of the Duke of Clarence).¹³ Another factor which further reveals a deliberate plan of deception was the use of the Hitler ‘doubles’. According to Pauline Kohler, a former maid at Hitler’s private residence, at Berchtesgaden, Adolf Hitler had three doubles and only the Gestapo knew their names. She stated that “one of the doubles is always at Berchtesgaden, another at Munich, and the third in Berlin.”¹⁴ In May 1945, a Hitler double was found murdered near the infamous Berlin Bunker.¹⁵ It is certainly possible to successfully deceive someone with a carefully coached look-a-like, and in the “Adolf Hitler” case perhaps one with a younger looking appearance.

It appears that when he chose to, Hitler could both speak and read english,¹⁶ although officially an interpreter was employed. Rather curiously Hitler had a personal bank account in the typically English name of Birkenshaw.¹⁷ Hitler also had another bank account with the private German bank, Delbruck Schickler, bankers to the German royal Hohenzollerns. Moreover, Hitler had a habit of wearing an English-style raincoat and during the 1920's he regularly wore a semi-stiff collar while, coincidentally, the Duke of Clarence was known as “Collar and Cuffs” because he often wore a stiff high collar and matching cuffs. During the formative years of the Nazi Party, when Hitler was virtually unknown outside the German principality of Bavaria, three early financial supporters were: the Grand Duke of Hesse; the Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha; and the Grand Duchess Victoria, the former wife of the Grand Duke of Hesse, all of whom were first cousins of the Duke of Clarence and Avondale. The former Kaiser, Wilhelm II, another first cousin of the Duke of Clarence, gave tacit approval to the Nazi Party, and may have been directly involved in contributing towards its funding, via his close association with General Erich von Ludendorff (1865-1937), an early supporter of Adolf Hitler and the Nazi movement.¹⁸ Why should the German nobility have given such support to an ostensibly obscure ‘Bohemian corporal’? In 1935, a proposed invitation for a state visit to England by the then Chancellor of Germany, Adolf Hitler, was turned down apparently at the request of King George V (younger brother of the Duke of Clarence) who was hardly anti-German, since his wife, Queen Mary, was a former German Princess, May of Teck, who had been engaged to marry the Duke of Clarence at the time of his alleged demise in 1892.

Furthermore, Fabrice de Almeida writes: “[O]n 30 January 1933, the future members of Hitler’s cabinet were received in the president’s office to take

the oath of office....[Hitler] had chosen to wear a morning coat for the occasion, and even donned a top hat to watch the parade of his supporters....He knew the ways of high society....Hitler was a sort of Louis XIV without a Versailles. He had the pomp, the courtiers, the quarrels between princes, and the bizarre aspects of a sovereign, even toward the end of his career.” (*High Society and the Third Reich*, 2008) Moreover, Alan Bartlett comments: “Adolf numbered amongst the members of his party such aristocrats as Prince August Wilhelm, a son of the Kaiser....Hitler could well regard himself as the Crown Prince and those around him were happy to consider themselves to be courtiers at his disposal.” (*The Diary of Eva Braun*, with a commentary by Alan Bartlett, 2000) Curiously, Adolf Hitler named his Bavarian retreat the Berghof which translates from the German as “mountain court”, and during the early 1920s, when Adolf Hitler was virtually unknown outside of Bavaria, he was calling himself “The King of Munich” which would seem an unusual title for an ostensibly obscure Austrian second rate painter to adopt.

In his autobiography, *Trail Sinister* (1961) Sefton Delmer, says: “I have travelled with many of the top statesmen of the world. But never again have I seen such a contrast between the public and the private figure as in Hitler. The man I was looking at now was a tired and not very successful salesman flying with his samples to a client who had no great wish to see him and whom he himself had no wish to see. I began to wonder whether this was the real Adolf Hitler I was looking at now—the failed artist, the eternal student who never passed an examination, the Teddyboy who fled Austria rather than face the discipline of compulsory military service. Was the other Hitler just an act, the product of a terrific effort of will and imagination? Act or no act, the other Hitler took over the moment the aircraft touched the ground....In my school history books all the Hohenzollerns shone graciously when they met their devoted subjects. And now here was Hitler doing it perfectly.”

German researcher, Florian M. Beierl, provides the following intriguing information: “Probably the most valuable and most secret article in the Berghof was a historic crown of the finest gold, adorned with diamonds and other precious stones, and laid on blue velvet. This seems to have disappeared from a cash of treasure in Hitler’s study.....It was a gift from General Franco, the dictator of Spain. According to a statement by Hitler’s valet, Karl-Wilhelm Krause, the crown had a value of 36 million Reichsmarks and was kept by Hitler in a wall-safe behind the panelling in the library on the first floor. To this day, the story of this cultural treasure and its present whereabouts are unexplained.” (*Inside Hitler’s Mountain: The Untold Story of the Eagle’s Nest and the Fuehrer’s Secret Headquarters*, 2015) Why would General Franco choose such an extravagant symbol of royal kingship to present as a gift to Hitler? Did Franco know of Adolf Hitler’s possible royal origins? One can but speculate.

Interestingly, according to Nigel Pennick “[T]he old coat of arms of the Hohenzollern family, the old royal family of Prussia, had been the swastika.... Hitler’s main headquarters in the east, the *Wolfsschanze* (*Fort Wolf*) was later to be placed geomantically at Rastenburg in East Prussia, a former headquarters of

the dreaded Teutonic Knights....In order to magically consolidate his position as future Emperor of Europe, Hitler became an inveterate collector of regalia. At first, the regalia he presented himself were only replicas, but after the war began in earnest, he appropriated the authentic articles. In 1934, he obtained copies of the crown, orb and sceptre that had been the imperial insignia of the Holy Roman Emperor Charlemagne....it is an indication that he actually saw himself in the role of Kaiser of the Third Reich....As his conquests proceeded, Hitler continued to accumulate the trappings of sacral kingship.” (*Hitler’s Secret Sciences*, 1981)

In his book, *Hitler’s Secret Life* (1979), American author, Glenn B. Infield writes about: “Pension Moritz, the boarding house that later attracted Hitler. The Pension Moritz soon became known far and wide and attracted the wealthy, the famous and the royals. The Bavarian royal family and the Austrian imperial family often stayed at Pension Moritz.” According to Infield Adolf Hitler was a guest at the Pension Moritz in 1922. Here we see another Hitler link with European royalty. Furthermore, after the failed Munich putsch in 1923, Glenn B. Infield writes: “To save the situation he [Hitler] needed someone who had more power and influence with key Bavarian and German government officials. Hitler decided to send a messenger to Crown Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria, the pretender to the throne, who lived in a large castle in Berchtesgaden, not far from Hitler’s beloved Obersalzberg and Pension Moritz.” Infield further says: “In 1924 Hitler was found guilty of conspiracy to commit high treason and was sentenced to five years in fortress like Landsberg prison, not far from Munich. He served only nine months, a pampered prisoner who was permitted to entertain friends and accept gifts from outsiders.” Who arranged all this for a prisoner with an initial five year sentence?

Author, Charles Higham, notes: “Princess Viktoria Louise, the Duchess of Brunswick, daughter of Kaiser Wilhelm II of Germany, illuminated for me, as nobody else could have done, that Hitler and King George V’s approved choice of wife for the future King Edward VIII was Viktoria’s daughter, Princess Friederike of Prussia and Hanover....How could England declare war on Germany when the granddaughter of its former ruler, and the choice of Hitler and King George V, was on the English throne? That the British royal family had forgiven their cousin the Kaiser by 1935 is clear from the flood of German members who appeared at the Silver Jubilee of King George V that summer and the following January at his funeral.” (*The Duchess of Windsor: The Secret Life*, 2005) How was it that both Adolf Hitler and King George V were in agreement regarding this matter? Why should Hitler himself have apparently taken such a specific interest?

Journalist, Andrew Morton, relates: “In many ways the most serious contender was promoted by the newly elected German chancellor, Adolf Hitler. What the ambitious German Führer had in mind was a dynastic union that harked back to the days of the Hapsburgs and the Hanoverians, namely an arranged marriage between a high-born German noblewoman and the heir to the British throne. As part of his grand diplomatic strategy after he became chancellor in 1933, Hitler encouraged marriage between German aristocrats and their European counterparts in order to improve the international position of the Fatherland. For

example, he viewed the 1937 union of Prince Bernhard zur Lippe-Biesterfeld to Princess Juliana, the daughter of Queen Wilhelmina of the Netherlands, with much approval, seeing it as a chance to build closer ties between the two countries. Before this successful union, the Führer's restless eye fell upon the Prince of Wales and Princess Friederike, the seventeen-year-old daughter of Duke Ernst August III of Brunswick and his wife, Duchess Viktoria Louise, the only daughter of German emperor Wilhelm II and Empress Augusta Viktoria. Princess Friederike's pedigree was impeccable. As daughter of the head of the House of Hanover, she theoretically enjoyed the titles Princess Friederike of Hanover, Great Britain and Ireland, and also Duchess Friederike of Brunswick-Lüneburg....Not only were her royal credentials immaculate, but her family's allegiance to the Nazi Party was impressive. Her father, Duke Ernst August, often appeared in an honorary brown SA stormtroopers uniform and regularly donated funds to the party. He never formally joined the Nazi Party but his son, also Ernst August, did sign on and became a member of the paramilitary SS....Her parents had met with Hitler on a number of occasions, their discussions focussing on constructing an enduring rapprochement between England and Germany. What Hitler had in mind, though, was more than just words: He wanted a union between the royal houses of Britain and Germany.” (*Number 17 Carnations: The Windsors, The Nazis And The Cover-Up*, 2015)

Heinrich Hoffmann, Hitler's personal photographer, refers to a curious, “[P]hrase which he [Hitler] had coined in 1925: ‘I do not wish to see a single pearl fall from the Imperial Crown of Britain’.” Hoffmann also comments on the visit of the Duke of Windsor and his wife in 1937, saying: “Hitler and the ex-King of England had a long conversation alone together in the Great Hall.” (*Hitler was my Friend*, 1955) There is apparently no record extant of this private meeting.

In her book *Darkness over Germany* (1944), E. Amy Buller relates the following curious incident: “I once met two Englishmen in Berlin....They had both been present at the official memorial service for George V, which was held in the little English chapel in Berlin. Sitting on one side of the chancel was Sir Eric Phipps [British Ambassador for Germany], and on the other side, also alone, Adolf Hitler. ‘Now,’ said my friend, ‘the padre came in and bowed first to Sir Eric Phipps, and there was nothing impressive in that. Then he crossed the chancel and bowed to Hitler. All I can tell you is that Adolf Hitler stood up and bowed and sat down but, believe me or not, that was much the most impressive moment of the whole ceremony’.” Why would the Nazi Reichsführer “Adolf Hitler” bother to attend a memorial service, held in an English chapel in Berlin, in January 1936, in memory of King George V who had recently died? As he was there alone, without any of his usual Nazi entourage, it would suggest this was a very personal affair. Since the Duke of Clarence was the only brother of King George V, could this be a possible explanation?

Frank Brandenburg records an interview he had with Christa Schroeder, one of Hitler's personal secretaries. She says: “[T]he records of the Führer's personal intelligence network,.... They were the most important, the most secret, the most sensitive documents pertaining to the Führer personally, and to the Third Reich....

they dated back all the way to the Führer's early years. You see, the Führer did not trust the military intelligence networks, nor his political intelligence networks.... Had he done so, the secrets he wanted kept secret forever would have become common knowledge, as is everything else these networks handled....The Führer had a far-flung network of informants, advisors, and confidants. And supporters. All over the world, and through a period of many years....it was not an ordinary network, mind you. Many of its members did not even know they were part of it....Throughout the Führer's rise to power he was in contact with many of the world's top political leaders as well as many powerful and influential men in other areas of life. Big business. Scientists. Many important industrialists. He corresponded with them. He solicited their confidential advice and opinions—and he got them. He exchanged confidences and plans with them. And he kept all the papers and documents....The correspondence. The notes of conversations and conferences. Everything....had all those papers, all those records fallen into the wrong hands, the lives and reputations of many great names would have been destroyed. History would have been rewritten. I know....I typed many of those documents....The ones you would expect, of course, Mussolini, Admiral Horthy, King Boris of Bulgaria. But also such prominent *Engländer* as Lord Londonderry and Lord Rothermere, the British newspaper king. The Führer had written articles for his papers under a pen name. And *Amerikaner* such as Joseph Kennedy and Charles Lindbergh. There were Indian maharajas and Chinese generals. Kings of Siam and Egypt, including Farouk....who also was presented with a Mercedes. There was the Imam of Yemen, Yahya, and the Agha Khan, who—to the delight of the Führer—knew whole passages from *Mein Kampf* by heart....there were transcripts of notes on meetings and conversations with such foreign statesmen as Lloyd George, Lord Vansittart, the undersecretary of state for foreign affairs, Chamberlain, and the Duke of Windsor, Molotov and Franco. And Petain. The Führer admired Marshal Petain. And many, many more powerful and knowledgeable men.” (*Quest: Searching for Germany's Nazi Past, A Young Man's Story*, 1990, by Ib Melchoir and Frank Brandenburg.)

Writing about Hitler's chief aide and adjutant, Julius Schaub (1898-1967), Lothar Machtan says: “[A]t the end of April 1945, once again Julius Schaub, who left the flaming ruins of Berlin at the last possible moment and set off for Bavaria, where he emptied the safes in Hitler's Munich apartment and on the Obersalzberg and burned their contents. What these documents were, Schaub doggedly refused to divulge until the day he died. All he once volunteered, in a mysterious tone of voice, was that their disclosure would have had ‘disastrous repercussions’.” (*The Hidden Hitler*, 2001)

The support given to Adolf Hitler and the Nazi Party by the German royal aristocracy has been well documented in *Who Financed Hitler: the Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power 1919-1933* (1978) by James and Suzanne Pool. The author's relate: “The first reigning German prince to join the Nazi ranks was Friedrich Christian Fürst zu Schaumburg-Lippe....When he was twenty-three years old in 1929 the young Prince joined the Nazi Party and became an officer in the S.A....Prince Schaumburg-Lippe himself was a ‘regular donor’ to the

Party treasury....Hitler and the young Prince soon became close personal friends. They spoke together as equals and were completely frank with each other.... There were several other princes and members of the high nobility who supported Hitler. The Duke of Mecklenburg, former governor of German Togoland in Africa and brother-in-law to the Queen of Holland, saw the Nazis as the only salvation against Communism....Prince Ratibor Corvey, one of the wealthiest nobles of Silesia, was an early supporter of Hitler....In well-informed circles it was said that he was 'one of the best-paying members of the Party.'....Prince Waldeck-Pyrmont, an heir to the throne of one of the small German states, had been a Free Corps member after the war; then, in the early thirties he became an S.S. officer. The thin, quiet Prince was a friend of Heinrich Himmler¹⁹....The Grand Duke of Hesse was a regular contributor to the National Socialists and his two sons, each the owners of thousands of acres of land, were enthusiastic Party members. One of Hitler's earliest supporters among the ruling nobility was the Duke of Coburg, who was the owner of over 25,000 acres of land. Although the Duke was part English, he gave generously to the Nazis and was not shy about wearing his brown S.A. uniform in public. So many nobles and aristocratic landowners would probably not have supported Hitler if he had not found favor among the German royal family, the Hohenzollerns. The Kaiser had given his own son Prince August Wilhelm permission to join the National Socialist Party and the S.A. The son-in-law of the Kaiser, the Duke of Brunswick, was a 'regular donor' to Hitler. The Duke's son, the Prince of Hanover, was a member of the S.S."

After being given a five year sentence, Australian Fred McKenzie notes: "Hitler endured eight and a half months of gentlemanly, almost luxurious, imprisonment in Landsberg Prison, thirty seven miles south of Munich", and he was released in December 1924. McKenzie continues: "It is known that Hitler paid more than 20,000 marks for a Mercedes-Benz in February 1925 and that shortly thereafter he holidayed in Switzerland, staying at the very expensive Hotel St Gotthard in Zurich....In 1929 Hitler's financial situation underwent a miraculous recovery and he lived a life of a gentleman of wealth. He acquired his luxury apartment on the fashionable Prinzregentplatz in Munich and installed a full time staff of twelve, purchased House Wanchenfeld, bought a complete new and expensive wardrobe, and invested in a fleet of Mercedes-Benz automobiles. He was living the opulent life of the extremely rich."

McKenzie also writes: "During Hitler's rise to power, and in some instances beyond his attainment of that power, much of the money needed to finance the National Socialist cause was made available by banking houses.... The Bank of England is not an institution which one would anticipate supporting a radical cause....yet this bank was a substantial supporter of the Hitler regime. Montagu Norman was appointed governor of the Bank of England in March 1920 and held that exalted position for twenty four years....In 1924, not long after his release from Landsberg prison, Hitler send Dr Hjalmar Schacht, the president of the Reichsbank, to probe the possibility of support from Norman. The two bankers quickly established a friendship which was to last until Norman's death in 1945....Schacht had committed the Reichsbank to support Hitler and his

National Socialists as early as 1922, and his unconditional admiration for the abilities of Adolf Hitler was quickly transmitted to Norman who agreed to make financial support available. Until Hitler came to power in 1933 most of Norman's proven contribution was in the form of introductions and recommendations to other banks, occasionally supplemented with cash donations from his own considerable wealth. Norman's influence was responsible for a conglomeration of banks joining the Hitler bandwagon but the records of the Bank of England produced no evidence of direct support from its own vaults until after January 1933....Within the bank's records are many unexplained transactions with other banks which can be viewed with suspicion. The Schroder Bank of London, the J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation of New York, and the Stein Bank of Cologne, (also controlled by Schroder), were among those supporting the Hitler cause before 1933 as a direct result of Montagu Norman's assurances that the National Socialists were a good investment. The amount of financial support given by these three banks defies calculation, and the money transferred to them by the Bank of England, without documented reasons, may very well have been redirected to Hitler and his cohorts, with or without Norman's knowledge. The first documented official assistance given by the Bank of England was a large loan given in February 1933, within weeks of Hitler becoming Chancellor of Germany and, although no record of repayment can be found, this was followed by many similar loans.....Norman continued his association with the Hitler regime and made frequent journeys to Germany to give his advice and assistance in furtherance of its aims....No accurate assessment of the amounts Hitler received through the support of Montagu Norman and the Bank of England is possible, but it was certainly in the realm of hundreds of millions of pounds." (*Inside Adolf: An Examination of the Man*, 1993)

German researcher, Wulf Schwarzwäller, says: "Switzerland turned out to be an excellent money source. Here, Dr. Emil Gansser, a prominent Berlin pro-Nazi, did valuable spade work. Hitler had met Gansser in 1921 in Berlin when he had invited him to the swank Berlin National Club, where right-wing officers and captains of industry met. Gansser was a member of the board of directors at Siemens & Halske....In 1923, Gansser travelled to Switzerland and talked to rich Calvinists and Zwinglians....After Gansser had done the ground work, Hitler went to Switzerland several times to appeal for donations. On one trip he was accompanied by Hanfstaengl; on another Prince zu Arenberg—who had joined the NSDAP via Goering—personally chauffeured him in an antique Mercedes-Benz from Munich to Zurich via Lindau. Along with the Duke and the Duchess of Coburg, Arenberg was one of the few members of the high nobility who had joined the Nazis. His friend, the Duke of Coburg, was the son of Prince Alfred, Duke of Edinburgh and of Grand Duchess Marie of Russia. This made him a grandchild of Queen Victoria of England and Albert of Saxony-Coburg and Gotha....Hitler and Arenberg returned to Germany with a suitcase that was stuffed with Swiss francs and dollar bills. Receipts had not been asked for nor were any given. Hitler did not even bother to count the money." (*The Unknown Hitler*, 1989)

Furthermore, Karina Urbach writes: “Members of the aristocracy had worked as go-betweens for Hitler and established useful contacts with the ruling elites of other countries. By 1940 the regime feared that these networks could also work against them....Aristocrats saw themselves as an international elite—with their marriages and friendships transcending national boundaries....behind the scenes some aristocrats continued to use their international networks....In 1933 the Führer was short of international contacts and did not trust his own Foreign Ministry. He therefore used members of the German aristocracy for secret missions to Britain, Italy, Hungary, and Sweden. One of the most notorious was the Duke of Coburg—a grandson of Queen Victoria. Born in England and educated in Germany....Carl Eduard’s determination to help the Nazi movement first clandestinely, later publicly, had an impact that, like many other go-between missions, has so far not been recognized. Coburg’s importance to Hitler had been known by the British intelligence services for a long time. In April 1945 the code breakers at the Government Code and Cypher School, Bletchley Park, came across a telegram from Hitler. The contents intrigued them: ‘Source saw a fragment which contained the following sentence: “the Führer attaches importance to the President of the Red Cross, the Duke of Coburg, on no account falling into enemy hands”. Hitler was at this point encircled in the bunker. Since he was not known for his caring side it seems bizarre that he made the effort to give instructions about an obscure duke....the secrets Hitler and the Duke shared seemed to be so important that they needed to be forever hidden from public view. This makes one wonder what role Coburg had played for Hitler. Had the Duke been entrusted with secret missions to Britain including one to his close relative Edward VIII, later the Duke of Windsor?” Interestingly, the Duke of Coburg was a cousin of the Duke of Clarence and Avondale. Karina Urbach also notes: “Viscount Lymington made a similar observation in his memoirs of 1965: ‘What was and still is, interesting is that there is a sort of international aristocratic family freemasonry which permeates Europe even now’.”

She also says: “[U]sing German relatives of the British royal family as go-betweens was another logical route for Hitler. He understood that elites prefer to mingle with other elite. Since aristocrats in particular trusted one another and enjoyed each other’s company exclusively, it made sense to use German aristocrats to get into contact with their British counterparts. That the British royal family and the aristocracy were still important was obvious to Hitler....In Berlin Hitler was also eager to show his sympathy with Britain and attended a special church service at the Anglican church of St George on 25 January 1936. Quite a sacrifice for a man who was not known as a church-goer....George VI’s sympathy for Nazi Germany made it possible for Carl Eduard to stay in contact with both kings—the former and the new one. He now cultivated George VI and at the same time helped organize the Duke of Windsor’s visit to Germany.... What Coburg did for Hitler during the rest of the war is unclear, but whatever it was it was well paid. Hitler had a special fund, the ‘Dispositionsfonds’, from which he paid selected members of his elite for their services. Until April 1945 Coburg was on this exclusive list and received 4,000 Reichsmark monthly.” She

further quotes Lord Rothermere, saying: “[T]he Ex-Kaiser was one of the heaviest financial backers of Adolf Hitler.” As mentioned, both the Duke of Coburg and Kaiser Wilhelm II were royal cousins of the Duke of Clarence.

Karina Urbach further writes: “In 1921 Organisation Consul killed the USPD-leader Karl Gareis in Munich [see chapter four]. Since the USPD [independent social democratic party of Germany] had played the decisive part in dispossessing Carl Eduard’s Gotha property, he must have seen this murder as a ‘fair’ retribution....In May 1923 the OC changed its name to Bund Wikng (Viking League). Ehrhardt was in charge again and Carl Eduard a valued member. That a grandson of Queen Victoria had become involved with a terrorist organization might seem bizarre....From 14 to 15 October 1922 Coburg became the host town for the third ‘German Day’. A still fairly unknown Adolf Hitler and his NSDAP were among the guests....the Duke listened to Hitler’s speech in the Coburger Hofbräuhaus....It was also the foundation of the friendship between Hitler and the Duke....It has been argued that the two might have known each other before these events drove them together. They both regularly stayed at the same hotel in Berlin—the hotel Sanssouci....What is obvious is that Hitler and the Duke got on extremely well at the Coburg ‘German Day’ in 1922.” (*Go-Betweens for Hitler*, 2015)

Anthony Cave Brown comments: “[O]n January 20, the king died at the age of seventy. At that moment, the Prince of Wales became King Edward VIII. To make the manner of the ending of the king’s life politically sinister, in the wings at Sandringham waited a Nazi agent of influence, the duke of Coburg, who was born in England, educated at Eton, and related by blood to both the old and new kings through his grandfather, Prince Albert, Queen Victoria’s consort....Later, Coburg’s report was to fall into Menzies’s hands. It was addressed ‘Only for the Führer and Party Member v. Ribbentrop,’ and it contained the phrase ‘on the occasion of carrying out the Führer’s commission,’ he talked with King Edward VIII at Sandringham on the morning after the death of King George V....[In 1936] The King ‘spoke well’ of Rudolf Hess, the deputy führer of the German Reich, and said that he was looking forward to Hess’s visit to England ‘with pleasure,’ and that the king would ‘receive him at any time, as he is interested in him as a personality’.” (*The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill’s Spymaster*, 1988)

In his work, *Mask of Treachery* (1988), John Costello relates: “One of the Allied historians who had no doubt about the historical veracity or value of the German Foreign Office material was Donald Cameron Watt, now Stevenson Professor of International History at the University of London. He confirmed that by 1948 more than four hundred tons of documents had arrived from the Allied Documents Center in Berlin for analysis under the more secure conditions of the Rothschild mansion at Whaddesdon Hall in Hertfordshire. Watt believes he was the first historian to see the Windsor section of the German Foreign Ministry files, including all the exchanges that took place in Spain and Portugal in 1940. ‘Everything was there which we thought should have been there, with one exception,’ Watt observed. The exception, he said, was the record of the

Windsors' meeting with Hitler at Berchtesgaden. This struck him, and the other historians, as being particularly odd because the two groups of Duke of Windsor material and the file on Edward as king had been kept in the same file records. Yet even without the Berchtesgaden record, the documentary evidence makes it difficult to avoid the conclusion that the duke was not as unwilling a participant in the German intrigue as Churchill and his other defenders had tried to make out....Under Britain's ancient law, treating with the king's enemy in the hour of Britain's mortal peril must surely have been high treason. But for his unique royal status and Churchill's indulgence, it seems that the duke came perilously close to committing this most serious crime. Further evidence to reinforce this charge comes from American intelligence agents who monitored the Windsors' activities in the Bahamas during the war. These reports confirm that the duke made good on his promise to Hitler to 'remain in constant contact'."

Costello continues: "Churchill's unprecedented action in 1945, and then again in 1953, to suppress part of the German Windsor File, and Buckingham Palace's injunction by Peter Wright in 1957 against questioning Blunt about his mission to Germany, all suggest an extraordinary and continuing effort to keep a skeleton of substantial dimensions nailed up in the Round Tower of Windsor Castle, where the Royal Archives are kept. Whatever bones of the Windsor/Hitler intrigue are still secreted in the Royal Archives, there can be no doubt that King George VI must have personally charged Anthony Blunt in 1945 with the delicate task of gathering up those remaining in the various castles of his royal German cousins. That it was an extensive operation lasting several years is now evident from revealing correspondence from the royal librarian. A memorandum of 1947 from Owen Morshead, which turned up in an obscure Foreign Office file on captured German records, finally provides the documented confirmation of their secret mission to collect the Hesse documents from Schloss Friedrichshof. The file describes how Blunt and Morshead were still on their royal magpie mission in August 1947....Their hunt was prompted by a still-classified memorandum from John Wheeler-Bennett, later official biographer of George VI but then editor in chief of the captured archives of the German Foreign Office. It seems he came across a reference in these files to the role played in the Windsor saga by Kaiser Wilhelm II, whose son Friedrich Wilhelm and his wife, Cecilie, were both used by Hitler as royal intermediaries. The old kaiser had died in 1941, but Haus Doorn in the Netherlands, where he spent his exile, still contained his private papers and possessions."

Andrew Morton writes about the Duke of Windsor (formerly King Edward VIII): "The king [George VI] immediately appreciated the potential for the Windsor file to compromise not just his elder brother but the family as a whole.... what further embarrassments concerning the duke, his American wife, or other members of the royal family would be revealed in the German or Italian Foreign Office records. After all, the duke had visited Germany in 1937 and famously spent nearly an hour in private conversation with Hitler at his mountain retreat at Berchtesgaden. Where was the official record of that interchange now lurking?... Before the war, Edward had spent time with his German cousin Prince Philipp

of Hessen, now on trial for his life over his intimate association with Hitler and the Nazi Party....George VI himself was also party to the informal but palace-sanctioned diplomatic activities of his younger brother George, Duke of Kent, who had also met with his now toxic cousin, Prince Philipp. If those documents were found, they, too could prove an embarrassment. With appeasement a wholly discredited policy and the horrific contours of the Nazi regime daily becoming clearer, it was not just the Duke of Windsor who would be embarrassed by the release of German and Italian Foreign Office documents but the entire royal family....

“What is indisputable is that the [Anthony Blunt] mission to Germany was just one of many undertaken by courtiers on a royal operation staged after the war to mop up correspondence relating to potentially embarrassing episodes. In short, the royal family knew where the bodies were buried and sent their courtiers off to dig them up...The House of Windsor are not the only culprits: Numerous German royal houses, for obvious reasons, do not allow historians access to family correspondence lest any probings disturb Nazi skeletons that have been hidden in the most secure cupboard in the schloss.” (*Number 17 Carnations: The Windsors, The Nazis And The Cover-U*, 2015)

Anthony Cave Brown relates: “If there were letters between Windsor and Hitler, or evidence of treasonable communication between Windsor and the ex-kaiser, these were never found, although they almost certainly existed. There were rumors that the actual correspondence between Windsor and Hitler were recovered by Professor Trevor-Roper and Anthony Blunt, the Queen’s picture master, and that Kim Philby was the case officer for the operation. Other rumors went further to assert that Philby’s and Blunt’s knowledge of the letters, the methods used to recover them, and their contents gave both men a degree of power over ‘C,’ the palace, and the government when it seemed they were about to be exposed.” (*The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill’s Spymaster*, 1988). Could the letters have made mention of the continued existence of the Duke of Clarence and Avondale, and perhaps masquerading as the Nazi Reichsführer.

Furthermore, Welsh researcher Hugh Thomas, writing about the royal connections surrounding Sir Victor Mallet, wartime British ambassador to Sweden, says: “Victor Mallet was a godson of Queen Victoria, his mother one of her ladies-in-waiting, and a favourite in the royal household. That background, combined with his marriage to Peggy Andreae, daughter of Herman Andreae of Kleinwort, and a personal friend of the Swedish royal family, made Victor Mallet an ideal confidant to manage royal financial interests....So what linked German Bosch shares; Himmler’s envoy, corporate lawyer Dr Schmidt; Deutsche Bank representative Conrad van der Golz; Marcus Wallenberg, their constant companion when in Sweden, and Sir Victor Mallet? What grounds did the Americans have for believing that the Swedish royal family was involved, and why did Sir Peter Tennant think that Churchill’s hands were tied because of possible royal involvement? Scant details are available of the British royal family’s investments in the Bank of International Settlements in Switzerland, a secretive bank set up after the First World War to deal with reparations. It had

become something of a vehicle for the transfer of large amounts of shares without much scrutiny-like an offshore fund. Montagu Norman, Himmler's friend Hjalmar Schacht, and numerous Americans sat on the board....Concerning the British royal family's involvement, we know only that substantial amounts were deposited in 1937 and reinvested by the bank on their behalf in shares, many of them in German companies....American investigators' attempts to discover the beginning of the trail and the transfer of assets from the Bank of International Settlements and to blacklist the bank were blocked by the British Treasury, under pressure from the Foreign Office, thanks to Mallet and his influential friends.... It is interesting to note that after the war, Swedish Princess Louise Mountbatten received a gold cigarette case shaped like an envelope from the British royal family to commemorate her role as go-between in difficult negotiations with the Nazis. Margarette Mountbatten was married to Prince Gottfried von Hohenlohe-Langenburg, and Prince Christopher Mountbatten had joined Himmler's staff, enlisting as an agent." (*SSI: The Unlikely Death of Heinrich Himmler*, 2001)

The Obscure Background of the Nazi Reichsführer

In May 1913, it appears that the original Hitler left Austria in order to avoid conscription into the Austrian army, yet in early August 1914 a petition was sent to Ludwig III, King of Bavaria (another royal connection in the Hitler saga) asking permission for one Adolf Hitler, an Austrian subject then living in Munich, to serve in the Munich 16th Regiment. Whether Ludwig III (1845-1921) had any personal dealings with the matter is unknown but, nevertheless, permission was granted immediately. It seems likely that the real Adolf Hitler (born in Austria in 1889) was replaced with an imposter at the beginning of the First World War in August 1914. Exactly what happened to the genuine Adolf Hitler is a matter for conjecture, but the wartime events in 1914-18 in Europe provided an excellent opportunity to establish a secret cover identity with a view to developing postwar undercover activities. Shortly after the war, in 1919, the imposter, using the "Adolf Hitler" identity, made contact the newly formed German Workers' Party which soon developed into the National Socialist (Nazi) Party. What followed is 'history', i.e. crystallised policy.

German researcher, Wulf Schwarzwäller, relates: "On September 10, 1919, Private First Class Adolf Hitler, who was assigned to Section Ib/P 4th Bavarian Reichswehr 'Armed forces' Group HQ, received a letter from his commanding officer, General Staff Captain Karl Mayr. Section Ib/P was alternately called the Information Section or Intelligence Section. It was involved in counterintelligence and intelligence activities. In his letter, the captain gave PFC Hitler the assignment of attending a meeting of a small new party and reporting to him about its leanings and participants. The party called itself the German Worker Party....This was by no means an unusual assignment for a member of the military counterintelligence service, but the style in which the letter was couched was quite unusual. The General Staff officer addressed the simple PFC as 'Highly Esteemed Mr. Hitler'....What caused the captain to address his PFC with such a respectful tone

of voice? What had happened to Hitler during those turbulent months since his return to Munich?"

Why would a superior German military intelligence officer, Captain Karl Mayr, address a junior rank, Corporal Adolf Hitler, in such a deferential manner? In the military train of command Captain Mayr's ultimate superior would have been Colonel Walter Nicolai, the head of the German Kaiser's Intelligence Service. Kaiser Wilhelm II was a first cousin of Prince "Eddy", the Duke of Clarence. Was Captain Mayr working for Colonel Walter Nicolai, head of the wartime German Military Intelligence, who was closely associated with General Erich von Ludendorff of the German General Staff, who later had a close liaison with Hitler. Colonel Nicolai subsequently played a major role in the formation of the Nazi Intelligence Service. All *coincidental* factors, no doubt.

Schwarzwäller continues: "By virtue of his intelligence activities, Hitler had access to information that nobody else had. Using these connections, he discovered one very important fact. Behind this little splinter group that met regularly around its table at the beer hall, stood a mighty political, social and financial patron—the Thule Society. The Thule Society, organized in lodge-fashion, was one of Bavaria's most influential organizations.... Even though small in number, the members of the Thule Society were influential. The Thule Society included lawyers, judges, university professors, higher ranking police officers, industrialists, noblemen from the circle around the House of Wittelsbach, doctors and rich businessmen.... After the Bavarian Revolution of 1918, the Thule Society became a center of the counterrevolutionary subculture. An espionage network and arms caches were organized.... The German Workers Party was only one of many associations founded and controlled by the Thule Society." (*The Unknown Hitler*) Behind the Thule Society was the Germanenorden founded in Berlin in 1912 and organised along masonic lines.

In an essay entitled *Hitler and the Secret Societies*, Julius Evola writes: "Much more important for the 'occult background' of National Socialism is the role of the Thule Society.... many top-ranking National Socialist personalities, from Hitler to Rudolf Hess, frequented this society. In a way, Hitler was already introduced to the world of ideas of the Thule Society by Hess during their imprisonment together after the failed Munich Putsch."²⁰

In his book *The Occult Roots of Nazism*, 1985, Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke writes: "In September 1916 Sebottendorff [ostensibly the founder of the Thule Society] decided to visit a chief of the mysterious Germanenorden at Berlin. This individual turned out to be Hermann Pohl.... Sebottendorff was formally elected Master of the Bavarian province.... Since these ritual Germanenorden activities were supplemented by overt right-wing meetings the term Thule Society had been adopted as a cover-name for the Order to spare it the unwelcome attentions of socialist and pro-Republican elements.... Several months after the Nazi seizure of power in 1933, Sebottendorff published a book with the sensational title *Bebor Hitler Kam* [Before Hitler Came]. It related details of its author's activities in Bavaria during the war and revolution in support of a preparatory thesis: 'Thule members were the people to whom Hitler first turned, and who first allied

themselves with Hitler'....in Autumn 1918 Sebottendorff had attempted to extend the appeal of the Thule's nationalist ideology for the working classes by entrusting Karl Harrer (1890-1926), a sports reporter on a Munich evening paper, with the formation of a workers' ring....Its members included Harrer as chairman, Anton Drexler, the most active member, and Michael Lotter as secretary....In December Drexler urged the discussion circle to found a political party and the *Deutsche Arbeiterpartei* (German Workers' Party) (DAP) was formally founded.... on 5 January 1919....The precise relationship of the new party with the workers' ring of Thulean inspiration remains indeterminate....[It] was transformed a year later, at the end of February 1920, into the National Socialist German Workers' Party (NSDAP)....Adolf Hitler first encountered the DAP at a meeting on 12 September 1919. Originally sent as an army spy to monitor the group....Sebottendorff attended no further Thule meetings after 22 June 1919."

Goodrick-Clarke further relates: "In spring 1923 Sebottendorff left for the lakeside resorts of Switzerland....After staying in Switzerland throughout 1924 he returned to Turkey. From 1926 until 1928 he acted as the honorary Mexican consul in Istanbul [formerly Constantinople], subsequently travelling in the United States and Central America between 1929 and 1931. At some stage he acquired the knighthood of the Imperial Constantine Order, a royalist and chivalrous league....He returned to Munich in 1933 to revive the Thule Society in the Third Reich, but soon fell into disfavour with the Nazi authorities on account of his claims to have been the precursor of early National Socialism.... Again Sebottendorff made his way to Turkey via Switzerland, and eventually found employment under Herbert Rittlinger in the German Intelligence Service at Istanbul during the war....When the Germans left Istanbul in September 1944, Sebottendorff received funds to keep him modestly for a year. After the war Rittlinger received reliable information that the old baron had thrown himself into the Bosphorus on 9 May 1945." Here we have an alleged "suicide" relating to the Hitler saga.

Writing about the Thule Society, German historian, Werner Maser, says: "This society, to all intents and purposes the forerunner of the NSDAP, served as a cover for the Teutonic Order which had been founded in 1912....Rudolf Freiherr von Sebottendorff had been responsible for inaugurating the Bavarian branch of the Order in the summer of 1918....Sebottendorff chose to surround himself with an aura of mystery and, like the head of the secret service, always remained a legend....His real name was Alfred Rudolf Glauer....During the Balkan Wars of 1912-13 he played an important role as head of the Turkish Red Crescent and, under the auspices of a Jewish merchant, Termudi, became a Magus of the Society of Rosicrucians. He returned to Germany in 1917 a wealthy man, but was compelled to leave again two years later and went back to Turkey....During the Second World War, now a self-styled baron, he operated as an agent in Istanbul....According to his chief, Rittlinger, he was wholly unsuitable for employment in Canaris's *Abwehr* and may have been also working for the British....At the end of 1918 Sebottendorff and the Thule Society played a key role in the founding of the *Bürgerwehr* which was incorporated into the

Society's sabotage and intelligence organization. With the financial assistance of the Munich paper manufacturer Theodor Heuss, one of the earliest members of Hitler's Party, Sebottendorff also raised the *Oberland Freikorps*, a body of some political and military significance....At the beginning of September the German Workers' Party, another offshoot of the Thule Society, numbered some four dozen members....The real history of the party began on 12 September 1919 with Hitler's first attendance as an army political agent and with his offer to become the party's chief propagandist." (*Hitler*, 1973)

Towards the end of World War (part) Two, a British soldier interned in a German prisoner of war camp at Spital, in lower Austria, was informed by local residents that a large house situated just outside the village of Spital had been used as a shooting lodge by "English kings."²¹ Throughout the war this house was placed under special German military protection as was the Paris home of the Duke and Duchess of Windsor.²² Why, when so many homes of the well-to-do were pillaged by the Nazis? Once again the long arm of 'coincidence' comes into focus, for it is known that several of the original Adolf Hitler's relatives, including his mother, Klara Pölzl, hailed from the small Austrian village of Spital. Moreover, according to the historical record (for what it is worth) Corporal Adolf Hitler visited Spital, while on home leave, in October 1917 and September 1918.²³

Rudolf Olden in his biography *Hitler The Pawn* (1936) writes: "It is remarkable how vague and uncertain everything is that has been said and printed about Adolf Hitler's private history. From his very name downwards, nothing is certain—a great deal remains dark, and much has been intentionally obscured.... It is hardly surprising that he himself has made no attempt to throw light on his early origins....In Spital....as a schoolboy, Adolf Hitler often spent his holidays." Werner Maser adds: "From 1921 onwards Hitler consistently obscured and misrepresented his origins in a deliberate attempt to detach himself from his immediate family background....Hitler paid several visits to Spital – in 1905, 1906 and 1908, and again when on leave during the First World War." (*Hitler*, 1973)

If the identity of the original Adolf Hitler was used by an aristocratic English royal then why would this particular person be chosen to impersonate, an apparently obscure second rate Austrian painter living in Vienna, and later in Munich, Germany? Could there have been a hidden link between the two? The connecting link may be the village of Spital in lower Austria. As mentioned, a former British prisoner of war held in a German POW camp at Spital in early 1945 was told by local people that a house located there was used as a shooting lodge by "English kings." This would almost certainly have included King Edward VII, the father of the Duke of Clarence. An interesting synchronicity is that Klara Polzl, the mother of the original Adolf Hitler, came from Spital and she was known to have worked as a servant. Historically, the original Adolf Hitler was born on 20th April, 1889, and thus would have been conceived approximately nine months earlier during the summer of 1888. Interestingly, Edward VII (then Prince of Wales), who had a penchant for shooting game, went to Homburg, Germany, on 14th August, 1888, for a ten week hunting trip. Further, Edward VII was in

Vienna, Austria, on 10th September, 1888.²⁴ Edward VII could have included a visit to Spital in Austria where, it was said locally, that “English kings” had a shooting lodge. Known for his extra-marital proclivities is it conceivable that Edward VII was the father of the original Adolf Hitler who, therefore, would have been a royal illegitimate and also a half-brother of the Duke of Clarence. Although this cannot be proved there is enough circumstantial evidence to posit this as a possibility. This could account for the replacement of a possibly obscure royal illegitimate with a hidden royal needing a new identity in order to come out of hiding.

It would appear that all kinds of curious *coincidences* abound behind the mysterious background of the Nazi Reichsführer. Incredibly, there is a curious story that the Reichsführer was interested in Rochdale Town Hall, particularly the stained glass windows. It is apparently a mystery how he came to know about this building in the north of England. The windows portray Kings and Queens of England from William the Conqueror up to the Victorian Period when the Town Hall was built. The central stained glass features in the Great Hall are two rose windows at either end of the Hall, one depicting Queen Victoria and the other her Prince Consort, Albert, both of whom were grandparents of the Duke of Clarence. Is all the foregoing information merely coincidental? As Lord Chief Justice Inskip remarked: If you can only get enough circumstantial evidence “it cannot possibly be wrong”.

The forgoing is confirmed in a BBC Manchester internet article *Preserving the Rochdale Reichstag*, 15th September 2009, where the writer says: “Adolf Hitler is said to have been a huge admirer of the hall’s Victorian Gothic architecture. It’s even been suggested that the Führer planned to take it, brick by brick, back to Germany. But why did Hitler covet Rochdale Town Hall and how did he even know it to admire it?...The Rochdale Town Hall building manager, Mike Woodman [says].... Whatever the reason for Hitler knowing about Rochdale Town Hall, it’s suggested that he so admired it that he ordered that the Nazi air force, the Luftwaffe, to avoid damaging it in raids.... ‘There is another story that he was just going to take the stained glass to Germany to use in a building over there, which seems a lot more feasible.’ The truth is that little documented evidence is available for how Hitler knew about Rochdale Town Hall or why it wasn’t damaged, but as Mike explains, the town was definitely avoided by German bombers.”

In 1930, when Hitler became aware that some of his opponents had been investigating his family background he appeared very concerned and stated: “These people are not to know who I am. They are not to know where I come from or what my family background is”.²⁵ Four years later a murderous Nazi purge was implemented and several of those silenced by Hitler’s agents were known to have been looking into the somewhat mysterious background of the then German Reichs Chancellor. Among them was General Kurt von Schleicher, the previous Chancellor of Germany, who had found that Hitler’s alleged army exploits during the first World War were entirely without foundation. General Schleicher discovered that Hitler had never served in a trench or in the front line,

as the Nazi propaganda machine had proclaimed, and also that Hitler's much publicised Iron Cross, first class, had been given to him by General Ludendorff after the war.²⁶ Is it any wonder that Hitler called himself "the greatest actor in Europe".

Furthermore, Jim Wilson queries: "[I]t is a mystery how someone so relatively undistinguished managed to gain for himself the award of the Iron Cross. Aside from a brief scribbled entry, Hitler's army pay book contains no evidence of the incident that led to the award, and Hitler later saw to it that his military records and correspondence were destroyed or falsified. Nazi propagandists in the early 1930s found it difficult to present to the public, in any convincing way, the historical facts about the award."²⁷

Even SS Intelligence leader, Reinhard Heydrich, was compelled to keep a secret file on Hitler. According to William Hoettl: "The secret files, which Heydrich kept in his own hands, were among the most dreaded documents in the whole of the Third Reich. Even Hitler himself was not exempt from the attentions of this system. Heydrich, it might well be said, was the first of the 'Hitler Researchers' and did his utmost to find out about every detail of his master's past life. In this he was very successful; for years he had a special confidential agent in Munich, whose sole duty was to gain the confidence of Hitler's cronies and collaborators of the early years....Heydrich's file on Hitler would be worth its weight in gold to any future biographer." (*The Secret Front: The Inside Story of Nazi Political Espionage*, 1953) Moreover, writing about Adolf Hitler, Hermann Rauschning refers to "the obscure associates of the past who had accompanied him in his rise." (*Hitler Speaks*, 1939)

Researcher, Cushman Cunningham, makes the interesting observation: "Apparently Hitler was genuinely dismayed in 1939 when Britain declared war on Germany because of his invasion in Poland. But sometime between late 1939 and mid-1940 Hitler must have made a secret agreement with Britain, designed to give Germany a free hand in the west, to allow him to invade the Soviet Union. Hitler's 1940 blitzkrieg victory in France had resulted from the failure of the British Army to counter-attack in force against the German armored penetration at the point where the BEF [British Expeditionary Force] and French lines joined, which had been Britain's responsibility under the Anglo-French defence plan. The BEF was allowed to escape from France at Dunkirk, apparently in return for having allowed [General] Guderian's panzers to envelope the French left flank. Heinz Guderian later wrote in his memoirs that he continued to drive his panzers against the BEF, despite repeated orders from Hitler to turn his entire forces against the French....Finally he tells that he received a telegram from Hitler himself saying: 'I will hold you personally responsible before a court-marshal if the British are attacked at Dunkirk. Stop your panza attack.' That was the truth of the 'Miracle of Dunkirk'. Was Hitler's insistence that Guderian turn his whole attack entirely against the French because he knew the BEF was going to evacuate, rather than attack Guderian in the rear? There is further evidence of some kind of agreement between Hitler and the British. Marshall Albert Kesselring in his memoirs said that during 1940-41 while he was in charge of preparing the Invasion of England

(Operation Zeelöwen) Hitler constantly weakened and undermined his invasion preparations. He said that he was convinced that Hitler never seriously intended to attempt to invade England.” Cunningham goes on to wonder about, “the much-distorted and politically-manipulated question of who Hitler really was, of what were his real objectives and who was behind him.” (*The Secret Empire*, c.2000)

Christopher Jon Bjerknes notes: “Adolf Hitler was obviously not ‘the saviour of Europe from Bolshevism.’ Hitler deliberately betrayed Europe to Bolshevism. Lenin believed that the best way to control the opposition was to lead it. Hitler led the opposition into deliberate defeat and handed over much of Europe to Bolshevism on purpose, in collusion with the Communist Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Joseph Stalin, against whom he railed in public while privately fulfilling their program for the Bolshevization of Europe. The Freemason Eisenhower and [US President] Truman also helped to fulfil this plan to hand over Eastern Europe to Stalin....those behind Ludendorff and Hitler used Germany as a weapon against Western Civilization....Roosevelt and Hitler guaranteed that Germany could not serve as a Bulwark against Bolshevism, when Roosevelt called for Germany’s unconditional surrender at the Casablanca Conference and Eisenhower halted General Patton’s advances against Stalin in a genuine attempt to rescue Eastern Europe from Stalin....After blundering into certain defeat, Hitler refused to attempt a negotiated peace, which would have spared the German People, and others, enormous suffering, and which would have preserved German sovereignty and territory. Hitler instead did all he could to amplify the destruction of the German People and the ruin of the German Nation. In many respects, Hitler’s planned genocidal destruction of Germany mirrored American Jew Henry Morgenthau, Jr.’s plan to destroy Germany. Hitler ultimately called upon the German People to ruin their own nation and fight on until dead with no hope of a negotiated peace and no hope of victory. Hitler turned total war on the enemies of Germany into total suicidal war on Germany itself. Hitler did not come as Germany’s savior, but rather as its executioner.... Attacking the Soviet Union and declaring war on America, while sabotaging their own war efforts, guaranteed Hitler and Göring’s eventual defeat; as did their collaborative effort to allow British, French and Belgian troops to evacuate from Dunkirk to England....Hitler was an Anglophile....This presumes that Hitler put the interests of the British ahead of German interests while fighting a war against Great Britain. This further presumes that Hitler was a traitor and a deliberate saboteur of the German war effort in favor of England.”

This author further writes: “When the momentum of the war in Russia shifted to the Soviets, German generals repeatedly requested permission to make strategic retreats. Over the objections of his generals, Hitler again and again refused to allow his troops to fall back and join with other German forces.... The expansive front Hitler foolishly maintained as the Soviets advanced across Eastern Europe not only ensured German defeat one after another, it provided the Communists with the opportunity and the pretext to capture nation upon nation and build the Soviet Bloc while being supplied by the Americans with the resources they needed to conquer Eastern Europe. The Nazis had weakened

Eastern Europe in preparation for the Communist advance....At the battle of Stalingrad, Hitler ordered the 6th Army to remain in the city despite the fact that they were being surrounded, had no chance of victory and should have broken out and escaped. Hitler was willing to allow the British to escape from Dunkirk, but not Germans in Stalingrad....Hitler diverted troops to the West in the Ardennes Offensive when he should have used them against the Soviets in the East.... Hitler guaranteed that the Soviets would take Eastern Europe and reach Germany, while Roosevelt, Eisenhower and the British kept Patton from taking Berlin and protecting parts of Eastern Europe from Stalin.” (*Adolf Hitler: Bolshevik and Zionist*, volume I, Communism, 2019) There would appear to have been a much grander geopolitical strategy operating behind World War (part) Two than is generally appreciated with “Adolf Hitler” playing a major role in its execution.

The Mysterious Colonel Walter Nicolai

Writing about Colonel Walter Nicolai (1873-1947), a former head of the German Secret Service, French intelligence operative, Pierre de Villemarest, comments on: “Walter Nicolai, head of German intelligence to the Crown Prince during the First World War, and implicated in every intrigue leading from the Weinmar Republic to Hitler’s accession as Chancellor. In 1925, Nicolai was replaced as director of the Abwehr....Nothing in all the papers, biographies and essays published in Germany between 1945 and 2001 mentions Walter Nicolai’s activities, even though in 1934 Hitler appointed him director of a new Institute of History for the New Germany. Nor is there any reference to the fact that, when Corporal Adolf Hitler emerged from the chaos of defeat in 1918, seeking a new life, help was offered by a mysterious ‘secret army council’ which claimed to control paramilitary militia like the Rossbach Freikorps. With payments guaranteed by Nicolai, Hitler was able to gain entry to the emerging political parties and, in particular, to the German Workers’ Party that later became the NSDAP. Hitler joined in 1920. Two years later he was party leader. He and a few others ensured that the NSDAP was funded well in excess of what its members could afford....It is undoubtedly a fact that Nicolai played a part behind the scenes in Germany in the years before the Second World War and even during the war. The evidence for this is a meeting called by Hitler on 7 February 1939 at which Rudolf Hess, two or three officers from the German High Command and Nicolai himself were present....Nicolai’s advice was evidently still much valued in the secret council of the regime....Nicolai had set up his own spy ring under cover of the ‘Department for Jewish Affairs’ within the Foreign Ministry. Hitler protected him, but remained mistrustful of him. He was justifiably cautious, for between 1919 and 1923 Nicolai had paid him to receive information on the inner councils of the emergent Nazi Party....Until 1945, Nicolai maintained his network of informants in the Wehrmacht, perhaps also the Abwehr, certainly in the SD and the Gestapo. He knew a number of Bavarians in Gestapo Mueller’s team, and was acquainted with Martin Bormann. On 1 May 1945 he made his way to the East instead of fleeing to the West.”

It would thus appear that Adolf Hitler was in the pay of the German Secret Service and indirectly the German General Staff, which effectively was under the command of the German Kaiser Wilhelm II, a first cousin of the Duke of Clarence. The Kaiser was known to have financed the early Nazi Party movement in conjunction with General Erich von Ludendorff.

Pierre de Villemarest further writes: "It is worth remembering here that in 1913 Nicolai, under a variety of names, had succeeded in penetrating, even in making personal contact with, networks of revolutionaries. He knew Alexander Parvus-Helphand, one of the string-pullers financing Leninists and Trotskyists. He knew the Swedish banker Olaf Aschberg, equally active in those circles. He famously devised the plan in 1917 to take Russia out of the war alongside the Allies by sending a train from Switzerland through Scandinavia, to Russia with 224 revolutionaries on board, of whom a couple of dozen were agents in his pay. It was Nicolai, too, who conceived the idea of a secret Soviet-German agreement, an idea to be repeated with the treaty of 1939....Nicolai was also in touch with Karl Radek and with two or three other deputies of Lenin, and later of Stalin." (*Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Mueller after 1945*, 2005)

Canadian writer, William Stevenson, says: "In the early days of the Revolution, there had been a fruitful partnership between Bolshevik Russia and the German military caste and its industrial and aristocratic partners....The earlier experiment in partnership began when Trotsky was still active in Russia. His friend was the chief of the German military intelligence after World War I, Colonel Walter Nicolai. They agreed that the Soviet Union should make the arms forbidden Germany under the Treaty of Versailles....After Trotsky vanished from the scene, Nicolai kept up his contacts through the Soviet secret service. Nicolai created a business corporation that cheated the treaty limitations and arranged for the production of German poison gas in Siberia, Junker bombers near the Urals, submarines and battleships at Leningrad. Until 1930, a third of the annual budget of the German government plus 120 million 'stabilized marks' went into the secret cartel....Colonel Nicolai simply drew on past entanglements. The German Army had traditional ties with Russia. Even before the Bolsheviks were in the Russian saddle, it was German troops who watched over the sealed train that carried Lenin and his comrades from Switzerland to take control of the Revolution. Stalin's decision to give the Nazis secret support in 1929 when Hitler needed money was an attempt to keep up these good relations....It raised another real possibility that there were successors to Colonel Nicolai whose sympathies were with Moscow, like Gestapo Müller. One of the forgotten footnotes to history which now takes on dramatic significance is that when Hitler wanted Nicolai interrogated for alleged pro-Soviet activities in 1943, it was Gestapo Müller who stopped the investigation on his own authority." (*The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973)

Furthermore, in *Total Espionage* (1941) by Curt Riess (1902-1993), we are informed: "Early in June 1932, Colonel Walter Nicolai, retired, left Berlin for Munich, where he was to speak in the Brown House. This would be his second speech in the Brown House. Three weeks before he had appeared before a small

group of SA and SS leaders as a representative of the High Command of the German Army [German General Staff]....Nicolai was going to Munich to discuss with Nazi leaders there a matter which would be of the upmost importance should the Nazis come to power. And he had no doubt that they would....Among those present were Goebbels, Himmler, Hess, and several of the less important functionaries of the National Socialist Party. These had met to discuss the organization of a secret police system whose activity would begin promptly after the Nazis came to power—not only within Germany, but abroad also. What they contemplated was a kind of police force for all Europe, for the whole world, if possible....without consulting his files he [Nicolai] knew that most of these leaders of the Nazi Party had once been spies. Hitler himself, after the Armistice, had worked as an informer for the Bavarian police and later, also as an informer, for the Bavarian Reichswehr....Throughout that summer of 1932 and into early autumn, Goebbels and Nicolai met frequently in Berlin. Most of their discussions began with propaganda and ended with espionage....Like Hitler, who admitted as much in *Mein Kampf*, Goebbels was impressed by the Communist methods of propaganda. He assured Nicolai that the Führer had done brilliantly to take over the essentials of their method and apply it to the building of the Nazi Party....as soon as the Second World War broke out—that is, as soon as the Third Reich could cast away all caution in regard to the outside world, Colonel Nicolai was suddenly proclaimed once more the head of military intelligence.”

Riess also says: “Hess was organizing a body which by the end of 1934 had become enormously important to the Third Reich. This body was the ‘Liaison Staff’ (*verbindungsstab*). Hess also had many conversations with people from abroad, some from South and North America, some from Australia and Japan. And then all was in readiness. Now there existed the framework for the gigantic organization Hess intended to erect. It was the kind of organization which Colonel Nicolai in his most ambitious moments might have dreamed of, but without illusions that it would ever come true. Here was the organization which could undertake espionage on a monumental scale....Three representatives of the War Ministry were always included in the Liaison Staff, with authority to examine all material that might have military value. Two of these officers were changed annually; the third was Nicolai himself. Aside from these three, the Liaison Staff also comprised: Goebbels, Ribbentrop (since 1936), Alfred Rosenberg, Ernst Wilhelm Bohle (since late 1935), Hanns Oberlindober, Otto Abetz, Robert Ley, Philip Bouhler, and Martin Ludwig Bormann. Hess, the founder of the Liaison Staff, was Chairman. The Liaison Staff was the nerve centre of the whole espionage system, its brain-trust. It issued all general directives; all the foreign organizations of the Party and of the separate ministries were subordinate to it. This was true, in fact, of the whole administrative machine, within Germany as well.” Clearly, Rudolf Hess played a far more important role within the Nazi Party hierarchy than is generally appreciated.

Writing about Rudolf Hess and his mysterious flight to Scotland in May 1941 Curt Riess asks: “Why, then, had he gone to Scotland?.... Some said that Hess had fled from the Nazis, either because he thought they were doomed, or

because he did not like the treaty with Russia, or because he was having personal difficulties with the Gestapo....For some time it seemed as though nobody really knew exactly why Hess had taken off for Scotland....Ivone Augustine Kirkpatrick went to Scotland to see Hess. Kirkpatrick, after a diplomatic career in Rio de Janeiro, Rome, and the Vatican, had been in Berlin from 1933 to 1938, starting as First Secretary in the British Embassy and later as its chargé d'affaires. He knew Hess very well....the British gave full publicity to Kirkpatrick's conversation with Hess, which could easily have been kept secret. Then, a few days later, Kirkpatrick flew to Ireland....The newspapers even spoke of a mission. In Dublin, Kirkpatrick, armed with a letter from Hess, met with members of the German Embassy....since the message was coded, nobody—neither the British Secret Service nor Kirkpatrick—could be quite sure what Hess had written.... Colonel Nicolai must have known about the project weeks, maybe months before....no matter how Colonel Nicolai, Canaris and the rest of the officers and the representatives of the War Ministry in the Liaison Staff felt about the Hess adventure, they must have consented at last. Because, as later events proved, they were waiting for Hess to send them a certain sign. And when it came, they acted. There must have been a few days of panic in the Liaison Staff when for some time Hess was not heard from at all, and when at last it came out that he was in the hands of the British Government....everything they did in connection with the Hess flight served only one purpose. No matter how contradictory their explanations were, they were all intended to prevent Churchill from finding out why Hess really had come and what he was trying to accomplish....On the 22nd June, Hitler marched [against Russia]. That was three and a half weeks after Kirkpatrick's visit to Dublin. And then Berlin waited in breathless suspense. Would there be a revolution in Scotland? Would Churchill fall?"

Riess continues: "[I]t is apparent that the German General Staff did not have correct intelligence on Russia when it began its Russian attack on 21 June 1941. Had Colonel Nicolai failed? Someone had failed. Somewhere in the espionage machine a wrench had been thrown into the works. There is no other explanation for the sense of uncertainty that pervaded leading German circles immediately after the outbreak of the Russian war. This feeling was in sharp contrast to the cocksureness they had felt before the invasion of Belgium, Holland, and France. Perhaps it was because Rudolf Hess was no longer there to lead the Liaison Staff." So what were the real geopolitical implications behind the mysterious disappearance of Rudolf Hess from Germany in May 1941?

Moreover, according to E.H. Cookridge, "Colonel Walter Nicolai, the chief of the Kaiser's *Nachrichtendienst* in the First World War, likewise remained a shadowy personality; even the circumstances of his death have never been fully ascertained....In 1919 Nicolai faded out but he never gave up intelligence work. For years he remained an 'honorary advisor'....to Ribbentrop's foreign political espionage and various Nazi party espionage organisations set up by Martin Bormann, Heydrich and Schellenberg. His ultimate fate is shrouded in mystery."²⁸ According to Ladislav Farago, in 1935 Hitler "summoned Colonel Walther Nicolai, then his advisor in intelligence matters....Nicolai reported to

Hitler.”²⁹ Further, the editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, writes about: “Colonel Nikolai, who was a Soviet agent....in the German Intelligence. After the war he was adviser to the KGB.” (September 1983) At the end of the war Nicolai was alleged to have defected to Soviet Russia and presumed to have died there in 1947.

Aleksei Romanoff also says: “Amongst many leading personalities in the secret and murderous Conspiracy World, it is nowadays little remembered the occult controlled and terrifying person of the Director of the Imperial Central Intelligence (Abwehr) of Germany, during World War I, Colonel Walter Nicolai, who as one of the important Illuminati regents in Europe not only contributed to the destruction of the Russian Empire and the establishment of Soviet power, under the German controlled at this time Lenin, in All-Russia, but who also later was one of the most important eminences behind the German Army (so-called Reichswehr), which gave support and protection for Hitler and his Nazi gang. Indeed, Colonel Walter Nicolai is one of the most famous Chiefs of Central Intelligence in the World and he had been appointed to the post of Director of German Imperial Abwehr shortly before World War I, and retained it until he was replaced by Colonel Gemp, in 1921; then, Colonel Nicolai dedicated the rest of his life to subterranean activities of the Illuminatis Order.”³⁰ Aleksei Romanoff also comments on: “[T]he Chief of Nazi military Front Intelligence, General Reinhard Gehlen, who was a fanatic admirer of the old Imperial Abwehr school established by the Illuminatis Colonel Nicolai....[and refers to] the machinations of the old Abwehr of Col. Nicolai, hidden behind Gehlen’s organization.”³¹

Further Royal Intrigue

Regarding a curious Scottish Nazi connection, it transpires that in May 1930, Dr. Hans Fuchs, a member of the Thule Gesellschaft (Society), and a close associate of Rudolf Hess, visited Rosslyn Chapel, near Edinburgh, Scotland. Fuchs subsequently told members of the Edinburgh Theosophical Society that Rudolf Hess considered Rosslyn Chapel to be a sacred Grail chapel.³² Moreover, it has now been revealed that when Rudolf Hess, Hitler’s deputy, landed in Scotland in May 1941, apparently on a Peace Mission, he was to meet with Prince George, the Duke of Kent,³³ younger brother to King George VI, and nephew of the Duke of Clarence. In August 1942 the Duke of Kent was killed in a mysterious plane crash in the north of Scotland. Rudolf Hess claimed to have flown to Scotland on the express understanding that his visit was sanctioned with the personal protection (and possible invitation) of King George VI, and Hess fully expected to have a meeting with the King.³⁴ It may be pertinent to note that many of the secret papers relating to Rudolf Hess’ mission to Britain are apparently secreted away amongst the Royal Archives at Windsor Castle.

Interestingly, Jonathan Petropoulos says: “Among the most secretive of the royals....is the House of Windsor. Of Germanic origin and cousins of the Hohenzollern and the Hessens (among others), the British royals were viewed during the first half of the twentieth century as a source of hope by many who

sought a rapprochement between Germany and Britain. The archives of the British royal family could indeed shed considerable light on the history of German princes during the Third Reich. Most of these records are housed in Windsor Castle in the so-called Round Tower. While certain documents in the Royal Archives are accessible to researchers, it appears that many others have been held back....The royal family's connection to German princes is a subject that raises uncomfortable questions....one experienced researcher who has received considerable support from the Windsors acknowledged that the subject of the royal family and the Nazis made the archivists 'really nervous'." (*Royals and the Reich*, 2006)

In their book, *War of the Windsors: A Century of Unconstitutional Monarchy* (2002) the authors, Lynn Picknett, Clive Prince, Stephen Prior and Robert Brydon, remark: "Where the monarchy and government secrets are concerned, the 'official' sources are intended less as repositories of historical facts than an enticing framework for the story that they want written. This can be achieved in several ways, sometimes through the complete or partial restriction of archive material, as in the case of the Duke of Kent; or the withholding of a box of papers, as happened with a private collection that was scheduled for release in 2000, because they related to the Queen Mother (and in particular her true attitude to Nazi Germany on the eve of the war). In more extreme cases, history can literally be rewritten by destroying documents that would call the official version into question, or even by falsifying records that are passed on to posterity. We have uncovered several examples of such ruthless methods; now we realise that as far as archival material is concerned, nothing is sacred, and therefore no archive should be relied upon....Another example is the document brought by Rudolf Hess setting out in detail the peace terms offered by Hitler in 1941, which, according to our information, is locked away in the Royal Archives. With it are letters recovered from Germany at the end of the war by Anthony Blunt, which showed the true extent of contact between members of the British royal family and the Nazi Government....The royal family also operate a system of patronage – some might call it an elegant form of blackmail – where official biographers are concerned: their access to the Royal Archives (unlike the Public Record Office or the British Library) has to be approved, which means that the royal officials can select individuals who are considered a safe pair of hands. Moreover, when access is granted for an official biography of a living or dead member of the royal family, part of the deal is that the finished manuscript is submitted to Buckingham Palace for approval. The Palace has the right – not infrequently exercised – to amend it."

The authors further say: "[F]ar from being the inconsequential sideshow dismissed by most post-war historians, Hess's flight was one of the pivotal events of the Second World War....the most important aspect of the Hess affair....is that the Duke of Kent was intimately involved in the plan. We have testimony that Kent was actually among the group that clandestinely waited to greet the Deputy Führer at [Duke of] Hamilton's home, Dungavel House. It appears that as usual Kent was acting on behalf of George VI, and that the king had sanctioned the

Hess plan – one of the major reasons for the carefully maintained post-war cover-up....With [Duke of] Windsor the focus for all the blame, it was hoped no one would notice what Kent – or, much worse, George VI and Queen Elizabeth – got up to. Under no circumstances must their involvement with secret negotiations with the Nazis come out, including the potentially explosive Hess affair.” The authors also note that, “while watching a newsreel on the visit of George VI and his Queen to Paris, [Hitler in July 1938] declared Elizabeth to be ‘the most dangerous woman in Europe’.”

In another work, these authors relate: “Hess himself had come to Britain with an understanding that he was under the King’s personal protection....It is interesting that not only had Hess claimed to be under the King’s protection but that he had told his guards in Scotland that he had expected Hamilton to take him to the King. Even Churchill....told Stalin in October 1944 that Hess had come to Britain on the expectation of having an audience with the King.” (*Double Standards: The Rudolf Hess Cover-up*, 2001)

Australian writer, Roland Perry, states: “England’s King George VI called a secret meeting in the library of Windsor Castle in late July 1945. The others present were Sir Owen Morshead, the royal librarian, and Major Anthony Blunt, who apart from his MI5 work acted as an art historian and adviser to the king. George VI wanted the trusted courtiers to travel to Kronberg, where the king’s relatives lived. They had correspondence—‘hundreds of letters and photographs’—between the British and German royals dating back to Queen Victoria that the king wanted retrieved....The real assignment was to find letters and memoranda of conversations by the monarch’s brother, the Duke of Windsor, with Hitler and top Nazis. Blunt and Morshead were to search for transcripts of telephone calls made by the Duke of Windsor (the former King Edward VIII) during his visit to Germany in October 1937. Of particular concern was the October 22, 1937, meeting by the duke and his wife (the American Wallis Simpson) with Hitler in his mountain retreat at Berchtesgaden. They were sensitive communications, the king informed them....[after locating the secretive royal correspondence in postwar Germany] Blunt (according to two of his KGB controls) removed the lids and began to sift through the letters, most of which were unsealed. He was thrilled to find one from Karl Marx, who had been called upon by a German court official in 1847. The correspondence that interested him most concerned messages between Edward (when prince); his youngest brother, the Duke of Kent; and their German cousins, Philip of Hesse and Karl Eduard, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. The letters showed that Edward and the Duke of Kent were keen to ingratiate themselves with Hitler when he became German chancellor and with the Nazi regime. Philip had been the link with Edward before, during and after he was king (1936-1937). More damning was strong evidence that Edward had passed secret information to the Nazis during the war. In effect, the documents and letters demonstrated that the former king of England and Wallace Simpson had passed information secretly to Hitler from at least 1934 to 1943. This meant, whether they perceived their intentions as good or not, they were technically traitors to England from 1939 to 1943....Blunt surmised that if these letters were

revealed publicly, it would mean the end of the House of Windsor.” (*Last of the Cold War Spies*, 2005)

Furthermore, Charles Higham writes: “The biographer Martin Allen wrote to the present author on July 4, 2003: ‘The Duke [of Kent] had descended into the murky world inhabited by British Intelligence, and so it is not impossible that he was becoming a problem, had outlived his usefulness. My father knew Freddy Winterbotham [of the SIS], and in a discussion they had in the late 1970s, asked him about the matter. My father said that all Winterbotham would say was that “We got rid of Kent as we got rid of the Sikorski problem”.’ The reference was to an almost identical air crash of July 1943 that killed Wladyslaw Sikorski, premier of Poland in exile. In both cases, according to Winterbotham (Allen says), the method used was putting sulfuric acid on the insulation wires.... Yet another motive for murder is asserted by Martin Allen. Kent had been involved in a complex scheme to lure to England the same British-born Nazi agent Ernst Wilhelm Bohle who had met with the Windsors in Germany; the purpose was to pretend to set up a negotiated peace, while capturing Bohle on a flight to Scotland. Bohle could be a fountain of information on Hitler’s high-level tactics. Allen says that Kent had been chosen for the task because of his links to Nazis in the 1930s, particularly in Munich; he was allowed to work with the Duke of Buccleuch, recently dismissed from the royal household for his Nazi sympathies, because Buccleuch also had made connections in Germany. As it turned out, Rudolf Hess flew famously to Scotland in Bohle’s place.... The truth of his coming as a result of an invitation by Kent toward peace discussions had, Allen said, at all costs to be hidden from the world—and the Germans also wanted it hidden.” (*The Duchess of Windsor: The Secret Life*)

In light of the foregoing, in his book *America’s Nazi Secret* (2011), John Loftus says: “Several members of the British Royal Family had Nazi dossiers that were quietly returned by American intelligence to the British Secret Service.... SIS [MI6] wire tappers had made phonograph recordings of the Duke of Windsor making pre-war deals with Hitler’s Ambassador to the Court of Saint James.... According to Dan Benjamin, US intelligence had discovered voluminous correspondence between a member of the British royal family and the SS. The British intelligence officer sent to retrieve the dossier was rewarded by appointment as the Queen’s personal art advisor [Anthony Blunt]. He later confessed to having been a spy for the Russian intelligence service. He was, of course, never prosecuted, in order to protect the Queen.... Forced to abdicate in December 1936, Edward and his American wife, Wallace Simpson, toured Germany in 1937. During his visit with Hitler, the dictator promised to restore him to the throne of England as its first fascist King.... British intelligence interceded just as Edward and Wallace were preparing to flee neutral Spain for Germany. They were seized and interned in the Bahamas for the duration of the war. At Churchill’s request to President Eisenhower, the Justice Department covered up the Windsor secret until I stumbled across the files in the Attorney General’s Top Secret vault. Years later, Anthony Cave Brown, a prominent British historian, telephoned me to ask that I not reveal that their King was a Nazi traitor. Brown

begged me to consider what would have happened to public moral in Britain if their former King had been put on trial after the war. My response was that the people of Britain had not fought WW II to make England a safe haven for retired Nazi collaborators or for Hitler's financial backers. Moreover, it was my opinion that many of the British nobility, bankers and corporate executives from the 'Cliveden set,' should have stood in the dock along with Windsor. Mr. Brown was not amused. When I included the British-Nazi scandal in the American version of my book, *The Secret War Against the Jews*, every publishing house in Britain turned it down....that international best seller is still 'banned in Britain'."

In *The Secret War Against the Jews* (1994), John Loftus and his co-author Mark Aarons, relate: "According to one of our sources in the intelligence community, the U.S. Army Counter Intelligence Corps had two large 'Civilian Internment Centers' in Occupied Germany, code named 'Ashcan' and 'Dustbin.' The CIC had identified and captured a large number of U.S. citizens who had stayed in Germany and aided the Third Reich all through World War II. The evidence of their treason was overwhelming. The captured German records were horribly incriminating. Yet Victor Wohreheide, the young Justice Department attorney responsible for preparing the treason trials, suddenly ordered the prisoners' release. All of the Nazi collaborators were allowed to return to the United States and reclaim their citizenship. At the same time, another Justice Department attorney, O. John Rogge, who dared to make a speech about Nazi collaborators in the United States was quickly fired. However, the attorney who buried the treason cases was later promoted to special assistant attorney general....If the American cover-up was bad, the British were worse. The British authorities in Germany ordered the U.S. Army to release all of the VIP British Nazis and hand over the evidence against them....Churchill had already begun to withdraw from his commitment to prosecute Nazis....too many royal skeletons in the Nazi closet might be exposed. Too many British industries might be seized as Nazi fronts. Too many upper-class collaborators might have to be prosecuted....Funding for British war crimes investigations suddenly dried up. Nazi bankers such as Herman Abs were released from prison to work as economic advisers in the British zone of Germany....No one ever investigated the Nazi sympathizers in Western intelligence who had made it all possible."

They go on to say: "One of the Nazis' problems was that they were overly meticulous. They kept extensive files, some of which were intensely embarrassing to the victorious Allies. When the Americans captured a set of German records containing correspondence with the British royal family, the British demanded that they be delivered to their agents. British MI5 agent Anthony Blunt was despatched to bring the records back to London....all of our sources, on both sides of the Atlantic, reluctantly agree that burying the Windsor investigation had serious repercussions for Western intelligence. The consensus is that it was King George's wife, Elizabeth (queen consort, mother of the present queen), who insisted that none of the royal mutineers ever be exposed. Several other members of the British royal family also had secretly sided with their German cousins during the war....Elizabeth pressured King George to control the damage at all

costs....Colonel Charles 'Dickie' Ellis, a senior SIS officer and liaison to OSS during the war, had more than just right-wing leanings. He later confessed that he was a paid double agent for the Nazis. Instead of being prosecuted after the war when his treason was discovered, he received a new job in the secret service archives, purging embarrassing secrets from the records. The reason for putting an admitted Nazi traitor back on the payroll was simple. Ellis had, before the war, wiretapped the Windsor-Ribbentrop conversations in which King Edward promised Hitler his secret support. Even though Ellis was a confessed traitor and Nazi agent, he could never be touched because of what he knew about the royal family's secret deals with Hitler. According to several former intelligence officers we interviewed, one of those personally protected by Elizabeth was Anthony Blunt, the man who actually retrieved the Windsor file from American custody and passed it on through Cadogan [British senior Foreign Office official] to the king. He was appointed as the Royal Surveyor of Pictures, although there is some dispute as to whether he received the honor before or after he fetched the royal records." Peter Wright, author of *Spycatcher*, makes the interesting comment: "Loftus and Aarons make a convincing case in *The Secret War Against the Jews* that one-third of modern history is classified."

Researcher, Martin Allen, observes: "It is almost impossible to conduct in-depth research into the Duke of Windsor's wartime career, for the vast majority of the more sensitive documents concerning him are officially listed as 'Lost', 'Withheld', or 'Not Available' until some distant date in the future." Commenting on Errol Flynn the American actor, while in Berlin, Germany in 1937, Allen says: "Flynn was in the company of none other than the Deputy Führer of the Third Reich, Rudolf Hess, and Adolf Hitler's Private Secretary, Martin Bormann. All three men then went to Friedrichstrasse Station where they boarded a train for Paris. Once they got to Paris, they were pursued directly to the Hotel Meurice, where the two following MI5 agents were surprised to recognize two fellow MI5 men standing in the foyer. Before the men could exchange any information or guess at what was going to happen next, the explanation took place before their very eyes. To the utter disbelief of the assembled agents, an immaculately dressed man of slight stature, sauntered down the grand staircase, reached out to Rudolf Hess, and shook him firmly by the hand. He then shook hands with Martin Bormann, and Errol Flynn. All three men then accompanied the Duke of Windsor back up the stairs to his suite. This bizarre meeting resulted in a positive snowstorm of telexes, cyphered messages, and memos that flew throughout Whitehall like a blizzard. At long last everyone began to realize the very real danger of what was going on. No record of what was said at the meeting has seen the light of day, the only clue as to what was discussed is Hess' personal report to his Führer which said, 'The Duke is proud of his German blood....says he's more German than British....[and is] keenly interested in the development of the Reich....There is no need to lose a single German life in invading Britain. The Duke and his clever wife will deliver the goods'." (*Hidden Agenda: How the Duke of Windsor Betrayed the Allies*, 2000)

Moreover, Gwynne Thomas states: "In his highly acclaimed book, *Trading*

With The Enemy, Charles Higham revealed much of the illegal co-operations that existed between American industrial companies and the Nazis. There is a remarkable suggestion that owes its origin to a file discovered among the information that has become available from the Department of the Army at Fort Meade in Maryland. Higham states: ‘In the summer of 1937, according to MI6 files in the Ministry of Defence, London, Bedaux met with the Duke of Windsor, Bedaux’s close friend Errol Flynn, Rudolf Hess and Martin Bormann in a secret encounter at the Hotel Meurice in Paris. At this meeting the Duke promised to help Hess contact the Duke of Hamilton, who had a direct link with Himmler and Kurt von Schroder to the Schroder Bank and the Worms Bank through their common membership in Frank Buchman’s Moral Rearmament Movement. Hess was determined to insure an alliance with Great Britain that would continue despite Hitler’s conquest’.”

Thomas goes on to say: “Paris in the late Thirties, in keeping with other European cities, was alive with intrigue. MI5 was routinely observing the comings and goings of a number of important figures who were suspected of having links with Nazi Germany when they stumbled on an unusual meeting....The incident occurred only a few days after the Duke and Duchess of Windsor returned from their three-month honeymoon....The couple had now returned to Paris and moved into an apartment at the Hotel Maurice while looking for a more permanent home. Among those being closely watched were Charles Bedaux, together with a man with whom he had been seen on several occasions, namely Errol Flynn, the film star. Both were known to have connections with Berlin and to have acted on behalf of the Nazis....Unbeknown to the British, the American intelligence was also taking a keen interest in Flynn, who had just returned from Spain where he had been in contact with a number of Fascist organisations....Flynn was watched as he caught a train to Berlin where it came as no surprise when he was seen in the company of a well-known Nazi agent. Arriving in Berlin, the mystery began to deepen....Flynn was seen three days later in the company of Rudolf Hess, the deputy Führer, and Martin Bormann, Hitler’s secretary....The agents trailing Flynn were amazed to discover that the three men boarded a train and travelled back to Paris together....When the train arrived, the two senior Nazis and Flynn went directly to the Hotel Maurice where, to the disbelief of those watching, they were cordially received by the Duke of Windsor and invited into his suite....No record of this meeting has ever been discovered. After the war a search among the captured German documents revealed no trace. If the Duke kept a record we can safely assume that it remains safely hidden away in the Round Tower at Windsor Castle with the rest of his papers or has long since been destroyed.” Interestingly, Thomas also notes: “When Prince of Wales, the Duke had expressed a desire to meet Hitler but had abandoned the idea on the orders of George V.” (*King Pawn or Black Knight?* 1995) King George V was the brother of the Duke of Clarence.

In *Ratlines: How the Vatican’s Nazi Networks Betrayed Western Intelligence to the Soviets* (1991) authors John Loftus and Mark Aarons, also reveal: “British intelligence realised that the Windsor secret was a bombshell. If Edward were put on trial, then a small but significant part of the British Establishment would

have to be put in the dock with him. In the 1930s Fascism (or corporatism as it was called in polite circles) was a popular philosophy among more right-wing members of the British upper class. Some were in the pro-Fascist Cliveden set; others were prominent businessmen connected to Windsor's schemes, including Lord McGowan of Imperial Chemicals Industries and Montagu Norman of the Bank of England, who were laundering money to Hitler through Swiss banks in the mistaken belief that a Nazi victory was inevitable. Lord Rothermere of the London *Daily Mail* 'gave a total of \$5 million in cash to assist in Hitler's rise to power'."

Another intriguing sidelight which may have some bearing on the Hitler/Clarence enigma relates to a secret mission to Germany in 1945, made by the now infamous Anthony Blunt (1907-1983), a self-confessed Soviet spy and former Surveyor of the Queen's Pictures. Blunt, who at the time had just been appointed to the position of Surveyor of the King's Pictures, was sent to Germany at the request of King George VI who wanted some royal correspondence returned to England. The relevant papers were then in the possession of German royalty and King George VI was concerned that under the American occupation of postwar Germany the correspondence might come to light and be made public. This royal correspondence is said to have included letters from Queen Victoria to her eldest daughter, the Empress Friederike, wife of Frederick of Prussia; letters from Queen Mary (formerly engaged to the Duke of Clarence), wife of King George V, to her German relatives; and also papers relating to the Duke of Windsor's links with Hitler and the Nazi regime. Amongst these clearly sensitive royal papers could there have been some indication that the late Duke of Clarence had indeed been masquerading as Adolf Hitler, the Nazi Reichsführer? It may be significant that apparently no record of the private conversation between Hitler and the Duke of Windsor (uncle and nephew?), at Hitler's private residence, the Berghof, in Germany, in October 1937, has ever come to light. Furthermore, it has been said that Anthony Blunt may have been an illegitimate son of King George V,³⁵ and this may account for his being chosen to retrieve these sensitive royal papers from Germany. No doubt royalty would prefer to keep such discreet matters 'in the family' so to speak. If this were so then Anthony Blunt was an illegitimate son of the brother of the Duke of Clarence and Avondale. Apparently, Blunt made several visits to Germany around this time the purpose of which continues to remain secret.

In *War of the Windsors: A Century of Unconstitutional Monarchy* (2002) authors Lynn Picknett, Clive Prince, Stephen Prior and Robert Brydon, relate: "[T]he Palace seemed most anxious about Blunt's part in the recovery of the letters from Schloss Friedrichshof in 1945....why did the royal family choose him of all people for that highly sensitive mission? Not only has Blunt's KGB controller Yuri Modin stated that Blunt was a 'friend' of George VI, but he was said to be excused the usual formality of addressing the present Queen as 'ma'am'. Even Prince Philip uses that form of address in public. During our own enquiries into the Blunt affairs, we were given an astonishing – and initially unbelievable – piece of information by a contact in the Foreign Office who has

seen the intelligence file compiled on Blunt when he was publicly unmasked in 1979, which was made up of the separate MI5 and MI6 files....Blunt had enjoyed the Queen's protection because he was, in fact, one of the family. *Anthony Blunt, Soviet spy, was the illegitimate son of George V* and therefore *the Queen's uncle*.... We found that the rumour had surfaced in the press in 1981....are there any clues in Blunt's personal history about his true parentage? Anthony Blunt was born in September 1907....his mother [was] Hilda Masters.....Anthony Blunt's royal favour is sometimes ascribed to the fact that he was a distant cousin of the Queen Mother.....Both Blunt's parents were directly connected to royal circles, although in his father's case unimpressively: his father had been a chaplain to Queen Victoria. However, the Masters family, then living in Petersham, enjoyed a friendship with their neighbours – the Tecks. Hilda Masters and the future Queen Mary used to go blackberry picking together, and Blunt's mother even used to get Mary's cast-off dresses. The two women remained friends for the rest of their lives. According to Robin Bryans (the real name of the writer Robert Harbinson, who knew Blunt, Burgess and their associates from their Cambridge days), when interviewed by journalists Barrie Penrose and Simon Freeman in 1985: 'They were very, very close. They were so close they [the Blunt family] were let into royal secrets.' Perhaps they were even closer: being an intimate friend of Queen Mary inevitably meant contact with her husband, the future George V. But were Hilda and George more than friends? Even this allegedly most uxorious of royal husbands was known to have mistresses."

John Costello comments: "Once Blunt gained knowledge of the explosive royal secret, it became his gold-plated insurance policy. Even if his espionage was uncovered, Blunt would argue, his crime paled before the enormity of [Duke of] Windsor's wartime activities. And given the lengths to which the British government was willing to go to cover up these activities, Blunt would have been able to make a convincing case that he had a cast-iron guarantee against ever being publicly exposed. The Kremlin must also have appreciated that, in the Palace, Blunt could also provide a safety net for the other Cambridge agents. No one Blunt had recruited could ever be brought to public trial in Britain without implicating Blunt. Again, to expose Blunt would threaten the Windsor secret." (*Mask of Treachery*, 1988) Interestingly, according to Prince Michael of Greece, "The royal clan has its customs, its tastes, its crazies, its hobbies (jewels and genealogy), its codes, and its secrets, and it keeps a whole crowd of skeletons closely guarded in its closets."³⁶

It may be of further interest to know that there is reason to believe that the wartime head of the British Secret Service, Major-General Sir Stewart Menzies (1890-1968), was an illegitimate son of King Edward VII.³⁷ In his entry in *Who's Who*, Menzies listed only one parent, his mother, Lady Holford, a Lady-in-Waiting to Queen Mary. His stepfather, Lieutenant-Colonel Sir George Holford, had been equerry to the Duke of Clarence until the latter's supposed death.³⁸ Moreover, Menzies never attempted to deny the suggestion of his royal parentage. The far-reaching implication of this is that the head of the British Secret Service during the Second World War and the Nazi Reichsführer may have been half-brothers.

This may constitute the real reason why, after the war, a British Intelligence team attempted to cover up the mysterious disappearance of “Adolf Hitler” from Berlin, in April 1945.

As an aside, writing about Kim Philby’s memoir *My Silent War*, Anthony Cave Brown remarks: “The old C, Sir Stewart Menzies, did not live long after the book was published [1968]. . . . Shortly before the book came out, Menzies had had a fall while riding with the Beaufort Hunt. He did not recover. Since so many of those connected with Philby died untimely deaths, or mysterious ones – and there was mystery about C’s death for a time. . . . When it came out that C had no known grave, to use the official phrase, it served to nourish the rumors that there had been something strange about his death.” (*Treason in the Blood: H. St. John Philby, Kim Philby, and the Spy Case of the Century*)

Author Stephen Dorril reveals another British Intelligence connection to the British Royal family. He says: “Stewart Menzies’s wartime personal assistant and stockbroker, David ‘Archie’ Boyle, who had responsibilities in Section N for the plundering of diplomatic bags, also undertook a leisurely tour of the Middle East. In December 1945, he had been asked by the Foreign Office’s Sir Alexander Cadogan to review and reorganise communications in the area, most of which had been abandoned during the war. . . . Although he admitted that he knew nothing about finance, Boyle had held a good post in the City with stockbrokers Dawney, Day & Co. A colourful, eccentric Scotsman, who was close to the Royal Family, Boyle travelled extensively and had a wide range of contacts, getting to know anyone who was deemed of consequence. An indication of his importance is the knowledge that he had accompanied President Roosevelt’s special envoy and future head of the Office of Strategic Service (OSS), Col. William Donovan, around Britain at the beginning of the war, and was involved in peace feelers to Germany. . . . The existence of Section N remains something of a state secret.” (*MI6: Fifty Years of Special Operations*, 2000)

Interestingly, David Boyle (1883-1970) officiated at the coronation of King George VI in 1937 as a King’s Messenger. Moreover, Anthony Cave Brown comments on: “Menzies’s close friend, David Boyle, a shadowy character whose curriculum vitae read like that of an aristocratic odd-job man.” He further says: “Boyle was aide-de-camp to the Prince of Wales on his state visit to Canada. . . . He was also a king’s messenger, one of the fraternity that carried the royal and secret mail between capitals. . . . and officiated at the coronation of George V. So efficient was he in this work that later he officiated at the coronations of George VI and Elizabeth II, while at the same time, when in London, he was chief of Section ‘N’ of SIS, a supersecret organization that intercepted foreign diplomatic mail.” (*The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill’s Spymaster*, 1988)

Writing about the British Secret Intelligence Service, Anthony Cave Brown comments: “Captain Sir Mansfield Cumming stood at the top of the hierarchy of the secret world as the first ‘C’ . . . Cumming regarded himself first and foremost as a servant not of the prime minister, the foreign secretary, or the Cabinet, but of the sovereign, King George V. Somewhat oddly he kept extensive diaries, which years later vanished from the archives of the secret service.”³⁹

Further, Alfred Smith relates: “The author was surprised to learn direct from an MI6 source that MI6 considered that its allegiance was to the Sovereign rather than the Government of the day, ‘although for administrative purposes the service came within the ambit of the Foreign Office’. It is apparently the privilege of the Chief of MI6 to call on the Monarch at any time for a private audience and without the need of the Prime Minister or any other Minister of State. One of the badges of office held by the Chief of MI6 is the key to the side door to Buckingham Palace which is presented to him by the Monarch on his appointment – a custom which apparently commenced during the reign of Charles II. Interesting as these quirks of constitutional history may be, they seem to give some credence to the MI6 view that they could steer a different course to that of the government of the day if circumstances warranted it. That is a provocative and dangerous state of affairs. This was the position that prevailed in May 1941.” (*Rudolf Hess and Germany’s Reluctant War 1939-41*, 2001) At the time Rudolf Hess defected to Britain. Interestingly, Hess’s first request was a meeting with King George VI.

According to David Icke, “Churchill’s mother was a Sephardic Jew Jenny Jacobson/Jerome, daughter of New York stock market speculator Leonard Walter Jerome (changed from Jacobson). Jerome was a close friend of August Belmont (changed from Schoenberg), the American representative of the Rothschild family. Winston Churchill was close to the Rothschilds....Jenny Jacobson/Jerome had a long affair with King Edward VII according to a book quoting private Churchill family documents and letters.”⁴⁰ Could it be that Winston Churchill was a royal illegitimate? If so, he would have been a half-brother to the Duke of Clarence and Avondale.

The disappearance of “Adolf Hitler”

A former Soviet Military Intelligence officer, Captain Anatoli Granovsky, who later defected to the West, and who was present at the Reich Chancellery immediately after its capture by Russian forces in early May 1945 says no trace of Hitler was ever found. Captain Granovsky stated that after interrogating certain captured German personnel it became apparent that Hitler had left the Reich Chancellery together with Eva Braun on 27th April 1945.⁴¹ No doubt one of the Hitler ‘doubles’ remained to suggest otherwise.

In support of the above contention, Glenn B. Infield, in his biographical work *Hitler’s Secret Life* (1979 USA) informatively writes: “The Russians couldn’t find the body of Hitler or the body of his mistress, Eva Braun....there was no substantial proof of his death, no body, no verification by the Russians that they had found Hitler’s body....Why, then, is it generally accepted that Hitler is dead? No one in the west ever saw Hitler’s corpse. The photographs distributed 23 years later by the Russians certainly prove nothing except that there was a burned corpse in a wooden box, and in 1945 there were literally thousands of such corpses in the Berlin area. The Russians admit they cremated the body and scattered the ashes, on or about May 15, 1945. Those Nazis who escaped the

bunker and the Russians after Hitler's supposed suicide agree on few details, and during the past 30 years many of them have changed their stories repeatedly to fit the occasion. Those who were imprisoned by the Soviets and returned many years later offered no more reliable verification of Hitler's death. In prison, hundreds of miles from Germany and at the mercy of the Russians, these Nazis were in no position to antagonize their captors. They told the interrogators what they wanted to hear, and the Russians incorporated it into their 'official' report released nearly a quarter of a century after Hitler's supposed death. Hitler is believed to be dead because most people want to believe it, not because hard evidence confirms his death. Anyone who spends much time studying the reports and the errors contained in them, errors discovered after cross-checking with information that has surfaced during the past three decades, realizes there is a good possibility that Hitler did not die in the bunker on April 30th, 1945."

As the allied forces were closing in on the German capital Berlin in the final stages of the war, Infield relates: "Hitler, however, was determined that he would never be captured. He was still toying with the idea of going to Bavaria and then putting into operation the escape plans he had formulated years earlier.... Bormann, who was undoubtedly in on any plan Hitler made, would be causing as much confusion as possible in order to cover Hitler's escape." Moreover, Glenn B. Infield records an interesting conversation he had, in 1975, with a German actress, Kristina Reiman, living near Potsdam in East Germany, regarding an acquaintance of hers, SS Lt. Gen. Hermann Fegelein who married Eva Braun's sister Gretl. Infield writes: "Reiman stated she last saw him [Fegelein] on April 27th, 1945, in Berlin. 'He was very worried. We had several drinks together, and he kept repeating that there were two Hitlers in Berlin....I thought he was drunk. Just before he left me, however, he said that if the Führer ever discovered that he, Fegelein, knew his secret, Hitler would kill him. He didn't tell me what the secret was'." Could Hermann Fegelein have discovered Adolf Hitler's true identity?

Author, Jerome R. Corsi, writes: "The cover-up story, concocted and published in 1947 by Hugh Redwald Trevor-Roper, then a British 32-year-old history graduate student who had worked during World War II as a British military intelligence officer, turned out to be inconsistent in several major aspects of the story with other arguably authoritative accounts of Hitler's demise....no proof exists or has ever existed that Hitler died in Berlin as recounted in Trevor-Roper's official version of events. Examining the now-declassified FBI and US military intelligence files, a compelling case can be made that US investigators suspected from the beginning that Hitler had escaped, but were willing to go along with the Trevor-Roper story for political reasons....Within hours, the Russians rejected the one photograph supposedly showing Hitler in death as nothing more than one of Hitler's many doubles....the truth is that when the Russians entered Hitler's underground bunker in Berlin, Adolf Hitler and Eva Braun were gone. Neither were ever captured, and their bodies were never found. When the Russians burst into the bunker, Hitler and Eva Braun were simply missing." (*Hunting Hitler: New Scientific Evidence that Hitler escaped Nazi Germany*, 2014)

German researcher, Florian M. Beierl, notes that: "Bourmann's personal

pocket-diary would turn up in Moscow. It proves that, on the morning of Thursday 15 March 1945, Bormann was indeed flown, at the greatest personal risk, from Berlin to Salzburg in a Condor aircraft piloted by a Captain Betz. He then went to a meeting on the Obersalzberg with Dr. Helmut von Hummel....On 18 March Bormann again spent the whole day inspecting 'tunnels', before leaving at 5 p.m. on Monday 19 March, to be driven back via Munich to Berlin....He then sat down with Hitler and Gauleiter Forster."⁴²

Martin Bormann was said to have been responsible for planning a number of escape routes for Hitler, obviously with a view to deceiving the Allied Forces. A number of top secret Nazi underground tunnels were constructed throughout parts of the Austro-Bavarian Tyrol mountains. Could this explain Bormann's journey to Salzburg during the closing stages of the war "at the greatest personal risk"? Moreover, we know from the personal testimony of Aleksei Romanoff (Col. Goleniewski) that Gauleiter Forster was privy to the postwar survival of both Hitler and Bormann.

Quoting from the foreword of *Who Killed Hitler?* (edited by Herbert Moore and James W. Barrett, 1947), W. F. Heimlich, former Chief Intelligence Officer for the U.S. Army in Berlin, says: "I was assigned to find Adolf Hitler or his body immediately upon the entry of American troops into Berlin. I can state positively that I did not find Hitler nor did I find his physical remains. Despite a thorough search of the area, I have not been able to find any evidence that his body was burned nor have I been able to locate any persons who witnessed Hitler's last days in the Reichschancellory. Because the activities of the British and American Intelligence service were being carried out on a joint basis in regard to the Hitler death mystery, I was personally astounded to learn that British Major H.R. Trevor-Roper had issued what purported to be an official account of Hitler's last days without consulting his American colleagues....I have never been able to find any reliable witness of Hitler's activities after April 22, 1945—nine days before the date of his supposed suicide. Under these circumstances I could never understand on what substance Trevor-Roper based his 'Official British Intelligence Report' on November 1, 1945....My own personal conclusion is that after April 22, 1945 all is mystery as far as Hitler's fate is concerned."

According to Moore and Barrett: "Himmler was well aware of the presence of Hitler's Double in the Fuehrerbunker. He had, in fact, first introduced the idea to Hitler and had, at one time or another, employed several doubles to prevent the Fuehrer from exposing himself in public crowds." Regarding the alleged death and 'last days of Adolf Hitler' these authors observe: "No American or British jury would ever return a verdict based on such evidence, no American court of law would find a proper basis for conviction on such flimsy hearsay." (*Who Killed Hitler?*)

Pursuing this line of enquiry, the English journalist Douglas Reed, in his book *From Smoke to Smother* (1948), writes: "I thought Hitler meant to ruin Germany. It was the only plausible explanation of the things he did. The new crime of 'genocide' (destroying nations) was charged against his henchmen at the great trial [Nuremburg] in the Forties, and was chiefly argued on behalf of the

Jews, but I think the nation he aimed to destroy was the German....Hitler I met, and watched, on a hundred occasions. He was shadowy, and as distinct from the millions he ruled as if he were of another species. I think this separateness came from the secret he carried, the secret which only an odd German in a million ever learned....When I look back on the smoky Thirties, and around me at the smouldering Forties, the appalling thing is, not the smoke, but the design. It is that of destroying liberty and justice and the plant from which these grew, Christianity, in *all* countries. Contemplated in the light of such a design, Hitler's war was a triumph....In the Forties no doubt remains about that *effect* of his work. The only question unanswered is, was he the witting or unwitting agent?....because of the mystery which surrounds his early life, his appearance on and disappearance from the scene. There appears to me to be design, and the presence of managers, in this....Truly, if Hitler had not died his death would have had to be invented...."

In a subsequent book. *Somewhere South of Suez* (1950), Douglas Reed further comments: "I feel pretty sure today that Hitler...did not die in his encircled Chancellery in Berlin....one of the most astonishing things of this incredible century is the way the masses of mankind, having been told for years that Hitler was The Guilty Man above all others, and that with his death good would return to earth, placidly accepted dubious evidence of his end and at once forgot him.... His actions, I thought, would clearly help Communism and Political Zionism (and the outcome of the second war proved this)....for great successes, which they could not otherwise achieve, Soviet Communism and Political Zionism needed an apparent antithesis....Hitler played this part....the results of the last war uphold this reading of his part in our affairs....Who enabled him, then, an obscure nobody apparently without a past, to spring into the central limelight of affairs in 1919, like the demon king in pantomime?....Therefore I conjectured that this man-from-nowhere might in truth be the accomplice of Communism and Political Zionism, two forces which have always supported each other. His 'fascism' thus seemed to me to be merely the third prong of one trident, with which the cauldron of our century is kept stirred. This theory, I calculated, would be proved or disproved at one definite, foreseeable moment. If Hitler were genuinely what he claimed to be, he would die when the ring closed on him. If he were *not*, his escape would be contrived by other conspirators."

Douglas Reed continues: "The bodies of Hitler and Goebbels were not found, and no trustworthy witness verifiably saw Hitler dead. Hitler and Goebbels, the two chief leaders, were not included among the accused at Nuremberg. If their death was held proven, why was not also that of Martin Bormann, Hitler's Deputy, who was tried in absentia? The evidence of his death or disappearance seemed not much more or less convincing than that of theirs....To this point I carried my argument in *From Smoke to Smother*. Then came the sequel. After the publication of that book I read one published in America, namely, the private papers of Mr. Harry Hopkins (Roosevelt and Hopkins, by Robert E. Sherwood, Harper, 1948). Mr. Hopkins was one of the somewhat mysterious advisers of President Roosevelt. President Roosevelt died twelve days after Hitler's alleged

suicide. Mr. Hopkins died nine months later. After President Roosevelt's death he was persuaded by the new president, Mr. Truman, to undertake a last mission to Moscow. His reports to President Truman of his conversations with Stalin, whom he met in Moscow about a month after Hitler's supposed death, are contained in this book. He records that Stalin told him: (1) In his opinion Hitler was not dead but hiding somewhere; (2) He even doubted if Goebbels were dead; (3) The various tales of funerals and burials struck him as being very dubious; (4) He thought Hitler, Goebbels, Bormann and probably Krebs had escaped and were in hiding; (5) He was 'sure Hitler was alive'. Stalin was the man in possession and had first call on all authentic evidence."

Stalin made similar remarks about Hitler's escape from Berlin to the American Secretary of State, James F. Byrnes, who records the conversation in his political memoirs, *Speaking Frankly*, published in 1947. Furthermore, General Dwight Eisenhower stated: "We have been unable to unearth one bit of tangible evidence of Hitler's death, [and] many people are of the opinion that Hitler escaped from Berlin."⁴³

Douglas Reed concludes: "The impressive fact emerges, for the unhappy future historian to ponder and wonder over, that the masses of mankind were led to believe that The Guilty Man was beyond doubt dead and that the Nuremberg Trial was staged in that tacit assumption, while the man best placed to know thought him alive. The American President knew of Stalin's opinions, and presumably communicated them to the British and other parties concerned. The four governments which joined in the Nuremberg Trial agreed in striking Hitler's name (and Goebbels's) from the indictment, although all must have known of Stalin's disbelief. Every word that Stalin utters is today what the Americans call 'headline news'; in this little matter his view was not worth considering or publishing....If Hitler escaped I should think he had helpers in places where the public at large would least expect to find them. I think there may have been a superior coterie of conspirators which joined hands across all the 'fronts' of the war, and that its results points to this." (*Somewhere South of Suez*)

A BBC News report dated 8th February 2002, under the heading *Britain forged Hitler's passport* stated: "A forged passport for Adolf Hitler made by British intelligence officers is among secret UK government documents made public for the first time. The fake passport, stamped Vienna 1941, is among files released on Friday from the wartime sabotage and subversion organisation, the Special Operations Executive (SOE)....The Hitler forgery included a visa authorising the dictator to settle in Palestine – then British-controlled territory....No clue is given as to why the fake Hitler passport was created....It was stamped on the outside with a large 'J' by its forgers to denote that he was Jewish." Interestingly, after the end of the Second World War, the correspondent of the *Edmonton Bulletin* in Berlin was informed by a Russian Sergeant Major, Vladimir Pasula, that Hitler was being sheltered in Palestine. When it was pointed out to him that Palestine, as the home of the Jews, was hardly a place for Hitler to use as a hide-out, Pasula merely shrugged and said, "I don't know about that".⁴⁵

In an Australian publication, author F.C. McKenzie, writes: "I have

encountered vague rumors that a chauffeur on General Franco's staff wrote his brother a letter in which he described driving Hitler from the Madrid airport to Franco's home....There is however no shortage of circumstantial evidence; coincidence which defies reasoning; inexplicable incidents which lend their weight to the theory that Hitler found sanctuary in the home of his Spanish friend....In May of 1945 Franco had the Eastern wing of his home equipped with a separate kitchen and sealed off from the rest of the building. All of the staff assigned to the newly separated wing were fluent in the German tongue. A section of garden adjacent to this wing was surrounded by a high stone wall with no external entry points. Otto Skorzeny, the ex-commando who was one of Hitler's closest and most loyal friends lived in Madrid after the war and is known to have regularly visited Franco's home until late 1947. No explanation for his visits has ever been forthcoming. Neither can one discover why these visits ceased at the end of October 1947. A carton of doctor Koster's Anti Gas Pills was delivered to Franco's home by a Spanish pharmaceutical company every month from June 1945 until the end of 1947....the Fuehrer of Germany relied on this particular medication to control a flatulence problem from which he had suffered for almost twenty years."

McKenzie continues: "By far the most intriguing unexplained facts are the following: On the afternoon of 1 November 1947 Dr Francisco Vega Diaz, the Chief Cardiologist at the Hospital Clinico San Carlos in Madrid, was summoned to the home of General Franco. The doctor's personal files record that he examined a male patient who appeared to be in his late 50s or early 60s. A patient unknown to him but identified as 'Senor Adi Lupus', a member of Franco's household staff.... The private notations made by Vega Diaz state simply that Senor Adi Lupus was pronounced dead at 3.42p.m., on 1 November 1947. The cause of death was stated to have been Cardio Myopathy', (a fairly basic heart attack). There is no record of an autopsy ever being performed....Why would Franco insist on the presence of Dr Francisco Vega Diaz for a common member of his staff? Vega Diaz was, after all, not merely Spain's most prominent man in his field; he held the title of 'President of the International Association of Cardiologists', and was acclaimed as the world's foremost authority on complaints of the heart....Why was no autopsy performed on the deceased, and why is it that I can find no evidence that a death certificate for 'Senor Adi Lupus' was ever lodged with the responsible authority?....Why have I, despite protracted research, been totally unable to find a record in any Spanish cemetery which details the burial of 'Senor Adi Lupus'?.... Why is it that I can find no record anywhere in Spain of the existence of 'Senior Adi Lupus' prior to 1 November 1947? No birth registry; no marriage record; no tax file or employment history?...Is it no more than co-incidence that the name 'Lupus' is the Latin translation of the word 'Wolf'? Is it similarly coincidental that the Christian name of 'Adi' is the form of address used by Eva Braun when she was speaking privately to her lover? Who was 'Senor Adi Lupus'?" (*Inside Adolf: An Examination of the Man*, 1993)

It is also possible that this could have been part of a deception strategy using a double to conceal the real postwar whereabouts of the Nazi Reichsführer.

If this were so then it is most likely that “Adolf Hitler” finally died around the autumn of 1947 and therefore the double would no longer be needed to maintain the deception. The same may have been the case with the death of Rudolf Hess and his double in Spandau Prison. It certainly does not pay to be a doppelgänger, as no doubt others could testify if they had lived to tell the tale!

Finally, it is clear that the Duke of Clarence could not have masterminded such an extraordinary masquerade by himself, and furthermore he would have needed influential backing from a source with powerful international connections in order to implement a political hoax of this magnitude so successfully. Had the Duke of Clarence survived his alleged death in 1892 he would have succeeded his father, King Edward VII, to the English royal throne as King, instead of his younger brother who was crowned King George V in 1911 (grandfather of the late Queen of England). If, as accumulative circumstantial evidence tends to suggest, “Adolf Hitler” (formerly the Duke of Clarence and Avondale) was the legitimate heir to the royal throne of England, then the political history of the 20th century will indeed need to be rewritten. If not, it certainly appears that the original Adolf Hitler was replaced with a ‘plant.’ Could the Duke of Clarence have had a secret identical twin? This would seem to be the only possible alternative which would make sense of the Adolf Hitler royal anomalies. Curiously, Ladislis Farago notes: “Even in London, the times had an ominous undertone in a quaint incident that marred the annual Armistice Day ceremony at the Cenotaph in Whitehall. The solemn silence that followed the laying of the wreath by Queen Elizabeth was broken by a man who shouted, ‘Heil Hitler’.”⁴⁴

The Double Eagle Connection

A remarkably informed journal headed *Double Eagle* was published in New York City, USA, between 1975-1987. It was in the pages of this journal that the claim was first made public that Reichsführer Adolf Hitler was in fact the Duke of Clarence and Avondale incognito, heir presumptive to the royal throne of England. The editor claimed to be Aleksei Romanoff, formerly the Czarovitch and son of Nicholas II the last Czar of Russia, and thus was a relative of the Duke of Clarence and in a position to have access to inside royal knowledge. From internal evidential information, including many personal photographs, it would appear that the editor’s claim was authentic. Moreover, several Russian exiles, including Prince Kyril de Shishmarev, who personally knew the Czarovitch as a child, supported this claim.

Aleksei Romanoff says: “It was the British who masqueraded the Duke of Clarence as Hitler and inspired the creation of the Hitler regime in Germany. It was the British Government, as Churchill admitted at the close of the war, who acted to prevent Hitler from being overthrown by German generals before enduring World War II. Also the British had sponsored Hitler as a geopolitical instrument of British policy through Munich in 1938. The British murderous oligarchy of aristocratic finance placed Hitler into power, and set the lawful evolution of the Nazi regime into motion. The British infiltrated after W.W. II the United States

with hordes of SS mass murderers and Nazi war criminals, in order to sabotage and destroy the constitutional Government of the United States and to abolish the independence of the American Republic.” (*Double Eagle*, May 1983)

In a legal affidavit dated 15th August 1966 a childhood friend of Aleksei Romanoff, Prince Kyril Feodorovich Shishmariov stated (in part): “I was born April 11, 1907, in St. Petersburg, Russia....I know that the person who has been referred to in the American and foreign Press as ‘Colonel Michael Goleniewski’, and who was granted political asylum by the United States Government in 1961 because of extraordinary services to the security of the United States and its Western allies, is in fact also His Imperial Highness, the Grand Duke Aleksei Nicolaevich Romanoff of Russia, Heir Apparent and Tsarevich....From 1910 to 1915, my family and myself were residents of St. Petersburg and Tsarskoe Selo, in which latter place the Imperial Family had a magnificent Palace and property in which they resided a great deal of the time....I met and became an occasional playmate of H.I.H. the Tsarevich Aleksei....I estimate that the Grand Duke Aleksei and I, as well as certain other children of comparable age (whose names I don’t remember), would meet and play together in Tsarskoe about once or twice a week during the summer months, with intervals of several weeks when we did not meet. In part, this was determined by the state of health of the Tsarevich, who had serious spells of illness as a child....The Grand Duke’s phenomenal memory concerning details which could only be known by us and a few members of our respective families left no doubt whatsoever in my mind despite the intervening years of separation, trials and exile, that I was once again in the presence of His Imperial Highness, the Tsarevich Aleksei Nicolaevich Romanoff....The Grand Duke Aleksei’s striking resemblance to his father, the Emperor Nicholas II, his one leg being shorter than the other, is haemophilia from which he still suffers, his manner of speech and Russian sense of humor, his charm, his somewhat autocratic demeanor, and his behaviour, and his phenomenal memory, were all factors which led me to the absolute conviction that the personage claiming to be H.I.H. the Grand Duke Aleksei Nicolaevich of Russia, Heir Apparent and Tsarevich, is in fact none other than my boyhood playmate in Tsarskoe Selo. Everything that I have heard and learned since our reunion in New York in 1965 is in confirmation of this, and nothing I have heard or learned since then has in any way diminished my conviction....I fully support Aleksei Romanoff in his true identity and position as His Imperial Highness, Heir Apparent, Tsarevich and Grand Duke of Russia, and am prepared to testify to this fact under oath before any investigative body or Court of Law anywhere in the world and at any time.” (Affidavit signed by Prince Kyril Feodorovich Shishmariov.⁴⁶)

This was supported by the following letter (August 15, 1967) to a former CIA official, Herman E. Kinsey, by the head of the FBI, J. Edgar Hoover, who writes (in part): “Your letter of August 5th has been received together with its enclosures: affidavit of June 3, 1965 and your confirmation letter of May 9, 1966, re: verification of the identity of Colonel Michael Goleniewski....results of which proved that he is the Tsarevich and Grand Duke Aleksei Nicolaevich Romanoff of Russia, the only son of the Emperor Nikolai II of Russia (born on Aug. 12,

1904)....Independent information of my Office is confirming your statements and your testimony.....”⁴⁷

Aleksei Romanoff (1904-1993) related how his parents and sisters, heads of the Russian Imperial royal family escaped from Bolshevik Russia in 1918. His father, the Czar, who eventually died in 1952, and his mother Czarina, who died in 1924, escaped with members of their family to live in exile in Poland with new assumed identities. It was during this time in Poland that Aleksei, using the cover identity of Michel Goleniewski, entered the Polish secret intelligence service in Communist Poland eventually rising to the rank of Colonel. In this position he secretly provided secret intelligence material, including the names of a number of communist spies embedded in key and influential positions in the West, to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. When Aleksei realised his position was becoming compromised he arranged with CIA assistance to defect to the West in 1960 as Colonel Michel Goleniewski. Eventually, after being debriefed by CIA officials Aleksei revealed his true identity. Not only did Aleksei Romanoff have access to intelligence information as an undercover colonel in the Polish Communist Military Intelligence Service, but he would also have been privy to intelligence material gathered by the Russian Imperial underground network, especially as he was the son and heir to Nicholas II the last Czar of Russia. Both of Aleksei’s parents were first cousins of the Duke of Clarence and, moreover, would have been privy to royal secrets.

The following information was provided in a U.S. Journal, *The Herald of Freedom* (February 11, 1966), under the heading *The Strange Case of “Col. Goleniewski”*. It states: “On January 5, 1966, Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee made public part 10 of ‘State Department Security 1963-65,’ containing the testimony of John R. Norpel, Jr. who had been with the FBI and State Department Security Section. In it is mentioned the name of Michal Goleniewski. Much has been written about the mysterious Col. Goleniewski who had been in Polish Intelligence at a high level and who supplied valuable information to the Western Free World on the operations of Communist intelligence agents from which sensational spy cases resulted....It has been generally accepted as historical fact that Czar Nicholas and the Russian royal family were murdered by Bolsheviks at Ekaterinburg, Siberia, on July 16, 1918. Investigations made thereafter supposedly confirmed the execution, but much of the information came from questionable sources. Through false claims made by pretenders the world came to accept the stories of the murders as accurate. Evidence exists to prove that the individual known as Michal Goleniewski is Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, born at Peterhof, Russia, August 12, 1904, the son of Czar Nicholas II. Confidential records of the CIA would confirm this if made public....

“After being rescued, the Czar and his family settled in Poland as did many other Russians. There the Czar was known as Raymund Turgnski. His identification papers in Poland were prepared through the aid of Marshal Joseph Pilsudski, who had Col. Alexander Pryston and Col. Wacław Szalewicz prepare them. In 1924, for security reasons, the Czar changed his name to Michael Goleniewski. Young Aleksei went with his family to the Don Basin, central Crimea, Constantinople,

Vienna and finally to Warsaw, Poland. His mother, Empress Alexandra, died of a heart attack in Warsaw, Poland, in 1924. His father died in 1952 at the age of 84 in a village near Posen in Poland. The Grand Duchesses Olga, Maria and Anastasia are still living [1966]....In 1930 Aleksei was taken into the Imperial All Russians Anti-Bolsheviks Underground which had been established by his father and from then on worked continuously as a secret underground member of this anti-communist force....

“Aleksei entered the Polish Army in 1945 as part of his anti-communist work and in 1948 was assigned to Polish Army Counter Intelligence. He held posts in the technical and scientific branches and also in the analysis and inspection sections of Polish Army Counter Intelligence. From 1953 to 1956 he held positions as Deputy Chief and Vice Director of these counter intelligence branches, and by February 8, 1957 he headed a branch of military intelligence where 65 staff officers were employed. He had access to a tremendous amount of intelligence information which included data on the operations of Soviet and satellite intelligence networks and agents, as well as their programs, methods of operation and traitors in the Western World who worked with them....Aleksei also worked with U.S. Intelligence authorities here on over 2,000 cases of new matters involving agents of Polish Military Intelligence, East German Secret Service, the KGB-GRU, etc. He detailed for U.S. authorities many secret items regarding Soviet army mobilization, location, structure, political and other plans having to do with their operations throughout Eastern Europe and the satellite countries. His disclosures included naming spies and agents throughout Western Europe and in U.S. Government Departments and Agencies. Information supplied by Aleksei was of great importance to the United States and the Free World and resulted in the breaking up of spy rings in several countries and the arrest and conviction of a number of communist intelligence officials and agents.”⁴⁸

In a subsequent issue of *The Herald of Freedom* (March 25, 1966) under the heading *The Strange Case of “Col. Goleniewski”* (part II) is reported: “The United Press International, as we pointed out in our issue of February 11, 1966, reported that H.E. Kimsey, a former official of the Central Intelligence Agency, has personal knowledge that the C.I.A. has fingerprints, sole prints, dental charts and blood tests which established the identity of ‘Col. Michel Goleniewski’ as the Tsarevich Aleksei Nicholaevich of Russia. Sworn testimony before the Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee released January 5, 1966, established by competent witness reliability of information supplied to our government by ‘Col. Goleniewski.’ The intelligence information and documents he supplied resulted in the exposure of international espionage apparatus of the Communist Conspiracy with operations in England, France, Israel, West Germany, Sweden, Denmark and the United States, members of which had penetrated high into the intelligence services of Western countries in some instances. These cases resulted in the arrest and trial and conviction of a number of important agents of the communists and provided invaluable security information in the military, political and economic fields.”⁴⁹

New Zealand author, A.N. Field, relates: “After his abdication the Tsar

and his family were offered asylum in Britain by the British Government. There is a very extraordinary conflict of evidence as to whether or not this offer was afterwards withdrawn. Kerensky says it was. Mr. Lloyd George in his *War Memoirs* (vol. III, 1934) says it was not. Mr. Lloyd George states that on March 23, 1917, an invitation to the Tsar to take refuge in Britain was sent in the name of 'His Majesty and the British Government'....On April 10 the English papers published a semi-official Foreign Office statement 'which could only be interpreted as a withdrawal from the attitude expressed in the verbal note of March 23' sent in the name of the King and the Government....It is to be noted that Mr. Lloyd George and Mr. Kerensky both describe the original invitation as having been made in the name of 'His Majesty and the British Government.' The withdrawal according to Mr. Kerensky was contained in a letter from 'a high official at the Foreign Office.'....the German royal family desired the escape of the Russian royal family, the Tsarina being a German princess....Count Mirbach, the German Ambassador, pressed for action to effect the escape of the royal prisoners through Siberia." (*All These Things*, 1936) Furthermore, Hamad Subani notes: "Historian Edgar Lucille is of the opinion that the Romanoff family was never assassinated and quotes a 1920 newspaper article, which stated that out of the 10,000 inhabitants of Ekaterinburg, no one saw the murder or burial of the royal family....Researcher Sherman Skolnick managed to obtain a 1970 Chicago Tribune article [December 14th, 1970] claiming that Emperor William II of Germany (cousin of the Romanoffs) had included a secret clause in the Brest-Litovsk treaty that no harm was to come to the Romanoff family, and that they were taken to Odessa where they boarded an Allied ship." (*The World War Deception*, 2014)

An interesting quote from the *Los Angeles Times*, 29th April 1971 (United Press International despatch) reports: "Peter Bessell, a former member of the British parliament, says that years of historical research have convinced him that Czar Nicholas II and his family were not assassinated in 1918. Bessell said he has first-hand knowledge that 'classified papers belonging to one of the former Allied powers, and which prove that the (Romanoff) family did not perish, were recently made available to and read by a researcher of undoubted integrity.' It was apparent that Bessell referred to the British government. Documents relating to the Romanoff's fate are reported to be in confidential Windsor archives as well as in still-secret Foreign Office files."

Anthony Summers and Tom Mangold note: "The papers of the [British] royal family are easily controlled internally by the royal archivist, with the monarch holding the ultimate power of veto. It would perhaps be utopian to expect the masters of our semi-secretive society to leave paper skeletons lying around for future generations to pull out of the cupboard, and some documents never even reach the weeders. It is not really surprising to find huge holes in the Royal and Foreign Office records of a matter which was once highly secretive—the British involvement in the fate of the Russian imperial family. But the system works against historians, and is ideal for the cover-up of anything from treachery to plain incompetence; in the soil which the weeders have worked, rumour—the

seed of historical inaccuracy—is sure to flourish. In the Romanoff case we must assume that full disclosure of events in 1917 and 1918 would have compromised either the royal family, or the government, or both. We do know of a specific document which may have been removed from the royal files. In December 1917 the Romanoffs sent a secret plea for help from Tobolsk to the British royal family in London....It is missing, however, from the royal archives.” (*The File on the Tsar*, 1976)

A quote from *Time Magazine* 28th May 1973 (Associated Press, May 1973) also records: “A Liberal Party leader says he believes the United States and Britain have evidence that the last tsar of Russia escaped the Revolution alive. Jeremy Thorpe said the mystery of Tsar Nicholas II and his family, believed slain by the Bolsheviks in 1918, ‘is yielding up new secrets. The assassination version is increasingly open to doubt.’ He asked the publication of a June 1919 letter ‘containing details of the escape route’ of the former tsar and his family, from Lord Harding of Penhurst to the late King George V. He also asked for details of communications between the British Foreign Office and ‘private or government citizens’ in Washington since last May ‘regarding the rescue of Tsar Nicholas II in 1918-1919.’ House of Commons authorities ruled Thorpe’s questions out of order.”

The above is supported by two contemporary newspaper reports. An Associated Press dispatch in *The Times* of December 28, 1918, quotes Michael de Tehlhatchef, a nephew of General Skoropadski, after his escape from the Ukraine: “There is no doubt that the Czar and his entire family are alive....I cannot reveal where the Czar is because he does not wish it....His whereabouts is known to allied government....Accounts of his ‘murder at Ekaterinburg were manufactured by Trotsky and Lenin for propaganda purposes’.” Furthermore, a dispatch from Paris by Universal correspondent C.F. Bertilli, in the *San Francisco Examiner* of April 5, 1920, quotes a M. Massies, a former member of the French Chamber of Deputies, who had just returned from Russia: “Contrary to all reports, I believe the Czar and the Imperial Family are still alive....According to the opinion of numerous Russians of prominence, including General Bogoskoski, the Bolshevik commander of Ekaterinburg in 1918, as well as Colonel Bolifraud, the representative of the French military mission in Ekaterinburg, there is every reason to believe that the Czar and his family are still alive, but kept in seclusion until the time is opportune for them to emerge.”

In *The Rescue of the Romanoffs* (1975), the author, Guy Richards, writes: “According to a series of coded messages held for years in a White House safe, neither Bolshevik gunmen nor any other executioners ended the lives of ex-Czar Nicholas II, his wife Alexandra and their five children. Their widely publicized ‘massacre’ on the night of July 16/17, 1918, can now be unmasked as one of history’s greatest hoaxes. According to the Chivers Papers – the code name of the messages – none of the Imperial Family was murdered in that bullet-riddled basement room of the Ipatiev House at Ekaterinburg, Siberia....These more than one hundred highly descriptive pages, most of them from an American agent on the scene, contradict historians on almost all vital points. They record how

Lenin's deputies collaborated with operatives of the Japanese, Americans, White Russians and Cossacks to deliver the Romanoffs to a British ship at the Black Sea port of Odessa on February 16, 1919. That is precisely seven months to the day after they disappeared from Ekaterinburg....They vanish from the scope of the Chivers Papers on the night of February 16, 1919. They promptly appear on the screen of a letter signed by a British diplomat. This British version – a June, 1919 letter from Lord Hardinge to King George V – picks them up at Odessa. It drops off three of the seven members of the family along the way, but doesn't state where. It takes Nicholas and his daughters Olga, Tatiana and Marie on a meandering trip through Constantinople, Sofia, Vienna and Linz, Austria, and leaves them at Breslau (then Germany, now Poland) on May 10, 1919....a fortnight before the Romanoffs' 'assassination' the German Kaiser, Wilhelm II, ordered his agents in Russia, including his man in Kiev, Count Alvensleben, to be forewarned of a staged execution of Nicholas 'between the 16th and 20th of July' which was designed for the ex-Czar's own safety, and which they were to understand to be false but were to speak and behave publicly as if it were genuine."

In an earlier work, Guy Richards states: "For thirty-three months, starting in 1958, from somewhere behind the Iron Curtain, a person with the self-given code name of 'Heckenschuetze' shipped the CIA more than two thousand microfilms of Communist intelligence secrets....'Heckenschuetze' exposed more than two hundred KGB operatives in the West, major and minor. During that close-to-three-year period, both American and Red agencies were trying desperately to learn who 'Heckenschuetze' was....The word 'Heckenschuetze' is German for 'sniper' or 'sharpshooter'....The Heckenschuetze organization derives from a Russian group known as the 'Secret Circle'....The Secret Circle was started as a clandestine patriotic secret society with roots in the church, the court, the armed services, and the government departments. It waxed and waned in different periods, enlarged its base, turned into an anti-Bolshevik underground in the World War I period, and went deeply underground during Stalin's lifetime. Colonel Goleniewski seemed always disinclined to talk about it in the ten or twelve times I interviewed him....A good deal of the formative pressure in the Secret Circle's history, he said, came in the days of the French Revolution. Royalty everywhere found their existence threatened and searched for measures to insure their survival....The Secret Circle was decimated by the Stalinist purges of the late thirties, but it survived World War II. With Beria out of the way shortly after Stalin's death, Goleniewski claims, it enjoyed a great rebirth of power and effectiveness. It was to his position as his father's successor in the Secret Circle's top triumvirate that he owed most of his rapid strides after 1952. The Secret Circle made no bids to the West, he said, until after it had played out its hand in the 1956 uprising in Hungary and the near revolutions in Poland and Czechoslovakia the same year. It was then that the Secret Circle decided it needed the help of the West. It was then that the code word of Heckenschuetze was coined." (*The Hunt for the Czar*, 1970)

In *Imperial Agent: The Goleniewski-Romanoff Case* (1966), Guy Richards further states: "Colonel Michal Goleniewski was an officer in Polish military

intelligence. At the same time he was employed by the Russians to keep tabs on all Polish intelligence services and personalities. He was also a member of the hierarchy of an anti-Bolshevik organization [the Secret Circle] which operated at considerable peril, and under the greatest secrecy, in several Iron Curtain countries including the Soviet Union itself.” Richards comments on: “[T]he triumvirate in the ‘Secret Circle,’ the upper policy-making Russian patriotic society which guides many organizations in the anti-Bolshevik underground including the White Guard. As heir to the throne Goleniewski, he said, succeeded to his father’s position as protector of the Russian Orthodox Church. But he was well aware that it was more as his father’s successor to one of the three principal posts in the Secret Circle that he would exert the most influence among the enemies of Communism....As members of the Secret Circle well knew, he reasoned, both the KGB (Russian Secret Police) and GRU (Russian military intelligence and security forces) had penetrated every Western espionage network....He attributed the very fact that he was still alive to the scrupulous care the Secret Circle and its affiliated groups had always taken never to betray any of its operations to outsiders or foreigners.”

Richards continues: “It becomes necessary here to look closer for a moment at the original and working alliances of the Secret Circle. It is not often, and certainly not in geometry, that a circle can be defined as a triangle, but in this case it can be. As a clandestine patriotic society the Secret Circle was launched in the 18th Century....The over-riding obligations of membership were loyalty to the crown; obedience to orders of the Secret Circle; prompt reporting of all information on matters endangering the crown, the nation and the church; the protection of all members and affiliated organizations. All hereditary nobility were excluded. So were all members of the imperial family except the sovereign and his heir apparent. It was also stipulated that in order to insure the upmost secrecy, a member of the SC or one of its affiliates would know the identity of no more than two other members. In that way, it was conjectured, any one member could be exposed without jeopardizing the secrecy of many others. Thus the SC and its links to other patriotic societies comprised, in fact, a network of cells within groups whose chain of command stretched upward to the top triumvirate. None of the Big Three could make a policy decision without the endorsement of the other two. Organized in 1797, in the first year of the reign of Czar Paul I, the SC persisted throughout the 19th Century and into the 20th....

“Disrupted only by World War I and by the deaths at the front of many of its members; by the Revolution of 1917; and by Stalin’s series of purges in the 1930’s, the Secret Circle network numbered several thousand members at its peak. As an intelligence source on Russian affairs it is, of course, without a peer. Its strict safeguards against penetration have made it almost impossible for any foreigner to look inside it. But there is scarcely a foreign intelligence agency in Europe in which the SC, conversely, hasn’t got one or more of its men, according to Goleniewski....The anti-Bolshevik activities of the Secret Circle were enlivened by the debacle of the last months of Russia’s military effort in World War I. As a member of the triumvirate, Czar Nicholas II knew his life was in danger. He was

so informed by his own secret police. He was notified by members of the Secret Circle....It was typical of the operation of the Secret Circle and its affiliates that they not only watched but they infiltrated the groups they were watching....The anti-Bolshevik underground was born in the Revolution....it survived World War II and has waxed greatly ever since. It was to this exalted position as his father's successor in the top triumvirate that Goleniewski said he owed most of his rapid strides after 1952....the other members of the triumvirate were as distrustful of the West as his father has been....The SC had then succeeded in penetrating most of the many spy networks in Europe. The ones that hadn't been directly infiltrated had been breached by some outfit which the SC had breached. Two notable examples of this were Russia's own KGB and GRU, the former serving the Communist Party chieftains, the GRU the armed forces. Both of these intelligence and secret police bureaucracies have agents all over the world, but KGB is by far the larger of the two. Aleksei's education in the silent war of espionage was greatly abetted by the fact that one of his superiors in the Polish Army – an officer who visited Danzig frequently – was a member of the SC.”

Guy Richards further relates: “From those SC members assigned the special task of penetrating the foreigners' own intelligence services, including the French, West German, British, Dutch, Belgium, Israeli and Egyptian, came one of the most interesting results of all – the names of the operatives who, no matter what their professed loyalties, their public postures, were secretly working with the Russians for the downfall of the West....Among the other information which the underground gathered and turned in were the names and circumstances of several Americans working for the KGB from positions of authority in U.S. Government agencies. Also the facts that several high Nazis believed to be dead or missing were actually very much alive, known to the Russians, and most of them working with the Russians. The names included those of Martin Bormann, Heinrich Himmler, Gottlieb Berger and Heinrich Mueller....Other matters in which the CIA showed a ‘strange lack of interest in drawing him [Goleniewski] out’ were: ‘The affairs of the Bolshevik Cover Political Action via the Nazi movement by the KGB and the GRU as well as by the Red Chinese secret service. This movement was created during 1943-1944 by Martin Bormann and other Nazi leaders in the underground with the realization that Germany was going to lose the war. This movement was taken over, in a cover manner, by the Soviets, and has been developed after many years of inspirations and underground activity into a powerful instrument of Bolshevik “modus operandi” in the West. My first introductory reports on this subject were transmitted to the U.S. Government during 1958-59....In 1961 Mr. Howard E. Roman, a CIA representative, discussed this report with me in a superficial way. Since that time no one from the CIA has shown the slightest initiative to discuss the most important aspects of this report in a profound or thorough way, or even to seek more knowledge on the subject. In September 1961, Mr. Peter Skov, a CIA representative, informed me that the agency had checked with the British Secret Service and found that several important facts in my report were proved to be correct and true. This strange lack of interest by the CIA in pursuing further aspects of the report is

most interesting because I informed the CIA that, on my own knowledge, not only Martin Bormann, but Gestapo Chief Heinrich Müller and SS Chief Gottlieb Berger, and Reichs' SS Leader Heinrich Himmler are alive and working in this Nazi-Bolshevik underground movement'....Goleniewski was utterly baffled by the failure of the Americans to display any interest."

Finally, Richards says: "First and foremost, his father has made it clear to his intimates that he wished the legend of the Ekaterinburg assassination to be sustained until he – Nicholas – decided to end it. In fact, back in 1918, when stories to the contrary began to circulate in Europe and elsewhere, Nicholas had enlisted the help of his mother to spike the reports. The Dowager Czarina Maria had actually contributed \$5000 to print the results of an investigation by Judge Nicholas A. Sokolov of the Ekaterinburg affair. This attempted to 'prove' that the murder of the Romanoffs had actually taken place. It had the desired effect. Millions of persons thereafter were conditioned into believing it."

In his autobiography, *With My Little Eye: Memoirs of a Spy Hunter* (1982) Richard Deacon writes: "One of the most intriguing real life espionage stories of the past twenty years has been that of Lieutenant-Colonel Michal Goleniewski, who defected from the ranks of the Polish Intelligence Service, and fled to the West in January, 1961....It has been said that Goleniewski's information led to the unmasking of such spies as Konon Molody (Gordon Lonsdale), George Blake, Peter and Helen Kroger, John Vassall, Colonel Israel Beer (the spy inside Israel) and Colonel Stig Wennerstrom of Sweden, who was actually a secret KGB general. After lengthy debriefings in the USA Goleniewski was able to provide far more information which, on being checked and double-checked, proved to be accurate....When the US Senate Committee on Internal Security wanted to question him, Goleniewski began behaving oddly. He declared that his real identity was that of the Tsarevich Aleksei Romanoff, the haemophiliac son of Tsar Nicholas II, who had supposedly been shot with the rest of the family at Ekaterinburg in 1918. Goleniewski's astonishing story was that he and his parents and four sisters had escaped from Ekaterinburg, that his mother had died in 1924 and his father had lived on in Poland until 1952....it could be argued, if Goleniewski was a genuine defector, what could he gain by putting forward such a story unless it was true? Those who took the latter viewpoint began to research the somewhat mystifying story of the deaths of the Romanoffs and found that what had hitherto been accepted as historically accurate was far from being the truth. In short, the official report of Judge Nicholas Sokolov, an anti-Soviet investigator into the Ekaterinburg story, proved to be prejudiced, one-sided and inaccurate in that much vital evidence was suppressed."

Deacon continues: "In an affidavit signed 3 June, 1965, Herman E. Kimsey, former chief of research and analysis of the CIA, stated 'I am convinced that the person referred to as Colonel Goleniewski is in fact the Tsarevich and Grand Duke Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff of Russia', adding that as a result of tests he was completely satisfied as to the identification. He based this on medical records alleged to be in the British Government's possession and dental records from the late Dr Kostrycki of Paris, formerly the Imperial Family's dentist....

[Goleniewski] revealed an astonishing knowledge of the last days of the Romanoff regime which could hardly have been obtained merely by reading up history.... he communicated with a small circle of friends, including the late Prince Kyril Feodorovich de Vassilchikov-Shishmarev....The Prince authenticated the claims of Goleniewski to being the Tsarevich, and confirmed this in a letter to me, referring to 'The Secret Circle, headed by the Tsarevich Aleksei....given the cover name of "Heckenschutze" when it contacted the US Intelligence and British Secret Service through the Tsarevich, a/k/a/ Colonel Michal Goleniewski'."

In an earlier work, Richard Deacon writes: "In examining the Russian technique for disinformation one must carefully analyse the case of Lieut.-Colonel Mikhail Goleniewski, so often cited as the most important defector to the West in recent years....this officer of the Polish Intelligence Service crossed over into West Berlin on Christmas Day 1960....It has been said that he had been supplying the C.I.A. with valuable information since 1958....Before he escaped to the West Goleniewski had worked with the K.G.B. in Karlhorst....It was only when he was brought to Washington, becoming an American citizen in 1963 and working for the C.I.A., that he was taken really seriously and, indeed, regarded as the most valuable capture in recent years. A senior C.I.A. official, Mr. John Norpel, told a Congressional Committee that Goleniewski's information was 'one hundred per cent accurate'....Goleniewski has been credited with having provided the information about M. Foccart, giving the C.I.A. vital clues about Philby and Blake and with having enabled more than two hundred K.G.B. officers to be unmasked....

"[I]n 1967 Goleniewski claimed that he was the son of the last Czar of Russia, who, he alleged, did not die during the Revolution after all. He and his family escaped from the Bolsheviks and for many years lived secretly in Europe and America until the Czar's death in Poland in 1952....In June 1970 a book by Guy Richards, entitled *The Hunt for the Czar*, was published in the U.S.A. This substantiated Goleniewski's claims, asserting that he was Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, only son and heir of Nicholas II. The story Richards told was a remarkable one—that the murder of the Russian Imperial family at Ekaterinburg was contrived to look like the real thing, but that the Romanoffs were spirited away, aided by an Anglo-American conspiracy....The author claims to have discovered the existence of two diaries written by secret agents just after the First World War in which they stated that they had assisted in the escape of the Romanoffs....the truth is that the exact fate of the Czar and the Imperial Royal Family remains a mystery. No corpses were found, all evidence on the executions had been secondhand or hearsay. Historians and governments have blindly accepted the reports that the Romanoffs were all shot in the cellar of Ipatieff House in the Siberian town of Ekaterinburg on 16 July 1918, solely on the findings of Judge Nicholas Sokoloff who investigated the affair on behalf of the White Russians who recaptured Ekaterinburg during the Civil War. When I began to probe into this mysterious affair, which previously I had accepted as an incident proved beyond all doubt, I found not merely a lack of evidence, but indications of a conspiracy to deceive....Another curious factor is that the

man who was assisting Judge Sokoloff in his investigation was a member of the British Secret Service named Robert Wilton, who, as a correspondent of the London *Times*, wrote a series of articles supporting Sokoloff's deductions. Later, when challenged by French military officials, Wilton stated that 'even if the Czar and his family were not murdered, it is essential that people shall believe that they are dead'....

"The self-styled 'Grand Duke' identifies himself as the head of the mysterious 'Heckenschuetze', or 'Sharpshooter', the code name of an anonymous spy who had supplied the Americans with information since 1958, suggesting that he was leader of a network which in three years had passed on more than two thousand microfilms of Communist Intelligence secrets to the West. There are vague hints that this movement includes right-wing Germans as well as White Russians, that it was created by Nicholas II and directed from Poland as far back as the '20s. This part of the story serves to perpetuate the legend, long propagated by the K.G.B., that the old Czarists and the Germans worked together....In recent years some documentary evidence has been circulating of an allegedly successful attempt to rescue the Romanoffs between the middle of 1918 and early 1919. This consists of a series of coded messages of an official kind suggesting an Anglo-American conspiracy to bring the Czar and his family to safety." (*A History of the Russian Secret Service*, 1972)

Later, in *The Greatest Treason* (1990), Richard Deacon says: "Colonel Mikhail Goleniewski, that most remarkable of all defectors to the Western World, regarded me as being used as a tool of the KGB. This was on account of my taking the view some years ago that he was himself a purveyor of Soviet disinformation. I was wrong then and Goleniewski was right. I am happy to make amends, especially as there is massive evidence to confirm that the information he brought with him to the West has long since been confirmed one hundred per cent....There have been at least three people who have claimed to be children of the last Tsar of All the Russians, despite the reports (still queried by some historians) that the whole of the Russian Imperial family were assassinated at Ekaterinburg. Mountbatten personally disputed the claims of two, yet as far as can be ascertained he never raised any query concerning Colonel Mikhail Goleniewski, which seems somewhat inconsistent since as a young man he knew the Tsarevich intimately. As to whether his silence on Goleniewski's claim was due to fear of what the latter might reveal can only be conjecture. One can only say that this silence did not stop Goleniewski from giving information not only privately to American Intelligence sources, but in his news-letter, *Double Eagle*, about the admiral. In the December, 1979 issue of this news-letter, after Mountbatten's death, he wrote of 'Red spies being now deprived of such a powerful protector, began to run in panic, and a mixture of disinformation books and of manipulated news media is an expression of the many attempts to cover up the real terrifying status of Communist espionage in Great Britain.' He referred to Mountbatten's friendship with Blunt and what he called 'the Soviet Agent's Club at Buckingham Palace.' It is not without some significance that it was only a few months after Mountbatten's death that Blunt was officially declared to have been

a Soviet agent....it is foolish to dismiss what he says so lightly in view of the fact that his intelligence led to the uncovering of Philby, Blake, Heinz Felfe, the West German traitor, Colonel Israel Beer of Israel, Stig Wennerstrom, the Swedish air attaché in Washington and many other spies in Britain, the USA and other parts of Europe. What is more it is clear from various records that British Intelligence not only took heed of his information in many instances, but actually sought him out.”

American writer, Sherman H. Skolnick, reports: “In the 1960s, an alternative media magazine called *Ramparts* was published. The whole back cover of one issue carried an advertisement with a picture and details of Aleksei Romanoff. He set forth that he is alive and that there is a giant fraud about the supposed ‘assassination’ in July, 1918 of Tsar Nicholas II and the Tsarina, and their children, including Aleksei. By 1970, more stories appeared – but not much in the major media – to the effect that the alleged murders of the Tsar and his family never happened. A United Press International story, dated December 14, 1970, appeared in one edition of *The Chicago Tribune*. Headlined: ‘U.S. Aided Rescue of Czar Nicholas, British hint.’ The opening paragraph stated: ‘British government documents which recently were placed in the public record office in London indicate that President Woodrow Wilson backed a secret mission to Russia which may have resulted in the rescue of Czar Nicholas and his family in 1918.’ Another paragraph stated: ‘Recent research indicates that the Bolsheviks “faked” the execution of the Romanoff family in Ekaterinburg on July 29, 1918.’ The story did not run in later editions. After all, the Rockefellers and the British Royals are major owners of the Tribune Company, parent of the *Chicago Tribune*....In 1974, we received a call from one describing himself as Aleksei Romanoff, whose picture was on the back cover of *Ramparts* magazine. I agreed to go to New York with my associates to talk to him. He met us at a New York hotel and we spent two days, four hours each day, grilling him, to see if I could shake his claim that he was Aleksei Romanoff. After all, I was sceptical, fearing a possible Soviet trick or such. My two associates were skilled artists as well. They told me his face could not be faked or duplicated. It was clearly the Romanoff family face. He told me that because he got the ‘royal disease’ – hemophilia – and bleeds too easily, for many years he wore leg braces in case he fell down. Being myself a paraplegic with leg braces since childhood polio, I understood this better than most others. He rolled up his pants legs to show me the scars left on them. Clearly, his story was correct. After interrogating him on every subject I could think of, having studied a lot about the Romanoffs, I was unable to shake loose any of his contentions. His description of his sister Anastasia and his other sisters rang true. I asked, ‘Why, over the years, have not some of your other known relatives come to these banks to claim portions of the Romanoff fortune?’ He responded, ‘Others who tried have either mysteriously disappeared or were murdered’.”

As an aside, Skolnick further writes: “Some forget that during the American Civil War, the Tsar of Russia sent his naval fleet to America to support Lincoln and the North and possibly to assist the North in blockading weapons shipments

from Britain to the Confederacy. In 1866, at midnight in a bank in the District of Columbia, a deal was quietly consummated. Arranged by Secretary of State Seward, and agreed to by the Tsar's agents, the U.S. paid for a 99-year lease on the vast territory known as Alaska. Somehow to avoid controversy, the deal was falsely described as a 'sale' when, in fact, it was actually a lease. The deal was publicly announced in 1867 as a 'sale.' At least that's what fraudulent history books contend. Under its terms, it was set to expire in 1966 although because of the secrecy, some contend it was set to expire in 1965." This was confirmed by Aleksei Romanoff in his journal *Double Eagle*.

Skolnick also notes: "Even with the coming of the Soviets in 1917, the Russians had profound secrets to use against the West. Vladimir Ilyich Lenin was perceived by many as an agent of the Tsar's cousin, Kaiser Wilhelm II, the German dictator and monarch. Upon the abdication from the throne of Tsar Nicholas II, Lenin, the new dictator, arranged a peace treaty with the Germans – the Treaty of Brest-Litovsk of March 1917. For such purpose, Lenin was whisked across war-torn Europe in a sealed train from Switzerland to Finland, all arranged by the Germans under orders from dictator Kaiser Wilhelm II. Lenin entered Russia and, with the Soviets, seized control of the St. Petersburg government. Lenin agreed to permit Tsar Nicholas II, his German wife, and their five children to escape. It was to be disguised, however, as if the Tsar and his family had been assassinated. Later it was falsely proclaimed to the world that the assassination had occurred in July, 1918, at the hands of a Soviet firing squad in Ekaterinburg, Siberia. The victims were named as the Tsar, the Tsarina, the five children, and various others who were part of their entourage. Separate from their role as a monarchy, Nicholas II, as the head of the Romanov Family, had a huge, private and personal fortune, not part of the Russian government or monarchy. Just a short list of the private assets of the Romanoffs: \$400 million in gold, at the then price of \$20 per ounce, deposited in the Rockefeller-owned Chase Bank of New York (later Chase Manhattan Bank, and more currently J.P. Morgan Chase).....\$65 million in gold, at the then price of \$20 per ounce, deposited in Barings Bank, London.... The Romanoffs had hundreds of millions of dollars on deposit in the Mendelsohn Banks, Paris." (*Overthrow of the American Republic*, 2006)

Eustace Mullins relates: "In 1913, the Czar was undoubtedly the richest man in the world, with a personal fortune amounting to some thirty billion dollars in 1913 dollars.... On the night of November 6, 1917, at 2:00a.m., Red Guards drove a truck to the Imperial Bank and removed all of the Romanoff gold and jewels. Much of the gold was later shipped directly to Kuhn, Loeb Co. in New York. We may recall that the senior partner of Kuhn, Loeb Co., Jacob Schiff, had put up some \$20 million of his own funds to finance the Revolution. Apparently it was a good investment. Victor Hammer fenced many of the Crown Jewels to collectors in Europe and the United States. The Dowager Empress Maria escaped with the considerable jewels in her personal collection. Both King George V and King Christian of Denmark repeatedly tried to get her to 'entrust' her jewels to them for 'safe keeping' or at least for 'appraisal.' She steadfastly refused, knowing that she probably would never see them again. When she died in 1928, special

agents seized the jewels and immediately whisked them to Buckingham Palace. Her more important pieces later were seen in Queen Mary's personal collection."

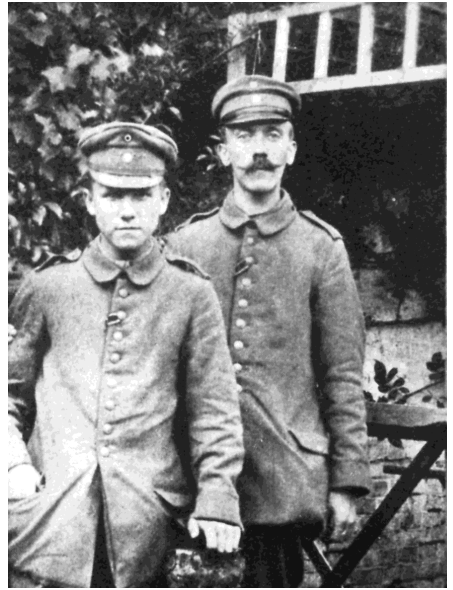
Mullins continues: "After the Revolution of 1905, the Czar had prudently prepared for further outbreaks by transferring some \$400 million in cash to the New York banks, Chase, National City, Guarantee Trust, J.P. Morgan Co., and Hanover Trust. In 1914, the same banks bought the controlling number of shares in the newly organized Federal Reserve Bank of New York, paying for the stock with the Czar's sequestered funds. Thus the Romanoff family actually owns the controlling interest in the Federal Reserve Banks today! Other deposits of the Czar included \$35-50 million in the Bank of England, \$25 million in Barclay's, \$30 million in Lloyd's Bank, \$100 million in the Bank of France, \$80 million in the Rothschild Bank in Paris, and \$132 million in the Mendelssohn Bank in Berlin. Since 1917, a cloud has hung over the financial structure of the Western democracies, threatening their jerrybuilt financial structure, the fear that some court somewhere, might eventually rule that the Czar's funds must be turned over to the rightful heirs. This would affect not only the ownership of the Federal Reserve Bank stock, but, with payment of interest, would mean the end of our ten largest financial institutions....Can anyone predict the financial calamity which would ensure if the Romanoffs were restored to the throne of Russia, and ask for their money back, or if they got a court ruling anywhere in the world to that effect?" (*The Curse of Canaan: A Demonology of History*, 1987)

Furthermore, authors, Toyne Newton and Jonathan Tapsell, remark: "Romanoff gold was shipped clandestinely out of Imperial Russia to help pay for the First World War, and later to aid the flight of Czar Nicholas. In 1917 it simply disappeared. At the time the Romanoff gold reserves were estimated to be the largest gold deposits in the world, above and beyond that of the British Empire. Subsequently, after being shipped out of Russia by the British Navy, via Canada and Japan, the gold simply disappeared into the British banking system. The Bank of England handled part of these shipments and British merchant banks such as Barings handled others. Successive Russian Governments have negotiated in vain for its return but no one can seem to account for it because there is no trace of it. When a Russian Imperial pretender tried to claim the Romanoff throne as well as the gold reserves, there was a court battle in Germany. Lord Louis Mountbatten (Prince Charles' uncle) paid legal teams to contest the claim in court, though it was not his gold, nor the British Royal Family's fortune either (their family name being Saxe-Coburg or as they are known today, Windsor)....No subsequent Russian Government has ever been able to trace the world's largest gold reserve, which appeared to vanish into thin air via British, or more accurately, City hands." (*London's Mystical Legacy*, c.2010)

The possible Adolf Hitler/Duke of Clarence enigma, together with the revealing survival of the Russian Imperial House of Romanoff, are indications of a massive historical cover up, the ramifications of which are far-reaching.



The Duke of Clarence.
December 1891



Adolf Hitler (right) and army comrade.
January 1914



The Duke of Clarence and Avondale c.1890.
He was also known as Prince Eddy.



Adolf Hitler c.1935, when he would have
been in his 40s. The Duke of Clarence
would have been 70 years of age in 1934.



Left: The Duke of Clarence c.1890.
Right: Adolf Hitler, 1921.



Adolf Hitler with the Duke of Windsor in October 1937. Uncle and nephew?



Adolf Hitler, 1923, when he would have been 34 years of age. The Duke of Clarence would have been 59 years of age. Notice the English style raincoat this “Austrian” had a fetish for wearing.



Adolf Hitler with Alfred Rosenberg on the latter's 45th birthday. Officially, Hitler was 48 years old. Is there only 3 years difference in their ages?

Chapter Nine

The postwar survival of the Nazi sheintote (“seeming dead”)

Operation Paperclip was only the tip of the post-war proverbial Nazi iceberg. Most, if not all, of the real inner Nazi circle, which constituted the Nazi High Command, under the direction of Adolf Hitler’s deputy, Martin Bormann, survived World War (part) Two. They did not die or commit “suicide” as has been historically claimed. Bormann himself, by 1950, had been set up with a cover identity in Washington DC in the USA. Interestingly, five of Bormann’s children were sent from Italy to Argentina in 1950.¹ They had apparently been sent there using American passports supplied by Vatican officials. Clearly, Argentina was not their final destination, as the use of US passports would suggest this was a circuitous route in order to set up Bormann’s children in the USA with deep cover new identities.

Furthermore, Dr. Walter Becher (1912-2005), a member of the Bavarian Landtag (legislative assembly), established an office in Washington DC in 1950. Ostensibly, this was to organise support for European refugees (largely German) during the post-war period. In fact, this appears to have been a cover for the movement of agents of the secret underground Nazi Bruderschaft (Brotherhood). The synchronicity of the year 1950, together with Washington DC as the centre of operations for this agenda, suggests that Becher was liaising directly with Martin Bormann, also in Washington DC at the same time, in the central coordination and direction of the postwar Nazi global network. Walter Becher was also in contact with officials of the U.S. State Department and, moreover, he received support from numerous US Senators (and Congressmen), including Senator Prescott Bush, father and grandfather of two U.S. Presidents, and a known Nazi supporter both before and during the Second World War.

In *The Three Barons: The Organizational Chart of the Kennedy Assassination* (2017), the author, James W. Lateer, notes: “In the early 1950’s Becher set up a very effective German lobby in Washington, D.C. Becher had to have been part of the Bundesnachrichtendienst, the BND, which was the West German Intelligence agency run by former Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen. This can be deduced from the fact that he died in Pullach, Bavaria. Pullach was a small town in which the only industry was the main headquarters of the Gehlen spy agency. This headquarters had been set up by Gehlen back when he worked for Allen Dulles as a CIA employee. The headquarters in Pullach was maintained thereafter....Becher made frequent trips to visit American political leaders on the far right in the 1950’s, including Senators Joseph McCarthy and William Jenner, and was reportedly the liaison between neo-Nazi groups in West Germany and the U.S....Becher decided to first build an influential organization or network of connections in the U.S. This, he theorized, would translate into influence back in the old country [Germany]....Becher claimed the support of 150 Congressmen.”

Authors, Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins, also observe: “After the war, one of the most influential Nazi agitators in the United States was Walter Becher, an anti-communist ‘refugee leader’ from the Hitler regime. Becher joined the

Nazi Party in 1931 and became an editor of *Die Zeit*, a Nazi propaganda sheet. During the war, Becher worked for Goebbels' propaganda ministry as a war correspondent. Becher founded a pro-Nazi newspaper in Germany and sought out influence in Washington. Two of his early contacts in the Senate were McCarthy and William Jenner....Among those who sent letters of support to Becher were William Langer, Prescott Bush, Strom Thurmond, Thomas Dodd, Robert Byrd, Stuart Symington, Herbert Hoover and retired U.S. Generals del Valle, Willoughby and Wedemeyer....The list of his supporters is a virtual roster of the hard right of the 1950s. Republican Sen. William Jenner from Indiana chaired the Senate's Internal Security Committee, the counterpart to the House Un-American Activities Committee." (*The Nazi Hydra in America*, 2008) Moreover, William Stevenson writes: "The old German-American Bund, which used to propagandize Nazism in the United States in the 1930's was revived forty years later by a Bavarian Member of Parliament, Walter Becher, whose commentaries as a Nazi journalist dwelt upon the need to purify the Germanic peoples. Becher's new interests in his old age were the German-American Heritage Group and the Federation of American Citizens of German Descent." (*The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973)

German journalist, T.H.Tetens (1899-1976) writes about: "Dr. Walter Becher, a local politician from southern Germany, a member of the Bavarian Landtag....Dr. Becher's success story in the United States is truly amazing. During the early fifties, when he first came to Washington, he began to build for himself a formidable political machine....If he could obtain the support of leading politicians in the United States, his prestige and stature would grow enormously at home and he could reap huge dividends not only in his own political bailiwick in Bavaria but in West Germany at large....Dr. Becher approached those senators and congressmen from both sides of the aisle who were interested in the fight against the 'Communist conspiracy,' a realm in which the ex-Nazi introduced himself as an expert. His early contacts were with William Jenner and Joseph McCarthy in the Senate, and with such men as Francis E. Walter, B. Carroll Reece, Albert H. Bosch and Walter H. Judd in the House. Dr. Becher soon set up an effective lobby in Washington; he also made considerable headway on the political stage of West Germany....During the Second World War Dr. Becher served the Propaganda Ministry and the Wehrmacht as a war correspondent. The German collapse found him stranded in Bavaria, where he joined the neo-Nazi Deutsche Gemeinschaft party and was elected to the Bavarian Landtag....Whenever Dr. Becher toured the United States, usually for several weeks at a time, conferences were arranged with high State Department officials, influential senators and congressmen, and journalists and radio commentators. Early in 1958 the *Volksbote* ran three successive articles about Dr. Becher's accomplishments in the United States. During that visit, the *Volksbote* stated, Dr. Becher had meetings with German-American leaders, 'long talks with leading officials in the State Department,' and many conferences with senators and representatives....Each year dozens of senators and congressmen send messages to Dr. Becher, assuring him of their sympathy and support. The claim in the *Volksbote* that 'our work is supported by more than 150 congressmen' might well be accurate. A cursory

count of the signers of messages in less than a dozen *Volksbote* issues revealed the impressive number of more than ninety communications coming from 36 senators and 57 congressmen. In addition, the *Volksbote* published letters and telegrams from former President Herbert Hoover, retired U.S. Generals such as del Valle, Willoughby, and Wedemeyer, and a number of politicians’.” (*The New Germany and the Old Nazis*, 1961)

There are clear indications that other top Nazis were set up with cover identities in the USA after the war. They included Heinrich Müller, the head of the notorious Gestapo, the Nazi secret police, and possibly Ambassador Walter Hewel who was one of the intimate inner circle around Adolf Hitler, the German Reichsführer. Both these men were closely associated with Martin Bormann. Hewel’s sister was married to a Professor at a University in California, USA. Also, SS General Hermann Fegelein, who married Eva Braun’s sister, Gretl, and SS General Hans Kammler who was in charge of the top secret Nazi scientific wartime research programme, may both have been given secret cover identities in the USA. It has been intimated that Fegelein, with a cover identity, may have ended up as a United States Senator which is not as unlikely as might first appear.² Journalist Nick Cook relates that unconfirmed reports suggest that Kammler was living in Virginia or Texas in the U.S.A. after the war. He says: “Regarding the definitive fate of SS General Dr Hans Kammler, there are rumours that he died in Virginia – some have it as Texas....The US National Archives remain devoid of any meaningful files on him....the US recruitment programme [for postwar Nazis]....would have bent over backwards to accommodate Kammler.” (*The Hunt for Zero Point*, 2001)

In their book, *The Hidden Nazi* (2019) authors Dean Reuter, Colm Lowery, and Keith Chester, state: “Kammler had indeed survived the war—the ‘official’ account of his death, and all other accounts, were untrue. He was still alive as late as April 1946, long after the war ended, long after the May 1945 date of his officially adjudicated death....the British government knew that the U.S. had Kammler in custody....Not only did Kammler survive, not only did he surrender, but he was involved in missing funds, in control of missing funds—the mystical Fourth Reich!” They further say: “In 2008, well after the congressional mandate to declassify World War II documents and open the U.S. archives to researchers, Keith requested any and all files on Kammler from within the U.S. Department of Justice Criminal Division, which included the Office of Special Investigations (OSI). The official government response to his request did not even include heavily redacted documents. It included *no* documents—while acknowledging that the government did hold relevant documents, which it refused to provide. The rejection letter went on to briefly describe the documents the government was refusing to provide: a thirty-five-page document created in 1969, withheld in full, and an eighty-seven-page report, written in 1987, withheld in full....Both documents were said to involve foreign governments.... Records are so sparse it is fair to conclude that they were deliberately destroyed or misfiled. Everyone involved in the cover-up is long since dead, but the inertia to hide documents persists. Loads of documents that we received, even in the last five years, have

been heavily redacted.”

The author’s further comment on Project Hermes which was a General Electric project to develop a U.S. version of the V-2 saying: “Wernher von Braun would become the leader of this key GE project, whose in-house director was Richard W. Porter. GE was so hungry to collect the Nazi rocket resources that at the end of the war Porter was flown to Europe to hand-pick German scientists and engineers most capable of helping....GE was able to pick up where the Nazi rocket project had left off....The Hermes-GE contract was inked in November 1944. [SS General] Dornberger and von Braun were in contact with GE in December 1944. In January 1945, von Braun held a ‘secret meeting’ in Peenemünde with colleagues, including Dornberger’s chief of staff, to discuss the ‘eventual feasibility of surrendering the development team intact.’ The Kammler order to evacuate Peenemünde would come on January 31, 1945. Thereafter, Kammler would move the rocket scientists into the waiting arms of the Americans in Oberammergau. The tightly sequenced events tell a clear story: Kammler was behind a deal for U.S. forces to capture the Nazis’ rocket program and give a new home to the Nazi rocket scientists—and perhaps to their boss, Hans Kammler himself. Kammler would preserve the rocket team, turn them over to the Americans, and in return hopefully save his own life....Himmler, Kammler’s mentor, was known to have reached out to the Americans himself....it looked like Kammler had followed in SS chief Himmler’s footsteps once again, even when reaching out to make a deal to surrender to the Americans....von Braun was guaranteed a post-war career that rose to the level of celebrity, while Dornberger also thrived in America, becoming vice president of Bell Aircraft, returning to his beloved Germany in his twilight years.”

The authors also write: “[Allen] Dulles is proven to have been involved in extensive negotiations with other Nazis and, critically, though he lacked the explicit *de jure* authority, he had the *de facto* power to close the deal and cover it up. We know the OSS, the Office of Strategic Services, very actively recruited well-placed, well-informed Nazis in support of its intelligence gathering even before the war ended, and certainly after the war. Before heading the CIA, though, even before coming to OSS, Allen Dulles was an American diplomat and a partner in a white-shoe New York law firm, as was his brother John Foster, and before the war he had contact with Mussolini and Hitler, as well as with the leaders of what would become the mighty Allied countries....*over five million pages* of OSS records were destroyed after the war....to Dulles’s clients, intertwined American and German businesses, banks, and industrialists, many of whom profited fantastically before and during the war....In the inter-war years, American businesses and banks invested heavily in the German economy. As collateral, American investors often took back shares of stock in Swiss holding companies that themselves owned German bank stocks. Numerous U.S. companies had German sister companies or subsidiaries, and vice versa, with interlocking boards of directors....One such company was General Electric, which had a German counterpart, AEG, which did manufacture V-2 electronics. The two businesses produced many of the same goods and shared some board

members and investors. And GE was a client of Dulles's firm....

"Kammler would surely have known about Dulles, his intelligence role, and his role as a liaison between U.S. and German businesses. The German industrial and financial leaders with whom Kammler routinely dealt had direct ties to Dulles....With so many destroyed, redacted, and otherwise missing documents, it is impossible to reach a definitive conclusion. What we do know is that despite his reported suicide, Kammler survived the war, was detained by the Americans—who interrogated him about rocket scientists, underground facilities, secret weapons programs, and more—and was still in U.S. custody months after his arrest, at which point he was being shielded from war crimes investigators.... Our first scenario for Kammler's ultimate fate is that he came to America with help from the U.S....Could this Nazi slave master war criminal really have been allowed to live out his days in safety and comfort in the United States?"

There is every indication that the Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler also survived the Second World War. A Himmler double or doppelgänger may have been murdered at Lüneburg Heath in Germany in May 1945, with the connivance of certain elements within British Military Intelligence. There is a hundred year ban on the release of official British documents relating to the alleged death of Himmler. Why, if it simply relates to a straightforward suicide as reported by British Military authorities? Heinrich Himmler was reportedly in Saudi Arabia in 1947, and in Damascus, Syria, in 1948. Moreover, it is not unlikely that Himmler may subsequently have been set up with a cover identity within the US banking and big business fraternity with whom Himmler had a number of influential contacts, as did Martin Bormann. Curiously, Ernst Himmler, one of Heinrich Himmler's two brothers, disappeared without trace in May 1945 in Germany.³ No doubt both brothers were involved with the post-war Nazi SS underground network which had worldwide ramifications. According to German film director, Leni Riefenstahl: "Heinrich Himmler used a double to fake his suicide. Numerous British intelligence agents and spies in Berlin, Munich and Switzerland knew very well that Himmler did not commit suicide."⁴

From June to September 1971, Aleksei Romanoff was provided with a column in the *New York Daily Mirror*. Within his column dated August 14, 1971 he writes: "In September 1948 former Swedish Red Cross President and UNO Representative Count Bernardotte, somewhat surprised, met Himmler in Damascus. Himmler tried to recruit Count Bernardotte for the Nazi underground. This miscalculated operation proved that the brains of its authors were in short supply. Bernadotte, informed about these strange events by his escort French Colonel Seret, landed on September 17, 1948, in Calensia on the way to Paris. The very same day Count Bernardotte and Colonel Seret were murdered by sub-machine gun fire by two terrorists who were never identified. It was Himmler's revenge to affix the guilt for this murder onto uninvolved Jewish Secret Organizations."⁵

In his book, *SSI: The Unlikely Death of Heinrich Himmler* (2001), Welsh surgeon, Hugh Thomas, writes: "[L]ong-term planning indicates that Himmler had given good thought to the need for an escape route well in advance of the

last, desperate days of the war....On 4 May 1945, for Himmler to take up the still viable option of flight to Sweden and the Anglo-Swedish offer of sanctuary and immunity from prosecution, their previous offer of anonymity was more essential than ever....Himmler had information to offer still of great interest to those involved in British Intelligence. Even for Himmler, the option of escape and immunity was still open. On 4 May Himmler defiantly told Von Krosigk, 'They'll never find me'....[and] Foreign Minister Von Krosigk recalled a conversation he had with Himmler sometime in early May. 'They will never discover me,' he boasted. 'Political developments are going to be in my favour. I shall go into hiding to await them.'" Thomas finds that, "Critical documents relating to negotiations with Himmler in Stockholm at the end of the war have already vanished from the British Public Record Office."

Thomas further comments: "Historians have accepted the story of Himmler's shabby suicide for almost six decades. His demise has merited a couple of paragraphs as a rule, in spite of a hundred-year ban on material relating to Himmler's death, an absence of post-mortem evidence, a paltry identification procedure, unacceptable photographic evidence and inconsistent and occasionally false accounts of his death....Himmler's ambitions for the SS's survival and multiple plans for his own future call into question the complacency that colours our knowledge of his end....No longer can Himmler be declared dead on the basis of evidence that would not satisfy a county coroner's court. More than half a century later that doubt leaves an unacceptable historical void."

According to Hugh Thomas, "Official historians (those chosen by the British government to look at carefully selected archive material and produce reports and books for public consumption) have been reluctant to acknowledge that the Red House report ever existed, let alone admit the possibility that its contents might be genuine or significant....the report disclosed that Heinrich Himmler commanded the finances of the Reich, one of the greatest bargaining tools of the Twentieth century. He was in a position not only to negotiate the Reich's future, but also his own survival, ready to engage in final discussions with Allied Intelligence.... There is every reason to believe that Himmler and Schellenberg planned their exodus from Berlin at least a few months beforehand, as early as March [1945], with the object of going to Sweden and accepting the existing Anglo/Swedish agreement, managed by Ewan Butler, which meant no less than anonymity, sanctuary and immunity from prosecution." Major Ewan Butler was employed by the British Special Operations Executive and, interestingly, he was a personal friend of SS General Reinhard Heydrich, former deputy to the Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler. It would appear that Heydrich's death may have been faked during the war and he was also given secretive sanctuary by the Allies. It seems the same may have happened to Heinrich Himmler at the end of the war.

In *The Vatican Against Europe* (1961) the author, Edmond Paris, asks: "Who was Kurt Heinrich Himmler, Reichsführer of the SS, of the Gestapo and of the German police forces? And how did this rather dull man of meagre intelligence accede to a State post second in importance only to Hitler's? He belonged to a family which was entirely devoted to the Church. His father had

been the head of a Catholic school at Munich, before he became private tutor to Prince Ruprecht of Bavaria, in that royal court where his uncle, the Jesuit Father Himmler, had been canon; and his brother, a Benedictine monk, was living in the famous monastery of Maria Laach. In fact, it was this brother who acted as liaison agent between Dom Ildefonso Her Wegen, Abbott of the monastery, and their Uncle, the former canon. Knowing this, it is easier to understand that Kurt Heinrich Himmler, an odd person in himself, should have been able to rise to the highest functions. Someone must have been pulling this puppet's strings. Was it not his uncle, the Jesuit father, who had been promoted high-ranking officer of the SS? And was not the latter the very eye and arm of Halke von Ledochowski, General of his Order, in the so sadly famous police services: Gestapo (Geheime Staats Polizei—State Secret Police), the Security Service SS, the Central Jewish Emigration Office (execution of the scheme for exterminating the Jews)? In fact, a certain special organ was taking shape at the heart of the Central Service of the Security Services SS, with Catholic priests occupying almost all the important posts—and these priests were wearing the black uniform of SS officers. Who, then, was sending so many million deportees to death? Was it Heinrich Himmler or his uncle, the former Bavarian canon?...After the capitulation of the Third Reich, Heinrich Himmler's uncle was arrested and transferred to the prison of Nuremberg. But he never appeared before the international tribunal which tried the war criminals. One morning, he was found dead in his cell. One never knew whether this was a case of suicide or of opportune execution. The conspiracy of silence was such that nothing ever transpired of this strange death."

In another work, Edmond Paris writes: "The German author Walter Hagen gives also this discreet information: 'The Jesuits' general, Count Halke von Ledochowski, was ready to organise, on the common basis of anti-communism, some collaboration between the German Secret Service and the Jesuit Order'. As a result, within the SS Central Security Service, an organisation was created, and most of its main posts were held by Catholic priests wearing the black uniform of the SS. The Jesuit Father Himmler was one of its superior officers. After the Third Reich's capitulation, the Jesuit Father Himmler was arrested and imprisoned at Nuremberg. His hearing by the international tribunal would have apparently been most interesting, but Providence was keeping a watchful eye: Heinrich Himmler's uncle never appeared before that court. One morning, he *was found dead in his cell*, and the public never learned the cause of his death...his death was as sudden and opportune as the one of another Jesuit, sometime before, Father Staempfle, the unrecognised author of 'Mein Kampf'. Strange coincidence indeed." (*The Secret History of the Jesuits*, 1975)

It is known that Heinrich Himmler was obsessed with the German King, Henry the Lion (c.1129-1195) believing himself to be a reincarnation of the King. Henry the Lion was a member of the Welf Dynasty or Guelph Black Nobility. During the 1930s, a virtually priceless twelfth-century German illuminated manuscript *The Gospels of Henry the Lion* appears to have been stolen, possibly as Nazi loot. The one person who would have been most interested in possessing this manuscript was Heinrich Himmler and it is likely this was the case. However,

in 1983, this rare manuscript suddenly came on the open market courtesy of the London auction house, Sothebys, who effectively may have been fencing stolen Nazi loot. It is not clear who put this manuscript up for sale as the vendor specified strict anonymity,⁶ but it was purchased for approximately eight million pounds sterling by a German consortium including the then West German Government. If it was in his possession, it is highly unlikely that Himmler would have parted with this manuscript while still living, so one may assume that he actually died sometime prior, probably around the early 1980s (Himmler was born in 1900). Furthermore, the person brought in to oversee the German purchase of this manuscript was none other than Hermann Abs (1901-1994), a former director of both the Nazi cartel I.G. Farben and also the Deutsche Bank.

As a possible aside, on the 1st March, 1982, an unusual and somewhat prominent obituary notice, in a box format, rather than a lineage obituary, appeared in the *International Herald Tribune* newspaper. It recorded the death of a certain James Kirke Paulding with the dates 1905-1982, and included the text “The international banking community has lost a friend.” An internet search around this name only produces a 19th century American writer. One would assume that a search for information about someone considered significant enough to warrant such a prominent obituary notice, and who was apparently associated with the international banking community, would have elicited some pertinent information. But there appears to be nothing. So who really was the apparently anonymous James Kirke Paulding? Turning to the realm of the circumstantial one notes that this person’s demise occurred, synchronistically perhaps, just one year prior to the sudden reappearance of *The Gospels of Henry the Lion* at a London auction house, after their mysterious disappearance about half a century earlier. It has been suggested that they may have been in the possession of the Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler. Furthermore, it is known that Himmler had a very close liaison with elements of the “international banking community” through a special economic group operating within the Nazi SS which was known as the “Himmler Freundeskreis” (Himmler’s ‘Circle of Friends’). It is intriguing to note the distinct use of the word ‘Friend’ in the above mentioned obituary. Could it be that James Kirke Paulding was a postwar cover identity for Heinrich Himmler? Unless and until it can be shown to be otherwise this speculation cannot be ruled out.

Regarding Hermann Abs, he apparently had knowledge of Adolf Hitler’s secret bank accounts but refused to divulge what he knew when questioned by the Allies at the end of the war. One secret bank account was under the typically English name of Birkenshaw, a rather strange name to be used by an ostensibly obscure Austrian “Bohemian corporal”, as he was labelled by the German General Erich von Ludendorff. Hitler also had a bank account with Delbrück Schickler & Co., who were bankers to the German royal Hohenzollerns, the German Kaiser’s family.

Writing about Hermann Abs, James Lateer says: “Abs was a young banker starting out in the 1920’s when he became acquainted with the Warburgs who owned the M.M. Warburg investment bank. Abs went on to be the most influential banker in Hitler’s quest to conquer the rest of Europe. Abs worked diligently on

behalf of Deutsche-Bank to develop the concept of banking and the control of credit as Hitler took over country after country. Abs had been an employee of a smaller bank, Delbruck Schickler & Co. From that smaller bank, Abs ascended to the managing board of the much larger Deutsche-Bank which, along with the Dresdner were the two largest banks in Germany during World War II....Although Abs did not commit any war crimes as such, he was basically in charge of helping Hitler devour bank after bank in occupied Europe. Without Abs, the financing of Hitler's war machine might have been lessened. Abs' talents undoubtedly prolonged the war. But under the standards of the War Crime regime, Abs was able to avoid any prosecution or jail." (*The Three Barons*, 2017).

American journalist, Paul Manning, notes: "Baron Kurt von Schroeder, a well-known banker of Cologne during these years and an economic advisor to Bormann's economic committee, commented that Dr. Hermann Josef Abs, chairman of Deutsche Bank, was particularly important to the government of the Third Reich. 'His influence was mainly with the Reichsbank and with the Ministry of Economics. Abs proved very valuable to the party and to the government by using his bank to assist the government in doing business in the occupied countries and in other foreign countries.'...While the Big Three of German banking were vital to the funding of the German war machine, both before and during the war, Deutsche Bank was much more so, for it was the lead bank in establishing economic authority over the banks and corporations of the occupied countries....When the Japanese bombed Pearl Harbor on December 7, 1941, and President Roosevelt announced that the United States was at war with Japan and Germany, the branches of American banks in France came under German control and were closed, except for two American banks: Morgan et Cie., and Chase of New York. Both received this special treatment through the intercession of Dr. Hermann Josef Abs of Deutsche Bank, financial advisor to the German government. According to U.S. Treasury agent reports, the favorable treatment was due to an 'understanding relationship' between Lord Shawcross and Dr. Abs....Lord Shawcross was, and is, a British financial leader in the City of London, a distinguished barrister, and a board member of many international firms; he had also been serving as special advisor to Morgan Guaranty Trust of New York, and to their French and Spanish banks....Chase of New York had their own ties to Abs. Lord Shawcross was later to become chief prosecutor for the United Kingdom before the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg. He was to have many friendly conversations with Dr. Abs, who was under house arrest for a time in 1945. Both Lord Shawcross and Dr. Abs were to work together again in the 1950s in jointly sponsoring an international organization named 'Society for the Protection of Foreign Investments of World War II,' with headquarters in Cologne, West Germany—all this according to testimony and documents submitted to the U.S. Justice Department and a Senate committee in Washington." (*Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile*, 1981)

In his book *Hitler's Fortune* (2004) Cris Whetton relates: "On Tuesday, 8 August, 1950, the following item appeared on page seven of the *Washington Evening Star*: 'Hitler's Bankroll Found! Legal action is now underway for

disposing of a secret \$42 million bank account maintained since 1939 in the United Kingdom by Adolf Hitler’.” Whetton asks: “did Hitler have a bank account in the UK?...very probably, but not in his name.” Whetton also goes on to say: “Hitler certainly had a secret Swiss bank account, controlled by Max Amann. The contents of this account and its subsequent disposition are not yet fully known.”

There is also no reason to believe that Joseph Goebbels, Hitler’s propaganda minister, would really kill himself, his wife and six children in the Berlin Bunker as historically suggested. The alleged family charred bodies could certainly have been anyone. Such bodies would have been readily available from somewhere like the German city of Dresden which was fire stormed by Allied bombers in February 1945, not to mention the systematic bombing of Berlin itself. Moreover, Joseph Stalin told US diplomat, Harry Hopkins, in 1945, that he thought it likely that Goebbels had survived the war. Considering Soviet Intelligence high level penetration within the Nazi regime, Stalin could certainly have had knowledge of such a highly secret hidden agenda. Moreover, Curt Riess, writing about the alleged death of Goebbels, says “Many who heard the news did not believe it, thinking it only a rumour, one of the many rumours which Goebbels’ propaganda machine had circulated so frequently and so adeptly....Berliners continued to be suspicious. The people were whispering that he was in Bavaria or in Spain, that he had fled to Argentina in a submarine especially constructed for the purpose. Many believed that the body they had seen was that of his double....He was considered too clever not to have taken steps to save his life.” (*Joseph Goebbels A Biography*, first published in 1947, revised edition 2013)

Donald M. McKale, writes: “Moscow carried its disbelief on Hitler’s death even further during August and September 1945. *Pravda*, discussing the initial list of war criminals to be tried at Nuremberg, observed, ‘It does not include its leader—Hitler. He has saved his skin from the people’s wrath for the time being by hiding in some unknown place....Goebbels, is also missing.’ Russian officers, interviewed in Berlin by newsmen as the latter toured Hitler’s bunker and Chancellery ruins, confidently announced, ‘Adolf Hitler is still alive.’....Some enthusiasts even believe Goebbels had made it safely out of the Fuehrerbunker and had ensconced himself somewhere. The body found by the Russians in May 1945 and announced as Goebbels’, they said, had been a double. Some thought he had slipped off to Bavaria or Spain, others that he had taken a submarine to Argentina. A few even said that the former Roman Catholic has withdrawn to a seclusion of a distant monastery.” (*Hitler: The Survival Myth*, 1981)

There are a number of indications that Adolf Hitler and Eva Braun both survived the war. Had this been the case then three key Nazi personnel, in particular, who could have been involved in such a masquerade would have been SS Col. Ludwig Stumpfegger, Hitler’s personal doctor in the Berlin bunker, SS Col. Franz Schaedle, head of Hitler’s elite SS protection detachment and SS Col. Georg Betz, Hitler’s personal pilot. All these men effectively disappeared without trace in the closing stages of the war, synchronistically along with Adolf Hitler and Eva Braun. Significantly, SS Generals Hans Krebs and Wilhelm Burgdorf

also disappeared without trace from the Berlin bunker around the same time, under the cloak of “suicide”. There were clearly escape plans initiated which had previously been masterminded by Hitler’s Deputy, Martin Bormann. This even filtered down to lesser Nazi Party officials and members of the SS and Gestapo who survived the war by using well established escape routes both within and without Nazi Germany. Some of these escape routes were later referred to as “ratlines” which were assisted by agencies of the Vatican.

There are suggestions that the former SS General Wilhelm Burgdorf may have been set up with a cover identity in the United States after the war.⁷ Moreover, authors, H.D. Baumann and Ron T. Hansig, write: “General Burgdorf or Colonel Schaedle, both were said to have committed suicide, and neither body was reported to have been found. (SS General Müller stated to his interrogators that General Burgdorf escaped and that he later worked for U.S Intelligence, a statement to which his interrogator agreed).” These authors also comment on: “a letter that was found in the bunker by Russian troops. The letter was partly burned but was addressed by Eva Braun to her parents, stating that they might not hear from her for a long time, so please don’t worry.” (*Hitler’s Escape*, 2014)

In *The Vatican Conspiracy* (2018) the author Peter Kross, says: “It has been estimated that over nine thousand Nazi war criminals fled to South America after World War II ended....One of the main facilitators of the ratline was a German Bishop named Alois Hudal who was a highly placed priest to the German Catholic community in the Vatican. One of Bishop Hudal’s associates was Martin Bormann, one of Hitler’s most trusted advisors....Some historians believe that the funding for this massive ratline program came from the Vatican Bank. The bank was the conduit for all money coming in and going out of the Vatican.”

As researcher Guy Patton observes: “The full involvement of the Vatican in Nazi affairs, including the post-war Ratlines, has extended far beyond a passive, silent acceptance of deplorable activities....Even more damning though, was the complicity of the Catholic Church in the plot to establish escape routes for Nazi officers after the war, of which one was Hitler’s right-hand man, the infamous Martin Bormann. Having engineered his way to the very heart of Hitler’s inner circle by 1943, Martin Bormann took effective control of the Nazi administration, by which he was able to amass an enormous quantity of wealth. By the middle of 1944, Bormann, with the help of Otto Skorzeny, his most trusted and able acolyte, had established a network of escape routes out of Germany to Italy, Spain, Egypt, and South America; all countries sympathetic to Nazi ambitions. These escape routes, which often utilised Catholic houses and monasteries, were used not only for the transfer of Nazi officers, but also for the huge amount of wealth they had acquired.” (*Masters of Deception*, 2009)

Italian journalist, Nino Lo Bello, writes: “One of the black marks the Vatican may never erase from its records is the help it gave to Nazis on the run, war criminals who wanted to reach a safe haven in South America after the end of the Second World War. These ‘runaways’ were helped through a connection between the Vatican and ODESSA, which had set up a so-called monastery route between Austria and Italy and several Fascist countries in South America. Hitler’s deputy,

Martin Bormann, escaped through this route....It also got five of his children away from Europe later on, in 1950, after they were housed for several days in the Pallottine Order's monastery in Rome. Carrying American passports in false names that were arranged by the Catholic Church, the Bormann children left for South America....The SIX, initials for the protection society formed by affluent ex-Nazis after the war, stood for Organization Der Ehemaligen SS Angehörigen (Organization of Former Members of the SS). Operating with Masonic secrecy and the ruthless efficiency that made Himmler's SS the most dreaded force in Germany, this underground organization provided false papers, ready cash, hideouts and transportation. All members of the team are still wanted by European police. ODESSA had contacts with professional smugglers in all frontier areas, and good connections with certain South American embassies in Europe and with the Vatican. Their operation needed money, but this was no problem, for when it became apparent that Hitler was going to lose the war....Large funds and deposits were transferred early in 1944 to neutral or non-belligerent countries.” (*The Vatican Papers*, 1982)

Moreover, Jim Keith comments: “At the close of the war, so goes the standard line, Hitler committed suicide in his bunker. For my part, I am not convinced. Many other prominent Nazis escaped to conspire another day; why not Hitler, who had the entire resources of the Third Reich at his command? Hitler's notoriety dictated that his death be faked (as the deaths of other Nazis had been faked since the end of the war; Martin Bormann's six times, for instance), but the mysterious circumstances and lack of evidence of his death weigh in favor of the theory that Hitler escaped. Wayne Henderson, in an unpublished article, offers revisionist information on Hitler's death....[and] describes the fate of Rudolph Hess, ‘....the man who did more to set up the U.S./Vatican/Nazi connection than anyone else; he vanished into the waiting arms of the Masonic Lodges in England, long pro-Fascist and thick as thieves with their continental counterparts, Thule and the Teutonic Knights among them, on the night of 10 May 1941; the double who later served his prison sentence at Spandau and died silent in 1987 fooled only the most casual observers’.”(*Casebook on Alternative* 3, 1994)

According to Aleksei Romanoff: “On November 1, 1968 the Times Magazine, concluded knowingly but just in a half-true way, about the Abwehr's agent of Admiral Canaris, the Rear Admiral Luedke, who in October of 1968 allegedly committed suicide, but who – due to other sources – as agent of GRU defected to Moscow, under the impacts of the anti-Soviet underground's exposures....On October 8, 1968 Major-General Wendland, acting Deputy Chief of West-German Intelligence (B.N.D.), identified by this Editor on the list of Soviet agents of ‘ODRA’ network, under the code-name ‘Organizator’, shot himself in his office. The same day the death of an old GRU agent Admiral Luedke was announced, who due to better informed sources, defected to the East 2 days before. Luedke formerly deputy Chief (1967) of the logistic section of NATO's European command, had held a Cosmic Top Secret clearance in NATO and knew the most sensitive details of NATO logistics, including the location

of nuclear weapon depots. Ten days later Colonel Grimm, Security Chief of the German Ministry of Defense shot himself. Dr. Schenck a high official of West German Economic Ministry, in defense sector, hanged himself on October 14. Then there were: Grapetin, librarian in the German Federal Information Service, died of an overdose of sleeping pills on October 15. Boeham a Defence Ministry's Mobilization Department's leading official disappeared on October 18th, and was found drowned. In addition to a series of silent arrests of Red spies in Western Europe, a former Italian air minister, General Sandalli, connected with the GRU/KGB since decades of years, committed suicide. In Belgium an American Army sergeant, Fallon, attached to SHAPE, was found shot to death....On October 29, 1968 the German Press Agency (DPA), informed that the German Chancellor Kurt George Kiesinger and his Deputy, the Foreign Minister W. Brandt, decided to involve themselves into the discussion about a more efficient Counter-Intelligence Service in West Germany. DPA said that Kiesinger and Brandt planned a conference with the Intelligence Chiefs, adding that the public opinion in West Germany during the weeks of October of 1968, was concerned and scared by the reports about Red spies actions and a chain of suicides, defections and disappearances of leading West German officers....

“[T]he sudden involvement of Chancellor Kiesinger into a plan to improve the West German Security Services, was a giant move of the scared to death International Conspirators to suppress any deep investigations of persons suspected to be Red agents and to preclude a continuation of the exposing of some real news, from Czechoslovakia's invasion time, because Kurt George Kiesinger, due to various knowledgeable sources, allegedly presented a top security risk for West Germany himself, which – if true – would safeguard Soviet victory in 1968 for sure. The problem was – as this was known after W.W.II on very high levels of the Soviet and Satellite Intelligence Services – that certain SS officer Kurt Gerstein, had not decided to hang himself in 1945 in jail in Paris, but that some Bankers and Conspiracy's Insiders had hoaxed Kurt Gerstein's death in the frame of the SS Order under Death's-Head, and that consequently he begun to continue his service for the Red International Conspiracy under an assumed cover-identity as Kurt Kiesinger....Kurt Kiesinger allegedly also known as Kurt Gerstein from Himmler's SS concentration camps, survived on his high German positions until July 5, 1971, when he suddenly declared as former West German Chancellor that he was stepping down from the leadership of the Christian Democratic Union, West Germany's principal opposition Party, and was dropping out of the running for the Chancellor post in 1973. This event took place exactly 5 days after a statement by this Editor was made to the Editor-in-Chief of the New York Daily Mirror (newspaper), that an exposure of the Chancellor Kurt Kiesinger as SS Obersturmfuehrer Kurt Gerstein was planned in this Editor's weekly Column, published in 1971 by the NY Daily Mirror. This took place in two Columns titled 'Liberty's Cost: Eternal Vigilance....', on July 16 and 17 of the year of 1971 (page 10 of the NY Daily Mirror).” (*Double Eagle*, March, 1977). Interestingly, the New York *Daily Mirror* newspaper ceased publication in January 1972.

The Mysterious Disappearance of Rudolf Hess

It may be that two leading Nazis left Germany early on in the war, in effect defecting to the Allied High Command. The first was Rudolf Hess, Hitler's Deputy (at the time Martin Bormann was Hess's Deputy) who allegedly flew to Scotland in May 1941 and was imprisoned in Spandau prison in Germany after the war. Whoever the prisoner in Spandau was, he was certainly not Rudolf Hess. The Hess double in Spandau prison appears to have been murdered in 1989, the reason most likely being that the real Rudolf Hess had finally died, thus making the double obsolete. The Hess double only served a purpose while the real Hess was alive and to cover up the fact. Subsequently, the Hess family buried Rudolf Hess in secret in the family plot in Bavaria, Germany. They certainly would not have buried a double (who they must have known about), so who was buried in the Hess family plot? It could only have been the real Rudolf Hess who appears to have finally died in 1987. Curiously, Peter Tennant, the SOE representative in Stockholm, Sweden, in his wartime memoirs *Touchlines of War* (1992) refers to "the mystery of the Hess defection".

Interestingly, Guido Giacomo Preparata (Assistant Professor of Political Economy at the University of Washington) observes: "[O]n May 10, 1941, Rudolf Hess disappeared. Where he vanished, and how, and what happened to him afterwards, is not known. The story that fearing a war on two fronts and furiously jealous of the blooming intimacy between his deputy Bormann, and Hitler, the lunatic Hess on a whim flew a ponderous jet over Scotland to rendezvous with a cabal of appeasers, strayed off course, ejected himself perilously from the cockpit, landed on a field nearby, twisted his ankle, and presented himself as Captain Alfred Horn to a bewildered Scottish ploughman, is a cheap myth. A fabrication which neither the Nazis nor the British, or their loyal archivists, ever endeavored to dispel. In fact, there appear to be two Hesses, two planes leaving from different locations, two uniforms, an alleged imposter in the prison of Spandau, and an amnesiac, stuporous defendant at Nuremberg, who was alternatively classified by the Allied staff psychiatrists as a 'dull-witted, autistic psychopath,' a 'sham,' an 'enigma,' or a 'schizoid.' A man who refused to see his wife for 28 years, and who died mysteriously....[Synchronistically] The night of Hess's disappearance coincided with the final aerial raid conducted by the Luftwaffe against Britain.... The Nazis surrendered Hess as some form of collateral, and the British 'appeasers' appeared to keep their end of the bargain. Churchill and his military staff would prevent the Americans from opening a western front for a period of three years of unspeakable carnage: they granted the Nazis their yearned 'free hand' in the East. They gave the Germans some time to sink in the Russian quagmire, before coming with the Americans to finish them off and conquer at last the prize booty of the German Fatherland." (*Conjuring Hitler: How Britain and America made the Third Reich*, 2005)

Researcher, Helen Fry, writes: "[A]n interesting secret report about Hess was written by Group Captain Felkin of the Air Intelligence Section of Kendrick's unit. It survives in the National Archive and appears to be the only report written

by Felkin about Hess's mission....Felkin makes an interesting comment: 'so far nothing can be ascertained about either the second occupant of the aircraft, or regarding the Canadian Bearer Bonds.' Hess was found to have been carrying the bonds when he was captured, but Felkin's comment about a second man in the plane is odd given that Hess was believed to have flown to Britain alone. Was his flight not solo after all? What can be made of this comment by Felkin? Did Felkin assume that Hess had come with a co-pilot? Or did he know something which has never been declassified?" (*Spymaster: The Secret Life of Kendrick*, 2014) As Joseph P. Farrell points out: "[T]he Messerschmitt 110 was a two-man aircraft, and....there was no search on the night of May 10-11 for a second crew member."⁸

Moreover, Nigel Graddon says: " 'Hess' captors also harboured few doubts that a second airman might have parachuted out of Hess' aeroplane elsewhere. Major Donald examined the wreckage of the ME-110 and was puzzled by the fact that only one person was reported to have bailed out. Who might this second person have been and what might have become of him or her? Might Hess' passenger have been on board to undertake a completely separate mission than that to be carried out by the Deputy Führer?...If, as observers on the ground in the immediate aftermath of his crashlanding surmised, there was a second person in Hess' aircraft there is no way of ascertaining the success or otherwise of that other person's mission, one whose objectives may have been very different indeed from those Hess professed he wanted to undertake after his arrival in Scotland."⁹

Writing in the Scottish *Herald* newspaper (1st September 1977), under the heading *The Doppelgänger of Rudolf Hess*, Dr Peter Waddell, says (in part): "Ivone Kirkpatrick in May 1941 was the BBC's senior representative to the Political Warfare Executive, effectively SOE1 (black propaganda) co-operating through a central committee with MI6 and the Ministry of Information under Duff-Cooper. They controlled a rigid censorship of all matters in the media concerning Hess....Evidence exists to show that both Kirkpatrick and Duff-Cooper were well aware that the Eaglesham man was not Hess....The published September 1941 dental records of Eaglesham man show no gap between the two front teeth, a bad mistake by British Intelligence. The real Hess was buck-toothed with a large gap in his front teeth seen clearly in May 1941 photographs. It is published that the May 13, 1941, Buchanan Castle Hospital X-rays of the man's chest showed no scar tissue from bullet wounds, internal or external scar tissue. Hess was shot through the left lung by a rifle bullet. Ilsa Hess in a letter to Hugh Thomas confirmed that her husband had large bullet scars to the front and back of his chest."

Australian writer, F.C. McKenzie, observes: "In my examination of the mystery surrounding Hess's flight to Scotland I was confronted with another mystery; a conundrum within a conundrum; an action which appears to defy explanation. Karlheinz Pintsch, Hess's faithful adjutant, not only accompanied his master to the airfield but, obviously with the approval of his superior, carried with him a movie camera. As Hess inspected and boarded the plane the camera religiously followed his every movement. It recorded the plane's fuelling, the

checking of the guns, and the rather awkward way in which Hess climbed aboard and settled in the front seat of the *twin seater* aircraft. The camera clearly depicted Hess's cheery wave of farewell, and remained firmly fixed on the aircraft as it hurtled down the runway, following the plane into the sky and remaining with it until little more than a speck was visible. Then the photographer did something which, to this very day, defies my attempts at explanation. He swung the camera around to film a second plane; an ME110 bearing the designation 1545 which taxied down the runway and followed Hess's plane into the sky....When the flight of Rudolf Hess ended in dismal failure, and Adolf Hitler raved and ranted, declaring Hess to be a traitor who had acted without approval, the film of the *second* aircraft was the only record shown in German newsreels. There was no sign of the ME110 E2 in which the Deputy Fuehrer had actually departed the Augsburg-Hunstetten airfield on his fateful journey. The identity of the pilot who followed Hess into the sky on 10 May 1941, will probably never be known for certain.....it is recorded that this unidentified pilot landed his plane at Aalborg in northern Denmark later that evening. Why he went there is another mystery!"¹⁰

Writing in 1942 Douglas Reed comments: "Hess's landing in this country is probably the most important event in this war to date. It is the shadow of things to come, after victory. The men who hold real power in Germany – Hess may not be *their* agent, but he is a vital piece in the understanding of the game – already look beyond this war. For them, war is the pursuit of policy by other means. When war fails, they pursue policy by still other means, until they can revert to war....The secrecy which has been kept about it is highly sinister." (*All Our Tomorrows*) Half a century later, John Costello and Oleg Tsarev, observe: "There is a regrettable irony that the ending of the Cold War has prompted the opening up of the historic intelligence files of the USSR while the British Government seems more determined than ever to keep the final truth of the Hess affair locked in the closet of official secrecy." (*Deadly Illusions*, 1993)

Joseph P. Farrell writes: "It is difficult to give an exhaustive accounting of the actual power that Hess held in the Nazi state prior to his flight to Great Britain in May 1941, even by enumerating the many bureaus, agencies, intelligence services, and liaison connections between them all, that he controlled. Not only this, but as Party chief, he literally had control over most bureaucratic appointments in the Nazi state....Hess was not coming to Britain to *discuss* the peace plan, but rather, to *conclude* and *seal* a deal that had already *been* negotiated....extreme pressure was placed on the deal's demise....If the features of Hess's peace plan, including those for a Jewish-Zionist homeland were known, this in turn implies something truly profound, and tragic, for it implies *that someone on the British side wanted the extermination and genocide to proceed*....somewhere within the bowels of the deep states of Britain, the USA, and Nazi Germany itself, a decision either had been taken—or had been manipulated—for genocide. And that implied a transnational network to manipulate that decision, with an agenda of its own....A mass human sacrifice of Jews was being pre-planned....the Zionist leaders *also* somehow knew about the plan, and this implies their own potential involvement in it at some level."

Farrell continues: “What was the big secret that had to be kept, and kept secret to this day?...the Hess files—as various researchers have pointed out—have already been carefully *weeded*, and thus, even with the presumed declassification of some Hess files this year [2017], one must regard this source as tainted, for we will simply not know the extent of this weeding, nor, indeed, the extent to which files have been falsified, planted, or obfuscated....Hess undertook his flight with the belief that he was under Royal protection, a belief he repeatedly signalled to his British captors, to seal a peace deal with elements of the British deep state, represented by the Duke of Hamilton and the Duke of Kent....Hess was on a coup-de’etat and peace mission—to replace Hitler, [and] negotiate a peace with elements in Britain that were to replace Churchill.” (*Hess and the Penguins: The Holocaust, Antarctica and the Strange Case of Rudolf Hess*, 2017)

Scott Newton relates that in April 1941: “[T]he Foreign Office was disturbed by a rumour that Rudolf Hess had gone to Spain on Hitler’s behalf. The story first appeared in the Vichy press, but was then corroborated by King Carol of Romania, who was resident in Seville at the time, via the British Embassy in Lisbon....Neither the Spanish government archives now available nor records within the British Foreign Office confirm Hess’s journey. The former are, however, exceedingly disorganised and incomplete; in the latter there are still papers suppressed until 2017. One of these covers developments in Spain from 20-2 April, the time when Hess is supposed to have been there. Nevertheless there are two strong pieces of supporting evidence. The first surfaced in the House of Commons on 19 June [1941] when the Labour MP for Nelson and Colne, Sidney Silverman, claimed that Hess had undertaken a diplomatic mission to Madrid and had considered flying to a meeting in Gibraltar. The second took the form of a *Sunday Dispatch* newspaper article by Andre Guerber, dated 30 September 1945. The story, written from documents in the Reich Chancellery archives which have since disappeared, stated that Hitler had sent Hess on a ‘secret mission’ to Madrid in April 1941. Despite the absence of official confirmation, the weight of evidence, both contemporary and later, tips the balance of probability in favour of a mission to Spain by Hess. Why should the Deputy Führer have gone there?”

Newton says: “According to Guerber, whose information included the transcript of a meeting involving Hess, Hitler, and Goering on 4 May, the Deputy Führer returned to Berlin convinced that the British would make peace. Hitler was sufficiently impressed to authorize an approach to the British so that they would drop out of the war before the assault on the Soviet Union. This, then, appears to be the background to Hess’s famous flight. Yet ambivalence lurks below the surface. Before Hess left Augsburg he had been told by his own agent, Haushofer, that the British would not deal with Hitler....had the Deputy Führer used his connection with Haushofer to join with the coalition of forces which had now concluded that Hitler must be overthrown? Was the mission of 10 May (1941) genuinely on behalf of Hitler or the start of what was supposed to be a Paris coup? After more than fifty years the details of the Hess affair are still obscure. Despite Hess’s well-known devotion to Hitler in the past there are grounds for suspecting that his loyalty was not absolute by this time. There are also compelling reasons

to doubt whether it was Rudolf Hess who landed at Eaglesham on the evening of 10 May: the pilot had no trace of the scars and lesions which Hess carried as a result of injuries sustained in combat during the 1914-18 war. The mystery is compounded by aeronautical evidence: the plane which left Augsburg was a D type Me 110, aviation number 1545. The plane which landed was an E type, the latest model and indeed just off the production line. Its aviation number was 3869.”

Newton also notes: “[T]here were contacts between the conspirators in the Stauffenberg plot against Hitler and the Anglo-Americans....Churchill was in touch with Stauffenberg through Stockholm, and Spanish Foreign Ministry papers from April 1944 refer to ‘peace talks between the Allies and the Germans’ (Spanish Foreign Ministry Archives, Madrid R1373/9, 8-30 Apr. 1944). The file reveals that the Spanish authorities worked very hard to ascertain the identity of an agent, said to be from ‘Hess’, who was travelling from Britain through Portugal and Spain to Germany in connection with the ‘talks’. They finally singled out a Swiss banker called Rudolf Pfenninger. The index to British Foreign Office correspondence in the Public Records Office, London, revealed that arrangements were in hand for a journey by Pfenninger at this time. Unfortunately it has not been possible to locate the file.” (*Profits of Peace: The Political Economy of Anglo-German Appeasement*, 1996) The lack of available relevant evidence is not surprising.

Furthermore, Nigel Graddon in his book *The Mystery of U-33: Hitler's Secret Envoy* (2010) relates: “On 4 May 1942 Reinhard Heydrich sent to the [former] German Ambassador in London, Joachim von Ribbentrop, a report from one of his agents in Britain, which stated that Rudolf Hess was being held in a villa in Scotland. He added there are other stories circulating about Hess being kept in a house near Fort William....Alec Kennedy was brought up in the war in Fort William. He remembers his parents, newsagents, talking about Hess. They said he was kept at an isolated address, Inverlair House near the town, where he was interrogated by Intelligence Officers who lived opposite their shop in a building known as Granite House....in May 1993 Lord Thurso made the statement that as a wartime teenager he remembered Hess being kept in a hunting lodge belonging to Sir Archibald Sinclair. This was Braemore Lodge, Caithness, in the valley of Berriedale Water to the southwest of Dunbeath on the adjoining estate of the Duke of Portland. Tellingly, Lord Thurso also remembered his mother telling him that in 1942 Hess had been kept at Lochmore Cottage on his father's estate on the shore of Loch More near Thurso.” There certainly appears to have been a major deception plan revolving around the mysterious Hess journey to Britain, the truth of which is still considered by the Establishment to be so sensitive that it has to be kept from the general public, even eighty years after the initial event.

Nigel Graddon also writes about C.H. Williamson (1909-1999) who was an ‘occult department’ operative for MI6 during world war two, saying: “It is clear from what Williamson said during our interviews that he was an unrepentant supporter of Nazism. He emphasised disarmingly that this viewpoint was commonly shared by the British upper classes and had been prevalent in the

wartime security services. He said Himmler was a decent chap.” This suggests that elements within British Intelligence would not have been averse to help cover up a planned escape and new identity for Heinrich Himmler, the Reichsführer SS, at the end of the war.

According to Louis C. Kilzer, “After reviewing the evidence, seventy-six thoracic surgeons from the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh voted seventy-six to zero that the Spandau prisoner—he died in 1987—could not have been the Hess of history....Spandau Prisoner No. 7 was not Rudolf Hess....If prisoner No.7 was not Rudolf Hess, then Nazi Germany had sent over a double....Rudolf Hess—Deputy Führer of the Third Reich, the head of the Nazi Party, and Adolf Hitler’s friend and confidante—had arrived in Great Britain in the middle of the Second World War. From all appearances, all his actions, his demeanour, his confidence, he was a man who thought he was expected, or at least felt sure that he could ingratiate himself to the enemy. And no version of events disputes this: Hess clearly thought he would soon be flying back to Germany....Hess had expected a meeting and a quick trip back....Something major had happened in the British Isles on May 10, 1941....Hess did not return to Germany, not on May 10, not on May 11, not even on May 12. Berlin received no message as to his whereabouts. The Deputy Führer might just as well have evaporated into the ether.”

Kilzer continues: “While on May 10, 1941, Göring’s bombers pulverized central London, the night of May 11 was quiet. In fact, May 10, 1941—the day Hitler’s deputy arrived in Great Britain—was both the height and the sudden end of the German Blitz. The massive raids were never to return. London had been spared. Hitler had sent a message, something akin to an exclamation point followed by a question mark....There was no explanation for why Hitler had suddenly cut off the attack immediately after his fiercest barrage. While American observers in England wondered where the Luftwaffe had gone off to, observers in Germany were wondering about the absence of the Royal Air Force. Following the Hess flight, the indefatigable Goebbels began noting the quiet skies. It was almost as though, above Europe, there was a cease-fire....The American military attaché at the London embassy cabled U.S. Brigadier General Sherman Miles, head of the U.S. military intelligence, with some stark new information about Hess. Its source, he said, was ‘someone whose intimate acquaintance with the affair is unquestionable’....Rudolf Hess, the highly placed informant was telling the Americans, had brought with him plans for the Russian invasion—plans the British had kept all to themselves....In his secret communiqué Captain Lee expanded further. Hess, he said, had expected the Duke [of Hamilton] to go right to the head of the British Peace Party: none other than King George himself. Once the King knew ‘about our plans to fight the Bolsheviks....the King could have made peace with us’....The informant was obviously in a key position to get good information. He even said he had personally spoken with Hess on several occasions, relaying that the Deputy Führer talked openly, seemingly unguarded, just as if he was talking with an ally....

“One person, though, came mysteriously close to untangling the affair.

Using logic and a knowledge of the ways of realpolitik, Georg Bernhard had an insight. On the day after Hitler explained the Peace Party to his High Command, Bernhard wrote in *The New York Times* [29th June, 1941] about the meaning of the Hess mission: ‘It is now apparent to everybody that Rudolf Hess flew to England with the full consent of Adolf Hitler. It was his job to bring peace between Germany and England. The war between Germany and Russia had solved the mystery of Rudolf Hess, if it ever was a mystery....In Berlin this sort of thing is called by another name, ‘grosse Politick.’ During the [First] World War the German High Command was made up of every imaginative clique. They forged all kinds of plans against the British Empire....it was General Ludendorff who arranged to send Lenin and his comrades in a sealed train to Russia where they carried out the successful Bolshevik revolution. What happened this time? The original idea behind the whole trick is of historic importance: the Nazi leaders in Berlin had become convinced that with the decision of the United States to go to the limit in helping Britain it would be impossible to defeat that country. In particular the German leaders no longer believed that Britain could be successfully invaded. Consequently they decided to make peace....The German leaders did not expect a change of heart on the part of Prime Minister Churchill, but after all, they argued, Churchill was a member of a democratic government. He could be overthrown....Only very few people know what really happened in England after Hess arrived. But the outcome of the whole affair is a masterful achievement for Winston Churchill. For the important thing from England’s standpoint was that Germany should march against Russia. That could have been accomplished only by making Berlin believe that the immediate result of a German attack on Russia would be the reshuffling of the British Cabinet without Churchill.’ Whatever form it took, Bernhard concluded that Churchill was ‘able to bring about a decisive turning point in the war’.”

After the war, General Franz Halder, chief of staff of the German army from 1938 to September 1942 was interviewed by the American army. Kilzer records: “He explained to the Americans just how far the German Führer was prepared to go to accomplish the goal of a Nazi-Anglo understanding: ‘Still believing, however, in some fundamental “anti-bolshevist” solidarity between Germany and England, Hitler despatched Rudolf Hess to inform the British of his determination to wage war against Russia and to submit to them his “last offer” to participate in the venture. The British “double-crossed” Hitler, and informed Moscow of the nature of Hess’s mission. At that point Hitler’s hand was forced. He felt that Russia was alerted, and that further delay would be only to Russia’s advantage.’....The Americans, though they didn’t note it in their report, should have been troubled by the word “double-cross.” For that word implies a still further, even more dangerous, element. It is possible to be double-crossed only after there has been an initial understanding. If Halder was right, then the British were expecting the Nazi Party chief at a peace parley....It was beginning to appear that when the brave RAF wing commander, the Duke of Hamilton, picked up the radar blip of a lone raider approaching the coast of Scotland on May 10, 1941, he was actually tracking an invited guest....if there was a Peace Party operating

in Great Britain, then it was a renegade operation and traitorous. The traitors, of course, miraculously avoided prosecution....It is the picture of a Byzantine cabal operating from Buckingham Palace to embassies in Madrid and Washington.”

Finally, Kilzer notes: “Stalin believed that the peculiar way the Western Allies were fighting the war had something to do with Hess....Wherever Stalin looked, he saw Winston Churchill resisting the kind of real military action that might defeat Hitler. Instead, Churchill....seemed to be exploiting the German-Soviet bloodbath to secure British colonial interests in the Middle East....the Germans may have established a fund for Rudolf Hess while he was in English custody in anticipation of his return after the German victory. In a Swiss numbered account, the Luftwaffe deposited some 672,905 Swiss francs in the name of Edgar Horn. Alfred Horn was the name Hess first used on British soil. Americans after the war, searching for laundered Nazi money, discovered the account and began searching for Edgar Horn, whom they described as the ‘brother-in-law of Rudolf Hess.’ Edgar Horn did not exist. Rudolf Hess did.” (*Churchill’s Deception: The Dark Secret that Destroyed Nazi Germany*, 1994)

In *A History of the British Secret Service* (revised edition 1991), author Richard Deacon, says: “[I]t is probably wise to say that no version of any Secret Service history can ever be completely up to date simply for the reason that many facts are withheld from the historian sometimes for much longer than the usual thirty-year rule, occasionally for ever. This is truer of the British Secret and Security Services than any other in the world. For not only is the historian impeded by the thirty-year rule on the inspection of state records, but by the weeding out by civil servants (and sometimes politicians) of papers and documents which they think should never be available for public inspection....I am anxious to see an end to the conspiracy of silence and secret obstruction which, far from aiding the nation, has in the past enabled traitors to flourish in its midst and gross errors to be covered up. One outstanding example of a totally unnecessary and unforgivable cover-up is the case of Rudolf Hess, about which all official information is still withheld. Nobody can yet be sure whether the man who flew to Britain in 1941 was Hess, or someone else, or whether the man alleged to be Hess committed suicide in his prison cell at Spandau in 1988, or if he was murdered....

“Two Foreign Office files on Hess were removed from the Public Record Office in July 1978 by the Foreign Office and not returned for six months. Certain material in these was deleted. Records of the whole affair are still not released even though normal practice is for all such records to be available for inspection after thirty years. But the two vital questions recently raised concerning this most puzzling of cases are (1) was the man who landed in Scotland not Hess, but someone posing as such? and (2) was the man (Hess or an imposter) who allegedly committed suicide in Spandau prison on 17 August 1987 murdered by a British agent or at least by someone who wished to silence him for all time?...a British surgeon, Mr Hugh Thomas, who examined the man said to be Hess during his lifetime, is convinced that he could not have been Hess because he showed no signs of the gunshot wounds he received during World War I. Equally, after examining all the medical evidence concerning the death of the alleged Hess, Mr.

Thomas was sure that his death was murder and not suicide by hanging.”

Researcher, Peter Padfield observes: “In Hess’s case the open files had been extensively ‘weeded’....We can only guess at the number of complete files that remain closed to the public or that have actually been destroyed....there is documentary evidence that papers which were once in the files have been removed, and that others – most notably the documents Hess brought with him, for the existence of which there is incontrovertible evidence – are missing from any files. This is proof of official concealment, although not, of course, of what is being concealed or why....the true significance of the proofs that Hess carried documents to Scotland lies in the fact that they have disappeared from the open files in this country and elsewhere....The documents presumably concerned Hess’s peace plan....The question is why they continue to be suppressed so long after the end of the war, and why so many papers relating to them have been weeded.” (*Hess, Hitler & Churchill*, 2013)

Authors, Roy Conyers Nesbit & Georges Van Acker, relate: “[On] 19 October 1942....the official newspaper of the Communist Party in the USSR, *Pravda (Truth)*, stated: ‘It is no coincidence that Hess’s wife has asked certain British representatives if she could join her husband. This could mean that she does not see her husband as a prisoner. It is high time we knew whether Hess is either a criminal or a plenipotentiary who represents the Nazi government in England’.” (*The Flight of Rudolf Hess*, 1999)

Furthermore, Richard Deacon, asks: “In the light of the cover-up on all information on the flight to Britain of Rudolf Hess, this makes one highly suspicious. Who has been master-minding the cover-up and why. There seems to be little doubt that, apart from covering up incompetence in handling the matter, one major reason was the involvement of Britain’s royal family and some of those closely attached to it such as the devious and egotistical Admiral of the Fleet Lord Mountbatten of Burma, who in his lifetime moved in a way, which at first seems inconsistent, between supporting in a low-key manner first, the cause of a Germany in which he could play a part, and then the USSR. Certainly both just before World War II and in the first few years of that war American Intelligence was full of doubts about Mountbatten and even appalled when they learned that he was to be made Chief of Combined Operations. It is only recently – after the death of the person in Spandau Prison alleged to have been Rudolf Hess – that the name of Mountbatten has been mentioned in British intelligence circles as one of those people with whom Hess thought a deal might be achieved in the late thirties.”

Deacon goes on to say: “The Cambridge historian, John Zametica, in a book review recently made the point that ‘many powerful members of British society – political, military, commercial, among others, were dedicated to attaining peace [i.e. between 1938 and 1941] and apparently losing the war did not go down well with them. These people faced three problems: Churchill in Britain, Hitler in Germany and a lack of strong leadership within their ranks....Halifax was the man in the centre of this intrigue. He was supported maybe by the Duke of Buccleuch. And behind them stood, shall we say, Mountbatten....imagine that

extremely important negotiations took place between the British peace group and the Germans in, say, County Down, Ireland....General Sir Ian Hamilton.....had been deeply involved in previous peace talks'....Sir Ian Hamilton invited Rudolf Hess to stay with him at Lennoxlove in Scotland in 1939, the very house which was later occupied by the Duke of Hamilton whom Hess turned up to see in 1941. Mrs O'Mare Vinard, Sir Ian's adopted daughter, became an old friend of Frau Hess after working for the Nazi propaganda machine during the war. There is also evidence in the Dirksen Papers that Halifax asked Fritz Wiedmann, Hitler's secret agent, to inform Hitler that it would be 'the finest moment of his life if the Führer were to drive along the Mall side by side with the King during a state visit to London' as late as 17 July, 1938." (*The Greatest Treason*, 1990)

Richard Deacon also notes: "What remains obscured in mystery is the arrangement made for Hess to fly to Britain. He admits himself that it was difficult to find a plane. Did the Americans help unofficially? An American who was a close friend of [Ian] Fleming and who was then working for the American Secret Service told the author that 'you can take it that there was American co-operation at an unofficial level in this wildly optimistic plan. Perhaps you could say that American help alone made it feasible.' A clue may be found here from looking at newspaper reports of the period. When Hess came to Britain, the National Savings Committee announced that his aeroplane would be shown in London to help raise funds for War Weapons Week. That plan was swiftly revoked on the official grounds that 'circumstances have made this impractical'. The reason for official coyness may perhaps be found in the statement a few months later by an American aircraft engineer, Donald Dunning, that he had examined Hess's plane and found American products in it. The tyres bore the imprint of an American firm, a well-known brand of American aviation fuel was specified above the intake-valve, and the fuel tank was marked '100 Octane', an American designation." (*The History of the British Secret Service*, 1969)

In another work, Richard Deacon writes: "Stalin always believed that Hess had given the British details of the proposed German attack on Russia and that Churchill had failed to keep him informed. Certainly Churchill behaved in a remarkably untypical manner in his personal handling of the Hess question....Not only did Churchill, who had an instinctive sense for the right kind of newspaper publicity, remain totally reticent, but he issued the remarkably strange order that on no account should Hess be photographed. As a result no pictures of Hess were taken during the whole time he was in prison in Britain....the British had doubts whether the man claiming to be Hess really was Hess....Did the British suspect some kind of plot surrounding the man claiming to be Rudolf Hess, or were they taken by surprise and somehow unable to come to terms with reality? Did the bogus Hess (if such he was) try to deceive the British by pretending to be mentally disturbed?...The theory that a substitute for Hess was sent to Britain is to some extent supported by medical evidence. One senior surgeon at the Berlin Military Hospital is emphatic that the frail, senile Nazi who died in Spandau Prison was not Hess, while consultant surgeon Hugh Thomas, who treated the man called Hess for two years, is equally insistent that the man in question could not possibly

be Hess. He bases his assertion on the fact that according to all medical records, which are confirmed by Frau Hess, Hess had a three-and-a-half inch scar on his chest, an injury from World War I. The man who died had no such scarring. The question therefore arises, if the man who flew to Scotland was not Hess, what happened to Hess?...There is the interesting fact – surely something much more than a coincidence – that on the night Hess flew to Scotland, the Nazis launched the most extensive and severe bombing attack on Britain of the whole war.”

Deacon continues: “Large numbers of original documents relating to the Hess case have been removed from files in the Public Record Office, and medical reports are also suppressed. Why? There can be little doubt that one reason is the involvement of the Royal Family – not so much the Duke and Duchess of Windsor, who are usually blamed, but George VI and the Queen Mother herself. The truth is that some of the files concerning Hess are in the present Queen’s private archives and that they may remain sealed to the public for ever. There was a lengthy period in which the King himself was not averse to considering German overtures....It is said that there are also some papers concerning Hess in the Royal Archives at Windsor, which might contain letters he sent to King George VI.” (*Super Spy: The Man who Infiltrated the Kremlin and the Gestapo*, 1989)

In his book *Rudolf Hess and Germany’s Reluctant War 1939-41* (2001), Alfred Smith says: “[T]he author has been assured in the most categorical terms by an informant who was an MI6 officer at the time of the flight that although MI6 were ‘in the Hess thing up to their necks’ there was never any conspiracy to lure Hess to Great Britain. That was ‘only the gloss added for public consumption after the official story about the exploits of a madman became discredited.’ The same informant added that in any case the brain power within the ranks of MI6 was never up to planning and working a deception plan of such important and apparent success. If the suggestions of duping are rejected, it is necessary to substitute some other purpose for the known MI6 involvement. The simplest inference is logical and obvious. MI6 were ‘in the Hess thing up to their necks’ for the very good reason that its officers, or some of them, applauded Hess’s mission and the purpose for which it was made. They were prepared to welcome Hess and listen to his message. They were also prepared to join with Hess’s own intelligence agencies and help plan and execute the arrangements. The suggestion is that certain of the officers within MI6 were also active members of the British Peace Party....Perhaps the most prominent member of the British Peace Party, the British Establishment and the British intelligence services was the Chief of MI6, Major General Sir Stewart Graham Menzies, KCMG, KCB, DSO, MC. He was at the very core of the Establishment. Everything about him was Establishment. Court circles and rumour said of him that he was the illegitimate son of the Prince of Wales, later King Edward VII. His mother was Lady Holford, a prominent member of court circles....She duly married George Holford after Menzies’s birth and convention slotted in Holford as the father. Holford was also prominent in Edward’s court.” George Holford was equerry to the Duke of Clarence until his alleged “death” in 1892.

Alfred Smith further notes: “It is even possible to identify at least one of Hess’s escorts. By doing so, it draws attention to the importance placed on the mission by Hitler. The escort in question was Reinhard Heydrich, Chief of the SS Security Service. Heydrich was the sort of man who involved himself personally in any major secret mission undertaken by his department....In a postwar interview, Heydrich’s widow confirmed that on May 10 her husband had been flying a Messerschmitt 109 aircraft from a base on the Channel coast. Confirmation of these activities is also provided by Heydrich’s Chief of Police, Arthur Nebe. Nebe had told his contacts with the German resistance that Heydrich was flying over the North Sea on May 10, 1941. Heydrich was a busy man and an important man in the Nazi hierarchy. The fact that he was detached from his other responsibilities to ensure Hess’s safe delivery to Great Britain in complete secrecy indicates the degree of importance attached to the project.” (*Rudolf Hess and Germany’s Reluctant War 1939-41*)

As a curious aside, researcher John Harris, writes: “The Scottish Crown Jewels are the oldest Crown jewels in Great Britain.....They are priceless and have been kept in Edinburgh Castle since the early 1700’s. Known as the ‘Honours of Scotland’, in 1939 they were taken from the Crown Room, put into a chest, which in turn was covered by sandbags in the cellar beneath their usual resting place. The perceived danger was enemy bombs. It is not at all clear what the perceived danger was deemed to be, when on the 12th May 1941, (the Monday after Hess had crashed on the previous Saturday night), the jewels were literally taken from the already secured chest in the Crown room cellar and re-hidden.... the reason for the move was ‘to prevent the Honours falling into enemy hands’. The location remained a secret throughout the war....The question must be why? Which enemy hands were the jewels in danger of falling into? Who gave the order?” (*Rudolf Hess: The British Illusion of Peace*, 2010)

Further Faked Nazi Deaths

It has also been suggested that Reinhard Heydrich, Himmler’s Deputy and head of the Nazi SS Intelligence organisation (Sicherheitsdienst), was not murdered in Prague, in May 1942. An elaborate plan was apparently put into place which enabled Heydrich to defect to the Allies, allegedly being flown to London. This was exactly one year after Rudolf Hess mysteriously disappeared in May 1941. Heydrich was known to be a security freak and there is clearly no way he would have been travelling in an open car with just his driver for protection. This is the alleged historical scenario, when two Czech SOE agents supposedly waylaid and severely injured Heydrich, who was said to have later died from his injuries in hospital. The SOE agents and anyone working with them were subsequently killed by the Nazis, or committed suicide, i.e. dead men tell no tales. It is also possible that a Heydrich double may have been travelling by car in place of the real Heydrich. According to the Editor of the Journal *Double Eagle* (June 1977): “There are still some members of the U.S. Intelligence community, who are remembering well that a few months after Heydrich’s defection, it was

Intrepid [Sir William Stephenson] himself who made the necessary and ultra-secret arrangements with Roosevelt, to employ SS General Heydrich as a special consultant of the OSS, American Strategical Intelligence Service, under General Donovan, and part of BSC [British Security Coordination]". This would appear to synchronise with Dr. John Coleman's observation regarding the American OSS: "During the Second World War, there were over 100 researchers at work.... copying slavishly the methods adopted by Reinhard Heydrich of the S.S. The OSS was based on Heydrich's methodology and, as we know, the OSS was the forerunner of the Central Intelligence Agency." Interestingly, Nigel Graddon says: "Heydrich had made hundreds of people 'disappear' and then given them a false identity to use them in his secret service."¹¹

According to Aleksei Romanoff: "In September 1941 Hitler appointed the Chief of RSHA, the Reich's Security Main Office, SS General Reinhard Heydrich....as the Protector, i.e. Hitler's Vice-Roy for Czechoslovakia. The rumors surrounding this event had not been clear in [Russian Imperial] Underground's evaluation, and the possibility existed that for one reason or another Heydrich was no more on Hitler's favourable list, and that he had been moved to Prague, to keep him in isolation far from Berlin. On February 2, 1942 the intercepting radio station of Imperial Underground 'P-727' hidden in some place by Poznan in Poland, recorded and decoded the following radio dispatch sent from Berlin's Red Orchestra to GRU Center in Moscow: '...To Director from Choro. Source Abwehr through Arwid. From hq of Abwehr on the East Front a report had been received in Berlin based on interrogation of a high GRU officer who was wounded and captured on the Front. Among high military circles great sensation caused the fact, being kept as strictly confidential matter, that not so long time ago the RSHA chief and Protector of Czechoslovakia SS General Heydrich, landed with his plane, piloted by himself, behind the Soviet front lines. He spent all day in conversation with your and other high representatives who arrived by airplane from Moscow. Despite this irrefutable fact Heydrich returned through the Front's lines to the German side. This event allegedly caused Heydrich's appointment as Protector to Prague. It is secretly investigated by Abwehr III F and by some OKW (Wehrmacht Headquarter, Ed.) very important Generals....'. Very little was published about this strange episode of the machination of SS General Heydrich, only the SS General Walter Schellenberg, Chief of the SS Secret Intelligence, Office VI in RSHA, in his 'Memoirs' published by Verlag for Politic and Wirtschaft, Koelin, Germany, in 1959, on its page 37, knowledgeably stated: '....Heydrich from time to time undertook risky escapades with his private airplane which he piloted himself. One time he was compelled to land behind the Russian front lines. However, he could manage to pass through to the German front again....'

"This information also reached in 1942 the British Secret Intelligence Service, and caused a great concern by the 'C' (Chief of B-SIS) and by Churchill himself, since it was obvious that too many knew Heydrich's escapade behind the Soviet fronts. On June 10, 1942 the friend of Marshal Goering, officer of the Abwehr and Chief of the Red Orchestra in Berlin, under the code name

‘Choro’ reported by radio to the GRU Center in Moscow: ‘....To Director from Choro. Various sources in Abwehr. The sudden disappearance of Protector and SS General Heydrich from Prague is explained by knowledgeable sources as his defection on May 26, 1942 by an airplane through Nuremberg and allegedly in the direction of London. Admiral Canaris, chief Abwehr, SS General Mueller, chief Gestapo, and Martin Bormann, are trying at any price to conceal the fact of Heydrich’s defection. Heydrich’s assassination had been manufactured. All allegedly witnesses to this fiction who could disprove the attentat had been executed. Heydrich’s death had been announced after 8 days in a hospital where nobody ever saw him. The hq of SS Reich’s Leader Himmler are in silent turmoil and only the overwhelming terror inside of the hq is preventing a public disclosure about Heydrich’s defection’. Later, in 1942, it was Abwehr’s Admiral Canaris, Gestapo’s Chief Mueller and Marshal Goering who had been responsible for the investigations, and the fate of all arrested in Berlin agents and members of the Red Orchestra under ‘Choro’ and ‘Arwid’, networks which so diligently informed the GRU Center about the defection of the most important, after Himmler, SS Leader of the Third Reich.” (*Double Eagle*, July, 1977)

Certainly, the use of doubles or doppelgänger was a ploy which the Nazis were well versed in. In fact, Adolf Hitler had several “doubles” who were used for deception purposes, including one found shot dead in a garden at the Berlin bunker. According to Pauline Kohler, who from 1934 until 1938 was a maid at Hitler’s private residence at Berchtesgaden, Adolf Hitler had three doubles, and she stated that “one of the doubles is always at Berchtesgaden, another at Munich and the third in Berlin.” As American author, Joseph P. Farrell, points out creating doubles was “a standard Nazi security and intelligence practice.”¹² Moreover, author James Hayward, records: “[A] notable feature of life in postwar Germany was an abundance of rumours that deceased military and party figures were still alive, including....Martin Bormann, Wilhelm Canaris and Adolf Hitler. A poll taken in Berlin in April 1946 revealed that fewer than ten per cent of German civilians believed Hitler was dead.” (*Myths & Legends of the Second World War*, 2003)

In 1974, the alleged “Nazi hunter”, Simon Wiesenthal (1908-2005), an Austrian Jew, was quoted as saying: “Substituting one body for another has been a ploy much used by General Heinrich Müller of the Gestapo....This is according to statements made to me by separate individuals working for three different intelligence services.” Interestingly, according to a report in the *Double Eagle* journal (1976), in the early 1970s Wiesenthal was informed that Martin Bormann was living in Washington DC and he did nothing. Why? Perhaps the answer lies with the claim by the former Austrian Jewish Chancellor, Bruno Kreisky (1911-1990), that during the Second World War Wiesenthal had worked for or with the Nazi Gestapo who, as we have seen, were directly involved with facilitating the transfer of Zionist Jews in Europe to Palestine. Authors John Loftus and Mark Aarons, note:” After World War II, [Simon] Wiesenthal himself worked for U.S. intelligence....In over thirty years he had never criticized American intelligence for hiring Nazis. During the same thirty years, Soviet propaganda had frequently

denounced Wiesenthal as an agent of Western intelligence, accusing him of hunting only those Nazis who were not on NATO's payroll."¹³

Quoting *Leni Riefenstahl's Last Words about Hitler; Goebbels, Nazis and the Jews* (2014) by Maximillien de Lafayette: "A top secret military report based upon military interrogations prove beyond the shadow of a doubt that 'Martin Bormann has selected at least one double for Adolf Hitler, and Minister of Propaganda of the Third Reich, Josef Goebbels has personally trained six doubles to impersonate Adolf Hitler.' In a 1945 secret memo, General William Donovan, then head of the OSS, mentioned the existence of two possible doubles of Hitler. Those two doubles were in fact carefully selected and trained by Josef Goebbels, back in 1944. The doubles received an extensive training on diction and Hitler's mannerism....Zarah Leander, Adolf Hitler's friend and favorite singer, told me verbatim, 'Yes, Adolf Hitler had doubles, and Eva Braun had her double too, no question about it'."

Interestingly, according to Emanuel M. Josephson, U.S. President, Franklin D. Roosevelt, also had a 'double' who was employed for deception purposes. Josephson relates: "From the time of Roosevelt's return from Tehran, until January 6, 1945, more than a year later, press photographers were ordered not to take, or publish, any photographs of the ailing President, except when specifically permitted to do so by the White House. Few exceptions were made. What could have been the reason for that order? It long has been the custom for the world dictatorship conspirators to use doubles for the men that, as their agents, they placed at the heads of governments. This is clearly illustrated by the widely published report of the experience of the German medical consultant who was summoned to Moscow to examine Stalin, in the year before he died. The physician was taken to a hospital ward, where he was confronted with seven men. All of the men resembled Stalin sufficiently to be mistaken for him. This childish maneuver was intended, evidently, to delude the physician as to whom he was treating. Likewise, Hitler and Mussolini had their doubles. One of the doubles for President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who acknowledged that he had acted on public occasions as 'Roosevelt' was the Warner Bros. actor, Captain Jack Young [who] stated....that after he had been given the assignment to double for Roosevelt in 1941, he had spent several months as a guest in the White House, studying the President's speech, actions and mannerisms, until he learned to imitate them perfectly."

Josephson continues: "Undoubtedly, the doubles served the conspirators as puppets quite as well as did their originals....there is reason to believe that, subsequently, other doubles assumed the role of the dying President, and carried it off well....there were relatively long periods of time when the Press correspondents who constantly surrounded Roosevelt, and had virtually lived at his side, as well as other close associates, were completely cut off from any communication with the President. Indeed, it is open to question if any of them ever saw him, in person, again. Elaborate efforts were made by the conspirators to keep the public from learning of the vanishing of the President from the public scene....This might well have been a maneuver to cover up the use of one of

the doubles to play the role of 'President'....The absence of Roosevelt from the White House was covered up by statements issued by various persons concerning the state of health of the President, whose whereabouts was shrouded in mystery.” (*The Strange Death of Franklin D. Roosevelt*, 1959)

In September, 1945, a German agent, Walter Herschfeld, working for the US Counter Intelligence Corps, managed to gain information from the father of SS General Hermann Fegelein whose son was allegedly shot by order of Hitler in the closing stages of the war. According to Fegelein's father he had received a communication, via a trusted Nazi courier, from his son saying that the latter had survived the infamous Berlin Bunker, along with Adolf Hitler and Eva Braun. It appears that after the war they were all safe and in hiding. Tellingly, Hitler's personal cook, Constanze Manziarly, also conveniently disappeared without trace from the Berlin Bunker.

James P. O'Donnell comments: “The only valid reason for assuming today that Konstanze Manziarly was killed in the breakout [from the Berlin bunker] is that she has not since surfaced. As a simple cook she had no reason to fear criminal charges. As an Austrian citizen, moreover, she would have enjoyed ‘liberated’ status, one of the quainter juridical twists of the year 1945. Why, after all, keep trudging on with German soldiers, SS soldiers in the bargain, when she could quietly fade into the anonymous mass of civilians? This slight mystery deserves mention here for this reason. If Fräulein Manziarly was among those killed on this march then she was the only one of some twenty women who did die. The rest of the women who escaped from the Reich Chancellery made it safely through the advancing American or Russian lines....on a simple calculation of the odds then prevailing, a woman's chance of physical survival in Berlin was far better than even.” (*The Berlin Bunker*, 1979)

Writing about SS Colonel Josef Spacil, Himmler's paymaster, Sidney Kirkpatrick notes: “In the final years of the war, he was the chief of RSHA's Bureau II, the department within the SS that set legal policy, administered funds, and coordinated activities among a wide range of separate SS police and state security agencies....[During allied interrogation] the more fantastic information Spacil revealed concerned details of Hitler's last days in Berlin and Himmler's plans for a neo-Nazi resurgence. Spacil claimed that Hitler had not died in his bunker. Under cover of darkness, disguised as a civilian, he was secretly transported out of Berlin in a small plane. A partially cremated body double had been left behind to fool the Russians.” (*Hitler's Holy Relics*)

In *Ratline: Soviet Spies, Nazi Priests, and the Disappearance of Adolf Hitler* (2012), the author, Peter Levenda, remarks: “The one place that remained relatively secure for the Nazis, however, was the Alpine region between Austria and Italy known as the Tyrol....It would have been possible for Hitler to have remained in the Tyrol for years....The families of Martin Bormann, Heinrich Himmler and Josef Mengele—among many others—found refuge for a while in the South Tyrol....The area was well-known to Bormann and Hitler.... A declassified OSS memo marked ‘Secret’ and dated 19 January 1945 bore the subject line ‘The Nazi Underground in Bavaria and Austria.’ Its source was

French intelligence and concerned the organization of the Nazi movement after the war, with specific reference to the Tyrol and to Salzburg.” In another work this author observes: “[T]here is no physical evidence to prove that Hitler died in the Berlin bunker on April 30, 1945. In fact, there is so much badly planted evidence as to suggest that the suicide story was a complete fabrication.” (*The Hitler Legacy*, 2014)

In *The Last Days of Hitler* (1996), the author Anton Joachimsthaler, suggests that one theory was: “Hitler and Bormann withdrew into the Alps after the double had been shot....[and adds] ‘Hitler’s archive’s stored in Spain’, appeared in the *New York Times* on Wednesday 27 June 1945: ‘Last night radio Moscow reported that Hitler’s personal archives were hidden in Palencia in northern Spain, where they were being guarded by a special Falangist garrison. The report, which NBC recorded, went on to state that a squadron of German airplanes had flown the archives to the Balearit Island, from where Spanish government aircraft had transported them to Madrid and later to Palencia’.”

This author further says: “Gregory Douglas, an American, described Hitler’s escape from Berlin in several articles in *The Military Advisor*, (vol. 3 nos 11 and 12 and vol. 4 no 1, 1992/1993) which are supposed to be followed by a book entitled *Flight of the Wolf—Berlin 1945*. His information supposedly stems from the Chief of the Gestapo, Heinrich Müller, who allegedly worked for the CIA in Switzerland in 1948 (officially Müller has been listed as missing in Berlin since 1945)....To summarise Douglas, Heinrich Müller is supposed to have survived the war—like Gehlen—and to have possessed interesting documents and microfilm from Hitler’s personal state papers. In 1948 Müller allegedly lived in Switzerland and testified that Hitler fled on 22 April 1945 by plane together with Eva Braun, Hewel, Burgdorf and Fegelein. The pilot was Georg Betz.... From Hörsching [Austria] the flight continued to Barcelona on 26 April 1945 on board a Ju 290A-6. Heinrich Müller himself allegedly escaped from Berlin on 29 April 1945 and, instead of spending the ensuing years on the unemployment list, found work with the CIA; his former deputy Globocnik allegedly worked for the British.”

It has also been claimed that the wartime head of the Abwehr (German Military Intelligence), Admiral Canaris, said to be a crypto-Jew named Moses Meyerbeer, also disappeared after a fake death during the closing stages of the Second World War. Interestingly, Canaris/Meyerbeer, worked closely with agents of the Jewish Haganah Military Intelligence network. According to French Intelligence sources Canaris was in Argentina, South America, after the war. British author, Christopher Story, says that Canaris remained head of a post-war clandestine German Intelligence organisation until he “fell ill in 1976”.¹⁴ This is hardly surprising as Canaris, who was born in 1887, would have been 89 years old. The Editor of the Journal *Double Eagle* also claimed that Canaris survived the Second World War. Moreover, according to Michael Shrimpton, “Spain was ideal. Canaris had lived there for a while after the war. The German Geo-political Center....had been based in Madrid.” Shrimpton writes about Adolf Hitler, saying: “He committed suicide in the bunker in 1945, although there is a

view that he made it back to Austria and lived there for a few years. Mrs Hitler, a.k.a. Eva Braun, seems to have made it down there, for a short while at any rate. Eva was back in Germany by 1947, where she met someone who many years later became a friend of mine.” (*Spy Hunter: The Secret History of German Intelligence*, 2014)

According to E.H. Cookridge: “After the abortive Stauffenberg plot to murder Hitler on July 20th, 1944, Canaris disappeared without a trace....in July 1947, the French Intelligence Service informed through the French Foreign Office the governments of the United Nations that the former German espionage chief had been discovered by secret agents in Argentina, living under an assumed name. His ‘death’ in 1944, appears to have been one of the many bold bluffs of his adventurous life. Canaris remains the mystery-man in the history of international espionage.” (*Secrets of the British Secret Service*, 1947)

In his biography, *Canaris: Chief of Intelligence* (1951), Ian Colvin writes: “One day in 1948 two Spanish diplomats arrived in Munich and arranged in utmost secrecy for Frau Canaris to go to Switzerland. On arrival there she was invited by General Franco to proceed to Spain as a guest of the state, where she was given a home in Barcelona.” Moreover, Anthony Cave Brown says: “Frau Canaris was not located before October or November 1945....with her daughters in the beautiful little village of Niederau, one of the steamer stops on the Ammersee, near Munich.....later, it is said, Allen Dulles arranged for her to receive a CIA pension, which was maintained until the formation of the West German government.”¹⁵ This is confirmed by John Loftus and Mark Aarons: “After the war Dulles requested the CIA to issue a pension to Admiral Canaris’s widow, and it was done. (Confidential interview, former officer, CIA, 1988.)”¹⁶ It would seem that Frau Canaris may have joined her husband living under cover in Spain. Moreover, writing about Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, John H. Waller says: “After inspecting defeated France [1940] in the company of Colonel Walter Nicolai, long-retired military intelligence chief in World War I, he sought solace in Spain – always his refuge from an overburden of worry – and stayed there for a few days with his nephew Abwehr officer Joachim Canaris.” (*The Unseen War in Europe: Espionage and Conspiracy in the Second World War*, 1966) It is interesting to note the connection between Admiral Canaris and Colonel Walter Nicolai, a former head of German Military Intelligence.

It appears that the Abwehr evolved from the German General Staff Intelligence network organised by Colonel Walter Nicolai, a very mysterious character. The Abwehr was ostensibly dissolved in 1944, after the apparently abortive attempt to assassinate the Nazi Reichsführer. In fact, the Abwehrcontinuum survived World War (part) Two, partly in the form of the Gehlen Org which eventually morphed into the German BND which in turn liaises today with the Mossad, the Jewish Israeli Intelligence service.

C.H. Douglas comments on: “ ‘Admiral’ Canaris, whose real name is Moses Meyerbeer, and who is said to be the most powerful man in Germany.”¹⁷ Writing about Admiral Canaris (Moses Meyerbeer), Nigel Graddon asks why, “[T]here was never a satisfactory explanation as to why the head of the Abwehr

(German Intelligence) held so much sway, not only over Himmler but over many other leading Nazis.” Graddon notes that: “[B]etween 1939 and 1945 Himmler attempted to secure peace with the allies and to put himself at the head of a post-war government supported by a powerful alliance of financiers and industrialists. Himmler never entered into direct negotiations personally but was represented by bankers and lawyers....Many senior British figures, including the Royal Family, were open to these overtures....the man believed to be Himmler arrested by the British in 1945 may actually have been Heinrich Hitzinger, a rural policeman and Himmler’s double, [which] conjures some far-reaching questions....Both Himmler and Canaris enjoyed covert connections with Britain....What was happening in Germany between 1923 and 1945 is still a matter of the highest secrecy....In November 1938 Philéas Lebesgue published an article in the review *l’Age Nouveau*, entitled *Sources Secrètes de l’Hitlerisme*.... ‘There was behind Hitler an order of chivalry, a secret order....the esoteric expression of Nazism.... we neither know its name, its nature or its rules’.” (*Otto Rahn and the Quest for the Holy Grail*, 2008)

Interestingly, the authors, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, write about: “[A] German Jew, code-named Max Klatt, whose real name was Richard Kauder. ‘Klatt’ claimed to have a spy ring inside the top levels of the Soviet military which was willing to sell documents to the Abwehr....who were the ‘special officers in Berlin.....at the highest echelon’ who put this mysterious Jew in charge of Nazi espionage against the Soviets? US intelligence identified Admiral Canaris as one of Klatt’s superiors....[and] another contact whose name has been kept secret for the last fifty years....Oberst (Colonel) Kurt Jahnke, Chief of the Jahnkebureau, Ribbentrop’s personal intelligence service. Jahnke was also a trusted adviser to Rudolf Hess and Hitler himself. During World War II all of Jahnke’s records for the years 1933 to 1938 were confiscated by the SS....Eleven years after World War II, Walter Schellenberg wrote his memoirs....Schellenberg’s memoirs detail how the SS helped Jahnke protect his German Jew from the Gestapo because he was such an invaluable intelligence source....Schellenberg further identifies the rescued German Jew as the chief of a world-wide ‘information network [which] went through various countries and penetrated every stratum of society. He furnished quick and exact reports from the senior staffs of the Russian Army’.... For years Canaris and Jahnke had been secretly plotting to overthrow Hitler and form an Anglo-German alliance against Stalin. There is evidence of careful pre-arrangement with the Vatican to pass the plotters’ messages in the event of hostilities. On 3 September 1939, the same day that Britain and France declared war on Germany, Admiral Canaris made contact with British intelligence through the Vatican....The Jahnke-Canaris group of conspirators were soon given the code name *Schwarze Kapelle* after the Black Chapel in Rome. But the anti-Hitler group is better known as the Black Orchestra; apparently *Schwarze Kapelle* is a German pun on the *Rote Kapelle*, the famous Soviet spy ring known as the Red Orchestra....in 1939 the SS were unaware that the *Kapellmeisters*, or orchestra leaders for the *Schwarze Kapelle* were Canaris and Jahnke, the chiefs of the rival German intelligence agencies....Jahnke was exposed as a British agent by the

SS....the American born Jahnke....had fled to Switzerland to escape the SS.” (*Ratlines: How the Vatican’s Nazi Networks Betrayed Western Intelligence to the Soviets*, 1991)

The top Nazis who survived the war were referred to in US Intelligence circles as the Nazi “Crown Jewels”. A prime example was SS General Heinrich Müller, the head of the infamous Gestapo, the Nazi Secret Police. According to Joseph J. Trento in his revealing book *The Secret History of the CIA* (2001): “America was actively recruiting Nazis—not simply scientists, but high-level military and civilian officials of the Hitler regime. The American Army even recruited and evacuated the head of the Gestapo, Heinrich Müller.” Pierre de Villemarest quotes Gestapo Müller saying in March 1945: “There are powers you cannot imagine which are protecting me now, and will go on protecting me whatever happens.” Villemarest goes on to say: “Several researcher friends of mine who helped in the investigations for this book, whether in Bonn or Ludwigsburg, Washington, Fort Mead or London, only ever found the sketchiest of material on Müller; in the United States there were no more than a few pages liberally covered by the censors black pen, as though certain aspects of the Gestapo Chief’s life still demanded to be concealed.” (*Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Mueller after 1945*, pub. 2005)

Gregory Douglas, in his *Regicide: The Official Assassination of John F. Kennedy* (2002) says: “In 1963, the author met a German *Luftwaffe* officer who lived in Palo Alto, California. His name was Frederick Laegel, and he was employed in the medical department of Stanford University. During lengthy conversations Laegel admitted that he had been a German *Sicherheitsdienst* (security service) officer, attached to Hitler’s military headquarters, as well as being attached to the *Führer-Kurierstaffel* (courier squadron). He said, and showed documents in proof of his statements, that he had worked for the CIA after the war. At one point, Laegel indicated that he had a friend who knew even more about the period than himself, and eventually the author came into contact with Heinrich Müller, then a resident of Piedmont, California. These ongoing contacts and interviews with the former head of the Gestapo led to the books based on Müller’s papers and eventually an approach by Robert Crowley, a retired high-level CIA official, in 1993. Crowley was working with British author John Costello....Crowley and Costello supplied the author with official documentation on Müller’s postwar employment by the American intelligence community.... The author was then contacted by Dr. William Corson of Potomac, Maryland, regarding the name of the CIA official who interrogated Müller in Switzerland in 1948. Corson, an intelligence specialist and published author, informed the writer that the unidentified interrogator was one James Speyer Kronthal, in 1948 CIA station chief in Bern, Switzerland....Crowley stated to the author and to others in Washington that *he* was the man who had worked with Müller when the former Gestapo chief arrived in Washington in 1948.”

American researcher, Alex Constantine, writes: “By all accounts James Kronthal had the makings of a ranking CIA official. He had attended New York’s prestigious Lincoln School with Nelson Rockefeller....in 1934, he found

employment at the prestigious Frankfurt, Germany banking house of Speyer & Co. (the Kronthal's were blood relations of the Speyer family). Shortly thereafter, he established a network of middlemen to market artwork confiscated by the Nazis from Jewish collections. Kronthal was an eager quisling, and advisor to Himmler and Goebbels....His favors to the Nazi Party enriched him, but he.... returned to the States to pursue a graduate degree at Harvard. There he befriended James Jesus Angleton, then a Law School freshman and a decade later the CIA's highest ranking Soviet specialist. After the raid on Pearl Harbor, Kronthal and Angleton offered themselves to the Office of Strategic Services (OSS). Kronthal was assigned to Switzerland's Berne Station under Allen Dulles, whose family, like the Speyers, had conducted business with the Nazis as Hitler ascended to power. After the war Kronthal was assigned to the recovery of art plundered by the Nazis. Millions of paintings and antiques had disappeared. Some of these had made their way to Switzerland and flooded the galleries, sold to finance the rearmament of Germany in the 1930s—with Kronthal's assistance—and the postwar ambitions of leading Nazis. By 1942 galleries of Zurich, Madrid, Lausanne, New York and elsewhere were glutted with plundered artwork, sold at a fraction of their true worth."

Constantine continues: "Kronthal succeeded Allen Dulles as the head of the Berne station in 1947 under the newly formed CIA, an extremely powerful position that put him in charge of most covert operations in Western Europe (in the immediate postwar period, most of the CIA's recruits were staunch Nazis, among them Otto Skorzeny, Martin Bormann, Joseph Mengele and Klaus Barbie).... Kronthal was given nearly complete authority in the handling of the plundered cultural wealth of Europe....In 1952 Kronthal returned to Washington to assist in the reorganization of the Agency. A year later he met secretly with his former Berne handler, Allen Dulles, the newly appointed Director of Central Intelligence. The subject of discussion is not known. The next day, Kronthal's housekeeper entered his bedroom to find him dead, an apparent suicide. 'The death was quickly hushed up,' according to late CIA operative William Corson. The Washington police force was called in 'to cover up what the CIA wanted hidden....A chemical analysis failed to determine the cause of death or the contents of the vial found next to Kronthal's body.' Among the secrets that Kronthal took with him were details of the network established by the Nascent CIA for recovering art stolen from the Jews of Europe." Of all people, it was James Kronthal who apparently debriefed Gestapo chief, Heinrich Müller, in Switzerland in 1948, before the latter was shipped off to Washington D.C. and provided with a new cover identity. You really could not make it up!

Constantine further relates: "In 1987 at least five paintings hanging at the Met [Metropolitan Museum of Art] were identified as Nazi confiscations....The Metropolitan bought the paintings from Wildenstein & Company in New York, a Jewish art dealer. The history of the acquisitions was cleverly obscured....[in *Art & Antiques*] Dr. Chaneles offers another explanation: 'leading art dealers and galleries in the occupied nations collaborated with the Nazi art experts. In Paris, Wildenstein's facilities served as a depository for objects eventually transferred

to Hitler, Goering and Bormann. The company prospered immensely during the war.'....The Germans were given preference in the acquisition of paintings stored there. Martin Bormann, 'Hitler's Mephistopheles,' authorized the purchases, made in Hitler's name with stolen funds....The Fine Arts unit was disbanded in 1951. Untold thousands of paintings were turned over to German officials, many of them Nazi Party veterans accused or convicted of wartime atrocities. All of the Fine Art unit's records were stored at the National Gallery. Unfortunately, they disappeared during the presidency of Ronald Reagan. The files remain 'lost' or 'classified'."

Finally, Constantine says: "Revelations of postwar looting of priceless artefacts have also gradually surfaced in Great Britain as secret documents are declassified, and news of them trickles into the public print. England's monthly *Art Newspaper* reported in November 1994 that Anthony Blunt, the Soviet spy and an art historian, smuggled the Hanoverian crown jewels out of Germany at the close of the war, and hid them in Windsor Castle. Blunt's mission was graced with the blessing of King George VI to prevent 'seizure by the Russians or Americans.' At the time, Blunt was deputy director of the Courtauld Institute.... He joined MI5, Britain's counter-intelligence service, in 1940. Blunt met with Ernst August, paternal head of the Hanovers, in December 1945, and departed with the crown jewels under the pretext of safeguarding them. The transfer of the precious jewels was met with alarm by the Intelligence Office, which had been trying to dissuade the Americans from looting art treasure, and feared setting a bad example. King George therefore returned some of the artefacts to Germany. Among the pieces not returned was the twelfth century *Gospel Book of King Henry the Lion*, which had disappeared from Austria in the 1930s. The book was put on sale at Sotheby's of London. Other pieces were returned to Germany.... In June of 1994 scores of 'liberated' paintings were auctioned at Sotheby's, including a Corot landscape, a Rembrandt etching and assorted Impressionist paintings." (*Psychic Dictatorship in the U.S.A.*, 1995)

Furthermore, a senior Gestapo Officer, SS-Major Horst Kopkow, who worked closely with Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, was protected by British Intelligence after the war. According to Stephen Tyas: "In 2004, MI5 declassified two Horst Kopkow 'name files', dated 1945-1948....Kopkow [was] one of the more significant Nazi war criminals to be recruited by the British secret service, vying with Klaus Barbie who was recruited by American intelligence agencies after the war....seventy-one years since the end of the Second World War, sixty-five years since Kopkow was last interrogated, there continues to be classified documents by him or about him in the files of MI5 and SIS [Secret Intelligence Service]....files on Nazi criminals are still held back." (*Major Horst Kopkow: From Gestapo to British Intelligence*, 2017). As Canadian writer, William Stevenson, notes: "The public suffers from secrecy, as always. Looking back, it is hard to justify the treatment of postwar Nazi affairs as top secret. Secret from whom?"¹⁸

This is supported by Dónal O'Sullivan, who, in his book *Dealing with the Devil: Anglo-Soviet Intelligence Cooperation during the Second World War*

(2010) writes: “Scholars studying intelligence history always need to be cautious because the institutions involved have a keen interest of writing their own history. Operational files are usually inaccessible, and events and biographies are subject to change with the release of new material. Past practices of selectively publishing documents, letting some records ‘disappear’ in mysterious fires and faking deaths call for increased scepticism....Sixty years after the war, MI5 revealed it had recruited Gestapo officer Horst Kopkow, sheltered him from prosecution, and equipped him with a new identity....Just like in Kopkow’s case, Western Soviet intelligence agencies offered their new assets protection from their colleagues hunting down Nazi war criminals....After thoroughly debriefing Hitler’s spycatcher, MI6 supplied him with a new life in postwar West Germany, giving him a job in a textile factory in the British zone of occupation....It is unknown how long Kopkow remained in the service of British intelligence. He was questioned by German investigators looking for Gestapo chief Hermann Müller but never had to testify in court. He died at the age of 85 in 1996 in Gelsenkirchen....In effect, Western intelligence allowed the ‘return of the Gestapo’.”

Authors, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, note: “In 1948 the British government had already secretly cabled the Commonwealth countries to stop all investigations of Nazi war criminals. Even before the prosecutions collapsed, the evidence is overwhelming that British intelligence was recruiting Nazi war criminals for several covert projects including Intermarium, Prometheus and NTS....His Majesty’s Government asked the Vatican for assistance to resettle ‘Gray’ Nazis, and asked America to help sabotage the screening process. British intelligence maintained contact with their Nazi protégés in Canada and Australia under the guise of ABN [Anti-Bolshevik Block of Nations]. Finally, British intelligence vouched for the Communist-riddled Nazi networks and peddled them around the world as ‘freedom fighters’.” (*Ratlines: How the Vatican’s Nazi Networks Betrayed Western Intelligence to the Soviets*)

A former head of the criminal police agency in Nazi Germany, Arthur Nebe, who was allegedly involved in the July 1944 plot to assassinate Adolf Hitler, was said to have been executed in March 1945. However, there are reports of him being seen in Turin, Italy in 1956 and Ireland in 1960. This was around the time that the Nazi commando, SS Colonel Otto Skorzeny, was known to have been training members of the IRA in Ireland. Coincidence, no doubt. During the war the IRA was known to have been working with the Abwehr (Germany Military Intelligence) under its head “Admiral Canaris”. Curiously, the German Geopolitical Centre in Madrid, issued a circular letter in September 1950 in which it refers to the events of July 20th, 1944, and the Hitler assassination attempt, stating: “Persons who were at the time reported as having been shot are still among the living today.” Moreover, Robert Wistrich writes about: “Nebe, Arthur (1894-1945?). SS General and head of the criminal police (KRIPO) from 1933 to 1945....According to official records, Nebe was executed in Berlin on 21 March 1945. On the other hand, in September 1956, he was sighted in Turin, Italy, and later reported to be with the SS commando leader Otto Skorzeny in Ireland in the winter of 1960.” (*Who’s Who in Nazi Germany*, 1984)

German historian, Heinz Höhne, relates: “23 May 1945: Heinrich Himmler was dead: the history of the SS was at an end. In the smoke of National Socialism’s funeral pyre the SS Order dissolved [?]....Only a few SS leaders followed their Grand Master’s example and committed suicide. Globocnik took poison; Grawitz, the SS Medical Officer-in-Chief, blew himself and his family up with a couple of hand grenades; Conti, the denouncer of Stennes, committed suicide in his cell in Nuremberg; Friedrich-Wilhelm Krüger, the HSSPF, committed suicide and Prützmann, another HSSPF, did the same....The majority of the SS leaders, however, were treated with remarkable leniency....The majority of the survivors were sentenced to periods of imprisonment but later pardoned and released. Some of the murkiest figures of the SS underworld escaped completely, the most notable being Eichmann....Many of his most important minions, however, managed to disappear—Alois Brunner, Günther, Dannecker and Röthke; Gestapo Müller and Glücks, the Inspector of Concentration Camps, also vanished.” (*The Order of the Death’s Head*) Furthermore, Hamad Subani, comments: “Herman Goering (actually a Bavarian born as Rosenheim), the founder of the Gestapo.... committed ‘suicide’ after being captured. Himmler and Hausofer also committed ‘suicide’ after being caught. This could have been a staged exit strategy to discard their public personas and start with new identities.” (*The World War Deception*, 2014)

Writing about Manfred von Killinger, Nigel Jones comments: “Killinger was former head of Ehrhardt’s Storm Company, military chief of the O.C., [Organisation Consul] and destined to be Nazi Gauleiter of Saxony, Consul-General in San Francisco and finally German Ambassador to Rumania where he committed suicide as the Red Army approached in 1945.” Jones also writes about Killinger saying: “Storm leader of the inner circle of the Ehrhardt brigade, Killinger took part in the liberation of Munich, the Kapp Putsch, and was chief planner of the O.C. murder campaign, including the killings of Erzberger and Rathenau. Later leader of the Viking Bund secret society. Under the Third Reich, he became an SS General, a Judge of the People’s Court, and German ambassador to Slovakia and finally Rumania. Committed suicide in Bucharest as the Red army approached [?]” (*A Brief History of the Birth of the Nazis*, 2017)

E.H. Cookridge records: “The FHO, the eastern department, was headed by Colonel Eberhard Kinzel, an old-school intelligencer who had served during the First World War in the *Nachrichtendienst* of Colonel Nicolai....As a major-general he accompanied Admiral Hans-Georg von Friedeburg, Rear-Admiral Gerhard Wagner, Colonel Poleck, and other officers to Field-Marshal Montgomery’s headquarters on Lueneburg Heath where on May 4, 1945, they signed the document providing for the surrender of all German forces in north-west Germany, Holland and Denmark. On May 7, he went with General Jodl and Admiral von Friedeburg to General Eisenhower’s headquarters at Rheims, where they signed the Armistice instrument providing for the unconditional surrender of all German forces on all fronts. Shortly afterwards both Kinzel and von Friedeburg committed suicide.” (*Gehlen: Spy of the Century*, 1971) Where is the evidence that all of these alleged Nazi “suicides” actually happened?

According to Helen Fry: “On 17 July 1945, Ernst Busch died of a heart attack while in custody at Wilton Park....Busch was Commander of all German forces in North-West Europe. Given his status, it is odd that there was no personal file for him amongst the MI19 files. Nor is his cause of death given in general intelligence reports. A death certificate was not issued until 14 September 1945.... Why his death was kept secret from the general public for two months is not clear....When news finally became public in September, the War Office stated that Busch had died in a Nottinghamshire hospital.”¹⁹ Could it be that German General, Ernst Busch, was set up with a new identity after the war, courtesy of the British authorities?

The Gauleiter connection

Another intriguing post-war Nazi enigma concerns the Nazi Gauleiters (regional party leaders). Rather curiously, at least thirteen Gauleiters allegedly committed “suicide” at the end of World War (part) Two, during April/May 1945. It would appear that a number of high ranking Nazis may have conveniently disappeared at the end of the war under the cloak of “suicide”, thus avoiding prosecution for war crimes. Also, several Gauleiters disappeared without any apparent trace at all. Was there a pre-planned operation to include a number of undercover Nazi Gauleiters within the secret post-war Nazi International?

Interestingly, some of the Nazi Gauleiter “suicides” occurred within Allied jurisdiction which may imply Allied collusion with setting up leading Nazis with new identities after the war. That this actually did happen was confirmed by Joseph J. Trento, as mentioned earlier, who said that America was actively recruiting “...high-level military and civilian officials of the Hitler regime.” In this connection, it may be of interest to note, for example, the alleged “suicide” of Gauleiter Konrad Henlein, in May 1945, while in American custody. Seven years earlier, in May 1938, Henlein was in London meeting clandestinely with influential people in Britain, including Randolph Churchill, son of the British wartime Prime Minister, Winston Churchill. At the time, Henlein was under surveillance by British Intelligence. Could such Allied (essentially the Anglo-American Establishment) connections have precipitated Henlein’s possible post-war survival under a deep cover new identity?²⁰

Another high-ranking Nazi Gauleiter, Odilo Globocnik, ostensibly committed “suicide” while in British Army custody in May, 1945. Yet, according to US Counter Intelligence (CIC) reports dated 30th November, 1948, Globocnik was working under cover for British Intelligence after the war, as was SS Major Horst Kopkow, a senior Gestapo officer, mentioned earlier.²¹

Synchronistically, three prominent Nazi Gauleiters were all reported to have committed suicide on the 8th May, 1945 when Germany surrendered to the Allied forces. Bernard Rust, Minister of Science, Education and National Culture; Fritz Bracht, Gauleiter of Upper Silesia and Paul Giesler, Minister President of Bavaria who was a known protégé of Martin Bormann. In the case of Bracht and Giesler both their wives were also said to have committed “suicide” which on

the face of it would seem unnecessary. Unlike their husbands, the wives would not have been charged with war crimes. Similarly, Gauleiter Philip Bouhler, a senior Nazi Party functionary, and his wife, both allegedly committed suicide in May 1945. Could it be that it was arranged for the wives to take on new cover identities along with their husbands?

In *Who's Who in Nazi Germany* (1984) by Robert Wistrich, the following information is provided: "Philip Bouhler (1899-1945)...rose to become Chief of the Führer's Chancellory and head of the notorious euthanasia programme....In 1933 he became a *Reichsleiter* of the Nazi Party....At the end of the war, Bouhler increasingly sought Goering's protection and it was at the latter's headquarters at Zell-am-See in May 1945 that Bouhler and his wife committed suicide shortly before the Americans arrived." Moreover, according to Christian Goeschel, "Gauleiter Jakob Sprenger of Hesse-Nassau and his wife committed suicide on 8 May 1945 in the Tyrol, a region where many leading Nazis had fled." (*Suicide in Nazi Germany*, 2009)

There was also Gauleiter Josef Terboven, the Reichskommissar for Norway, during the German occupation of Norway, who supposedly blew himself up (with dynamite or a hand grenade according to which version prevails), on 8th May 1945. Very conveniently, no doubt, Terboven is said to have died alongside the body of Wilhelm Rediess, SS and Police Leader and Commander of all SS troops in Norway, who reportedly shot himself earlier. Yet another Nazi Gauleiter who may have disappeared through a fake death was SS Brigadeführer Otto Wachter who allegedly died in July 1949, Rome, Italy. In his biography of Otto Wachter *The Ratline* (2020), the author Philippe Sands notes: "By the time Otto arrived in Rome, the work of the CIC [US Counter Intelligence Corps] had shifted direction: for two years they hunted Nazis for prosecution, now they were hunting them as recruits. Otto could be a useful ally against the Soviets, to be integrated into the West German intelligence service, as other former members of the SS, SD or Gestapo had been, with the assistance of the CIC....the file in the CIC archives on Otto Wachter was missing....The CIC played a central role, as information about alleged Nazis circulated. By 1949, however, American and British interest in prosecuting Nazis was on the wane, and the new objective was to use the valuable ones, to get them out of Europe, maybe into the US or, under cover, South America. The Americans knew about the Ratline, and may have helped create it....[A] CIC document stated that the cause of death was left open, that it was 'never established'."

All the Gauleiters were hardcore Nazis who were carefully selected for the important and influential position they held within the Nazi party administration. They were certainly not the type to commit "suicide", particularly in such numbers. As Curt Riess observes: "Most of the Gauleiters charged with defending their districts were running away at the mere sound of Russian guns, leaving all heroism to the people."²² So what was actually going on here which appears to have been suppressed for almost three quarters of a century? "Suicide" appears to have been the get out of jail free card played by so many key Nazis during the closing stages of the war and its immediate aftermath – no doubt according to a

well orchestrated, preplanned operational strategy.

Robert Wistrich, in his *Who's Who in Nazi Germany*, records further high level Nazi "suicides" including: "Leonardo Conti (1900-1945), Reich Health Leader and head of the Department of Health in the Ministry of the Interior....a protégé of Martin Bormann....Conti was promoted in August 1944 to the rank of *SS-Obergruppenführer*. He hanged himself in his Nuremberg cell on 6 October 1945.... [and] Robert Ritter von Greim (1892-1945), Air force General....[who] committed suicide in prison in Salzburg on 24 May 1945."

Furthermore, according to former French counter intelligence operative, Pierre de Villemarest: "The Führer's éminence grise [Martin Bormann] had begun by creating a secret organisation in Germany, thanks to a decree ratified by Hitler on 16 November 1942 putting him 'in sole charge' of the Gauleiters, the chief officials governing the German regions and the territories annexed by the Reich after 1939." (*Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Muller after 1945*, 2005) As Carter P. Hydrick relates: "Martin Bormann was working a master plan for a resurrection of Germany after the war....Bormann's post-war activities – for the evidence is very strong that he did survive the war, with American help....[and] The powerful group of 41 Gauleiters, the 'governors' – actually virtual dictators – of the Reich's various 'states' or 'provinces,' reported directly to Bormann as head of the Nazi Party. He cultivated and maintained a strong relationship with this group collectively and many of its most powerful members individually, throughout his tenure until the end of the war."²³ So here we see the direct connection between Martin Bormann and the Gauleiter Circle which would certainly have continued after the war. Moreover, Kurt P. Tauber notes: "Martin Bormann's staff had worked out over-all directives for the underground work of the party cadres in each district (Gau), and specific plans had been made by a specially designated functionary in each of the several district headquarters (Gauleitung)." (*Beyond Eagle and Swastika: German Nationalism Since 1945*, 1967, Vol. I)

Curt Riess, in 1944, writes about Lieutenant-General Wilhelm Faupel (1873-1945) who is also alleged to have committed suicide, together with his wife, on the 1st May 1945, saying: "[I]nformed circles in Madrid believe that Faupel is today the real master of Spain. As such he is one of the key men of the Nazi underground being prepared today. And his position will grow even more important the closer the moment of Germany's collapse approaches. For Spain will be one of the most important countries to which this underground movement can deploy. Not only will it serve as a haven for those who must leave Germany in a hurry; not only will it be of immense importance to the German industrialists who will be able to conduct their various complicated enterprises via Spain and Argentina; but conditions in Spain today are such that an active and militant Nazi underground organisation can flourish there without its existence even being suspected from the outside....In order to carry through this complicated and exciting Spanish game, General von Faupel needed an apparatus. This apparatus was the Ibero-American Institute in Berlin. The general became its head early in 1934....the institute will be within the framework of the coming underground....It

will not only establish and keep contact between German Nazis and their helpers in Spain and South America, it will establish and hold on to that contact all over the world. It will constitute an enormous net of contacts, a net covering the entire globe.” (*The Nazis go Underground*)

With the benefit of this preplanned underground organisation, Faupel was certainly in a position (together with his wife) to disappear under the cloak of “suicide”. According to Guy Walters: “[General Wilhelm von] Faupel was seen by some as ‘the real master of Spain,’ and by 1943 he was liaising with the Spanish to allow the Iberian peninsula to become a postwar Nazi refuge. Although Faupel was widely believed to have committed suicide in May 1945, it was rumored that he had actually fled to Spain, where he was finding work for German soldiers and officers.” (*Hunting Evil: The Nazi War Criminals who Escaped and the Quest to bring them to Justice*, 2009). Moreover, according to Ladislav Farago, when writing about Aktion Feuerland, “Operation Land of Fire”: “The transaction was named ‘Land of Fire’ after the archipelago of Tierra del Fuego at the southern extremity of Argentina and Chile, the area to which some of the shipments [of Nazi loot] were originally consigned.” He goes on to say: “In Spain, General Wilhelm Faupel, a former Ambassador and head of the Latin-American Institute, and now stationed in Madrid with a diplomatic cover, managed the operation.” (*Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich*, 1974)

Furthermore, Michael Sayers and Albert E. Kahn relates: “The most important of all the German agents in South America has been General Wilhelm von Faupel, the German General Staff’s leading expert on Argentina. Faupel’s work in the Americas has not been interrupted as a result of the defeat of the German Army in Europe. In fact, Faupel’s work was specially designed by the General Staff to continue long after the end of the present war....Faupel’s entire career as an agent of the German General Staff is in itself a revelation of the long-range planning of Germany’s rulers. Before the First World War, from 1911-1913, Faupel was active in Argentina as a ‘professor’ at the Military Academy in Buenos Aires. Thoroughly familiar with Latin American and Spanish affairs, he was recalled at the outbreak of war and sent into Spain to become chief of the German espionage and sabotage activities in the Mediterranean area. Then, immediately after Germany’s defeat in 1918, Faupel was sent back to Argentina. Until 1927, he held the post of ‘chief adviser’ to the Argentine General Staff. On the eve of the Nazi seizure of power, Faupel returned to Germany. He next appeared to public view as Director of the Nazi Ibero-American Institute, central clearing-house for German espionage and conspiracy in the Western Hemisphere. Under Faupel’s command, at the headquarters of the Ibero-American Institute.... hundreds of German agents and American, Canadian and South American fifth columnists were trained for work.” (*The Plot Against the Peace*, 1945)

Interestingly, the hidden ramifications of a postwar Nazi group, headed by Werner Naumann, known as the “Gauleiter Circle,” were eventually revealed. Writing about Werner Naumann, for many years head of Josef Goebbels’ personal office and eventually becoming the Nazi Propaganda Minister’s State Secretary, journalist Wellington Long says: “During the spring and summer

[1950] after he arrived in Düsseldorf, Naumann managed to contact most of the surviving Nazi Gauleiters....In August, 1950, less than a year after he surfaced, Naumann's activities suddenly paid a large dividend....he was sought out by a certain Ernst Achenbach, a lawyer from Essen who had been in the Nazi diplomatic service and since the war had specialized in representing Nazis accused of war crimes, including some of the Nüremberg defendants. Achenbach had joined the Free Democratic Party after the war, and was elected on its ticket to the first *Bundestag* at the end of 1949. Because of his diplomatic background, and because he spoke idiomatic English—his wife was a Middle Western American—and equally fluent French, he had become the party's spokesman on foreign affairs....Achenbach opposed Adenauer's pro-Western policies, favoring instead a nationalist neutralist posture. He had tried to promote his ideas through a semi-secret society called *Die Brüderschaft* (The Brotherhood)....It included several former General Staff officers and a couple of former Gauleiters....Toward the end of 1951 he [Naumann] decided to expand his missionary activities by organizing a *stammtisch* or circle....several former Gauleiters sometimes took part, acquiring ideas they passed on to groups they set up....the newspapers later tagged it 'the *Gauleiter-Kreis*,' or 'circle,' and the label stuck....Chairman of the *stammtisch* meetings was Paul Zimmermann, a former SS Major, and official of the SS economic department who had worked with the administration of the concentration camps, and also with the iron and steel industry. He had a number of close contacts in the Ruhr and through them with many of the Nazis who had fled to Spain, Egypt, and Latin America. Most of the other participants similarly had held high rank during the Third Reich."

Wellington Long goes on to say: "[M]ost Germans as well as most of the supposedly well-informed foreign correspondents in Bonn heard of Werner Naumann for the first time only on Thursday, January 14, 1953, when the British announced his arrest the previous evening, for activities endangering the security of the occupational forces, on the grounds that he and others had sought to restore National Socialist rule....British intelligence apparently had been tapping Naumann's telephone and intercepting his mail for several months.... On February 11, the cabinet ordered the dissolution of a paramilitary group of men who had formed themselves into a *Freikorps Deutschland* and considered themselves still bound to Hitler by oath....This new *Freikorps* had been formed at a secret meeting in Hamburg on August 17, 1951, with representatives of the *Brüderschaft*, of the SRP, of an SS fraternal association, and a couple of other similar groups present. To dramatize their protest against the officers who had attempted to assassinate Hitler and overthrow the Nazi regime on July 20, 1944, the *Freikorps* predated their charter, to July 20, 1951. Colonel Hans Rudel, a Nazi air ace, was one of the sponsors and official heroes. Members were required to promise absolute obedience and secrecy, and were identified in the records only by a number or by a cover name....Eventually, Naumann's civil rights were restored and in 1954, the Federal Court quashed the case against him....He turned all his energies to business, eventually becoming a member of the board of directors of an electronics company in Düren owned by Harold Quandt, Josef

Goebbels' stepson." (*The New Nazis of Germany*, 1968) Harold Quandt is said to have died in a plane crash in 1967.

Pierre de Villemarest lists: "[T]he names of those arrested on 14 January told its own story: Karl Kauffmann, ex-Gauleiter of Hamburg; Gustav Scheel, ex-Gauleiter of Salzburg; Alfred Frauenfeld, ex-Gauleiter of Vienna; Paul Wegener, ex-Gauleiter of Oldenburg; Josef Grohe, ex-Gauleiter of Cologne. These were five of the fourteen Gauleiters selected by Bormann in 1943 and 1944 for his own organization. Other names on the list the Allies gave to the German police belonged to the same scheme of things; Otto Dietrich, former deputy to Goebbels; SS General Paul Zimmermann; Arthur Axmann, former head of the Hitler Youth. Those who escaped the net: SS Colonel Eugen Dollmann and Otto Skorzeny, who had taken part in conferences held by the group, one on 2 November 1952 in Düsseldorf, another on 18 November in Hamburg."²⁴

T.H. Tetens also notes: "For some time after his arrest the British kept Dr. Naumann incommunicado, because they regarded his lawyer, who was Dr. Achenbach, as severely implicated in the plot. The pro-Adenauer paper *Stuttgarter Nachrichten* of January 17, 1953, named Achenbach the *spiritus rector* behind the drive toward a neo-Nazi restoration. A lengthy British white paper on the Naumann-Achenbach plot was ready to be released in August 1953, when it was suddenly 'withdrawn at the last moment on Cabinet instructions, for reasons which have never been made quite clear.' There were rumors that the British had yielded under the combined pressure of Washington and Bonn. The confiscated material disclosed that the Achenbach-Naumann group represented a so-called *Fuehrungsring*—a Nazi high command—a kind of political Mafia, with headquarters in Madrid, which operated by remote control through clever organizational schemes on different levels, serving various purposes. This Gauleiter group met periodically in the strictest secrecy, mainly in Düsseldorf or Hamburg. Up to thirty former Nazi top officials assembled under false names as 'old friends' in hotels, where they carried on their political scheming. Among them were the ex-Gauleiters Kaufmann, Grohe, Florian, Wegener, Frauenfeld, and Scheel, a number of high officials from the Propaganda Ministry, some Ribbentrop diplomats, and top-ranking SS officers. According to the British correspondent Alistair Horne, the 'roll calls of the ex-Gauleiters and high SS officials present read like a page from some nightmare *Who's Who* of the Third Reich.' These Nazi leaders had either escaped the dragnet of the victorious Allies by false identification papers or had been released from internment after a year or two without any substantial penalty."

Tetens further writes about: "[T]he international Nazi headquarters in Madrid. Enough facts are known about the center in Madrid to show that it functions as a Nazi party organization in exile. It has been reported that the Madrid center has its own financial department, sustained by a huge treasure chest which the Nazis shipped to neutral countries before the German collapse.... On May 29, 1951, *Times* correspondent C. I. Sulzberger confirmed the existence of this group which have revived the Fascist International in various countries 'from Malmö to Tangier and from Rome to Buenos Aires'." (*The New Germany*

and the Old Nazis)

Kurt P. Tauber in his two volume magnum opus *Beyond Eagle and Swastika: German Nationalism Since 1945* (1967), says: “In the immediate postwar years and later, the preferred refuges for politically endangered Nazis were Spain, Argentina, South Africa, and the Arab world, especially Egypt. Probably one of the first Nazi underground organizations was put into operation by former Hitler Youth leaders in the winter 1945/1946 under the leadership of Arthur Axmann [a representative of the Gauleiter circle] and Willi Heidemann....On March 31, 1946, a combined Anglo-American counterintelligence action, known as Operation Nursery, arrested over a thousand suspects and destroyed part or all of this organization. It was quickly replaced by other underground channels.... the members of this salvaged elite would contribute to the strengthening of authoritarian and social nationalism in their host countries. The Bruderschaft, with its conception of elite selection and nationalist revival, was one of the more active agencies in these underground foreign dealings....

“While the Bruderschaft was in the process of dissolution, one of its prominent members, Dr. Gustav Adolf Scheel, the former Reich student leader and Gauleiter of Salzburg who was now a physician in Hamburg, organized his friends into a so-called Herrenklub (Gentlemen’s Club) to continue the conversations begun in the Bruderschaft. Among the members of the club were his old Bruderschaft cronies Frauenfeld, Kaufmann, and Axmann, as well as Dr. Gunnar Berg, former SA colonel and Beck’s liaison to Swedish nationalists, racists, and Germanophiles; Hans Haack, the former Nazi Attorney-General of Hamburg; Wilhelm Loeb sack, the Nazi Party ideologist, of Danzig; Dr. Heinrich K. Kunstmann, former SA colonel Scheel’s chief at the Hamburg clinic; Alfred Salat, a former functionary of the *Völkischer Beobachter*; and Karl Scharping, one of Goebbels’ more enthusiastic propagandists. They were meeting to consult on ways to affect political decision making in the Federal Republic without having to step into the limelight themselves. At that time their attention was focussed on a new personality who had only now reappeared under his real name. The former Nazi elite’s object of respectful attention was Werner Naumann....By 1933 he had been promoted to SA major general....In 1944, at the age of thirty-four, he became the youngest undersecretary in the Hitler regime....In his testament, the grateful Führer appointed Naumann to succeed Goebbels as Minister of Propaganda. On May 2, 1945, the new minister without a ministry, accompanied by Youth Leader Arthur Axmann and Hitler’s second-in-command, Martin Bormann, made good his escape from flaming Berlin and promptly disappeared from public view. For the next five years Naumann lived, like thousands of other Germans, under an assumed name....After the 1950 amnesty declaration, he and his friends, with whom he had kept in clandestine contact, thought the air sufficiently clear for him to venture into the open.”²⁵

The Postwar Nazi Underground

In their informative book, *The Plot Against the Peace* (1945) authors,

Michael Sayers and Albert E. Kahn, state: “On February 26, 1945, one of the most remarkable exposés of the Second World War appeared in the Soviet newspaper *Pravda*. It was an article revealing in full detail the plans of the German General Staff for converting the Nazi Party into an underground apparatus which would continue functioning after the military defeat of Nazi Germany and would carry on systematic preparations for a third world war.”

They further say: “In the fall of 1918, within a few months of the General Staff’s decision to sue for peace, billions of marks had been smuggled out of Germany to Sweden, Holland, Switzerland, Spain, Argentina, Brazil and other foreign centers of German commercial activity. The *Neue Zuercher Zeitung* in June 1919, estimated the figure of ‘emigrated capital’ which German interests had cached in Switzerland at 35 billion marks....Admiral Canaris, of the Imperial Naval Intelligence, and subsequently of the Nazi Naval Intelligence, went to Spain to supervise German-controlled shipyards and submarine plants at Vigo. Baron Manfred von Killinger, Imperial Army officer and subsequent Nazi Consul in the United States, established a company in Echevarria, Spain, to experiment with new types of submarines for Krupp....As of February 1945 there were no less than 987 joint stock companies in Spain controlled completely by German capital. Two thousand Spanish companies, many of them with branches and affiliates in North and South America, have German directors on their boards. As late as the summer of 1944, as the American journalist Ted Allan revealed in *Collier’s Magazine* on February 3, 1945, the international German trust, I.G. Farben, built four new chemical plants in Madrid....

“Throughout the Second World War, Germany’s rulers have never lost contact with certain circles in Europe and America which openly sympathized with Germany’s aggression and advocated support of Nazism as a ‘bulwark against Communism.’ A convenient meeting place for secret negotiations was established by the German Government in Basle, Switzerland, at the headquarters of the Bank of International Settlements. An article in the *New York Times*, on May 19, 1943, commented on the existence of this German-controlled institution in Switzerland: ‘Allied preparations for an invasion of the European continent make the Bank for International Settlements at Basle, Switzerland, look still more incongruous than it ever looked since the outbreak of the war in September, 1939. In the seclusion of a Swiss city, American, German, French and Italian bankers, not to mention Swedish, Swiss and Netherland representatives, are still at work side by side and attend to common business.’....The directors of the Bank of International Settlements are men of great influence, and they include three directors of the Bank of England; the powerful Nazi financiers—Baron K.F. von Schroeder of Cologne, Reichsbank President Walther Funk and Dr. Hermann Schmitz, President of I.G. Farben; and the American Wall Street banker, Thomas H. McKittrick, Director of the First National Bank of New York and President and General Manager of the Bank of International Settlements. On November 23, 1943, Harry White, special adviser to the U.S. Treasury Department, told Washington correspondents: ‘It [the Bank of International Settlements] is German-controlled. Germany is being very nice and hopes to use it to get back

into financial power. There's an American president doing business with the Germans while our American boys are fighting Germans.' Throughout the war, the Nazis permitted payment of dividends to the international members of the Bank of International Settlements....

"By means of this unique apparatus, German industrialists have been able to maintain contact with their pre-war sympathizers and economic associates in every country in the world. The French, Dutch, Belgian, Italian and Finnish directors were Nazi appointees. Two active British directors on the BIS are Sir Otto Niemeyer and Frank Tiarks, both of whom are directors of the Bank of England....The German General Staff's postwar plan counts heavily on the continued friendship of these international financial circles.... The Nazi Party, as the chief political instrument of the German General Staff, has the task of fulfilling the political phase of the secret German postwar plan to sabotage United Nations' victory and peace....Like German industry, the Nazi Party also has its hidden economic and political reserves for the postwar struggle against the peace. Statistics recently issued by the British Ministry of Economic Warfare estimate that the Nazis looted close to \$27,000,000,000 from the conquered European nations. Most of this loot was appropriated by the Nazi Party, providing a massive secret fund for the financing of international Nazi underground activities for years to come. Besides this, the Nazi leaders have their personal financial caches. Since 1943, Nazi money, jewels and other valuables have been streaming across the Reich frontiers and finding their way by clandestine channels into Spain, Switzerland, Sweden and North and South America. In Switzerland alone, more than 300,000,000 gold francs, or approximately sixty million dollars, are known to have been banked to the private accounts of Nazi leaders."

Sayers and Kahn also say: "As far back as July 1943, the little-known but important Nazi leader, Konstantin Hierl, chief of the *Reichsarbeitsdienst* (Reich Labor Corps) began organizing Nazi guerilla units for postwar operations in Germany....Hierl was one of the chief organizers of the German General Staff's Black Reichswehr and the Nazi SS. In the summer of 1943, Hierl addressed a secret Munich convention of Nazi leaders of the Reich Labor Corps. A copy of his speech later fell into the hands of Allied Intelligence agents. Hierl outlined the future underground organization of the Nazi Party in Germany in the event of German military defeat as follows: 'The [Nazi] Party achieved its utmost power and its greatest influence during its legal period when it was centrally ruled. Never was a party more efficiently centralized than ours. The principle for the illegal period which will come after the war must, however, be utmost decentralization. In fact, we must decentralize to such a degree that we must seem to have disappeared.'....By the time the Allied armies crossed the Reich frontiers, there were few Nazi party leaders to be found in Germany. They had gone underground. Most of them had false identity papers taken from obscure Germans killed in air-raids. Others had been planted in concentration camps to pose as anti-Nazis."

American researcher, Jim Keith writes: "At the end of World War II Martin Bormann, Deputy Fuhrer and head of the Nazi party, and Hermann Schmitz,

chief executive of I.G. Farben, hatched a plan for the continuance of Nazi goals not to be limited by territorial and national boundaries. Bormann, anticipating the destruction of the Third Reich, worked out the logistics for the escape from Germany of an estimated 10,000 prominent Nazis, using huge caches of Nazi loot as funding. These were reported to consist of in excess of ninety-five tons of gold, tons of other precious metals and jewels, and billions of dollars in currency, both real and counterfeit.... These plans almost surely included the Trojan horse-style grafting of Nazi intelligence onto the OSS by SS General Reinhard Gehlen and Allen Dulles. The Research and Analysis branch of the OSS observed in 1945 that: 'The Nazi regime in Germany has developed well-arranged plans for the perpetuation of Nazi doctrines after the war. Some of these plans have already been put into operation and others are ready to be launched on a widespread scale immediately upon termination of hostilities in Europe.' Summarizing these plans, the OSS group said, 'Nazi party members, German industrialists and the German military, realizing that victory can no longer be attained, are now developing postwar commercial projects, endeavoring to renew and cement friendships in foreign commercial circles and planning for renewals of pre-war cartel agreements. 'German technicians, cultural experts and undercover agents have well-laid plans to infiltrate into foreign countries with the object of developing economic, cultural and political ties'.... touch-down points for escaping Nazis included the United States, South Africa, South America, Egypt, Spain, Canada and Indonesia.... this network evolved into what has been termed the Nazi International, run by Otto Skorzeny and headquartered in Madrid....

"While thousands of Nazis were incorporated into the government, industry, and intelligence agencies of the United States, the public relations image of men like Mengele, Bormann, and Hess could never have been rehabilitated in the mind of a public who had fought a devastating war against them. These men were forced to function behind the scenes.... via the Nazi International and its intermediaries with world events as they unfolded, but unable to show their faces. It is in this environment of extensive collaboration and infiltration by Nazis and Fascists, a collaboration that involves a long-term continuance of Nazi goals separated from earlier German territorial goals, and an overall shepherding and betrayal by international monied interests, government and intelligence agencies, that America's descent into totalitarianism, genocide and mind control becomes understandable." (*Casebook on Alternative 3*, 1994)

Charles Higham in his book *American Swastika* (1985) writes about SS Colonel Otto Skorzeny (1908-1975) saying: "Skorzeny entered a new and remarkable phase of his career. Martin Bormann and Himmler put him in charge of transferring the treasure of the Führer and his aides in gold, jewellery, and silver to safety where it could be used for the future. In Red Cross ambulances, he sent the treasure to burial places, along with two million American dollars, two million Swiss francs, and a five-million-gold-mark stamp collection. Some of it was hidden in mountains; more was sent through normal channels to Swiss banks or to South America by mutual vessel.... He was seen in Madrid, and in Bavaria, conferring with CIC officers; finally, he joined up directly with Gehlen, who

became the chief spy master against the Soviets in Europe. Skorzeny's movements were mysterious and complex....He was now firmly under the protection of the CIA and Konrad Adenauer [Chancellor of Germany], who was busy restoring many major Nazis to high office. Whitewashed by the American press, Adenauer was more responsible than anyone else for restoring the second-level hierarchy of the Nazi Party to postwar political positions in Germany. Skorzeny moved to Spain, where he enjoyed a warm welcome from the Spanish Government. There he met with the indispensable, American-educated Hjalmar Horace Greeley Schacht, a crucial figure in the formation of the international spiderweb of Nazi economic power....Others who joined the group in Madrid were many Nazi figures amnestied by the U.S. high command in Europe. Skorzeny used these high-level contacts to aid and abet his comrades of the SD and SS in exile....He organized Die Spionage, the Spider organization, which financed escaped Nazi war criminals via Switzerland, Austria, and Italy, often with Nazi buried treasure or sales of art....The powerful Odessa organization, the Nazis in exile, centered on Skorzeny, and many industrialists helped. Skorzeny also, predictably, found a useful headquarters in Ireland, via IRA connections....In 1957, Skorzeny travelled to Ireland and bought Martinstown House, Kilcullen, County Kildare.... He trained the IRA in terrorist tactics. He immediately spread out and bought, with the incomparable Nazi treasure, no less than seventy estates, the money carried via Alexander von Dornberg, formerly of the SD. Many high-ranking figures of the SD occupied the estates free of charge....From the Irish base, this massive SD operation functioned...."

In *The Secrets of the SS* (1981) author Glenn Infield, writes: "One man who did not ask Skorzeny or anyone else to help him conceal a personal fortune as the war neared its end was Himmler. There has been a great deal of controversy over this since the war. Some historians and Nazi survivors believe that the Reichsführer-SS had already stashed away a personal fortune in Switzerland. If that was true, the fortune was never found....it was entirely possible that Himmler had a fortune hidden away for his personal use after the war....But what happened to the money that remained when the Third Reich collapsed? If no special SS funds were found in Switzerland, where Himmler had allegedly established secret bank accounts, where is the money today?...These hidden funds were extremely difficult to trace because of the traditional secrecy of banks so it has never been learned just how vast a fortune the Nazis stored away for the hoped-for Fourth Reich."

Infield also says: "Many anonymous letters were received and forwarded to the headquarters of U.S. Forces, Europe, where it was decided whether further investigation was warranted. One such letter came from Sweden and it, too, was later traced to a former SS officer who had escaped from Germany in May 1945. This same officer went to South America the following year and helped establish a neo-Nazi organization in Argentina. In his 1946 letter from Stockholm, he wrote that if the American authorities looked in the Bavarian mountains they would find a long cave approximately 466 meters long with more than 90 camouflaged entrances. According to the ex-SS member, Hitler was living there in a room 30

by 30 meters furnished with an electric stove and all the other comforts he had had at his Obersalzberg retreat, the Berghof.”

Infield goes on to say: “There is no question that Skorzeny was used by various U.S. agencies and military units....CIC agents, for example, still suspected that he had aided several high-ranking Nazis to escape from Germany during the last days of the Third Reich, perhaps even Hitler as had been rumored.... Skorzeny and his SS comrades had an efficient escape route out of Germany and an organization to administer it. *Die Spinner* (The Spider) was organized by Skorzeny and other SS members....*Die Spinner* established a route of ‘safe houses’ between Germany and Italy, starting from Stuttgart, Munich, Frankfurt, or Bremen. From any of these cities the SS members travelled to Memmingen in the Allgäu section of Bavaria. From there two routes took the men south to Italy. One going through Bregenz, Austria, and the other through Switzerland. Rome and Genoa were the destinations....Working with Skorzeny in *Die Spinner* were SS Captain Franz Röstel, Hermann Lauterbacher of Himmler’s staff, Hasso von Manteuffel and Helmut Beck, among others. Despite their knowledge of *Die Spinner* and the escape route, American authorities did nothing to stop the exodus of SS members....Skorzeny had set up an ‘engineering’ office in Madrid under the protection of dictator Generalissimo Francisco Franco...he was coordinating *Die Spinner* activities from the office as well as handling illegal arms sales....within months after the public learned about the SS atrocities and the worldwide condemnation of that hated organization, the United States was actively collaborating with surviving SS members in a number of ways. This was one of the most closely guarded secrets shared by the SS and the United States government following the war....

“Spain is a safe haven for the SS men. Skorzeny lived there in peace until his death in 1975. Leon Degrelle, Belgium’s leading Nazi collaborator....settled in Spain after the war and made a fortune in real estate....SS veterans, many of whom have already been found guilty in abstentia of war crimes, live in freedom today throughout Europe and the United States as well as South America. In the early 1970s an INS [Immigration and Naturalization Service] employee complained that his investigation of alleged Nazi war criminals was hampered by INS officials. It was also charged by critics that the INS was infiltrated by an organization dedicated to protect Nazi war criminals who escaped prosecution for their crimes. *Die Spinner*? In all probability it was this group, although the SS organization was not officially named. Evidence gathered over the years by Nazi-hunters in the United States revealed that many of the war criminals managed to enter the country after the fall of the Third Reich through ‘Operation Paperclip,’ a program intended to recruit German scientists and technicians before the Soviet Union lured them to Russia. Supposedly strict background checks were made on each German refugee before he was permitted to enter the U.S., but in reality few if any such checks were made.....very little concentrated effort was expended to prosecute the Nazi war criminals in the U.S. The report bluntly stated that investigations of most war criminal cases by the INS prior to 1973 were deficient or perfunctory and in many cases no investigation was even conducted. The INS

didn't even know in 1973 how many alleged Nazi war criminals were in the country and it wasn't until five years later that it had compiled a list of 252."

Infield continues: "The SS brotherhood spends a great deal of money, time, and effort protecting its members around the world and does so very successfully, but it has other interests. Politics is one. As a group their opinions can be influential, and they can elect or appoint candidates who think as they do. This is true in both East and West Germany. A report issued in Berlin some years ago estimated that two thousand ex-Nazis had government positions in East Germany.... The situation is not all that different in West Germany. Candidates for the presidency in 1979 suddenly discovered that their Third Reich backgrounds were under close scrutiny. The incumbent president at the time, Walter Scheel, was forced to admit that he had joined the Nazi party in 1942 while another candidate, Karl Carstens, couldn't deny that he had been a member of the party from 1940 until the end of the war. Hans Filbinger, a state governor who planned to run for the presidency, was discovered to have such a tarnished background as a military judge during the Nazi era that he was forced to resign from office."

In another work, *Skorzeny: Hitler's Commando* (1981), Glenn B. Infield, writes: "[W]hen the war was winding down, Skorzeny made many other trips to various areas in Bavaria and Austria with secret cargo. Subterfuge of the highest level was used, often far surpassing that employed on his missions behind enemy lines. Skorzeny and other prominent Nazis were now spending much more time preparing for the future than fighting the war of the present, which they knew was lost. And much of their postwar planning involved the region where he had buried Gehlen's files—Bavaria.... It has never been completely determined exactly what Skorzeny and his companions hid in the mountainous region around Berchtesgaden before the end of the Third Reich and probably never will be.... Skorzeny also had other schemes in various stages of progress during the early part of 1945. The development of an escape route for high-ranking Nazis was won. Another was his collaboration with the wealthy German industrialists who had decided the defeat of Hitler and the Third Reich was imminent and it was time for postwar planning.... They needed someone accustomed to dangerous undertakings to help and they chose Skorzeny. Through him they were successful in transferring large amounts of money, looted property, and other assets into neutral countries. In 1946 the U.S. Treasury Department estimated that German funds had been sent by various means during the latter months of the war to Spain, Portugal, Turkey, Argentina and several other countries."

Infield goes on to say: "Long before Skorzeny escaped from the Darmstadt internment camp in July 1948, there was evidence he was organizing former SS members into an underground movement. This organization was first known as the 'Skorzeny Movement' and was mentioned in an official report from the Headquarters, U.S. Constabulary, to the Deputy Director of Intelligence at Headquarters, European Command.... [quoting this report] 'A group of former SS and paratroopers have attached themselves to an underground movement which is under Skorzeny's direction. According to reliable sources, the movement's headquarters is located in Tyrol, Austria'.... The original idea for such a postwar

organization came not from Skorzeny but from Martin Bormann, Hitler's private secretary and close associate....[Also] Skorzeny organized *Die Spinne* (The Spider), whose personnel were responsible for maintaining the escape route from Germany to Italy. There were 'safe houses' or sanctuaries every fifty miles, and the route was so secret that the staff at one station only knew about the next 'safe house' up or down the line. Only Skorzeny and a few of his close associates knew the details of the entire escape path....Shortly after his escape from Darnstadt [July 1948], Skorzeny visited Italy to check on the efficiency of *Die Spinne* and renew his wartime contacts there. Those who believe Martin Bormann eluded the Russian troops in Berlin during the final days of the Third Reich are convinced that Skorzeny met with Bormann in Italy at this time."

Infield also states: "Twenty-eight years after the war he [Skorzeny] indicated to a visitor at his Madrid office that Hitler *could* have escaped from the bunker in Berlin as late as April 30 and perhaps have done just that despite the official conclusion that the Führer had shot himself....Allied investigations into the death of Adolf Hitler had revealed that a seaplane *had* landed on the Havel River on either the night of April 29 or 30, taxied across the water for a few minutes, and then took off....Adolf Hitler has never been seen alive since 1945. But, on the other hand, there's little evidence to prove that Hitler died in the bunker....Nor had anyone ever proven where Skorzeny was the night of April 30, 1945. It is known that on May 2, 1945, he was in his special train on a siding near Radstadt, Austria....He was also in touch with Wilhelm Spacil, the chief of Amt II, the department handling economic matters for the SS. Spacil visited Skorzeny's train several times and on May 7 Karl Radl, Skorzeny's longtime adjutant, drove to Spacil's headquarters at Wald....The next day Skorzeny, Radl, and a few SS officers who had also taken refuge in the headquarters train went up into the mountains near Radstadt....The mystery surrounding the end of Hitler added to the legend and even today there are a great many persons around the world who think that Skorzeny actually did help Hitler escape from the bunker in Berlin....

"[T]here was still considerable suspicion among U.S. officials that Skorzeny might have evacuated Hitler from the inferno of the Berlin bunker during the final hours of the Third Reich, and that the Führer was still alive. These suspicions have been newly aroused when an undercover CIC agent, Walter Hirschfeld, had a long conversation with Hans Fegelein and his wife. They were the parents of Hermann Fegelein, Himmler's liaison officer with Hitler and the husband of Gretl Braun, the sister of Hitler's mistress Eva Braun. Hirschfeld, disguised as an SS officer who had played a leading role in the counterfeit money scheme of the Nazis, contacted the elder Fegelein at his home....in Munich. The CIC agent had several long conversations with Fegelein and gained his confidence. During one of the final talks, Fegelein said, 'You need not worry that your work was in vain. You will receive thanks one day. *The Man* will call for you himself and give you the commendation.' Hirschfeld, taken back, asked, '*The man*, our Führer? But he is supposed to be dead.' [Fegelein replied] 'I think I can say with certainty that the Führer is alive. I have received word through a special courier. My son

hinted that the Führer lives.’ The CIC agent notified his headquarters. There was an immediate reaction. Not only was the elder Fegelein insinuating that his son, whom U.S. officials thought had been executed at Hitler’s orders on April 28, was still alive, but the Führer, too. Hirschfeld was ordered back to Fegelein’s home to hold further conversations....Fegelein, confident that Hirschfeld was a former SS officer, was more receptive to the CIC agent’s questions. ‘Do you really believe the Führer is still alive?’ [Fegelein replied] ‘Yes, I am positive of it, for my son Hermann sent me a courier after the capitulation.’ ‘Was he still in Germany?’ Fegelein nodded. ‘Yes, at that time he was still in Germany. The courier told me that my son wanted me to know that he and the Führer were safe and well’.”

Finally, Infield notes: “When Franco became the absolute ruler of Spain in 1939, he didn’t forget the help the Nazis had provided or his friendship with Canaris. He made it possible for the Nazis to transform Spain into a stronghold of German espionage....More than a hundred agents were based in the German embassy in Madrid....The Nazis also operated an excellent courier service to South America from Madrid....After the end of the Third Reich, the Madrid Nazi colony grew fast as diehard Nazis fled Germany. It was estimated at 16,000 by 1950.”

American author, H.P. Albarelli Jr., reveals: “According to a document [1953] generated by the U.S. State Department Secret Security Information titled ‘German Nationalist and Neo-Nazi Activities in Argentina’: “...The scattered neo-Nazis also have in common a certain optimism as to the future, and appear to have ample financial backing. They receive support from such industrialists and financiers as Ludwig Freude, and possibly, Fritz Mandl in Argentina and Johannes Bernardt in Spain. Nazi war veterans like Otto Skorzeny and air ace Col. Hans-Ulrich Rudel serve or are used by unknown leaders to stimulate interest in and coordinate organizational efforts. During the past five years Skorzeny and Rudel have travelled in an orbit touching Buenos Aires, Madrid, Cairo, Munich, Vienna, Dublin, and Paris.”....An additional government report titled ‘Pattern of Post-War Nazi “Survival” Operation’ reveals that ‘1947 and 1948 showed continuing growth in Spain of a secret international Nazi-Fascist movement. Information conveyed through a reliable source in Brussels told that the movement was to be called ‘The New Socialist Europe’.” (*Coup in Dallas: The Decisive Investigation into Who Killed JFK*, 2021)

Writing prophetically in 1944 a German Jewish journalist, Curt Riess recorded: “At the end of August, 1943, Dr Alexander Loudon, Netherlands Ambassador to Washington, made a most interesting forecast about the outcome and aftermath of the war. He predicted that, with defeat, the German General Staff, the Nazi leaders, and in particular the Gestapo, would go underground to prepare for the next war. As for this war, he said, the Nazis knew that they had already lost it....Toward the end of October, 1943, for instance, the Swedish daily, *Nydag*, reported that a vast organisation all over Germany was preparing to go underground when Germany is defeated; that the ‘General Staff’ of this ‘illegal Nazi party’ had been established in Munich....They must hide; *they must play dead*; they must wait....The coming Nazi underground is by no means a movement—or

threat—restricted to Germany proper. It will spread all over Europe; all over the world. It could not, indeed, hope for any prolonged existence if it were not able to count on assistance in the western hemisphere. Its Organisation in Argentina is all set up and waiting impatiently for the ‘go-ahead’ signal. Almost the same may be said of the numerous ‘collaborators’ in the United States. It has, therefore, become imperative to consider the possibilities and potentialities of the coming Nazi underground movement in America....few realise that Fascism or Nazism will by no means be defeated even after the war is won.”

Riess further comments: “Himmler’s rooms contained a small but extremely specialised private library, consisting entirely of books dealing with the subject of underground movements....Strangely enough, among the underground movements for which the Nazis, or at least a few of them, have always had a particular interest was the Communist underground of the early twentieth century and the Trotsky underground in the later nineteen-twenties and early ‘thirties. On one occasion, during the late ‘twenties, Hitler himself asked a few of his lieutenants what they thought of Leon Trotsky. Since Trotsky was a Communist and a Jew on top of that, these lieutenants pretended to feel disgust and horror at the mere mention of his name. The Führer, however, did not agree with them. ‘You should read his book,’ he barked. ‘We can learn a lot from him.’ At least one of the Nazis besides Hitler *did* read Trotsky’s books and became very familiar with his ideas and methods of organisation. That man, of course, was Himmler. He also knew many things about Trotsky’s methods, because Rudolf Hess and several other men of the Hess organisation were at different times in close touch with the Russian Communist leader....In August, 1943, Himmler became General Plenipotentiary of the Reich and consequently outranked all the other cabinet ministers. The parallel between the government and the coming underground was thus established at the top. The General Plenipotentiary of the Third Reich now became the General Plenipotentiary of the underground....Who were the men in charge of the work of preparing for the new underground movement? The logical partner for Himmler, chief administrator of all state organisations, was Bormann, the chief administrator of all Nazi organisations.” (*The Nazis Go Underground*, 1944)

In his biography *Himmler* (1990), Peter Padfield, writes: “[T]he Dresdner Bank director and member of the Freundeskreis, Dr Carl Rasche, whom Himmler had used during the bartering over the Vienna Rothschilds, was seeking contact with the west through his banking connections, specifically to determine whether the allies would negotiate with a German government from which Hitler but not Himmler had been removed. So it was that by the early spring of 1943 both Himmler and the conservative opposition were moving towards a conjunction, which Himmler’s most informed advisors, Ohlendorf and Schellenberg as well as the industrialists and bankers in his Circle of Friends, were encouraging by every means.”

Padfield continues: “It is striking that at this time when all resources were being mobilised at last and at a desperately late hour for ‘total war’, the phrase ‘after the war’ sounded more frequently in leading Party circles....By

April 1944 indications are even clearer. He [Himmler] wrote to Brigadeführer Wilhelm Keilhaus at the SS-Führungs (leadership) office that ‘the most urgent task in the intelligence area after the war even in the Armistice period will be the establishment of an SS and police telephone network extending to the nethermost Gendarmerie and border police stations.’ Even more significantly he asked [SS General] Berger to prepare the Reichsminister of Post, Ohnesorge, for the fact that he would ask him to erect his telephone net as a first priority after the war....The most remarkable manifestation of planning for peace incurred in the Economics Ministry. While the industrial leaders were co-operating with Speer and raising war production to record levels – thus by July 1944, despite bombing, armaments production was practically three and a quarter times that of January 1942 – they have no illusions about the approaching end....For their part Hayler and Ohlendorf, now the real powers in the Economics Ministry, had every reason to co-operate with the great financier-industrialists to secure their own – or SS – primacy in the industrial sphere after the war....Thus while the industrialists were putting their all into Speer’s ‘total war’ effort and Himmler was stating and restating his belief in ultimate victory, Ohlendorf was erecting a *Zentrale* for post-war economic planning and survival inside the most powerful SS organ, the Reich Security Main Office [RSHA].”

In *Himmler’s Secret War: The Covert Peace Negotiations of Heinrich Himmler*, 2006, author Martin Allen says: “In 1943 Himmler, remarkably, backed an attempt by Skoda to negotiate an immunity from British bombing of its factories in exchange for guarantees that this enormous industrial concern would cut back on its war production. Intriguingly, the approach was made through the British Embassy in Stockholm; at a secret meeting the intermediary, a Mr. Linder (the Swedish Manager of Omnipol), ‘spoke of a....secret agreement concluded between M.E.W. [Britain’s Ministry of Economic Warfare] and I.G. Farben [one of Germany’s largest industrial concerns] and said that Skoda wished to make a similar agreement, and wanted to know on what terms Skoda could avoid being bombed’....Hidden deep within the file headed MOST SECRET, and released only in the late 1990s, is a note that declares, ‘It is learnt from a secret source in Denmark that Himmler has been in the background, because it has now been disclosed that he is attempting through various channels, to establish direct contact with England’....

“During that last week of the war Himmler had not yet been ready to consider himself a spent force, and he was still determined to play out his own political and diplomatic hand. On 4 May, four days before the unconditional surrender came into effect, he dispatched Schellenberg to Sweden, accompanied by Bernadotte. His intent was to reopen his negotiations with the British and, more particularly, to open talks with the Swedish government, which it was hoped might be persuaded to provide sanctuary for wanted Nazis....He now hoped in the main to buy concessions from the British that would give him immunity from war crimes prosecution. It is also worthy of note that Himmler promoted Schellenberg to the position of ‘Sonderbevollmächtigter’ – Plenipotentiary Extraordinary – empowered to negotiate on his behalf; as is the fact that the Swedes opened up

the royal palace of Tullgarn on the Tosa archipelago near Stockholm for use as Schellenberg's private residence whilst he was in Sweden....On the morning of 8 May 1945, the very same day that the war officially ended, Schellenberg decided to visit Mallet. Press photographers gathered outside the gates of the British Embassy....to see Count Folke Bernadotte's large open-topped car arrive with none other than the head of Amt VI of the SD, Himmler's very own representative in Sweden, SS-Brigadeführer Walter Schellenberg, sitting in the back. Of course he was not in uniform....The photographers captured for posterity the arrival of this high-ranking man of the SS, come to talk with the British Ambassador. As a result of this startling and disturbing development, London sent fourteen secret telegrams to Mallet between 6 May and 14 May. All have remained classified and are not open to public scrutiny at the National Archives in Kew even today. Whatever was being discussed was, and is, evidently too sensitive for public disclosure. SIS officer Peter Tennant was convinced that Mallet had been deeply involved in secret financial negotiations between the Wallenberg brothers and the Germans, which also involved the Swedish royal family....in January 1944, Tennant and Peter Falk had both been painfully aware that Krämer, Schellenberg, Himmler, and the British government via Mallet had agreed some form of deal to grant Schellenberg and Himmler immunity from prosecution for war crimes. Now that the war had ended, it was evident that Schellenberg was meeting Mallet to see whether that deal still held."

Moreover, Martin Allen writes about British Intelligence operative, Ewan Butler, in wartime Stockholm, saying: "Butler left his biggest bombshell for last, revealing to Falk his impossible mission secretly to ensure the smooth exodus of top Nazis to neutral Sweden once the war ended, and the granting of immunity from prosecution for both Walter Schellenberg and Himmler." Interestingly, Butler was liaising with Anthony Blunt who was working for MI5 in London.

American writer, Kevin Coogan, points out: "Well before the end of World War II, the intelligence and financial networks of the Third Reich were hard at work preparing underground networks to survive the coming Allied occupation. Escape lines to South America and the Middle East were organized. Bank accounts were created in Switzerland and other neutral nations to finance the underground with plunder the Nazis had looted from occupied Europe. But how was this secret empire to be managed, except by a virtually invisible 'government in exile'?"²⁶

German historian, Christof Mauch, writes: "[A]s a result of reports he was receiving from Germany, Allen Dulles in Bern was speculating that a number of leading Nazis were preparing to go underground....according to Dulles....the 'followers' of 'Goebbels, Himmler, Bormann, Ley' had 'begun to do what they can to create in Germany a state of confusion which will permit them to disappear at the proper time'....Some evidence indicated that leading Nazis were preparing to change their identities and disappear at just the right time." (*The Shadow War Against Hitler*, 2003)

According to Jean Ziegler: "In the summer of 1996 some remarkable facsimile documents came to light in Washington's secret archives. One was an agent's report from the Davos branch of Graubünden's cantonal bank. Another

insider's report, drafted by an OSS informant, tells of what went on in the Banque Cantonale Vaudoise at Lausanne. Hermann Goering's loot was involved in both instances. Evidently knowing how crafty the big Swiss banks could be, the Reich Marshal was wary of them and preferred to keep his treasures in smaller, cantonal banks whose confidentiality and loyalty he could fully trust. We now have documentary evidence of many other operations of a similar nature. Vast fortunes were transferred by representatives of industry, commerce, and banking, as well as by members of the Nazi Party and SS....Published on December 4, 1996, was a secret American document from the OSS archives, dated April 1945. Relating to the Berlin office of the Dresdner Bank, it attested the transfer, via a Swiss trustee, of \$20 million to a Buenos Aires account in the name of Joseph Goebbels." This does not suggest that Joseph Goebbels was planning to commit suicide but may have been feathering his nest for post-war survival.

Ziegler continues: "No fourth Reich has arisen, but loyalty to the past persists. As Wilfried von Owen, formerly Goebbel's press chief and now living in retirement in Buenos Aires, told the Madrid daily *El Sol* in 1992: 'Not only do I not regret my past in any way, but I remain a great admirer of my erstwhile boss, Dr. Joseph Goebbels'....Accounts were opened at Davos in the name of the German Sanitarium, which was wholly controlled by the Nazi Party machine. Other assets—the present running total amounts to sixteen million Swiss francs—were hoarded in a Swiss account under the cover name Dr. Ingmann.'" (*The Swiss, the Gold, and the Dead: How Swiss Bankers helped Finance the Nazi War Machine*, 1998) So who was Dr. Ingmann? Moreover, is it just coincidental that Davos in Switzerland is now home to the World Economic Forum with its German president, Klaus Schwab?

Alex Constantine writes: "In December 1946, a memorandum from Laurence Frank, the US Consul in Austria, was sent to the State Department noting that Goering and Goebbels had moved funds to Geneva in diplomatic bags to avoid detection. 'It is reported that Reichsmarshal Goering lately used this method to transfer personal funds,' wrote Frank. 'Goering sent more than \$20 million of his personal fortune to Argentina.' He shipped some of this fortune via submarine in the summer of 1943. Goebbels secreted \$1.3 million in a safety deposit box in Buenos Aires. The *Times of London* reported on December 6, 1996 that the Nazis 'secretly sent more than \$1 billion to Argentina in the last month of the war and scoured the world for sanctuaries for their plundered wealth.... the Nazis sought influence in [Washington] D.C. One of the most influential Nazi spies in the U.S. was Dr. Walter Becher, an anti-Communist 'refugee leader' from Germany. Becher joined the National Socialist Party in December, 1931, and took the job of editor of *Die Zeit*, a Nazi propaganda sheet, in 1937. He was a brownshirt for a spell, and recruit of the National Socialist Student Bund.... During the war, he worked in the Goebbels Propaganda Ministry and for the *Wehrmacht* as a correspondent. Shortly after the fall of the German military, he founded a newspaper and agitated for a restoration of National Socialism. Herr Becher had his advocates in Washington."

Constantine continues: "In 1957, Congressman Usher Burdick inserted one

of Dr. Becher's propaganda pieces in the *Congressional Record*; in August 1959, seven more appeared in the pages of the same journal. When Becher travelled to the States, conferences were arranged for him by the State Department. His political views were trumpeted by the Mutual Broadcasting Network and scores of newspapers. Dr. Becher's early contacts in Washington were Joe McCarthy, William Jenner in the Senate and a handful of Congressmen in the House. T.H. Tetens in *The New Germany and the Old Nazis*, was awed by the Nazi's camaraderie with Beltway politicians, and tracked Becher's movements through the District of Columbia: 'During the early fifties, when he first came to Washington, he began to build for himself a formidable political machine. His scheme was very simple. If he could obtain the support of leading politicians in the United States, his prestige and stature would grow enormously at home.... With the help of the McCarthy faction in the United States, he could establish a nationwide reputation as the foremost leader of the anti-Communist crusade.' Among the senators who sent personal letters of support to Dr. Becher in Munich in the 1950s, count: Prescott Bush, Albert Gore, Pat McNamara, William Knowland, Strom Thurmond, Thomas Dodd, Robert Byrd, William Langer and Stuart Symington. House Speaker John McCormack also tendered a letter of support to the Nazi propagandist." (*Virtual Government: CIA Mind Control Operations in America* 1997)

After America was brought into the European theatre of the Second World War, the Nazi High Command clearly realised that they had lost the war in Europe and from 1942 onwards were planning for post-war survival. Synchronistically, the so-called Vatican Bank was established during the same year, no doubt as a channel to facilitate the covert worldwide distribution of Nazi funds. The following year, in 1943, the German geopolitical centre was established in Madrid, Spain. This was central to the planning for Nazi post-war survival and accompanying geopolitical operations. The German geopolitical centre may well have been operational at least until the 1980s, if not later, working towards a United States of Europe, i.e. a European Union under 'German' domination.

Interestingly, Hitler's deputy, Martin Bormann, the head and prime organiser of the post-war Nazi Bruderschaft, was reportedly in Madrid as late as 1982.²⁷ Moreover, Bormann's colleague, Walter Hewell, was said to be in Spain after the war, despite his alleged "suicide", with no hard evidence whatsoever. Madrid was also a postwar centre for the covert Nazi operations run by SS Col. Otto Skorzeny, who was clearly working within the Bormann network. Spain in general and Madrid in particular was a central hive of underground Nazi activity in Europe both during and after the war.

During the 1980s a young German, Frank Brandenburg, met ageing members of the Nazi elite, and some of their associates, still alive at that time in Germany and Austria. Some of them were very revealing in what they related to him first hand. Christa Schroeder, a personal secretary of Adolf Hitler for twelve years, spoke about Hitler's "personal intelligence network" which included many influential people from around the world. A former member of the Nazi SS, Medard Klapper, revealed that he was working for a postwar "Bormann group" that had

its headquarters in Madrid, Spain. Klapper related that this group was known by the name Mariborsol, an acronym of *Mari* from Martin, *bor* from Bormann and *sol* the Spanish word for sun – “the rising sun of our cause.” Klapper also told Frank Brandenburg that he had personally met Martin Bormann in Madrid in 1982. In Austria, Brandenburg also met a former Nazi agent, Franz Lechner, who had helped Martin Bormann in September 1946, in leaving Germany through Austria, to go to Italy, via what was called the Papal Aid Operation. Lechner reported that he later learnt that Bormann had gone from Genoa in Italy to Istanbul in Turkey, eventually going to Argentina in South America. It would appear that the German geopolitical centre established by the Nazi High Command during World War Two subsequently morphed into the ‘Mariborsol’ or postwar Bormann Bruderschaft, the overarching control centre of the Nazi International locked into the Washington DC nexus.²⁸

Notably, after the war a CIA station was established in Madrid as well and during the 1950s and 1960s two CIA operatives, E. Howard Hunt and Clay Shaw, both with alleged links to the apparent assassination of President John F. Kennedy in 1963, were stationed in Madrid. Bearing in mind the CIA/Nazi Operation Paperclip nexus, it seems highly likely that there would have been some liaison between the CIA and Nazi organisations in Madrid, Spain. This may support the contention by some that there was a Nazi connection involved with the alleged assassination of President Kennedy. (See Chapter Eleven) Moreover, SS Colonel Otto Skorzeny’s postwar headquarters was in the same building as the Madrid office of the CIA.

Jim Keith writes: “Reichsbanker Hjalmar Schacht managed the relicensing and relocation of approximately 750 German companies outside of the country, while Otto Skorzeny....collaborated with Bormann (as well as the Vatican and, according to the Vatican Press Office, the Freemasons) in creating the Nazi ‘rat lines’. These were escape routes to transport prominent Nazis out of Germany which included, it is said, 20,000 safe houses in Switzerland alone. The Nazis collaborated in the formation of the *Odessa* (an acronym for ‘Organization of Veterans of the SS’), and its sister organization *Die Spinne* (The Spider), organizations intended to establish colonies of Nazis worldwide, and in the launching of offshoot groups, utilizing in part the resources of an estimated 200,000 foreign members of the SS....Nazis were employed in the formation of German state security, Radio Liberty, the Voice of America, and the U.S. Army Historical Division, and were used to fill top Pentagon posts and positions in industry. Additionally, Nazi scientists were employed in Chief and Deputy positions in every major division and laboratory in the American rocket program.” (*Casebook on Alternative 3*, 1994) Moreover, writing in 2012, Peter Levenda says: “The structure of the Ratline is vast and complex. For the most part it existed—and continues to exist—underground in a world of lies, deceptions, secret meetings, and covert action.”²⁹

In his biography, *Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile* (1981), Paul Manning asks: “Did the world ever really know Martin Bormann? A man of indescribably vast power and the sole trustee of Hitler’s secrets after May 1, 1945....were he to emerge,

it would embarrass the governments that assisted in his escape, the industrial and financial leaders who benefited from his acumen and transferred their capital to neutral nations in the closing days of World War II, and the businessmen of four continents who profited from the 750 corporations he established throughout the world as depositories of money, patents, bearer bonds, and shares in blue chip industries of the United States and Europe....Over the period of years it took to research this book, I was the object of diligent observation by squads of Gestapo agents dispatched from South America by General 'Gestapo' Mueller, who directs all security matters for Martin Bormann, Nazi in exile, and his organization, the most remarkable business group anywhere in the secret world of today....There are also those in international government and business who have attempted to stop my forward movement on this investigation. In Germany, France, England, and the United States, too many leaders in government and finance still adhere to Winston Churchill's statement to his Cabinet in 1943: 'In wartime, truth is so precious that she should always be attended by a bodyguard of lies.'....Oddly, I encountered less resistance from Martin Bormann and his aging peers than I did from the cover-up groups in West Germany, Paris, London, Washington, and Wall Street. Bormann knows he is mortal, as are his cronies who have turned over the day-to-day direction of the Bormann organization to a younger leadership. The old guard want the story told, and the only point of friction is whether it should be before or after Fuehrer Bormann's demise."

Manning notes: "I.G. Farben had been the largest single earner of foreign exchange for Germany during the years of the Third Reich. Its operations in Germany included control of 380 companies with factories, power installations, and mines, as well as vast chemical establishments. It operated in 93 countries and the sun never set on I.G. Farben, which had a participation, both acknowledged and concealed, in over 500 firms outside Germany. They grew as the Third Reich did, and as German armies occupied each country in Europe they were followed by Farben technicians who built further factories and expanded the I.G. investment to RM (Reichsmarks) 7 billion. The Farben cartel agreements involving trade and the related use of its chemical patents also numbered over 2,000, including such major industrial concerns as Standard Oil of New Jersey (now Exxon), the Aluminium Company of America, E.I. du Pont de Nemours, Ethyl Export Corporation, Imperial Chemical Industries (Great Britain), Dow Chemical Company, Rohm & Haas, Establishments Kuhlman (France), and the Mitsui interests of Japan. I.G. Farben was a formidable ally for Reichsleiter Bormann in his plans for the postwar economic rebirth of Germany....

"All Farben company leaders overseas (I.G. Verbindungsmanner) were NSDAP members. This made Reichsleiter Bormann, as head of the party chancellery, their political chief. In addition, because German economic specialists had successfully penetrated eleven nations and had the economies of each under control, Bormann had a further base of business relationships outside Germany totalling several hundred thousand: businessmen who felt snug working with German economic leadership because it was always profitable. Under party rules, the chain of command ran from Bormann to the minister of economics to those

who administered the Four-Year Plan of German economic supremacy to those businessmen of occupied territories and neutral nations who took their directives and profits from Berlin. This economic web stretched across France, Belgium, Holland, Norway, Yugoslavia, Austria, Poland, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, Turkey, Portugal, Finland, Bulgaria, and Romania, and reached out to such South American countries as Argentina....I.G. Farben by itself was represented in 93 countries. This industrial multinational, added to other German corporations and the businesses and businessmen of all these countries, gave Martin Bormann an economic empire of unparalleled magnitude in which he could operate when it came time to shift German assets elsewhere.”

Manning goes on to say: “At the apex of this vast financial and economic administrative structure was positioned Reichsleiter Martin Bormann. He had retained his grip on the pulse of German finance ever since the day he took charge of the finances of the Fuehrer, and the vast funds of the Reich chancellery. His friendship and association with Dr. Herman Josef Abs predated Abs’s move into the management of Deutsche Bank. Dr. Abs had been a partner in the prestigious private bank of Delbruck Schickler & Co. in Berlin. Recalling those days, Abs has written: ‘The Reich Chancellery in Berlin was its largest account, and it was through that account that Adolf Hitler received his salary as Chancellor of the Reich’.”

Manning further says: “[T]he Germans who participated as a silent force in Bormann’s postwar commercial campaign—which is sometimes referred to by aging Nazis as ‘Operation Eagle’s Flight’ or ‘Aktion Adlerflug’—insured their command over the industrial and financial institutions that were to move the new Federal Republic of Germany back into the forefront of world economic leadership....Seven hundred and fifty new corporations were established in the last months of the war under the direction of Reichsleiter Bormann....Country by country, a breakdown by U.S. Treasury investigators of these new 750 German firms was as follows: Portugal, 58; Spain, 112; Sweden, 233; Switzerland, 214; Turkey, 35; Argentina, 98....

“With such funds accumulating rapidly in Spain, Portugal, Sweden, Switzerland, and Argentina, Bormann and his group, who were handling the fortunes of 750 new corporations, would use these corporations in neutral countries as cloaks for investing in American companies. Bormann always had a high regard for U.S. blue chip stocks as a stable investment, consistently purchasing a vast number of shares from the European offices of such New York stock brokerage houses as Merrill, Lynch on behalf of the Reich chancellery and Hitler, until war became official between the United States and Germany and the buying stopped, for a time....When Bormann gave the order for his representatives to resume purchases of American corporate stocks, it was usually done through the neutral countries of Switzerland and Argentina. From foreign exchange funds on deposit in Swiss banks and in Deutsche Sudamerikanische Bank, the Buenos Aires branch of Deutsche Bank, large demand deposits were placed in the principal money-center banks of New York City: National City (now Citibank), Chase (now Chase Manhattan N.A.), Manufacturers and Hanover (now Manufacturers

Hanover Trust), Morgan Guaranty, and Irving Trust. Such deposits are interest-free and the banks can invest this money as they wish, thus turning tidy profits for themselves. In return, they provide reasonable services such as the purchase of stocks and transfer or payment of money on demand by customers of Deutsche Bank, such as representatives of the Bormann business organizations and Martin Bormann himself, who has demand accounts in three New York City banks. They continue to do so. The German investment in American corporations from these sources exceeded \$5 billion and made the Bormann economic structure a web of power and influence.”

Finally, Manning notes: “As the war came to a close, all major American industries felt that they would like to see the German money machine working again. Every U.S. company of consequence had its representative in uniform, as technical advisor or officer, as did the British. As Allied armies moved through France, Belgium, and the Lowlands, corporate executives took time out to check the status of their branch firms. The changing tone seemed auspicious to Martin Bormann. In all lands liberated by American and British armies, there was a reluctance to disturb the machinery of money and industry that had been shaped by German economic experts into cartels and interlocking business arrangements with German firms.... Powerful friends of the Bormann organization in all Western countries, including those sprinkled in control points throughout the administration in Washington and in the financial and brokerage businesses of Wall Street, the City of London, and the Paris establishment, did not wish a coordinated drive to get at these external German assets....

“With the war years far behind him, Martin Bormann goes on and on, quietly making history in worldwide financial circles. He was eighty on June 17, 1980, and his chief of security, Heinrich Mueller, was seventy-nine the same year. Bormann today may be likened to the classic chairman of the board of a vast international business complex, of an organization holding greater assets than any private investment house on Wall Street. Bormann, aged though he is, continues to guide the destiny of his financial empire. But he is sufficiently prudent and foresighted to realize that the assets he controls must be placed in younger hands, and today the leadership council of the senior NSDAP group is reflected in a younger generation, comprising professional managers, lawyers, and financiers, who are calling the shots as money and trade are moved among the markets of the Americas and Europe. Their organization holds the bearer bonds that give him a voice in banks and industries of Germany, and likewise they hold blue chip stocks in U.S. heavy industries and chemical companies. They are represented too on the boards of corporations in France, Belgium, Holland, Sweden, Luxembourg, and Switzerland, as well as in a myriad of other countries, including those in their bastion, Latin America. Their management is of the best and the companies they operate return a profit to everyone involved, from the West German government in corporate taxes and increased trade, to the shareholders of all companies that participated so long ago in Reichsleiter Bormann’s flight capital program.... The Bormann organization continues to wield enormous economic influence. Wealth continues to flow into the treasures of its corporate entities in South America, the

United States, and Europe.”

Authors, Guy Patton and Robin Mackness, remark: “Many SS officers are known to have acquired substantial personal wealth through wartime activities, and to have stockpiled their gains in Switzerland or other safe areas. In fact, it was reported in the *Daily Telegraph* that Himmler himself maintained an account (No. 54941) at the Zurich branch of Credit Suisse.” They also say: “In 1938, Pope Pius XI commissioned an encyclical condemning racism and anti-Semitism, but in 1939, his successor Pope Pius XII refused to publish it – evidently in the hope of appeasing Hitler. Even more damning though, was the complicity of the Catholic Church in the plot to establish escape routes for Nazi officers after the war. Of which one was Hitler’s right-hand man, the infamous Martin Bormann. Having engineered his way to the very heart of Hitler’s inner circle by 1943, Martin Bormann took effective control of the Nazi administration, by which he was able to amass an enormous quantity of wealth. By the middle of 1944, Bormann, with the help of Otto Skorzeny, his most trusted and able acolyte, had established a network of escape routes out of Germany to Italy, Spain, Egypt, and South America; all countries sympathetic to Nazi ambitions. These escape routes, which often utilize Catholic houses and monasteries, were used not only for the transfer of Nazi officers, but also for the huge amount of wealth they had acquired. Martin Bormann’s wife and family took advantage of an escape route that used a network of priests, known as the Vatican Escape Line, which looked after them until after the war....Bormann, who was never caught, had put himself under the protection of a Franciscan monastery in Genoa and sometime late in 1947, met Bishop Alois Hudal who suggested two avenues of escape; either to join Otto Skorzeny in Spain or to follow Adolf Eichmann to Argentina.” (*Web of Gold*)

Author, Carter Plymton Hydrick, comments on Martin Bormann saying: “Bormann escaped Germany at the end of the war and lived for many years rebuilding and controlling the economy of West Germany and much of Europe and Latin America, and that he did this all with the protection, support and collusion of the United States government....Bormann in turn established 750 camouflaged corporations under the names of companies or individuals for which he held power of attorney, and therefore over which he had total control, as vehicles for managing the income of the Flight Capital Program. These businesses were scattered across countries throughout Europe, Mid-east and Latin America. Holdings were even kept in bank accounts in the United States of America, some of which eventually were in Martin Bormann’s own name, including accounts with Manufacturers Hanover Trust, The Chase Manhattan Bank, and First National City Bank, according to author Paul Manning.” Interestingly, on July 10, 1945, Senator Kilgore of the Subcommittee on War Mobilization, submitted a report to the Senate Military Affairs Committee in which it states: “The United States itself may be one of the most important safe havens for German assets.”³⁰ Moreover, according to Hydrick: “Stalin was sure he was alive and accused the United States of hiding him....Stalin continuously reiterated this belief, claiming Bormann was being harbored by the United States government in his escape

and continued freedom....Stalin insisted until his death that his was the correct account of Martin Bormann's fate."

Again, quoting Hydrick, "In Spain, Bormann quietly completed his European business affairs behind the scenes and under the protection of Spain and, by secret extension, the United States' watchful eyes, as he consolidated the underground economy that would soon reinvent Europe.... one must believe the United States government, in some form and at some high level, was in league with Martin Bormann and those involved in his escape....During my research in the National Archives, I tried to locate all of the documentation about Bormann that I could find within State Department and, specifically, Office of Strategic Services files. I located several second-party reports notifying these agencies of sightings and meetings with Bormann, suggesting the survival and whereabouts of a very alive Martin Bormann following the war. I also located a key report that identified all of the top Nazi fugitives still unaccounted for immediately after the war....The report does not list Martin Bormann or Heinrich Mueller as still missing, even though at that point in time, according to the traditional history, their whereabouts were unknown. Apparently the OSS knew where they were, while everyone else involved were searching high and low for them. Many of these reports are substantive and were provided by sources the agencies labelled as reliable, such as a State Department report I found that indicated Bormann was living in Spain with a certain Leon DeGrelle, and was running a Nazi escape operation from there."

Hydrick further comments on official U.S. records saying: "When I searched for these [other] records the index referenced, however, they were not in their files. There were no placeholder cards substituted for the missing documents telling researchers the records were checked out to someone else. There were no slip-sheets indicating the files were still classified and therefore not available. There was nothing: Just missing numbers in the sequence of the files....Only twice in ten years of research did I come across documents missing from their files with absolutely no explanation....The more likely event is that the State Department or OSS – or its successor the CIA – which, like all contributing agencies maintained control of their documents while in the archives, intentionally removed the missing files about Martin Bormann. Why would the State Department or OSS/CIA remove the files without explanation? The reason seems obvious: there was information in the files the agency did not want revealed; quite possibly information proving Bormann was alive and the OSS, CIA or State Department had helped with his escape and freedom.... Despite the traditional history, the overwhelming preponderance of particulars appears to demonstrate Bormann survived, seemingly with American collusion." (*Critical Mass: How Nazi Germany Surrendered*, 3rd edition 2016)

Canadian writer, William Stevenson, says: "Bormann was the wealthiest man in the Third Reich by virtue of his control over Party funds and Hitler's personal fortune.... Bormann stayed in Denmark with the help of the Odessa network until the Nuremberg trials were over. He then travelled back to the Inn Valley, where frontiers meet. He could move into Switzerland, Austria, or Italy;

and near to hand were the galleries tunneled beneath Hitler's Berchtesgaden estates, where some of the Nazi gold reserves were still concealed....the number of escapees given sanctuary in Catholic institutions is yet stupefying. Martin Bormann appeared to find safe haven during the last months of Gerda's fatal illness in the pastoral valley between the Black Forest and the Swabian Alps....Georg von Konrat, a Nazi intelligence agent on Russian affairs, described later how he was helped along the 'monastery chain' to Rome where he became a postgraduate civil engineering student, assisted by the Teutonic College, where Bishop Hudal held office. Konrat testified that he crossed into Italy with Martin Bormann in 1947....a woman, whose credibility was attested by British investigators, reported seeing Bormann on the Italian side of the border in September 1945....Her name was Hannelore Thalheimer, and she said she had known Bormann in Munich and could not be mistaken. She had come face to face with him on the main street in Bolzano." (*The Bormann Brotherhood*)

Furthermore, Pierre de Villemarest, relates: "Deggendorf....is where I had my chance encounter with Bormann in 1948....That is where our paths crossed by accident the first time, while a second encounter brought us face to face at St Margrethen on the Swiss frontier! Martin Bormann's journeys to and from one of his hideouts on the borders of Bavaria to South America between 1946 and 1949 then ceased. Latterly, he had gone via Lake Constance and Switzerland, or the Brenner and Italy, depending on circumstances, then Spain and South America, or vice versa. I know. I saw Bormann standing outside a little railway station on the Swiss border one day, a stone's throw from the Austrian frontier [1949]. As he was about to get into the car in which two Germans (who became Swiss citizens in 1943) were waiting for him....American counter-intelligence had not been idle. Titus had sent a despatch dated 2 June 1947 to his superior saying: 'When he [Bormann] is in Spain, one of the places where he stays is the house of a German family near the motorway exit to Madrid, on the Cuesta de Perdices'." He further says: "In 1953, when Naumann was asked to say what he thought about the disappearance of Bormann, he answered that, 'the Führer of the Fourth Reich had taken refuge [after the incident on the Weidendamm Bridge], in one of Müller's shelters, before venturing on his way to safety', a remark that failed to be picked up by the press." (*Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Mueller after 1945*, pub. 2005). It is interesting to note that eight years after the war, in 1953, Werner Naumann, a prominent Nazi, referred to Martin Bormann as "the Führer of the Fourth Reich".

The American Nazi nexus

The editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, writes about: "Nazi leaders, 'hiding' under cover-identities created in the U.S., as: Hitler's Deputy Martin Bormann, Himmler's Deputy SS General Reinhard Heydrich (the key creator and executor of the so-called 'End Solution' of millions of Jews), the Chief of Gestapo SS General Heinrich Mueller, Hitler's AdC and brother-in-law SS General Fegelein, Admiral Canaris, and a few others not less important."³¹ In

another issue of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff noted: "In 1945 SS General Fegelein disappeared from Berlin, under the smoke screen of his 'execution' by the order of Hitler, and later Fegelein reappeared in the United States, under a luxurious cover-identity. The Illuminatis were so impressed with Fegelein's Democratic performance in the United States, that a few years ago they almost did accomplish their plan to 'elect' Fegelein as the President of this country [USA]."³² The inference being that SS General Fegelein had been set up with a cover identity as a potential or actual Democratic U.S. Presidential candidate.

Aleksei Romanoff also says: "It is a matter of fact that most of the former officers and leaders of Hitler's Security and Intelligence Services, who after the end of W.W.II in 1945, began to cooperate in one field or another with the U.S. Army Counter-Intelligence (CIC) and Intelligence Services (G-2) as well as with the OSS, had already before entered clandestine cooperation agreements with the Soviet Security and Intelligence Agencies." He goes on to say: "One of the most important Nazi leaders and SS mass murderers, SS General Erich Koch, was publicly little known in the Western World. During W.W.II, he occupied such positions as Gauleiter of Prussia, Chief of the Civil Administration of Bialystok (Poland), Reich Commissar for the Nazi occupied Ukraine, and in 1945 he had been appointed as Reich Defence Commissar, which brought him deep into the Bormann-Himmler inner circle, and involved him in plans for the Nazi underground in case that the Germans would lose the war....[After the war] Erich Koch was detected in Hasenmorr by Hamburg in West Germany residing and working there under the cover-identity of 'Rolf Berger', which enabled Koch to hide during a protracted period of time. Consequently, the functioning then Polish extradition Mission requested the British occupying authorities in Hamburg to arrest Erich Koch and to extradite him to Poland....in the beginning of 1950, SS General Koch in company of Polish security guards arrived in Poznan, and had been placed by the Chief of District Security Office, Col. Mrozek, for the preliminary arrangements and investigations at the headed by me Counter-Intelligence Division. Koch turned out to be a gold mine of information not only from wartime, but also at least from a decade before W.W.II. He knew, among many other matters, most of the Bormann-Himmler plans concerning the Communo-Nazi underground....His knowledge about Nazi leaders and their whereabouts in the U.S.A., South America and the Middle East was fantastic, and he was able to give details about the defection of Hitler's Chief Security SS General Heydrich, its cover-up by Himmler, and Heydrich's clandestine cooperation with the Soviets, then British and consequently, about some of Heydrich's operations conducted on behalf of U.S. Intelligence Services since 1942." (*Double Eagle*, September 1983)

Aleksei Romanoff also relates: "In result of my first few contacts with Guy Richards in 1964, I had been warned by some knowledgeable individuals living in the United States, to be vigilant in cooperation with Richards because in reality he was the defector from Hitler's SS, Chief of the Security Main Office of the Third Reich (RSHA), SS General Reinhard Heydrich....I was able by use of comparison of photographs, film fragments, handwritings, and

voice recording to contribute to the establishment of the fact that the face prints, bone structures, handwriting analysis and voice prints of Guy Richards was scientifically identifying him with SS General Reinhard Heydrich. Scientific identification is excluding the possibility that two different persons could have the same face prints, voice prints, handwriting and bone structure. I brought these findings to the attention of competent U.S. Authorities, and the correctness of my conclusions, identifying Richards with Heydrich, were acknowledged to me by some representatives of the Federal Bureau of Investigations, of the Internal Security of the Central Intelligence Agency, and by the Assistant Director of the British Security Service [MI5].....Since 1975, I've published in my Bulletin *Double Eagle* a series of reports concerning SS General Heydrich and other Nazi criminals, hiding in the United States....Despite the Hitler-manufactured 'death' of Heydrich in Prague in 1942, any photographic identification expert of Local Police would identify Reinhard Heydrich and Guy Richards to be one and the same person." (*White Book Vol. I, Interlocking Interlopers*, 1986)

Furthermore, in his monthly journal *Double Eagle* (February, 1976), Aleksei Romanoff records the following revealing information: "In the summer of 1973, the foreign editor of the *Daily Mirror* of London, Gordon Jeffrey....while covering the Senate Watergate hearings....was surprised and horrified when, in a Congressional building, one of his American friends pointed out a gentleman of about 70 with a visible scar on his forehead. He was said to be a Congressional staffer and identified as the real Martin Bormann, operating in Washington, D.C. under an incredible cover-identity. Jeffrey, fearful of being accused as a promoter of a public fraud to cover up a Nazi mass-murderer and Deputy of Hitler, became panic stricken. He requested photographs of the alleged Bormann under his cover-identity, and after receiving these and studying and comparing them with original photographs of Bormann, he became even more hysterical. It was apparent that they were photographs of the same person. Travelling to California, Jeffrey conducted a secret verification of his information concerning the real and living Bormann, who was officially and under-cover operating in one of the Congressional committees....Jeffrey tried to verify this complex through friends in California close to [Ladislav] Farago, but received ridicule or no acknowledgements. Consequently he decided to contact by telephone the Jewish Documentation Center in Vienna, an organisation which had been tracking down alleged Nazis throughout the world, headed by the well known Simon Wiesenthal. During telephone conversations, Jeffrey received neither confirmation nor denial concerning the authenticity of his allegations about the real Bormann. He was not requested to mail photographs of the alleged Martin Bormann to the Center's office, although he did. Within a few days, Jeffrey was no longer able to follow Bormann's footsteps in the United States, since on August 21, 1973 he died at the age of 41 years in Laguna Beach, California from injuries suffered when struck by a car (UPI, Aug 21, 73)....

"On the other side of the ocean, in Austria, Jeffrey's inquiries caused certain surprised interest, although not necessarily action on the part of Nazi-hunter Wiesenthal. The strange lack of action of Wiesenthal's part in the case of

Bormann, newly developed by Jeffrey, caused surprise in some official circles in Vienna....On November 10, 1975, Viennese sources reported that at a news conference Chancellor Kreisky elaborated a charge against Wiesenthal: 'I can understand that he wanted to save his life under the Nazis, but he has no moral authority to point his finger at others. My opinion was and is that he was an [Nazi] agent and has no right to mix in Austrian politics.' Chancellor Kreisky first called Wiesenthal a Nazi agent in October 1975....Questioned as to why he was personally leading the fight against Wiesenthal, Chancellor Kreisky, himself a Jew, honestly added: 'If anyone not of Jewish ancestry were to make these charges against Wiesenthal, he would be accused of anti-semitism. I am not in this danger.' Chancellor Kreisky was questioned further at a press conference about his charges against Wiesenthal and stated: 'I had a different experience with the Gestapo than he did. His role must be clarified.' Asked if he meant that Wiesenthal had been an agent of the Gestapo, Kreisky said: 'I claim that in the time of which I am speaking he lived openly, not underground, and was not persecuted. That speaks for itself. There were many other Nazi agencies besides the Gestapo. Wiesenthal's ideology is the posthumous adoption of Nazi ideas in a reversed position.'....The other Nazi agency to which Chancellor Kreisky referred regarding Wiesenthal's activities was the so-called SD of Reichsfuehrer of SS. The strange position on the part of Wiesenthal's center concerning information about Martin Bormann was, from the Austrian viewpoint, just another segment of the same 'posthumous adoption of Nazi ideas in a reversed position.' Wiesenthal, asked to comment on Kreisky's charges, said he would have to answer in court, and claimed that only the Poles had ever accused him of being a Nazi agent...."

Aleksei Romanoff continues: "Since I spent 15 years of my life in the underground, under the cover-identity of 'Michael M. Goleniewski,' penetrating Polish counter-intelligence and intelligence services (1945-1960) at their highest levels, and knowing from this position the Wiesenthal case extremely well, I take the liberty to state that Wiesenthal's declaration is not entirely correct. It is a matter of fact that Wiesenthal had been recorded in the Polish Department of Counter-Intelligence – one of the Vice Directors of which I was from 1953-1955 – as an SD agent, but the interest in the activities of Wiesenthal (based on no anti-semitism whatsoever) had been caused for reasons far beyond this well documented state. It was discovered by this Department, in the process of years of clandestine operations, that indeed the semi-anti-Nazi activities of Wiesenthal's office in Vienna, as a result of which many hidden Nazis of secondary importance had been arrested, served in many cases as a protective smoke-screen for the most important Nazi leaders operating in the underground in the western world in the framework of the Commu-Nazi network, including Bormann, Heydrich, Canaris, Mueller and many other war criminals, who were never investigated, hunted and arrested as a result of Wiesenthal's activities, despite his knowledge about their existence and countries of operation. Indeed, clandestine operations of the Polish CI Department served for myself, and the Russian Imperial underground, as important sources concerning postwar secret Nazi activities....Not to minimize this matter, it is necessary to understand that the CI Department was one of the

most important security departments in Poland, composed of more than 2,000 staff officers, with branches and divisions in every district city throughout Poland, and conducting independent clandestine operations of counter-intelligence in the western world. On February 11, 1966....publisher of *The Herald of Freedom*, Frank Capell, truthfully stated: ‘While still in Poland, Aleksei transmitted full details of a Communist-Nazi underground movement created prior to 1944 by Martin Bormann and other high ranking Nazis who realized Germany was going to lose the war. It had started as Nazi but became an instrument of the KGB and GRU. Aleksei gave details of officials of this group including Martin Bormann, Gestapo Chief Heinrich Mueller and SS Chief Gottlieb Berger, and stated that they are still alive and working in this Nazi-Bolshevik underground movement’.”

Aleksei Romanoff further adds: “Following my arrival in the United States in January 1961, the CIA, at the beginning, demonstrated strong interest in this complex, but later this interest began to mysteriously disappear, and by 1962 it ended – as many other very important matters and cases for the national security of the U.S. - without additional elaboration in nothingness. Obviously, my knowledge from the CI Department, based on observation of Woesenthal’s activities, was but a small fragment of the general knowledge based on many other counter-intelligence and underground sources. One of the main sources of my knowledge was personal participation in investigations and interrogations of the most prominent SS and military Nazi leaders captured in or extradited to Poland, including Wehrmacht Generals, Gauleiters, Reichscommissars and high ranking officers of the SS, SD and Gestapo, prior to their trials or after their sentences, all in my under-cover capacity as one of the Chiefs of the Polish Counter-Intelligence Department....One of the very fascinating episodes of such interrogations was my interviews with former SS leader, Gauleiter of Gdansk (Danzig), Albert Forster, who through his wife was closely related to Rudolf Hess. He was sentenced to death in Gdansk, Poland. During 1951-52, I had a series of secret and investigative interviews, conducted in the general penitentiary in Gdansk. I acted officially as the Chief of the important Counter-Intelligence branch at Gdansk, also conducting clandestine operations throughout western Europe.” During a debriefing Aleksei Romanoff quotes Gauleiter Forster saying: “There are several such informations....the involvement of Bormann in the cartel of I.G. Farben Company which was connected with Standard Oil Company in the United States. I knew that through this channel Bormann silently maintained certain contacts with American bankers, one of whom – together with U.S. armies – came to western Europe on the staff of American Military Intelligence.”

Aleksei Romanoff also relates: “[I]n the Spring of 1964, amongst a number of important visitors, I was visited in my apartment by the legal counsel of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS), Jay Sourwine, in order to discuss conditions and arrangements for my personal appearance before the SISS to testify about Red intelligence and Soviet subversion in the United States, which never took place being sabotaged by the SISS itself. Sourwine, a thick set 5’6” man in his sixties (1964), with a big scar on his forehead, nervously tugged his left ear during our long conversation. Amongst other things he tried to convince

me that the *New York Times* would never do anything positively on my behalf, and he later intervened with the paper to make sure they did not....During the past decade, I have observed the silent actions against myself in the news media and in Congress on the part of the Hidden Hand of the SISS. Its main task was to prevent me giving congressional testimony. It accomplished its purpose.... In a similar way ended attempts in July 1974 – initiated by the House Internal Security Committee (Chief Investigator Herbert Rommerstein) – to conduct investigations concerning my testimony about the Soviet intelligence network ‘ODRA,’ including its agent ‘Bor’ (Henry Kissinger).” (*Double Eagle*, February 1976)

Not only was Aleksei Romanoff visited by Julien (Jay) G. Sourwine but also, he says, by Colonel Philip J. Corso, who had a long career in US Military Intelligence. In her personal memoir, *Conversations with Colonel Corso* (2017), Paola Leopizzi Harris says that Colonel Corso would talk about: “[W]hat he called his ‘German scientists.’ These men came from *Operation Paperclip*, which was launched by the US government to bring German scientists to the USA in the interest of National Security. Some of them, including Werner von Braun, the ‘father’ of the rocket science and US space exploration program; Siegfried Knemeyer, the former head of the RLM (Ministry of Aeronautics); Hans Amtmann; Alexander Lippisch; Robert Sarbacher; and others; seem to have been in possession of critical knowledge in the field of aeronautics, space flight and UFO technologies. They came to America in 1946.” Corso mentions that he also worked with another German scientist, Hans Kohler. Interestingly, Colonel Corso was a personal friend of Jay Sourwine (aka Martin Bormann). Peter Dale Scott refers to Colonel Philip J. Corso’s “friend and fellow Senate staffer Julien Sourwine” which indicates that the two were closely associated. (*Deep Politics and the Death of JFK*, 1966) Moreover, Guy Richards (who Aleksei Romanoff claims was an American cover identity for SS General Reinhard Heydrich) admits that he knew Jay Sourwine (Martin Bormann) “slightly for years”.³³

One of the most enigmatic agents of the postwar Nazi International was Francis Parker Yockey (1917-1960), an American, who travelled extensively throughout the late 1940s and during the 1950s, from the USA to Europe, the Middle East, and South America. His mysterious whereabouts in the USA were monitored by the FBI and the American authorities clearly saw Yockey as a very important person to watch. A former FBI agent, William F. Turner, comments: “Yockey had dropped into a nether world, flitting between Europe, South America, and the United States with spurious passports and cropping up in the company of leading figures in the international fascist movement. There is some belief that he was a courier in contact with fugitive German Nazis in South America, but whatever his role no one, not even the FBI, dismissed him lightly....Whatever his clandestine game, the government obviously sensed it was being played for high stakes.” (*Power on the Right*, 1971). Furthermore, in his biography, *Dreamer of the Day: France’s Parker Yockey and the Postwar Fascist International* (1999), Kevin Coogan writes about Yockey saying: “His was a world of false identity, deep cover, and relentless travel throughout the United States, Europe, Canada,

the Middle East, and Latin America....For years the FBI, the State Department, and Army Intelligence had searched for him in both Europe and in the United States.”

Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke writes: “It is impossible to overestimate Yockey’s importance in early postwar Nazi networks....in the late 1940s, Yockey had organized the legal defence network of Rudolf Aschenauer, a leading figure in the German neo-Nazi Socialist Reich Party....Yockey spent part of 1953 writing anti-Semitic propaganda in Cairo, having links to Otto Skorzeny, Hitler’s top commando leader, now a military adviser to the Egyptian government. By the time of his death in June 1960 in San Francisco, Yockey’s name was a byword in international Nazi intrigue.” (*Black Sun: Aryan Cults, Esoteric Nazism and the Politics of Identity*, 2002)

Moreover, author Martin Lee relates: “Yockey wandered perpetually from place to place, visiting prominent fascists in North America and Europe. A mystery man with many aliases....Yockey’s saga is partially chronicled in more than a thousand pages of once-classified FBI documents....He was in communication with, among others, Alfred Franke-Gricksch before the leader of the neo-Nazi Bruderschaft mysteriously disappeared while on an undercover mission in East Berlin....Yockey and a handful of others decided to form the European Liberation Front (ELF) in 1949....Instead of collaborating with U.S. intelligence, as many postwar fascists were inclined to do, Yockey and the ELF advocated a flexible neutralism and a pan-European approach to geopolitics—much like Major General Otto Ernst Remer and the Socialist Reich Party were touting in West Germany....Yockey promised all who helped in this effort ‘would be initiated into a vast worldwide secret organization working to establish an Authoritarian State’ in Europe.” (*The Beast Reawakens*, 1997)

According to an account issued by the British-German group NATINFORM (the Nationalist Information Bureau): “Yockey claimed that if his proposals were accepted we would be initiated into a vast and worldwide secret organization, working to establish an authoritarian state (‘the real National Socialism’!). Yockey claimed that this organization was already millions-strong and that he was the representative of the leader whose name he kept secret.”³⁴ Furthermore, from an article in the fascist publication *Asso di Bastoni* of 23 October by Daniele Gaudenzi (translated by the Non-Sectarian Anti-Nazi League), Gaudenzi refers to: “the ‘Black International’ (whose head, it seemed, was Martin Bormann).”³⁵ It would appear from the above that the leader whom Yockey claimed to represent was none other than Martin Bormann, the head of a vast worldwide post-war underground Nazi organisation. There is also the common denominator that both Yockey and Bormann had links with SS Col. Otto Skorzeny.

Kevin Coogan writes: “According to the 1953 NATINFORM report.... ‘Yockey established relations with an organization referred to as the *Bruderschaft* (Brotherhood) in Germany’. The *Bruderschaft* was one of the most important groups in Germany’s postwar fascist elite. Using its intelligence and organizational contacts with fascists movements around the world, it played a critical role in the Nazi underground railroad that smuggled war criminals to South America and

the Middle East....When Yockey was helping to develop military 'resistance' networks in Wiesbaden, was he acting in concert with the Bruderschaft?"

Kevin Coogan also says: "Egidio Boschi, who spent the fall of 1951 searching for Yockey, was a veteran of Mussolini's famous 1922 march on Rome. After moving to Santiago, Chile, in 1927, he spent the next 30 years involved in fascist movements in Chile and Argentina....on 7 November 1951 Yockey and Boschi had a conversation in their hotel room [in Montreal, Canada] that was 'overheard' by two unidentified 'American citizens temporarily in Montreal.' After the secret listeners heard the two men boast about their aid to Germany during World War II....they concluded that Yockey and Boschi 'were and had been spies for the Nazis and fascists during World War II.' The two also seemed 'familiar with all events of the war and were on intimate terms with high-ranking Nazis and fascists, mentioning many names, events, and places in connection with their espionage activities'." (*Dreamer of the Day*, 1999)

New Zealand researcher, Kerry Bolton, comments: "As stated throughout the FBI files for years, the FBI's primary interest in Yockey was to interview him in regard to his worldwide fascist activities and contacts. That was also a major concern of Yockey's. Moreover, the FBI cryptically alluded in the press to Yockey's capture being a major security issue. The exact nature of this can still only be guessed....The day before Yockey's reported suicide, Assistant US Attorney Clancy commented 'on the evening of June 16, 1960, that he had come into the possession of a "super-secret" file regarding Yockey, which was "dynamite".' The FBI was intending to send two agents to speak with Clancy on this file on the afternoon of June 17. What this 'dynamite' in a 'super-secret' file is does not seem to have been revealed. Yockey died that very night. What was this dynamite that had not already been perceived by the FBI over the course of nearly a decade, in regard to Yockey's fascist connections across the world, or his adept use of passports? Clancy stated that the Yockey case was one of 'national security' which they would continue pursuing and that others might be involved."

Bolton also quotes from a memoir by John Anthony Gannon, a friend of Yockey's, who says: "Francis Parker Yockey died in a prison cell in the San Francisco Jail on the night of June 16, 1960, in mysterious circumstances. Suicide is alleged, but I am not convinced of it. Yockey had been detained in Oakland, California on June 6 and charged with having three passports in his possession. Bail was set at 50,000 dollars by Judge Joseph Karesh (an ordained rabbi), whereas the usual sum on such a charge is 5,000 dollars....There is a great deal more to be said of Yockey's capture by the FBI, his imprisonment and death...." (*Yockey: A Fascist Odyssey*, 2018)

In his book *The JFK Conspiracy* (2002) the author, David Miller, notes: "Yockey, who killed himself in prison in 1960, was identified in 1954 as an agent of German Nazi agent Rudolph Aschenauer, who in 1949 worked with Senator Joseph McCarthy (R-Wis.) in defending SS officers who were pardoned in 1951 by John J. McCloy, the pro-German fanatic who later served on the Warren Commission....As noted earlier, members of the Warren Commission such as Allen Dulles, John J. McCloy had Nazi connections, either directly or indirectly,

and therefore were not about to investigate Nazi and neo-Nazi connections to the JFK assassination.”

It would appear that Francis Parker Yockey was acting as a primary liaison for the post-war Nazi underground international network. Interestingly, Yockey visited Reno, Nevada, the home town of a certain “Julien G. Sourwine,” which transpires was a cover identity for the Nazi Reichsleiter, Martin Bormann, Deputy to the Nazi Reichsführer. Coincidence? Bormann was the head and prime mover of the global Nazi International. Furthermore, Yockey spent some time in Washington DC where Sourwine/Bormann was operating as Committee Counsel (later Chief Counsel) to the United States Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS). This was revealed by the editor of the Journal *Double Eagle* in 1976. Not only does a photograph of Julien G. Sourwine (c.1970) depict an aged Martin Bormann, but “Sourwine” can be seen to have a scar on his forehead in exactly the same place shown on photographs of Martin Bormann!³⁶

Initially, Sourwine’s boss was Pat McCarran, Senator for Nevada (1876-1954), who also just happened to live in Reno. In 1949, Senator McCarran visited Europe and met with the fascist dictator General Franco in Madrid, a major centre of post-war Nazi intrigue. It would be interesting to know if his close aide “Jay Sourwine” accompanied Senator McCarran on his European visit. McCarran also visited the Pope in Rome, bearing in mind the well known postwar Vatican Nazi nexus. Moreover, there is clearly no way that Senator McCarran could not have known that his close legal associate in Washington DC “Julian G. Sourwine” was Martin Bormann. Even the Canadian author, William Stevenson, in his book *The Bormann Brotherhood*, makes a passing reference to the possibility of Martin Bormann’s presence in Washington DC where he was allegedly “dictating an account of how a civilized nation had gone berserk.”³⁷ It would seem it may have been somewhat of an open secret.

A former counsel for the SISS, William A. Rusher, writes about: “[A] subcommittee as ‘sensitive’ as the ISSC [Internal Security Subcommittee]....was a proud tradition which had been handed down from the date of its founding, in 1951, under Senator Pat McCarran. McCarran (a Democrat) had hired Bob Morris (a Republican) as chief counsel. When Morris left, Jay Sourwine (a Democrat) replaced him....Most of the staff, as far as we knew, were apolitical, or at least discreet. All, needless to say, had undergone a rigorous security check and received full clearance.” (*Special Counsel: An Inside Report of the Senate Investigations into Communism*, 1968) No wonder U.S. official records relating to Martin Bormann have conveniently disappeared!

In *The Great Fear: The Anti-Communist Purge under Truman and Eisenhower* (1978), the author, David Caute, says: “In January 1951 the Senate, by Resolution 336, established a subcommittee of the Judiciary Committee that was intended to rival HCUA [House Committee on Un-American Activities]; this was the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS), whose chairman in 1951 and 1952 was Pat McCarran (D., Nevada)....as a staunch supporter of Franco’s regime in Spain, he summoned officials of the State Department and of the Export-Import Bank in May 1951, with the Spanish Ambassador in attendance to ask

them why American aid to Spain was not flowing more swiftly....In 1953 Robert Morris became counsel to the SISS....From 1954 to 1958 he and J.G. Sourwine, of Nevada, played a game of leap-frog. First Morris withdrew to serve as a judge of the New York municipal court while Sourwine masterminded Eastland's raid on the New York press in 1955. Then Sourwine withdrew to run for a Nevada senate seat (he ran fourth out of four) while Morris returned as SISS counsel. In 1958 Morris ran for a New Jersey senate seat (he finished third out of three) and Sourwine came back!" Here we can see that Martin Bormann (aka Julien G. Sourwine), formerly Deputy Führer in Nazi Germany, was running as a candidate for a seat in the U.S. Senate! Perhaps they were more successful with former SS General Hermann Fegelein.

If, as shown earlier, the likes of SS General Heinrich Mueller, head of the notorious Nazi Gestapo secret police, was set up incognito in the United States as the obvious result of high level American collusion, why not Martin Bormann as well? There are a number of post-war sightings of Bormann in Europe between 1945 and 1949, after which they appear to cease. This would suggest that Bormann was no longer located in Europe (particularly the Bavarian Alps) but had moved elsewhere. The widespread disinformation put out suggesting that Bormann was in South America, particularly Argentina, thus very conveniently laid a false trail to conceal Bormann's eventual deep undercover relocation to the United States, along with a number of other key members of the post-war Nazi sheintote ("seeming dead").

After he was debriefed in 1948 in Switzerland, by American Jew, James Kronthal, the CIA Station Chief in Berne, SS General Heinrich Müller was shipped out to the USA where he was set up with a cover identity in Washington DC. Synchronistically, the same happened with Müller's Nazi confrère, Martin Bormann. Furthermore, in his book *The Nazis Next Door: How America Became a safe haven for Hitler's Men* (2014) Eric Lichtblau writes: "In Washington, one of Hitler's top Russia aides, Gustav Hilger, was still shadowing the Soviets—but now as a secret analyst for the CIA. Although he was wanted in Europe for Nazi war crimes, senior State Department and CIA leaders intervened on Hilger's behalf and brought him to the United States under an alias, giving him high-level security clearance....the high-profile Hitler aide Dr. Gustav Hilger, was even listed in the Washington phone book by his real name in the 1950s as he traveled seamlessly between the worlds of academia, diplomacy, and intelligence as an undercover 'consultant' to the CIA. A decade earlier, as the Nazi's top specialist on Moscow, Dr. Hilger had been with Hitler in the Nazis' headquarters for the eastern front after Germany's murderous invasion of Russia....After the war he was wanted in Europe for war crimes. Yet George Kennan at the State Department and Frank Wisner at the CIA had arranged in 1948 to spirit him and his family away to safety in Washington, where he became an éminence grise on all things Russian....At the CIA, Hilger met secretly with analysts every two weeks to assess the latest developments in Moscow, and he could often be found at the Library of Congress, researching his memoirs as part of his CIA cover story." No wonder Christopher Story reported: "[T]he Third Reich has installed

itself in Washington DC.”³⁸

Furthermore, in *The Hitler Virus* (2001), the author, Peter Wyden, writes: “[A]t the birth of postwar Military Government in Berlin, was Ambassador Robert D. Murphy. When the genial Bob Murphy retired from the State Department in 1959, he had risen to undersecretary, the first career diplomat to attain number two rank in the vast and competitive hierarchy. In 1923, at the age of twenty-seven, when he was the senior American at the tiny consulate in Munich, he was already considered a promising talent....Although few still remember him, Murphy’s pro-Nazi influence was pervasive and endures today. In Germany as elsewhere, he worked quietly....It was Murphy who sneaked Gustav Hilger and his family into the United States ‘under assumed names’ in 1948. In Washington, this ranking alumnus of the Nazi Foreign Office became unofficial ambassador from Konrad Adenauer’s Christian Democratic Union and led negotiations with the U.S. government. Hilger’s past had by then been laid aside. A diplomat in the German embassy in Moscow, he became a member of the personal secretariat of Foreign Minister Joachim von Ribbentrop and during the war was the chief political officer for the Eastern Front in the Foreign Ministry....Charles Allen, a Nazi hunter, found Hilger in 1952 in Washington, D.C., where he was in close communication with the State Department, which maintained a telephone contact service on his behalf....Hilger died a free man in Munich on July 27, 1955.”

Other relative information is found in: *Gestapo Chief: The 1948 Interrogation of Heinrich Müller*, volume 3, (1998) by Gregory Douglas. Under the heading *Heinrich Müller Fact Sheet* is recorded: “After Hitler came to power in 1933, Müller was taken into the SS and put in charge of the Gestapo, a post he held without interruption until 1945. Müller was last seen in the Hitler Bunker on April 29, 1945. After the war, Müller went to Switzerland where he lived in Geneva. In 1948, Müller was interviewed by the CIA station chief in Bern and given a position with the U.S. Intelligence. He flew out of Switzerland in November of that year, accompanied by a Colonel Wright. Müller eventually was settled in Washington, living in Georgetown for a number of years. During his stay in Washington, Müller worked with General Walter Smith and others in formulating anti-communist policy for the United States. Müller’s group worked with President Truman and others of his administration. Müller was well connected with Senator Joseph McCarthy [as was Walter Becher] and others during their activities against communists in the late 1940s and early 1950s....He posed as a Swiss citizen, carrying a Swiss passport until 1951 when he became a naturalized U.S. citizen.... Müller held several ranks in the U.S. Army Reserve and often wore his uniform to state functions while in Washington.”

In the *Müller Journals*, vol. I: 1948-1950, *The Washington Years* (1999) Gregory Douglas states: “The survival and employment by the United States of Heinrich Müller and a significant number of his former agents is contained in American archives but for reasons which are entirely obvious, these papers are still sealed with the highest security classifications.... Müller had known the British-Soviet spy, Harold ‘Kim’ Philby who worked for everyone from the Nazis to the communists before the war and renewed his acquaintance when Philby

was sent to Washington as British liaison to the FBI and CIA....[quoting from Müller's diary 5 November, 1949] 'Philby, well-known as a pro-communist in our old circles, also a homosexual, worked for me in 1939 into the war! We got onto him because of his father, St. John, who also worked for us. He was a leading figure in Saudi Arabia and completely pro-Hitler'."

Kevin Coogan says: "The U.S. was particularly interested in winning over top German military officers to NATO, especially the Bruderschaft leader and famed World War II tank commander General Heinz Guderian....An important middle man between the Bruderschaft, Guderian, and the United States was Gunther D'Alquen, an SS theorist, Werewolf leader, and editor in chief of the SS journal *Das Schwarze Korps*. D'Alquen was widely suspected of being on the American payroll, and on 2 December 1948 the Swiss paper *Die Tat* filed a dispatch that cited an allegation to this effect by Fritz Saenger, the editor in chief of the British-licensed news agency DPD. Saenger claimed that D'Alquen and other Nazis, including Toni Winkelnkempner from Goebbels' Propaganda Ministry, and had been in the United States working for the U.S. State Department. He said he had even seen a photo of D'Alquen standing outside the White House!" (*Dreamer of the Day: Francis Parker Yockey and the Postwar Fascist International*, 1999). Here we see further evidence of leading Nazis in Washington D.C. in 1948.

More information regarding the Washington D.C. Nazi connection is provided by American authors, Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins in their well researched work *The Nazi Hydra in America* (2008). They write: "Powerful friends of the Bormann organization understood what was at stake and planned accordingly. Scattered across the globe in various control points, such as Wall Street, Washington, London and Paris, were members of a group of bankers well aware of the financial benefits of cooperating with the Nazi underground.... In testimony given at Nuremberg, Hermann Schmitz praised Bormann for the manner in which he spread German assets around the globe. Of particular interest was Schmitz's view of what was ahead for the directors of IG Farben once the war ended: 'We can continue. We have an operational plan. However, I don't believe our board members will be detained long. Nor will I. But we must go through a procedure of investigation before release, so I have been told by our N.W.7 people who have excellent contacts in Washington'....Here is direct proof of people in power in Washington collaborating with an integral part of the Nazi war machine. The N.W.7 division of IG Farben was closely connected to the SS and Gestapo, as well as the rest of Nazi intelligence. Where was the follow-up investigation to identify those contacts? There are reasons many files from WWII have not been released. Besides exposing the industrialists and congressional members mentioned [earlier] as traitors, such files would uncover many career employees of the State Department and the military-intelligence community as traitors."

Another postwar Washington DC German Nazi nexus is related by Shlomo Shafir who says: "West Germany's first postwar consul general in New York was Dr. Heinz Krekeler, a member of the right-of-center FDP, the chancellor's [Adenauer] junior coalition partner. In 1951 Krekeler became head of the German

diplomatic mission in Washington, later ambassador. Born in 1906, a chemist and industrial manager with family connections to the heads of the powerful IG Farben corporation....Before Krekeler came to New York....preparations for opening the consulate general were made by his deputy, Dr. Hans Eduard Riesser. A former diplomat who had started his career as a junior foreign service officer in Washington in the early 1920s, Riesser was forced to quit the service in 1933 because of his 'non-Aryan' origin. He had spent most of the Nazi period in France and thereafter lived in Switzerland....Axel von dem Bussche, a survivor of the anti-Hitler resistance, became councillor at the German embassy in Washington. Rudolf Borchardt, of partly Jewish origin, served in the early 1960s as press attaché. By 1952, however, formal past Nazi party membership was not regarded as an insurmountable obstacle for diplomatic appointments in the United States, as in the case of Georg Federer, who came to Washington as councillor....In their attempts to overcome a variety of obstacles, German diplomats enjoyed from the beginning the support of some individual pro-German Jews. Most of them were immigrants who had come to the United States after Hitler's ascent to power. One was Fritz Oppenheimer, a New York lawyer and....legal adviser who kept in touch with both the State Department and high German officials and introduced Krekeler to John McCloy....After the opening of the German diplomatic mission in Washington, Krekeler and other diplomats soon began to establish contacts with senators and congressmen from both parties." (*Ambiguous Relations: The American Jewish Community and Germany Since 1945*, pub. 1999) As did Dr. Walter Becher. It is also interesting to note yet another I.G. Farben connection.

At the same time that Julien (Jay) Sourwine (aka Martin Bormann) was acting as Counsel for the SISS, a certain Benjamin Mandel (1891-1973) was Research Director for the Committee. During the 1920s Mandel, using the cover name of "Bert Miller", was a member of the US Communist Central Committee. Ostensibly, Mandel would later defect from the communist ranks and become fairly prominent in anti-communist circles. He was eventually hired as Research Director, not only for the SISS, but also for the House Un-American Activities Committee (HUAC). So we find that the heart of a US Internal Security Committee the former Deputy Führer of Nazi Germany (and head of a vast postwar Nazi global network) working closely with a "former" leading US based communist. As Joseph P. Farrell acutely observes: "[B]y the early 1950s, the national security apparatus of the United States contained within it both a communist faction and a Nazi faction....The presence both of Nazis and of Communists within postwar American federal departments and agencies suggest the possibility that much of the postwar security struggles—as exemplified in the various postwar Congressional committees of the 'House Un-American Activities Committee-McCarthy era'—may have been public manifestations of much deeper and more hidden confrontations between those two factions and their American allies on the political left and right in the postwar U.S.A." Farrell adds: "What role might the presence of Communists *and* Nazis within the Federal government have played behind the scenes?" (*The Third Way: The Nazi International, European Union and Corporate Fascism*, 2015) What role indeed.

Also working closely with both Sourwine and Mandel in the SISS was a lawyer (and later Judge) Robert Morris (1914-1996) who acted as Chief Counsel. During the Second World War Morris had worked for the U.S. Office of Naval Intelligence. Some researchers have linked Morris with the extensive ramifications surrounding the alleged assassination of President John F. Kennedy, with possible Nazi undertones. By his own admittance, Morris just happened to be in Dallas, Texas, at the time of JFK's alleged murder, apparently in his office a few blocks away from Dealey Plaza where JFK was shot. Another curious 'coincidence' is that both Sourwine and Morris were acquainted with former FBI agent Guy Banister whom many researchers have also linked to the assassination attempt of JFK. Like Morris, during the war Banister had also worked for the U.S. Office of Naval Intelligence. In his book *The Three Barons*, 2017, the author James W. Lateer, writes: "The Senate Internal Security Subcommittee was and always has been basically invisible to students of U.S. history." He further believed that the SISS was "in the vortex of the [JFK] assassination plot."

In serving the hidden agendas of the clandestine political "Deep State", the secretive operational activities of the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI) deserve far more research than has been given to the nefarious Central Intelligence Agency (CIA). Interestingly, as mentioned, both Robert Morris and Guy Banister were ONI operatives. And "Julien G. Sourwine" (aka Reichsleiter Martin Bormann) was known to both. Moreover, unlike Robert Morris and Benjamin Mandel there is no Wikipedia internet biography for Julien G. Sourwine. One might question this, when his SISS background is at least as significant and relevant as that as Morris and Mandel.

On July 22nd, 1986, the *New York Times* published an obituary headed "J.G. Sourwine, ex-Senate aide, is dead at 78." The obituary stated that J.G. Sourwine had died in Reno, Nevada, on June 24th. One wonders why it took a whole month before publication of the obituary notice. The *New York Times* obituary relates (in part): "Working for the Internal Security Subcommittee of the Judiciary Committee, Mr. Sourwine played a prominent role in inquiries on such subjects as alleged lack of security in the State Department...." No doubt an important function for the former Nazi Reichsleiter and Deputy to "Adolf Hitler", the Nazi Reichsführer. But, of course, there is no political "conspiracy".

In his biography of Senator Pat McCarran, Michael J. Ybarra, says: "[A] secret liaison between SISS and the FBI was officially established. Jay Sourwine would serve as the go-between. The FBI would act as a kind of private detective agency for SISS....Hoover opened his files. Before long the bureau had twenty agents working on behalf of SISS [including Guy Bannister?]..... In 1975 Congress abolished HUAC, which had changed its name to the House Internal Security Committee; SISS died two years later (Jay Sourwine remained counsel until almost the very end, retiring in 1975)." According to Aleksei Romanoff, Sourwine actually retired in February 1976. Immediately prior to retiring "Sourwine" was exposed as the Nazi Reichsführer's Deputy, Martin Bormann in the journal, *Double Eagle* (February 1976). Aleksei Romanoff says: "On February 28th, 1976 the *New York Times* proudly announced that the chief

counsel of SISS, J.G. Sourwine, 'long foe of the communists' had retired. Liberty Lobby's *National Spotlight* newspaper was less vague: 'One of the nation's foremost authorities on internal subversion has announced his retirement from the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS). Julien G. (Jay) Sourwine, chief counsel for the subcommittee, announced his retirement effective February 29 [1976]'.³⁹ (*Double Eagle*, March, 1976) Intriguingly, what exactly was the apparent connection between "Sourwine" and the Liberty Lobby organisation run by Willis Carto who was closely associated with leading members of the postwar Nazi International?

Michael J.Ybarra also relates: " 'It can be proved beyond contradiction,' immigration subcommittee director Richard Arens reported on Election Day 1948 to McCarran's aide Jay Sourwine, 'that many subversives, including a substantial number of actual Communist spies are to be found among those here on United Nations visas and on the visas of other international organizations...that several important officials of the United Nations are Communists and are using their official positions to further Communist objectives and that the United Nations desk in our own State Department definitely is Communist-dominated'.³⁹ This would suggest that by late 1948 Martin Bormann was set up with a cover identity and was operating out of Washington D.C. Some sources have Bormann leaving Europe and initially arriving in Argentina, South America, in May 1948. It would appear that from there Bormann made his way to the U.S.A.

According to Ladislav Farago: "Two reports reached American Intelligence in April 1947, both attributed to 'anonymous but reliable sources.' According to one, Bormann was in Italy; according to the other, he was in Spain....In August 1947, a report described in great detail the existence and activities of a German organization with headquarters at San Sebastian in Spain and branches in Sweden and Norway. It asserted that the organization, composed of former Nazis, was engaged 'in the smuggling of prominent German individuals.' As part of this report, a Swedish informant told the American consul in Bilbao, Spain, that Bormann was 'in friendly hands in Spain'....He was supposedly hidden, probably around Madrid and Seville, by Léon Degrelle, the Fascist leader under death sentence in and wanted by Belgium....[later] Martin Bormann arrived in Argentina on a Monday morning, May 17, 1948, aboard the steamer *Giovanna C*, out of Genoa, Italy."⁴⁰

Dan Raviv and Yossi Melman write about: "Léon de Grelle, a Belgian who served enthusiastically as an officer in the Nazi storm troopers....A former Shin Bet operative, Zwy Aldouby, heard in early 1961 that the Mossad was searching for the Belgian Nazi....Aldouby was then a part-time journalist and used his contacts to recruit old friends in the French security service, including President de Gaulle's personal bodyguard....They followed de Grelle to his villa near Seville, planning to abduct him, Eichmann-style, and hand him over to the Belgian authorities, who had already sentenced him to death in absentia. They even hoped that de Grelle would lead them eventually to Bormann, because they intercepted letters between the two Nazis." (*Every Spy a Prince*) This appears to confirm Martin Bormann's postwar survival, rather than his alleged death in

Berlin in May 1945.

Interestingly, in his book *Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich* (1974) Ladislav Farago also says: "Although the vast majority of Nazi criminals live in Germany (some of them once holding official jobs, others prospering in the private sector), my interest was pre-empted by those who chose to escape and start a new life. There are among these fugitives, living mostly in South America, a number of major war criminals missed by the Allied roundup and the German dragnet. Among them I found....Heinrich Müller in Argentina." This is curious when there is evidence which suggests that Heinrich Müller was set up with a cover identity in the USA after the war.

Farago writes about Heinrich Müller, saying: "As early as 1942 he was assuming the worst. Using the technical apparatus of the Gestapo, he prepared for himself a set of false documents, from birth certificate to driver's license, including a passport. Filled with forebodings in the first dismal winter of the Russian campaign, he prepared this collection of bogus documents. He wanted to be sure that he would be prepared for any eventuality....He took home the folder with the doctored documents and placed it in his private safe. He had it with him on April 29, 1945, when he was last seen alive, leaving the Führerbunker on his way back to his office on Kurfürstenstrasse.... Müller left Berlin on May 17.... Clad in the uniform of any army private....he walked most of the way with his two companions, Heiden and Scholz, in tow. They travelled lightly. Müller, in fact, carried only a small suitcase, but it was filled with American dollar bills. Their first mishap occurred on the third day. Heiden was arrested at a British checkpoint near Kassel. But Müller and Scholz were passed on. It then took them two weeks to reach Munich, the first stop on their original itinerary. Three days later they crossed into Austria near Mittenwald, the last village on the Bavarian side of the border....Passing through the beautiful Alpine highland dotted with groups of maples and beeches, Müller and Scholz headed for a safe house on Fallmerayerstrasse in Innsbruck on the Austrian side of the border, where another officer of the defunct Security Service, a man named Walter Brunner, was awaiting them. They were still on their own, making their way furtively, avoiding Allied control stations, helped only by Brunner, who operated a one-man rescue service aiding Gestapo men to escape. He sneaked them through villages off the beaten path, hid them on secluded farms, and then hired for them a young mountain guide for the most difficult stage of the long journey, the crossing into Italy. The guide was to take them over the Brenner Pass to Albergo Lupo, an inn on the Italian side of the border. It was run by a German agent as a stop for refugees in transit."

How does Farago know such personalised detail, without source references being given or provided? Moreover, Farago claimed to have located Martin Bormann in Bolivia, South America, in February 1973⁴¹ when clearly at that time Bormann was in Washington D.C. using the Julien G. Sourwine cover identity. Bormann was certainly identifiable from a prominent scar on his forehead which Farago could not have failed to notice had he really seen Bormann in Bolivia. It would appear that Farago was making a false assertion and one wonders whether

it was to deliberately divert attention from Bormann's actual whereabouts in the USA. According to Martin Bormann's biographer, Paul Manning, there was a close liaison between Bormann and Heinrich Müller, former head of the Nazi Gestapo. Considering the foregoing, one is left to speculate as to whether Aleksei Romanoff's claim, in his journal *Double Eagle*, that Ladislav Farago was an American cover identity for SS General Heinrich Müller may have some validity.

The Fourth Reich in America

In his classic research work, *The Rise of the Fourth Reich* (2008), the late Jim Marrs (1943-2017) perceptively records: "The history of how the Nazis, armed with advanced technology and the greatest hoard of treasure in history, were able to escape justice at the end of World War II is perhaps the greatest untold story of the twentieth century.... Many of them came to the United States and penetrated what President Dwight D. Eisenhower termed 'the military-industrial complex.' They escaped with the loot of Europe as well as rocket science and even more exotic technologies. Some of this technology was so advanced that it remains classified in U.S. government files even today. Both Nazi science and ideology were brought to America in the aftermath of World War II with the aid and assistance of the very same self-styled globalists who created National Socialism in the first place.... At the beginning of the third millennium.... the once-free constitutional republic of the United States had become a National Socialist nation, an empire of the creators of the Third Reich—a Fourth Reich.... In twenty-first century America, many thoughtful persons have witnessed what appears to be a recycling of the events of pre-World War II Germany: the destruction of a prominent national structure; rushed emergency legislation; the rise of a secretive national security apparatus; attempts to register both firearms and people, coupled with preemptive wars of aggression propelled by fervent nationalism."

Marrs continues: "It is possible that the United States is indeed becoming the Fourth Reich, the continuation of a philosophy of National Socialism thought to have been vanquished more than half a century ago.... There is nothing neo, or new, about this trend. National Socialism never died. The philosophies of fascism are alive and active in modern America.... While the USA helped defeat the Germans in World War II, we failed to defeat the Nazis. Many thousands of ranking Nazis came to the United States under a previously classified program called Project Paperclip. Many other Nazis and war criminals set up shop in a variety of other nations, and many traveled on passports issued by the Vatican.... Ranking Nazis, along with their young and fanatical protégés, used the loot of Europe to create corporate front companies in many countries, including Spain, Portugal, Sweden, Turkey, and Argentina. More than two hundred fronts were created just in Switzerland, that banking hub that continued to handle Nazi money before, during, and after the war.... men with both Nazi background and Nazi mentality wormed their way into corporate America, slowly buying up and consolidating companies into giant multinational conglomerates. They met little resistance from corporate leaders who had supported them in previous years...

.U.S. ambassador to Germany William E. Dodd told reporters upon his arrival back home in 1937, 'A clique of U.S. industrialists is hell-bent to bring a fascist state to supplant our democratic government and is working closely with the fascist regime in Germany and Italy. I have had plenty of opportunity in my post in Berlin to witness how close some of our American ruling families are to the Nazi regime'."

Marrs also says: "It seems apparent that it was not only business interests protecting the Nazis but individuals within the American government. For example, someone with access to U.S. archives later took steps to obliterate any record of [SS General] Kammler or his fate. Nick Cook tried to trace Kammler and hit a brick wall. 'Protracted searches by archivists at the U.S. National Archives for any data on Kammler had failed to locate a single entry for him,' wrote Cook. 'Given Kammler's range of responsibilities in the final months of the war, this absence of evidence was remarkable; so much so, that one archivist at Modern Military Records, College Park, Maryland, said....Somebody....had been in and cleaned up [the records]'."

He further notes: "In 1941, 170 American corporations had more than \$420 million invested in German companies. After war was declared, Bormann merely had operatives in neutral countries such as Switzerland and Argentina buy American stocks using foreign exchange funds in the Buenos Aires branch of Deutsche Bank and Swiss banks. Large demand deposits were also placed with major banks in New York City to include National City Bank (now Citibank), Chase (now JP Morgan Chase), Manufacturers and Hanover (now part of JP Morgan Chase), Morgan guaranty, and Irving Trust (now part of the Bank of New York)....As in the 1930s, the largest banking enterprises provided the underlying financial foundation for the resurgence of National Socialism. The chairman of Deutsche Bank, Dr. Hermann Josef Abs, was particularly important to the Nazi flight capital program. Abs was also a director of I.G. Farben, Daimler-Benz, and Siemens. Martin Bormann maintained a cordial relationship with the Berlin banker....Abs presents a classic example of the survivability of high-level bankers. He not only survived the war but was instrumental in Germany's postwar revival, becoming a financial adviser to West Germany's first chancellor, Konrad Adenauer. He maintained his positions on the boards of Deutsche Bank, Daimler-Benz, and Siemens....Despite the obvious rearmament in Germany in the late 1930s, the Nazis continued to find support in Britain, even within the Rothschild-dominated Bank of England....Further banking connections....involved German banker Max Warburg and his brother Paul Warburg, who had been instrumental in establishing the Federal Reserve System in the United States. Both were directors of I.G. Farben."

The above is confirmed by Glen Yeadon and John Hawkins: "By 1943, top Nazi officials realized they had lost the war and began preparing for their future by sending overseas gold, other assets, and additional agents....The Nazis must have been very pleased with the help they received from America's Right Wing and the Republican Party. In fact, every Republican president after Dwight Eisenhower, or their families, had connections with the Nazis and provided them aid. The

extent of corporate America's involvement with the Nazis may never be fully known. Many of the files remain classified, and others undoubtedly have been purged. However, the list of American corporations that knowingly and willingly continued to trade with the Nazis during the war exceeds 300. It includes Ford, General Motors, General Electric, ITT, Standard Oil of New Jersey, Chase, and the bluest of the blue chips, IBM." (*The Nazi Hydra in America*, 2008)

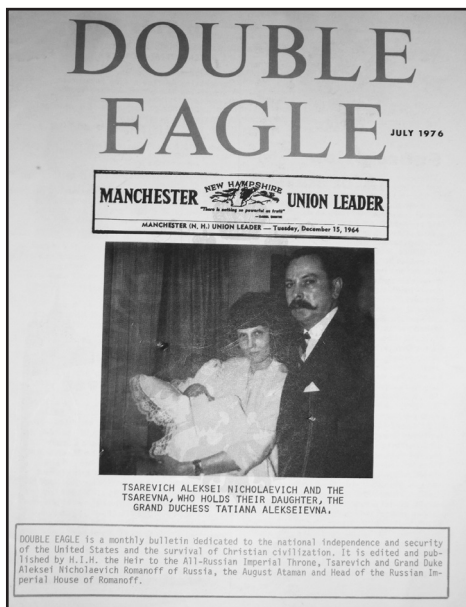
Finally, with his apparent inside knowledge, Aleksei Romanoff, writes: "In the light of these irrefutable facts it is also understandable why the Master Conspiracy promoting all forms of Socialism to conquer the World, planted into the U.S.A. – for its clandestine and subversive operations, such Illuminatis regents and mass murderers as Deputy of Hitler, Martin Bormann, Deputy of SS Leader Himmler, SS General Heydrich, son of dictator Stalin, NKWD General Jacob Stalin, former Chief of Stalin's NKWD General Yeshov, former Chief of Gestapo SS General Mueller, former Chief of Hitler's military Intelligence Admiral Canaris, Hitler's brother-in-law SS General Fegelein, and thousands of similar un-American criminals, being protected in this Country in luxurious exiles and in 'hiding' by the promoters of Communism and of Fascism – the key vehicles of the Conspiracy to abolish the United States." (*Double Eagle*, September, 1979)



Adolf Hitler's Deputy, Reichsleiter
Martin Bormann (c.194) who officially
died in May 1945.



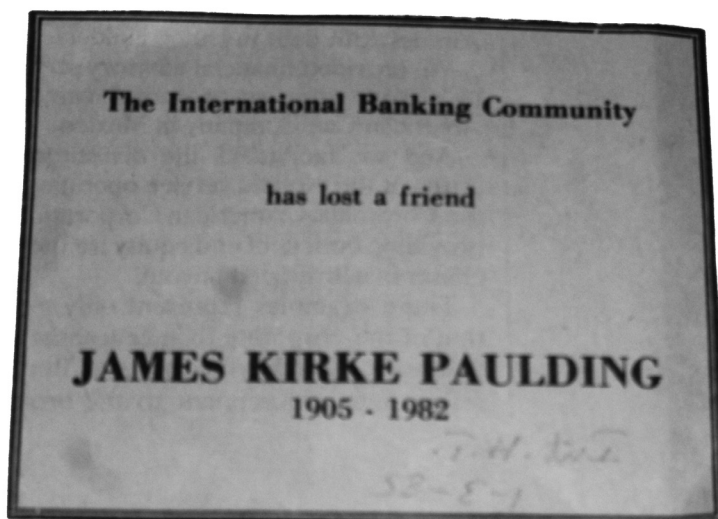
Julien G. (Jay) Sourwine (c.1970) former Chief
Counsel for the United State Senate Internal
Security Subcommittee, with exactly the same
scar on his forehead as Martin Bormann.



The editor of *Double Eagle* with his wife and daughter. The Journal was published in New York, U.S.A. from 1975 to 1987.



Scottish engineer and economist, Major C.H. Douglas, on his yacht, c.1920s



Obituary notice printed in the *International Herald Tribune* (1st March 1982). Who was this “friend” of the International Banking Community? Could there be any connection with the Himmlerkreis - the financial friends of Reichsführer SS Heinrich Himmler?

Chapter Ten

Nazi Europa and the geopolitical origins of the European Union

In his book *Europe's Full Circle: Corporate Elites and the New Fascism* (1996) the author, Rodney Atkinson, writes: "There is hardly a single element of the European Union which was not planned by the Nazis in 1942." He goes on to say: "After the war two centres of Nazi theory and political influence were established – in Stuttgart (the Evangelical Relief Organisation) and Madrid (the so-called 'Girozentrale').... The links between Nazi Germany's Europe and Hitler's 'world order' and today's crises in Europe and the 'New World Order' lie in this post-war period. This should not be surprising since 134 of von Ribbentrop's Foreign Office civil servants served under Adenauer [German Chancellor] and the same man appointed by Hitler as secretary of his 'Europe Committee' (Heinz Twetschler von Falkenstein) was chosen by Adenauer in 1949 for a similar job as Director of the 'European Division' of the West German Foreign Office."

Researcher Adam Lebor comments: "In 1942, The German Foreign Ministry created a 'Europe Committee,' whose members drafted plans for a German-dominated European confederation. That same year the Berlin Union of Businessmen and Industrialists held a conference at the city's Economic University, entitled 'European Economic Community'.... In June a German official drafted the 'Basic Elements of a Plan for the New Europe,' which outlined how the new confederation would work. Much of it sounds very familiar. The section entitled 'The Economic Organization of Europe' called for a European customs union, a European clearing center that would stabilize currency rates with the eventual objective of European monetary union, and the 'Harmonization of labor conditions and social welfare.' Germany's postwar remodeling of itself as a penitent bastion of democracy was predicted by Heinz Pol. Pol, a former editor of a Berlin newspaper, had fled from the Nazis to the United States. The BIS [Bank of International Settlements], wrote Pol, was a central pillar of this policy of expediency: the recognition that the war was lost, and Germany needed to make a deal with Allies that would preserve its dominance of Europe. During the war, both Hermann Schmitz, the CEO of IG Farben, and Kurt von Schröder, the Nazi banker, used their positions as BIS directors to keep channels open to the Allies." (*Tower of Basel: The Shadowy History of the Secret Bank that Runs the World*, 2003)

In a later work, Rodney Atkinson states: "In Germany the Nazi influence after the war was widespread—but carefully and deliberately covered up.... They should have been exposed and the geopolitical structures they had put in place reversed. In fact the opposite was the case and the German and American Civil and Intelligence Services (both infested with Nazi elements and German imperial ambition) were the principal drivers of the ideology of European corporatism and the 'integration' (as the Nazis had called it) of the democratic nation states into one supranational corporatist and anti-democratic European Union. It was Konrad Adenauer [1876-1967] who was forced to reveal to Parliament that

hundreds of ‘former’ Nazis had been active in the German Foreign Office up until the 1960s (*the European Economic Community* was founded in 1957).” (*And Into The Fire: Fascist Elements in Postwar Europe and the Development of the European Union*, 2013)

Lindsay Jenkins confirms this analysis in her book *Britain Held Hostage: the Coming Euro-Dictatorship* (1998): “In 1944, when defeat was certain, German teams in the safety of Madrid began to plan for Germany’s renaissance as a world power after the war. A united Europe was part of that plan. After the war, though the Nazi regime was widely abhorred, the ideas it had developed and practised remained....Nazi planners exiled in Madrid produced a three part scheme for Germany which is nearly identical to Chancellor Adenauer’s policies.”

Moreover, Harry Beckhough, who worked as a code breaker during the Second World War, observes: “From the end of 1943, through to 1945, a great many leaders, scenting defeat, had escaped from Germany, some to Switzerland but many, using Vatican ‘rat-lines’, were helped to escape to Spain, Portugal – even across U.S.A. to South America and Mexico, Columbia and Argentina.... They bought industrial companies to gain a power-base in each country. They had huge caches in Swiss banks and Liechtenstein. They set up an International office in Madrid and kept in touch with Chancellor Konrad Adenauer, who confessed to me that he had taken back 134 ex-Nazis, now working with his staff in Bonn.”

Beckhough goes on to say: “Those who scuttled, opened new international offices in Madrid, planning a new approach to their commitment to conquer Europe....In 1941 Walter Funk, Hitler’s economics Minister, launched *Europäische Wirtschafts-gemeinschaft* (European Economic Community) – to establish a single European currency, the Reichsmark. Plus the integration of all European economies into a ‘Single Market’....This, then, was the embryo Nazi plan for the future of greater Europe all combined under the sole command of the master, ‘Aryan’ superior German Superstate....In 1950 the *Nazi Madrid Circular* (intercepted by British Intelligence), to satellite centres Bonn, Lisbon, Buenos Aires etc. said: ‘*What Germany needs in the future is not democracy, but a system of statecraft, similar to that of the Soviet dictatorship. Enabling the political and military elite in Germany to organise the industrial capacity of Europe, and the military qualities of the German people, for the revival of the German race and the re-establishment of Europe as power-centre of the world. We will surely gain the undisputed leadership in Europe, and NOT excluding Britain*’.” Harry Beckhough adds: “Madrid was the Nazi International Geopolitical Control Centre.” (*Germany’s Fourth Reich*, 2014)

As mentioned earlier, Martin Bormann was reportedly seen in Madrid as late as 1982 which suggests his continued close connection with the German geopolitical centre established there during the war. Regarding the Madrid ‘circular letter’ it is interesting to note the following comment from German researcher Wulf Schwarzwäller: “With each passing year, Bormann began to make personal decisions more independently. No *Gauleiter* or *Kreisleiter* was appointed without his approval. His speciality was the ‘circular letter,’ which he addressed to a great number of *Gauleiters*.”¹ Does the Madrid ‘circular letter’

medium of communication suggest Bormann's influence?

In *Behind the Egyptian Sphinx* (1960) the authors, Irving Sidar and Harold J. Greenberg, note that after the Second World War prominent Nazis were given key positions in the East German Government as they were within the West German Government. They name: "Ernst Grossmann, now on the powerful Central Committee of the ruling Socialist Unity Party, formerly an SS guard at the Sachsenhausen Concentration Camp; Werner Winkler, Minister of Agriculture; Dr. Rubensam, Deputy Minister of Agriculture; Dr. Farchmin, Deputy Minister of Public Health; Dr. Hummeltenberg, Chief of Protocol for the East German Government; Herr Lange, a former Gestapo officer and now [1960] a high official in the East German Secret Police. In the Pankow Parliament, Deputy Speaker Homann and forty-seven members were all active in the National Socialist Party. The judiciary in Soviet Germany is infiltrated with former Nazis. The President of the Supreme Court, Kurt Schumann, was a leading jurist of Nazi law. Supreme Court Justice Hetzar was also a prominent Nazi. The official lawyer of the Socialist Unity Party is Professor Herbert Kroeger, who was an SS Führer. Kurt Blecha, who joined the Nazi party in 1941 is a propaganda specialist working for Herr [Walter] Ulbricht [First Secretary of the Socialist Unity Party], together with Horst Andress, who was a personal friend of Goebbels and formerly directed Nazi programs over the German Radio."

Canadian journalist, William Stevenson, says: "From East Berlin came a revised Brown Book on Nazi war criminals which claimed that eighteen hundred major offenders were back in key West German posts, or drew large pensions for their work in Hitler's lifetime. It listed fifteen government ministers, one hundred generals and admirals of the revived German armed forces, 828 leading judges and judicial officials, 245 senior diplomats, and 297 police and security officials. There were details referring to men like Ludwig Hahn....appointed Deputy Chief of the Gestapo in Hanover, promoted to SS Major and transferred to the Gestapo/Berlin....His profession was given as that of deputy director of a life insurance company based in Karlsruhe. The company was a cover for the West German intelligence service, and Hahn was a senior officer in that organization....Hahn's brother-in-law, General Johannes Steinhoff, was now the chief administrative officer for the reconstituted Luftwaffe and thus part of the NATO military establishment." (*The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973)

Writing about the Nazi influence in postwar West Germany, Lord Russell of Liverpool comments: "One of the chief duties of the Minister for the Interior in the Bonn Government, Dr. Robert Lehr, was to see that such men were no longer allowed to be in government employment, yet it was he who appointed many senior S.S. and Gestapo officers to important positions in the Federal police force and, when attention was drawn to this in the Bundestat, he refused to dismiss them from office....it was not only Dr. Lehr who refused to dismiss eminent Nazis from government appointments. The Federal Chancellor himself, Dr. Adenauer, set all his Ministers a bad example by refusing to dismiss Dr. Globke whose appointment in the civil service had occasioned severe criticism in Germany itself and in many other European countries. Globke had written the official Nazi

commentary on Hitler's Nuremberg Racial Laws....Dr. Adenauer's obstinacy in continuing to allow Globke to hold such an influential post, that of Chief of the Chancellor's Office, has never been satisfactorily explained....

"Globke however, was not the only ex-Nazi who the Chancellor was quite happy to have employed once again in the Foreign Office in Bonn although their records during the time they held office in the same department under Hitler obviously made it most undesirable. Wilhelm Melcher, Dr. Kurt Heinberg and Werner von Barga were three of them. One of Melcher's assignments during World War II was to organize the activities of the Grand Mufti's fanatical supporters in the Middle East; Heinberg directed the East European Division of the Nazi Foreign Office which co-operated with Himmler's R.S.H.A. in the massacre of Balkan Jews; and von Barga, as representative of the Foreign Office in Belgium, was responsible for and took part in the deportation of Jews and members of the Belgium resistance to the concentration and extermination camps. Another senior civil servant in one of the Ministries in Bonn who had been an active Nazi was Dr. Emil Ehrich, formerly an officer in the S.S. and the N.S.D.A.P.'s head representative in Italy during World War II." It is interesting to note that Lord Russell differentiates between Nazi concentration camps and extermination camps, as clarified earlier by Polish Major Dziurski.

Lord Russell goes on to say: "Before Krupp [German industrialist] had served even five years of his sentence the United States High Commissioner for Germany, Mr. McCloy, remitted the remainder of the sentence. Krupp was released and all his property restored to him. The move to rearm the Germans had just begun. Germany's armament factories must get moving again. The past must be forgotten. But Krupp was by no means the only one to get away with it. There are many others including Abs, Ambros, Durrfeld and Frick, all of whom after having been convicted as war criminals now hold high positions in banking and industry. Dr. Hermann Abs was already in 1938 on the Board of the Deutsche Bank. The directors of the bank, according to documents that are still in existence, through their agents and other business connections, received information regarding Jewish business firms which were to be 'Aryanized' and dealt with the confiscated property of such firms. All this took place before the war. During the war the bank expanded its business and the following section, under Abs, was made responsible for the 'collection of enemy property' which included all Jewish property in the countries which came under German occupation."

Lord Russell continues: "According to a report made by the U.S.A. office of Military Government in November 1946, Abs was 'the spiritual rector of the infamous Deutsche Bank which combines an unusual concentration of economic power with active participation in the criminal policies of the Nazi Regime.... Abs exerted all his energy to extend the rule of Germany over Europe.' He was not tried by the Allies as a war criminal but he was sentenced by a Yugoslav Court in absentia to fifteen years imprisonment. Notwithstanding the above, since the occupation of West Germany came to an end Dr. Abs has been again on the Board of the (West) Deutsche Bank, president of the administrative council of the Deutsche Bundesbahn, Chairman of the Badische Anilin and Soda-Fabrik, and

on the Board of many other companies. In an article in *Der Spiegel* on November 3rd 1965 dealing with Dr. Abs' great power and influence it was stated that 'No ministerial post in Bonn could ever create the range of power and influence which he now has....His arm reaches far beyond West Germany. He who ventures a financial undertaking without making use of the Deutsche Bank would feel it very soon....A frown from Abs may be the decisive factor regarding credits of millions or a managerial career'." (*Return of the Swastika?*, 1968)

In his informative book, *Germany Plots with the Kremlin* (1953), a German journalist, T.H. Tetens (1899-1976), an authority on German geopolitics, writes: "[B]efore the end of the Second World War the Nazi High Command drafted a 'Master Plan' under which German postwar policy was directed.... the Nazi masterminds, long before the German collapse, had established a well-financed headquarters in Madrid and another group of German diplomats went underground after the collapse and continued to operate a skeleton foreign office in Stuttgart, effectively camouflaged under the phony name of 'Evangelic Relief Organization.' This Ribbentrop outfit was later taken over by Dr. Adenauer as his new Foreign Office....Dr. Adenauer's diplomacy is based on the old pan-German concept of 'Deutschland Über Alles in der Welt'....These large, even grandiose, political conceptions of Dr. Adenauer's stem from the political schemes for which Imperial Germany went into the First World War. It was the concept of the 'Greater Germany,' the space theories of a European prosperity sphere ('Mittel Europa'), an overseas colonial empire, and the establishment of a powerful steel and coal combine as a stepping-stone toward the economic and political domination of Europe. A Germanized Europe was at that time already envisaged by the pan-Germans as the strategic center in the coming struggle for world domination. The aggressive ideas of pan-Germanism found their main backers among the industrialists of the Rhine and the Ruhr who profited from the ever-increasing rearmament under the Kaiser. These same industrialists, twenty years later, helped the rabble-rousing agitator Hitler into power."

Tetens further says: "Professor Hallstein, now Dr. Adenauer's Secretary of State, visited the U.S. to 'lecture' at the Georgetown University in Washington. We can safely assume that as early as 1946 Dr. Adenauer and Professor Hallstein discussed in their talks with Washington policy planners the possibilities for the creation of a United Europe and for a reactivation of Germany's manpower potential. In 1948, a year before he became Chancellor, Dr. Adenauer asked General Hans Speidel to prepare a memorandum on German rearmament....It is of great import that we understand the real meaning of Dr. Adenauer's diplomatic maneuverings. From the beginning he stressed the point that the whole plan could only be realized within the framework of a 'United Europe'....Dr. Adenauer's greatest diplomatic success was the selling of his 'United Europe' plan to Washington....it would assure the realization of a 70-year-old pan-German dream of bringing Europe under the domination of Germany and simultaneously prove the easiest device to overcome the consequence of Germany's collapse. When Dr. Adenauer came forward with his suggestion, he performed a miracle for which the Nazi High Command had made long preparations during the last years of the

war....[He] decided to initiate after the war a clever worldwide campaign for the creation of a United Europe, in which the defeated Germans would give up nothing but would actually become the main winners....

“Dr. Adenauer’s suggestion for the unification of Europe has served various purposes. First of all, it would give the industrialists of the Ruhr an integrated market in Europe for which the pan-Germans had already agitated at the end of the last century. One of Dr. Adenauer’s industrial friends, I.G. Farben tycoon Dr. Duisberg, wrote in 1931 in a geo-political book by General Haushofer: ‘Only an integrated trading-block, stretching out from Bordeaux to Sofia will enable Europe to gain that innermost economic strength which is necessary to uphold her leading position in the world....the longing for a thousand year Reich cries for a new approach. For such a purpose we can use the mirage of a pan-Europe.’ Even such a ‘good’ European as Count Coudenhove-Kalergi suggested, in 1932, in a fifteen-page ‘top secret’ memorandum to the German government and the German General Staff, the unification of Europe....Count Coudenhove-Kalergi intended to use his plan as a means to overcome the consequences of German defeat in the First World War and as a lever to open the door for Germany to dominate the great trading areas in Europe and Africa. Twenty years later, the Germans acclaimed the Schuman Plan, which possessed all of the basic principles contained in the memorandum of Coudenhove-Kalergi. Another essential point in Dr. Adenauer’s ‘United Europe’ plan is the speculation that Germany, after it has been put in the driver’s seat by the United States, will not only have command over her own re-established Wehrmacht, but will also be able to control and dominate the non-German military forces....Dr. Adenauer had the help of the diplomats who had once served Hitler and Ribbentrop, and he is also backed by the geo-politicians....

“It became known that nearly all key positions in Dr. Adenauer’s Foreign Office was staffed with Nazi diplomats who had played a prominent role in the preparation of Hitler’s aggressive warfare....On October 16, 1951, Dr. Adenauer had to admit in the Bundestag that among the 383 officials and employees in his Foreign Office, 134 were former Nazi Party members, and 138 had served under von Ribbentrop. An investigating committee of the Federal Parliament admitted that some of the Nazi diplomats had such a black record that they regarded them as ‘absolutely inadmissible’ to any position in the diplomatic service. It seems that the percentage figures which Dr. Adenauer had given to the Federal Parliament had been kept rather low, for on March 17, 1952 the Associated Press reported from Bonn that a German radio commentator declared that 85% of the personnel in Adenauer’s Foreign Office were former Nazis.”

Tetens also states: “The Madrid Circular Letter is a general staff plan for a new German approach to divide and conquer the world.” He further writes: “The German planners followed the time-honored principle that a lost war has to be continued by political means....Long before the war ended, a sort of geo-political general staff had been organized in Spain which operated on a world-wide scale from its center in Madrid....The German geo-political center in Madrid and the other German planning agencies are well-camouflaged as commercial enterprises

or as German relief organizations....Before the end of World War II, this network of geo-political planning and leadership was dispersed strategically partly in Spain and Argentina, and also set up surreptitiously in Germany....For years it was known that the Nazi headquarters in Madrid operated an International organization called 'Die Spinne' ('The Spider'). Other organizations are known by the names 'Edelweiss,' 'Konsul,' 'Scharnhorst,' 'Sechsgestirn,' 'Leibwache,' 'Lustige Brueder,' etc. The organization of the Nazi Elite Guard operates under the name 'Odessa.' Tetens also notes: "In the beginning of 1950, the Buederschaft, then a secret society of high Wehrmacht officers, had circulated a memorandum in which the foreign principle was stated: 'The goal of the Bruederschaft is the union of the peoples of Europe between the Atlantic and the Urals with the Reich of all Germans in its ethnographic and historic borders as an organic part'."

Tetens goes on to say: "The Madrid Circular Letter stresses the paramount importance of the Nazi Weltanschauung ('World Outlook'): 'The training which the German nation received during the twelve years of National Socialist leadership has created a firm basis on which German world politics will be able to carry on again in the future. The National Socialist Weltanschauung furnished the intellectual potential ('geistiges Potential') in the struggle for world supremacy. The future of the world will be decided by the conquering force of a political ideology....We have placed our confidential agents, observers, and representatives for special assignment in all groups and parties—even among Communist organizations and their fronts. The greater the number of organizations controlled and influenced by us, the more effective will be the results of our work....Everyone feels within his deepest consciousness that the great national task—the struggle for world domination—will ultimately be crowned with victory....Europe, on the one hand, is today in an unenviable strategic position, but, on the other hand, it enjoyed the advantage of being the geo-political center astride the Soviet colossus and the U.S.A. World political events could take such a turn that a situation may emerge in which Russia, North America and a great part of Asia may become the battleground for a third world war, whereas Europe might be spared'."

T.H. Tetens concludes: "The geo-politicians in Madrid have created an intimate tie-up with their former pals from General Haushofer's geo-political staff in Germany, with leading journalists and officials who served in Dr. Goebbel's propaganda set-up and with the diplomats of Ribbentrop's foreign office who are today shaping Bonn's foreign policy under Dr. Adenauer....[They are] men who operate today as the geo-political mastermind in Bonn. Among them are some of the old stalwarts of pan-Germanism under the Kaiser, there is the whole propaganda brigade which served the Nazis, and finally the geo-political disciples of Herr Professor Karl Haushofer [like Colin Ross]....After the end of World War II, the [U.S.] State Department made no serious attempt to smash the German geo-political network. It is true that the then Assistant Secretary of State, Spruille Braden, endeavored to smoke out these conspirators but he was blocked at every turn....The main contacts of the geo-political general staff in Spain are with people in influential positions in Western Germany, especially in

the Foreign Office of the Bonn Government....Other well known Nazis and geo-political planners are today holding top positions on leading German newspapers and magazines. Thus, there is a steady stream of information and instructions flowing between the Madrid Geo-political Center and its collaborators in Western Germany and vice versa. What is the long-range program of the geo-political brain-trust in Madrid? A careful perusal of the Madrid Circular Letter reveals the fact that they see their main objective to be the maintaining of German and European neutrality if a showdown should come between the Soviets and the U.S.A. They visualize the creation of a united Europe under German domination and the build-up of a third power bloc.”

Colin Ross was born in Vienna in 1885 of Scottish descent. He was a leading Nazi propagandist who wrote about Nazi geopolitics. Like so many other prominent Nazis, he was alleged to have committed ‘suicide’ on 29th April 1945, together with his wife. Where is the hard evidence that proves this to be the case? With Colin Ross’ geopolitical background he could have been working with the German geopolitical centre in Madrid, Spain, after the war. His 1943 geopolitical document (see below) is reminiscent of the Nazi Circular Letter published in Madrid in September 1950.

T.H. Tetens notes: “Under the date of July 7, 1943, Dr. Colin Ross, one of Haushofer’s foremost collaborators on geo-politics and his liaison officer to the German Foreign Office, submitted a fifteen-page report analysing the favorable conditions for an ‘ideological offensive in the U.S.A.’ As a main weapon, he recommended the exploitations of America’s fear of Bolshevism, and the creation of a secret organization that would carry on the campaign to undermine the postwar plans of the Allies....The geo-politician Dr. Colin Ross, who was the ‘Amerika’ expert in Ribbentrop’s Foreign Office, suggested in his memorandum of July, 1943, that ‘the more the prospects of military victory diminish, the more urgent becomes the necessity for all-out psychological warfare.’ An ideological offensive in the USA was recommended by Dr. Ross as ‘the order of the day’.”

Tetens further says: “On July 27, 1943, the German Foreign Office expert on the U.S.A., the geo-politician Dr. Colin Ross, suggested in a fifteen page memorandum a ‘Plan for an Ideological Campaign in the United States.’ Recognizing Germany’s inability to bring the war to a victorious end, Dr. Colin Ross proposed the immediate implementation of a carefully planned psychological warfare to undermine the anticipated U.S. military victory....The memorandum, which was addressed to the German Secretary of State in the Foreign Office, von Steengracht, became the guidepost for Germany’s highly successful blackmail diplomacy in post-war America. Here follow some significant parts of the memorandum.... ‘[I]n the case of total military collapse, we must continue to struggle by means of psychological warfare until the day arrives when weapons can speak again. In my opinion it is important to point to this ultima ratio now and emphasize it more than ever before. Psychological warfare will prove especially successful in the U.S.A. where many groups (weite Kreise) are fed up with the war....Under all circumstances we should prepare ourselves for the worst, not in the spirit of defeatism, but in order to cope more effectively with defeatism in the

hour of collapse....Therefore, it is necessary to set up a far-flung organization in every country which, under enemy occupation, must carry on the tasks from the underground.....This is the time to make up the balance sheet and to start with large scale preparation in order to meet the coming invasion. Our defense must not remain limited to military measures alone but must employ every available weapon of psychological warfare. *The ideological offensive is the order of the day'.*" (*Germany Plots with the Kremlin*)

Christopher Story comments: "[T]he Nazis established a high-level central planning organisation in Madrid in 1943, called the German Geopolitical Centre (or Deutsche Geozentrale)....In September 1950, the German Geopolitical Centre in Madrid distributed a secret Memorandum to its many subsidiary centres around the world, including key German covert Nazi continuity circles in Bonn. The document, known as the '*Madrid Circular Letter*', which was intercepted by Western intelligence or leaked to an Allied intelligence service, represented a German General Staff plan for a revised German approach to procure the division and conquest of the world....The German Geopolitical Centre located in Madrid, with its satellite planning centres in Barcelona and Seville, which developed the postwar covert Nazi blueprints and organised the penetrations of components of the British, French, Canadian and US intelligence communities, operated for years as well-camouflaged commercial enterprises, or alternatively as German relief organisations. According to public domain German press reports, the primary Nazi International centres were established in Madrid and also Rome, from which locations control was projected and maintained over an extensive network of intelligence operations in Argentina and elsewhere in Latin America, North America via the CIA, Africa, the Far East, both Germanys, and also the Soviet Bloc. Subsequently a further Nazi International Centre was opened in Cairo, to direct anti-Western activities in the Arab world – resulting in due course in the neo-Nazi régimes established in Baghdad, Damascus and, for a time, Egypt itself....[A] steady stream of information and instructions flowed between the Madrid Geopolitical Centre and its collaborators in Germany and elsewhere in the world, including inside the CIA, and *vice versa*. A careful examination of the entire '*Madrid Circular Letter*' reveals an iron determination to achieve realisation of the Nazi Thousand-Year Reich, even if it takes a thousand years to achieve. In the European theatre, the German geopoliticians envisaged the creation of a united Europe under German domination."

Regarding the Pan-European agenda Christopher Story further writes: "*Europäische Wirtschafts Gemeinschaft* contains a 1942 Nazi Party blueprint of the European Community which is indeed almost identical to the structure of the European Economic Community, now the so-called European Union....It confirms that the Nazis planned the establishment of a European Economic Community – complete with a common agricultural policy, a common exchange rate system and monetary policy, common industrial and trade policies, trans-European networks, and a powerful European Central Bank dominated by Germany....Addressing the Bertelsmann Forum on 3rd April 1992, former German Chancellor Helmut Kohl confirmed that the German Government was openly promoting the

establishment of a United States of Europe. Dr Kohl said: ‘At Maastricht we laid the foundation stone for the completion of the European Union. The European Union Treaty introduces a new and decisive stage in the process of European union which within a few years will lead to the creation of what the founding fathers of modern Europe dreamed of following the last war: The United States of Europe’. Given the behaviour of his country during that war, Dr Kohl was perhaps understandably economical with the truth on that occasion. For it was not the ‘founding fathers of modern Europe’, meaning the post-war politicians, who developed the scheme and who first attempted to establish a United States of Europe. It was Nazi Germany, and its pan-German predecessors, working behind the deep cover of the German-spawned Illuminati. This is perfectly clear from the Nazi book ‘*Europäische Wirtschafts Gemeinschaft.*’ (*The New Underworld Order*, 2006)

In her book, *The Fourth Reich? The EU – An emerging German Empire*, 2016, Sara Moore states: “Adenauer did not believe post-war Nazis to be a serious threat, despite the fact that his denazification law of 1951 pardoned 792,176 people, including 3,000 functionaries of the SA and SS, who participated in deporting victims to prison camps, and 30,000 other Nazis sentenced for murder....He viewed the Nazis as a small criminal gang, who were now all conveniently dead, [sic]....his aide, Hans Globke, had been largely responsible, in 1935, for the official commentary on the infamous Nuremberg Laws.”

Writing about the origins of the European Union, Sara Moore says: “Schuman and Monnet were credited with the concept of the European Economic Community, which has grown into the European Union. Adenauer’s first choice to handle the negotiations for the Schuman Plan was the banker, Hermann Abs.... Hermann Abs was not only on the board of Deutsche Bank throughout the war but was also on the supervisory board of I.G. Farben, which built its largest-ever plant, at the cost of twenty-five thousand deaths, near the death camp at Auschwitz. So Adenauer decided instead to use a Professor of Law called Walter Hallstein to draw up the Schuman Plan with Frenchman Jean Monnet. In 1942, the Germans toyed with the concept of a European Economic Community, with Germany running the show....the *Madrid Circular Letter* intimated that the Germans and Americans had already discussed the project, declaring: ‘These considerations resulted in a plan – first formulated *secretly in Washington* and later openly discussed, aiming at the creation of a united Europe....with the proviso that a strengthened and rearmed Germany be incorporated in such a combination’....So the German negotiators demanded a further quid pro quo for providing an army, [and] that America commuted the death sentence on SS war criminals....In 1944, Chief of the Intelligence Division of the German High Command, Admiral Canaris, told his superiors that there was still hope for Germany, even after a crushing military defeat, because of the good will felt towards them among Republican Americans....Admiral Canaris thought that Germany should concentrate on securing a favourable deal with America.”

She further notes: “In Spain a reporter wrote in *El Pais*: ‘Angela Merkel, like Hitler, declared war on the rest of the Continent, this time to make sure of

having an essential economic space.’ In May 2010 Angela Merkel declared: ‘We have a shared currency but no real economic or political union. This must change. If we were to change this, therein lies the opportunity of this crisis... And beyond the economic, after the shared currency, we will perhaps dare to take further steps, for example a European army.’ At the present time the European Union bears no resemblance to Bismark’s autocratic Second Reich, let alone the Reich that Hitler presided over. However, there are unnerving parallels.”

Perceptively, Joseph P. Farrell writes: “[N]ot only that the idea of a ‘United Europe’ was a Nazi goal, but also that this was a policy goal of certain circles in Washington, D.C. itself after the war. The objective of this policy, however, was to create a United Europe, with Germany as the locomotive....the creation of a ‘United Europe’ was the brainchild both of Nazi elites, and certain circles in Washington D.C.” It now becomes perfectly clear why Martin Bormann was set up with a deep cover new identity in Washington D.C.

Farrell also states: “[A] clear case of continuity exists between wartime objectives of the Nazi elite at the end of the war, and the actual accomplishments claimed by the Madrid Circular five years after its end [September, 1950].... Admiral Canaris also states that the means whereby this was to be accomplished was to utilize the ‘efficient contacts’ which Germany had ‘at our command in the United States,’ a political euphemism for the business contacts which existed prior to, and to some extent even during, the war....Canaris was implicated in the July 1944 Bomb Plot against Hitler, and later executed. However....the Madrid Circular explicitly raises the specter that the Bomb Plot was either a deliberate *masquerade* by the Nazis, or a crisis of opportunity that was seized in order to ‘execute’ alleged ‘plotters,’ and to create new identities for them....Canaris would have been a prime candidate for such a deception....It would have been a comparatively easy matter, therefore, for the Nazis to have forged documents – and film – of the ‘execution’ of the plotters....If the Madrid Circular’s assertions in this respect are true, then Canaris would have been high on the list of ‘plotters’ to be ‘executed.’ One does not search for postwar ‘war criminals’ or high-ranking Nazi military officers if they are ‘dead’.”

Farrell continues: “The stated goal of the Madrid Circular of a German-led European federation was in fact a consistent goal of members of the German military, political, and financial elite from General Bernharbi and *Reichskanzler* Theobald von Bettmann-Hollweg prior to and during World War One, to post-World War Two West German Chancellors from Adenauer to Helmut Kohl, Gerhard Schröder and Angela Merkel....certain Nazi documents beginning in 1943 and continuing right to the end of the war, including General plan 1945, advocated such a German-led European federation.” (*The Third Way: The Nazi International, European Union and Corporate Fascism*, 2015)

In *Hunting Hitler: New Scientific Evidence that Hitler escaped Nazi Germany*, 2014, the author, Jerome R. Corsi, relates: “Even though Washington and London were aware that Bormann was shifting German capital overseas, the US Treasury was unable to successfully intervene to block Bormann’s efforts. In New York, Bormann used foreign exchange funds from Swiss banks to make

large demand deposits in major money center banks, including National City (now Citibank) and Chase (now J.P. Morgan Chase), and several others now defunct such as the Manufacturers and Hanover (known as Manufacturers Hanover Trust before being reorganized out of existence). In return....the New York money center banks provided services such as the purchases of stocks and transfer or payment of money on demand by customers of Deutsche Bank, including representatives of the Bormann business organizations and Bormann himself, who ended up with demand accounts in three different New York City banks....Hitler's escape began in 1943, when Martin Bormann implemented a plan to invest billions of dollars of stolen wealth in corporations with a particular focus on business enterprises in the United States and Argentina. The ties between Wall Street and the Hitler regime forged as Hitler was coming to power before World War II proved to be useful once again when Allen Dulles served the interests of the Roosevelt administration in Berne, Switzerland, for the duration of the war. With Bormann relying heavily upon Swiss banks and financial agents to effect his transactions, Dulles could anticipate a continuation of the pre-war alliances that had been forged between US companies and German companies. While the post-war Marshall Plan rebuilt German infrastructure, Dulles and Bormann quietly created a capital base for a post-war boom in the United States and a Germany destined to emerge as the economic powerhouse behind a united Europe put together through the early free trade compacts masterminded by French internationalist Jean Monnet."

English author, Toyne Newton, states: "One former Nazi spy and S.S. officer who did manage to successfully enact the Nazi vision but in a slightly more furtive manner was Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. Bernhard, a close friend of Prince Philip, once worked for I.G. Farben, the Big Pharma giants who were also major backers of the Nazi regime. It was Bernhard, who along with Polish left-wing activist Joseph Retinger, founded the Bilderberg Group in 1954. Born in 1911 with the title Prince of Lupp-Biesterfeld, Bernhard married Princess Juliana of the Netherlands in 1937, hence his title Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, though he was in fact German by birthright. The European Royal connection with Bilderberg continues right up to this day with Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands as a regular attendee, along with Queen Sophia of Spain who has also appeared at Bilderberg. It was a certain Lord Victor Rothschild who first persuaded Bernhard to be the Bilderberg front man. As for Retinger, he was busy setting out his master plan for Europe (he was a founder of the European Movement) which involved the transference of 'Sovereign Powers' away from the individual nation states, and into a more collectivist European autocracy." Newton also writes about: "[T]he 20th Century Italian occultist and Fascist, Julius Evola, who says of empire Europa, 'We could suggest the idea of an order, whose members would act in various nations, doing what they can do to promote an eventual European unity....a first group should be composed of members of ancient European families that are still standing, and who are valuable not only because of the name they carry, but also because of who they are.'" These ancient European families are descendants of the Guelph and Ghibelline lineages of the medieval Black nobility.

Newton goes on to say: “In 1923, it was a descendant from Charlemagne, Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, who instigated the first ‘Pan Europa’ movement when his first book bearing that title was published....In 1926, Coudenhove-Kalergi had put together the first European Convention comprising two thousand delegates from twenty-four different countries, who voted for a political and economic European Union to be formed in the future....If both Jean Monnet and Robert Schuman were godfather figures to the EU, then perhaps its chief visionary and philosopher was Count Richard Nicolaus Coudenhove-Kalergi (1894-1972). His father came from mixed European descent, whilst his mother heralded from an aristocratic Japanese family. One thing both parents had in common, however, was an elite ancestry consisting of much nobility.”

Newton continues: “Baron Louis de Rothschild was so impressed with Count Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plans that he telephoned the Count and requested a meeting. In his autobiography, Coudenhove-Kalergi writes, ‘At the beginning of 1924, we received a call from Baron Louis de Rothschild; one of his friends, Max Warburg, from Hamburg, had read my book and wanted to get to know us. To my great surprise Warburg spontaneously offered us 60,000 gold marks to tide the movement over for its first three years...Max Warburg, who was one of the most distinguished and wisest men that I have ever come into contact with, had a principle of financing these movements. He remained sincerely interested in Pan Europe for his entire life. Max Warburg arranged his 1925 trip to the United States to introduce me to Paul Warburg and Bernard Baruch’. These people, mentioned in the Count’s writing, are the key figures in the political and economic manoeuvring behind the plan for a centralized, European collective. The most esteemed and wise Max Warburg was a director of the I.G. Farben cartel that backed Hitler, and Warburg was also Hitler’s own banker for a time during the 1930s before leaving for the USA in 1938. His brother Paul Warburg was the main mover in the creation of the US Federal Reserve in 1913. Count Coudenhove-Kalergi had secured the major backers that he needed to push ahead with his Pan-European scheme. Another co-collaborator, and indeed co-founder of the Pan Europa movement, was Joseph Retinger who later co-founded the Bilderberg Group.” Interestingly, according to Eustace Mullins, Coudenhove-Kalergi’s father was a close friend of Theodore Herzl, ostensibly the founder of Zionism.²

Toyne Newton further writes: “The London-based financial sector journal *The International Currency Review* claimed that high-ranking officials and political signatories accepted considerable payments that were made into offshore accounts, for ensuring that the EU treaties were rushed through. The journal also said that a massive ‘black operations’ slush fund based in Switzerland was set up with an allocation of ‘Five Billion Dollars’ in order to ‘procure’ the EU Constitution. Payments of 200 million dollars in Euros were made to each of the twenty-five member states (this was in 2004). 100 million dollars was paid for fast-tracking the treatise, then 100 million was further payable on treaty ratification. Independent MEP Ashley Mote, and former EU Chief Accountant, Marta Andreason, presented the UK Serious Fraud Office with two bulging files

on this EU corruption, but the SFO have not pursued the matter. In the files, the European Commission is referred to as ‘a festering dustbin of corruption which presides over institutionalised looting’, according to witnesses. The 1969 Vienna Convention on Treatise declares that any treaties that are obtained by corrupt or fraudulent means can be declared illegal. If member states were to be found guilty of involvement with such fraudulent activities, it would surely be ‘game over’ for the entire EU autocracy, which would finally collapse in a dark sea of financial malpractice and self-destruction, on a scale never before seen in Europe. However, out of such chaos, real people’s democracies could emerge, bringing down the final curtain on the European Union.” (*The Occult Origins of the European Union*, 2015)

Curiously, the same Nazi Euro agenda was pursued by “Winston Churchill, who, in a speech on 19 September 1946 at the University of Zurich, declared that ‘we must build a kind of United States of Europe’. As early as October 1942, in fact, Churchill had written to the British War Cabinet: ‘Hard as it is to say now, I trust that the European family may act unitedly as one under a Council of Europe. I look forward to a United States of Europe.’ ...Late in 1947, the various individuals and institutions intent on European unity formed, from amongst themselves, a committee to co-ordinate their action. By May 1948, this committee had organised a Congress of Europe, similar to the council Churchill had advocated five and a half years before. It convened at The Hague and included representatives from sixteen countries. The President of Honour was Winston Churchill....Shortly after this, the European Union was created – an unofficial but permanent body to pursue and promote the concept of a united Europe.” This was revealed by authors Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln. (*The Messianic Legacy*, 1986)

Joseph Retinger and Pan-Europa

Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, relate: “Another immensely important figure in the movement towards European unity was a Pole, Dr Joseph Retinger [1888-1960]. Since the 1920s, Retinger had been active in support of European unity and seems to have had contact with both Helmut James von Moltke, leader of the Kreisau Circle, and Hans Adolf von Moltke....During the Second World War he was based in England and served initially as political adviser to the Polish General Sikorski – who also seems to have been associated with Hans Adolf von Moltke when the latter was German ambassador to Poland. In 1943, Retinger joined the British Special Operations Executive....After the war, he again assumed an active role in promoting European unity. He helped to organise the Hague Congress of Europe in May, 1948. In July of that year, he travelled to the United States with Winston Churchill, Duncan Sandys and the former Belgian Prime Minister, Paul-Henri Spaak, in order to elicit financial support for the recently formed European Movement. This trip led to the creation on 29 March 1949, of the American Committee on a United Europe, or ACUE. With ACUE, a process was inaugurated whereby successive organisations

working for European Unity were effectively hijacked by American agencies working for American interests. The seeds were thus sown for the growth of a shadowy subterranean sub-culture in which secret and semi-secret societies – religious, political and financial – would soon begin to flourish. By the late 1950s, this sub-culture had assumed a momentum of its own, comprising a milieu which, although invisible to the outsider, began to exercise a more and more pervasive influence on public affairs. The man perhaps most responsible for initiating American interests in united Europe movements was Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, who had founded Pan-Europa in 1922 as the Pan European Union....Driven out of Austria by the German *Anschluss* of 1938, Coudenhove-Kalergi, in 1940, fled to the United States. Here, he lobbied tirelessly for his Pan-European ideal, insisting that European unity must be a priority for American policy after the war.”

The same authors continue: “Dr Joseph Retinger’s trip to the United States on behalf of the European Movement led....to the creation of the American Committee on a United Europe, or ACUE. Its chairman was William Donovan. Its vice-chairman was the former OSS Head of Station in Switzerland, Allen Dulles. Its secretary was George S. Franklin, who was also director of the private Council on Foreign Relations and subsequently became a co-ordinator of the Trilateral Commission. The executive director of ACUE was a serving CIA operative, Thomas Braden, then chief of the agency’s International Organisations Department. Under the auspices of these men, ACUE decided to underwrite the European Movement of Joseph Retinger. Funds from American State Department sources were discreetly filtered to the European Movement’s Brussels headquarters....Now partially financed by the CIA, Joseph Retinger and other members of the European Movement forged ties with Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, with the Italian Prime Minister and with Sir Colin Gubbins, former director of Britain’s SOE. Together with the then director of the CIA, General Walter Bedell Smith, this group proceeded to create a ‘think tank’ which met for the first time in May 1954 at the Hotel de Bilderberg, in the Dutch town of Oosterbeek. Thus arose the Bilderberg Conferences.” (*The Messianic Legacy*, 1986)

The editor of *Double Eagle*, Aleksei Romanoff, writes: “Prince Bernard was forced to resign many of his positions, including those most prominent as head of the Bilderbergers. Since the end of last year [1978], Prince Bernard found himself in astonishing news in the Netherlands in the midst of more serious allegations, which already caused tremors in various Conspiracy networks in Western Europe and in the United States. Amongst other, the weekly *Nieuwe Revue* in the Netherlands, claimed that in 1938 the Prince did receive 100,000 Reichsmarks from Hitler’s SS Intelligence Service, headed at this time by SS General Heydrich, in exchange for Dutch military secrets. It is known that the German-born Prince Bernard was at one time a member of Hitler’s SS Elite Organization....the magazine and other news media controlled by Patriotic Dutchmen, announced to have proof that the Bilderberger chieftain, Prince Bernard, frequently corresponded with Hitler in 1942, and offered to assume the

Royal Regency in occupied Holland in the absence of the Queen. Despite the very strict libel laws in Holland, and the fact that the Dutch Royal Government normally prosecutes what is judged to be slander against the Monarchy, the exposures of the Prince's Nazi past and its SS ramifications, is given added credence because nothing is being done about the charges. But the weekly *Nieuwe Revue* and certain other Dutch reporters, having detected some contacts of the Bilderberger Prince Bernard with hiding SS criminals, stepped up their aggressiveness to establish the truth and to expose it.”³

In the biography, *Joseph Retinger: Memoirs of an Eminence Grise* (edited by John Pomian, 1972) we are informed: “Joseph Hieronim Retinger was born on 17 April 1888 in Cracow....His father Josef Retinger was a lawyer, whose family, of German stock, had settled in Poland sometime in the seventeenth or eighteenth century....His father was the legal advisor and friend of Count Wladyslaw Zamoyski, an enormously wealthy eccentric with vast estates in both North-West and Southern Poland. When he died suddenly, Zamoyski began to look after young Joseph who was still at school....Zamoyski offered to send him to Paris to pay for his studies. So Joseph Retinger turned up in Paris in 1906....This is what he wrote in one of his notes: ‘My family connections made the task of meeting people comparatively easy. My guardian, after my father’s death, was Count Wladyslaw Zamoyski, the head of one of the richest and oldest Polish families, but born in France, a French citizen and related to most of the old aristocratic families of the Faubourg Saint-Germain’.....His curiosity had brought him into contact with Jewish communities, and his consequent interest in Jewish problems led to the idea of promoting some kind of international status for Jews who, in Poland as elsewhere, were often unprotected and underprivileged minorities. He met three great leaders of the Zionist movement, Weizmann, who later became the first President of Israel, Zabolensky and Nahum Sokolov, a fellow Pole who became his friend.” Pomian also quotes Retinger saying: “I never spent more than a few months at a time in Mexico, but in the period between 1919 and 1936 I went there eleven times....[and later] I went to Washington, where I saw my friend, Felix Frankfurter, who was in a very high governmental position.” Pomian comments: “His work for Mexico was too remote to have any impact in Poland....There are few records of what he did in 1920 and 1921. Thanks to Felix Frankfurter he was allowed entry into the United States.”

Authors, Pierre and Daniele de Villemarest, write: “Retinger was born in Poland in 1888, and from the age of 25 was involved in Paris, London and Stockholm in the international intrigues of the British Fabian Society (in particular to promote the Bolshevik revolution and the break-up of the Austro-Hungarian Empire). From 1949 to 1953 he was responsible for setting up what was to become in 1954 the Bilderberg Group....Holding a high position in Polish Freemasonry in the Order of the White Eagles, J.H. Retinger was the roving representative of his order and was well connected with the hierarchy of the Jesuit Order, with for example Reverend Father Gruber, the Vatican’s expert on secret societies, whom he had met in 1928. He was also in regular contact with Count Coudenhove-Kalergi....who had launched the Paneuropean Movement in

Vienna, giving expression in Continental Europe to the objectives of the Anglo-American Fabian Society....Retinger was to be found associating with the first 'European' movements and groupings instigated by Jean Monnet (whom he had known well during the war). Finally, in 1954, Retinger launched the Bilderberg Group, helped by his friends David and Nelson Rockefeller, Bernard Baruch, the Dulles brothers and other officials of the CFR [Council on Foreign Relations].... He approached [Prince] Bernhard of the Netherlands to be the Group's President, seeing in him a socialite and aristocrat, ready to play a part on the international scene....and whom he expected to be able to 'control' thanks to little-known aspects of his private life....

"Retinger was well connected on the London scene, meeting with Winston Churchill, members of the Fabian Society, European governments in exile, Soviet 'diplomats' (still neutral in 1940, since Moscow was hatching its plans with Berlin), and was receiving a high level of protection from the British secret services. People 'forgot' that he had been mixed up in the so-called Salamander Affair not long before 1939, when double agents were operating between Poland and Czechoslovakia, either as operatives of the SD (Nazi Party intelligence) or Moscow. It has not been possible, even fifty years later, to find details about Salamander, to know who was betraying whom. Retinger secretly belonged to a group of homosexuals who had friends in the British MI5. So it is not surprising that he should have known Anthony Blunt and other leading figures spying for the Soviets in Great Britain....The link between Retinger and Sikorski came from the fact that both were highly-placed in the so-called White Eagles Lodge of Polish Freemasonry, though Sikorski was first and foremost a Polish patriot. It was only then that he discovered that Retinger was playing a double, or even triple game, being unwilling to break off his Soviet relations with Anatoly Lebedev, ambassador in London, and especially with two 'diplomats' responsible for infiltrating refugee circles in England from Central Europe. Until summer 1943 Sikorski was never out of Retinger's sight. Whenever the General flew in one of the aircraft of the Royal Air Force, Retinger was with him....On the evening of 30 June, Sikorski decided to visit General Anders in the Middle East, returning in the first week of July. As usual, his pilot was to be Czech by the name of Prchal, as Retinger knew well. That same 30 June, for the first time in several years, Retinger informed Sikorski that he would not be travelling with him, a fact noted later by General Anders in his Memoirs." On 4th July, 1943, General Sikorski was killed in an alleged aircraft "accident."

These authors go on to say: "[A]fter 1925 and until 1940, out of the 39 members of the Bilderberg Steering Committee, eight of the fifteen Americans had worked hand in glove with the firms and banks which were financing and supporting Nazism! The Dulles brothers, for example, through their company Sullivan & Cromwell; C.D. Jackson, vice-president of *Time Magazine*, a member of the founding committee of Bilderberg, as was Nelson Rockefeller; Joseph E. Johnson, President of the Carnegie Foundation; George Ball, former Under-Secretary of State....[and] several senior CIA officials. All of them had been, or still were, members of the Steering Committee, or were members of the annual

delegations to Bilderberg meetings.” The authors further add: “[T]he American eulogists of Bilderberg and the Trilateral Commission stated, ‘*In order to establish a New World Order; it is essential to free oneself of national boundaries and prejudices...’*.” (*Facts & Chronicles Denied to the Public*, vol.2, *The Secrets of Bilderberg*, 2004)

In his book *The Global Manipulators* (1980) Robert Eringer provides further information about Joseph Retinger, saying: “Dr. Joseph Hieronim Retinger is perhaps one of the most mysterious figures of the twentieth century. It is he who is credited with being the father of Bilderberg. He is also credited with being the motivating force behind the European League for Economic Cooperation, the European Movement, and the Council of Europe. A compulsive intriguer and behind-the-scenes political wheeler-dealer, Retinger became known in his circles as a ‘gray eminence’. At different times he was rumoured to have been an agent for the Socialist Internationale, the Freemasons, the Vatican, and the government of Mexico....Retinger was one of the best informed people in the world. According to Sir Edward Beddington-Behrens, ‘His friendships in high places were extraordinary. I remember in the United States his picking up the phone and immediately making an appointment with the President; and in Europe, he had complete entrée in every political circle, as a kind of right, acquired through trust, devotion and loyalty he inspired.’ Ambassador Quaroni sums up Retinger this way: ‘He knew everybody and how everybody stood with everybody.’ Retinger was born in the Polish city of Cracow in 1888. At the age of 18 he moved to Paris where, under the watchful eye of his guardian, Count Wladyslaw Zamoyski, Retinger earned a doctor’s degree in literature at the Sorbonne. He then studied psychology in Munich for a brief period before deciding to settle in London in 1911....

“During the years of World War I Retinger shuffled back and forth between London and Paris....[he later] moved on to Mexico where he once again involved himself in the local political intrigue....Tiring of Mexico....He boarded the train to Washington, D.C. and looked up Felix Frankfurter, apparently an old acquaintance, upon his arrival. Frankfurter fixed Retinger up with a Polish passport but little else is known of Retinger’s activities during this period. Back in Mexico in the early 1920s, Retinger performed various secret missions for President Obregon....In Retinger’s memoirs there is also evidence of a secret mission to the Vatican to patch up relations between Mexico and the Church. It was in 1924 that the concept of European unity first occurred to Dr. Retinger. With British Member of Parliament E.D. Morel, he attempted to establish a clandestine organisation with the purpose of promoting European unity....Retinger in 1939 joined forces with General Sikorski and the Polish Government in Exile in London. He became Sikorski’s most trusted political advisor....At the end of the war, Retinger, with great passion resumed his campaign for a unified Europe. On May 8, 1946 he addressed the Royal Institute for International Affairs and warned of the impending threat to Europe from the Soviet Union. From this speech grew the idea of a European Movement. Working closely with Paul Van Zeeland, the Belgium Minister for Foreign Affairs, and Paul Rijksen of Unilever, Retinger

organised the First Congress of Europe at The Hague in 1948. From it sprang the Council of Europe and various national committees of the European Movement.”

Writing about the first Bilderberg Conference, Eringer says: “According to the Strictly Confidential record of the minutes of that first conference in 1954, it was decided that ‘Insufficient attention has so far been paid to long-term planning, and to evolving an international order which would look beyond the present-day crisis. When the time is right our present concepts of world affairs should be extended to the whole world’.” Shades of the World Economic Forum.

Synchronistically, perhaps, John de Kay (connected with the Druidenorden masonic network) Rudolf von Sebottendorf (founder of the Thule Society), and Joseph Retinger (co-founder of the Bilderberg Group) all spent some time in Mexico in and around the 1920s. Could they have been emissaries for an international Sanhedrin which is said to have met in Yucatan, Mexico?

According to researcher Guy Patton: “There is one group that has emerged from the shadows of occult politics to pursue its long term aim, that of a united Europe. Once again we find the presence of financiers, aristocrats, ex-collaborators, Intelligence agencies, and idealists, as they sought to create an opportunity for the promotion of self-interest....[The] Pinay Circle, also known as the Cercle Violet (after Jean Violet a co-founder), established in 1969, was an international right-wing propaganda group which brought together serving or retired intelligence officers of a right-wing persuasion from most countries of Europe and America.... Networks of ex-collaborators and right-wing sympathisers can be found at the heart of the early movement for European Unity. Funding for such networks has come from sympathetic banks such as Lazard and Worms, and industries controlled by Nazi sympathisers who escaped justice after the war. There is also a ‘black’ secret economy based on plundered Nazi gold, and precious art and artefacts that do not normally see the light of day.

“The gold in question is only a small fraction of the wealth amassed by the Nazis from all over Europe throughout the war, much of which was spirited overseas. This so-called ‘black’ gold is the currency of the mirky financial underworld in which governments, dictators, multi-national financial and commercial organisations and organised crime, participate freely in nefarious dealings. But within the tragedy of World War II we find other distasteful activities driven by financial expediency and an apparent disregard for ethics, such as the Bank of International Settlements. Established in 1930 from a plan conceived by Hjalmar Schacht (Nazi Minister of Economics from 1933) to handle German reparations settlements from World War I, the bank brought together financial representatives from both the Allied and Axis powers. Whilst the war raged throughout Europe, representatives from the central banks of both sides met, in the most comfortable surroundings of a Swiss castle, to discuss a plan for the economic reconstruction of Europe after the war – irrespective of which side won. Moreover, Montagu Norman, then Governor of the Bank of England, maintained close contact with his old friend Hjalmar Schacht, the man responsible for arranging the financing of Germany’s military might. It is quite clear that in the banking world, economic considerations take precedence over

human rights.” (*Masters of Deception*, 2009)

In *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy* (2016), the author Ioan Ratiu, states: “The EU is part of a plan to establish world government by the private, unelected elite groups which created it. The EU is an undemocratic project enabling unelected foreign elites to rule over sovereign nations....The EU has been accused of shocking financial irregularities. Former European Commission chief accountant Marta Andreasen has revealed that eighty per cent of the EU budget is ‘suspect’, while for many years the European Court of Auditors, which audits the collection and spending of EU funds, has refused to sign off the EU accounts due to irregularities in the books.”

A.K. Chesterton makes the observation: “Hitler’s Germany was used as a bogey to try to make the countries concerned federate. When Germany was defeated, the promoters of Federal Union, in no way abashed, made the Soviet Union the bogey in her place. The British Broadcasting Corporation, which in any choice between nationalism and internationalism had always backed the internationalists cause, plugged the Federal Union scheme in programme after programme.... Professor Hallstein, Secretary-General of the European Economic Community, made no secret of the purpose the Common Market is intended to serve. It had been placed before the peoples of Western Europe purely as a measure to increase and facilitate trade, but Hallstein knocked that idea on the head. ‘We are in this,’ he declared in a public statement, ‘not for economics but for politics’.” (*The New Unhappy Lords*)

Martin Bormann’s involvement with the EU agenda is commented on by Carter P. Hydrick who says: “Bormann’s plan for continued German dominance in Europe after the war apparently was so well structured, so deeply entrenched in the fabric of the many companies, cartels, industries and national economies co-opted, and so rich in those assets, that its permutations easily can be seen up to today. The plan especially can be seen in the European Economic Community that was confederated around the Euro, with Germany at the heart of the initiative. According to author Peter Hayes’ book *Industry and Technology: I.G. Farben in the Nazi Era*, that confederation was planned for by Bormann, this author believes, in 1943.” (*Critical Mass*, 2003)

The Nazi International

The postwar agenda of the Nazi International was predicated on a long term strategic approach which would eventually necessitate and incorporate a generational continuity. In effect, ultimately there would need to be second and third generation Nazi successors. In his work *The Power Elite and the Secret Nazi Plan* (2013), the author, Dennis L. Cuddy PhD, writes: “In American official Sumner Welles’ 1944 book *The Time for Decision*, he reveals part of the secret Nazi plan to be fulfilled ‘perhaps two generations from now’.”

Dr. Cuddy further relates: “By 1943, Hitler’s second-in-command, Martin Bormann, had \$180 billion in assets (today worth trillions of dollars) that he could use to execute a secret plan to spread national socialism (Nazism) around

the world, and he placed \$800 million in Argentina alone....Unfortunately, most people believe only a few Nazis escaped after World War II, and that today these Nazis are either dead or too old to pose any threat. What these people are unaware of is the massive nature of the secret Nazi plan, and the fact that most of the Nazis involved went underground (known as the Underground Reich) long before the war ended. About five thousand of the elite Nazi SS went underground around the world, including Paul Dickopf, who went 'underground' in 1942 and secretly began working with Allen Dulles of the OSS (forerunner of the CIA) in Switzerland. From 1968 to 1972, Dickopf was head of Interpol, a strategically important position for a Nazi. Also, there were 200,000 to 300,000 second and third level Nazis who went underground in Germany alone during the war, including being placed in concentration camps where they pretended to be anti-Hitler!"

Dr. Cuddy also points out: "Another subject to contemplate is what happened to Heinrich Himmler. Could it be that his secret vault in his castle [Wewelsburg Castle] was found by an American secret team (that disappeared along with the vault's contents) because Himmler told them where to look? Could the secret team have been sent by Allen Dulles, and could the documents have shown Himmler's cooperation with Dulles years before the war ended? And also consider the possibility that the corpse of Himmler found while in Allied custody really wasn't Himmler (the British placed a hundred-year ban on seeing documents about his 'suicide' by cyanide)....If Himmler actually did not die at the end of WWII, he could have played an important role in guiding the secret Nazi plan for decades after WWII since he was born October 7, 1900."

Furthermore, Hugh Thomas in his book *SS-1: The Unlikely Death of Heinrich Himmler* (2001) notes that: "Heinrich Himmler commanded the finances of the Reich, one of the greatest bargaining tools of the twentieth century. He was in a position not only to negotiate the Reich's future but also his own survival, ready to engage in final discussions with Allied Intelligence.... Himmler assiduously arranged the transfer of a huge chunk of Nazi Germany's assets abroad, [and] his long-term aim was to reinvest this capital and expertise in building a new Fourth Reich that would arise, phoenix-like, from the skeleton of the SS 'state within a state,' to be governed by a hardcore of the elite."

Moreover, Dr. Cuddy writes: "According to journalist Curt Riess in *The Nazis Go Underground* (1944), it was on the morning of November 9, 1942, that Hitler's Reichsfuehrer SS Heinrich Himmler in his private office in the Brown House in Munich confided to Martin Bormann (head of the Nazi Party) that while Germany may have to capitulate militarily, 'never must the National Socialist German Workers Party [Nazi Party] capitulate. That is what we have to work for from now'. Relevant to this effort, Himmler organized everything right down to the last detail regarding Nazis going underground and spreading throughout the world to fulfil their plan, perhaps in two generations."

Following what Sumner Welles (1892-1961) revealed about the secret Nazi plan reaching fulfilment "In perhaps two generations", it is worth noting the observations of Paul Manning in his book *Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile*,

published in 1981: “Bormann today may be likened to the classic chairman of the board of a vast international business complex, of an organization holding greater assets than any private investment house on Wall Street. Bormann, aged though he is [he was 80 on June 17, 1980], continues to guide the destiny of his financial empire. But he is sufficiently prudent and foresighted to realize that the assets he controls must be placed in younger hands, and today the leadership council of the senior NSDAP [National Socialist German Workers’ Party, Nazi Party] group is reflected in a younger generation, comprising professional managers, lawyers, and financiers, who are calling the shots as money and trade are moved among the markets of the Americas and Europe. Their organization holds the bearer bonds that give him a voice in banks and industries of Germany, and likewise they hold blue chip stocks in U.S. heavy industries and chemical companies. They are represented too on the boards of corporations in France, Belgium, Holland, Sweden, Luxembourg, and Switzerland, as well as in a myriad of other countries, including those in their bastion, Latin America.”

As a curious aside, Paul Manning’s biography of Martin Bormann was published by Lyle Stuart in the USA. Kevin Coogan, writes about: “the left-wing Jewish publisher Lyle Stuart....Born Lionel Simon, he legally changed his name in 1952. In 1956 he created Lyle Stuart Inc.” Coogan further notes: “Lyle Stuart’s role in the FPFC [Fair Play for Cuba Committee] caught the attention of the U.S. Senate’s Committee on the Judiciary’s Subcommittee to Investigate the Administration of the Internal Security Act. On 8 February 1963 the Subcommittee’s counsel J.G. Sourwine tried to interrogate Stuart about his role as FPFC treasurer.”⁷⁴ Here we see an interesting connection with J.G. Sourwine (aka Martin Bormann). Moreover, Michael Collins Piper says: “New York publisher Lyle Stuart, publicly accused the ADL [Anti-Defamation League] of financing American Nazi groups.”⁷⁵

To quote Joseph P. Farrell: “[T]he grand design, conceived and executed before the war’s end by Nazi Party *Reichsleiter* Martin Bormann himself, was to transform *National Socialism* into *International Fascism*, and to infiltrate, and eventually control, key areas of the very nations that had defeated the Third Reich and driven the Party back underground....Bormann’s wartime contact with Deutsche Bank bigwig Dr. Hermann Abs, and the connections to the international financial interests of Morgan and Rockefeller via their big New York banks, was paying big dividends, for Bormann quite apparently did not even have to *hide* his identity, but could sign and cash checks under his own name through some of the largest and most well-known banks in America as late as 1967!....That Bormann was allowed to continue banking *under his own name* with large American banks suggests a degree of high level protection and cooperation being extended to, *or coerced by*, Bormann from major American corporations.” (*Nazi International*, 2008)

Writing in the 21st century, Dr. Cuddy emphasises: “Nazis under Himmler and others pursued a plan that would come to fruition in perhaps two generations (about now)....the real threat today is from the Nazis who dispersed under the secret plan early in World War II, and this secret Nazi plan included providing

successors to the original Nazis....the secret Nazis today and those who have been working with them are ‘respectable’ corporate executives, bank presidents, etc.” (*The Power Elite and the Secret Nazi Plan*, 2013) With deep cover identities some may be direct descendants of the original Nazi sheintote whose deaths were faked to conceal their political and financial undercover continuity. For example, who was behind the so-called US Patriot Act and “Homeland Security,” with their built in totalitarian features, which are based on concepts derived from 1930s Nazi Germany. Coincidence?

In support of the possible Nazi generational continuity, Martin Lee writes about Andreas Strassmeir who had links to the Oklahoma Bombing in 1995. He says: “Strassmeir’s links to McVeigh and America’s violent racist underground are all the more curious given Andreas’s high-powered family background in Germany. His grandfather was an early member of the Nazi Party. Years later, his father, Günterstrassmeir, served as Helmut Kohl’s de facto chief of staff. A top Christian Democratic official in Berlin, Günter was also a close friend and advisor to the chancellor.” (*The Beast Reawakens*, 1997)

Under a chapter heading, The Third Power, in his book *Dark Star: Unresolved Post-War Nazi Mysteries* (2011) Henry Stevens writes: “The idea of a ‘Dritte Macht’ or Third Power and the claims for it are not new. They have been around for over twenty years in the minds of some German writers who discuss lost and hidden technology....What they are talking about is a separate power from the West or the East, a power based on the advanced technology of the Third Reich....The Third Power functioned with the Nazi International and the Gehlen Org. that by this time had made a comeback, and these were two components of the Third Power....The important thing to remember is the Third Power relied on information, not military force. This information was the information both the West and the East failed to get their hands on after the collapse of the Third Reich. In other words, it depended upon those sequestered caches of hidden documents and microfilm and those who knew where it was and exactly what it was.”

He further says: “[SS General] Kammler must have had connections to the Skorzeny as well as the Gehlen Organization. Kammler would have been able to get word out or, perhaps, the others found him. Either way, the Nazi International and Kammler were really all in the same business, the high technology of Nazi Germany. Both would have used the Gehlen Org. and vice versa....The axis of this ‘Fourth Reich’ or Third Power as it should be known, was Madrid (Skorzeny), Munich (Gehlen), and probably the Prague/Pilsen area for Kammler.” There are indications that Kammler may have been operating from within the U.S.A.

Stevens concludes: “The 3rd Power is composed of three subdivisions. These are the Skorzeny organization, the Nazi International, as it is sometimes called, Dr. Hans Kammler, surviving in Prague [and later the USA], and the Gehlen Organization that later became the German intelligence organization, the Bundesnachrichtendienst. These three elements eventually worked in communication and together forming the 3rd Power....At some point in the post-war world, Skorzeny would have made contact with Dr. Hans Kammler....Both would have been very valuable to each other and at the very least formed some

sort of working understanding....In accounts given by Wilhelm Landig and others, Kammler was active in Operation Avalon, the planning of a 4th Reich. In this plot Kammler was not alone and in the company of other Nazi big-wigs as the 3rd Reich crumbled. This Avalon idea was based on Nazi riches that had been hidden as well as the high technology developed at this time....Dr. Hans Kammler was said to have died in 1972....Otto Skorzeny died in 1975. Reinhard Gehlen died in 1979. Afterward, certainly, a younger generation of Nazis took over management of the 3rd Power.” So again we can see a possible generational continuity of the Nazi International agenda. Moreover, as Kurt P. Tauber notes: “Alfred Franke-Gricksch, the Bruderschaft’s chief ideologist, envisaged the rebirth of Germany as a predominant power. This, he was certain, could be achieved only through the creation of a neutralized, third-force Europe.” (*Beyond Eagle and Swastika: German Nationalism Since 1945*, pub. 1967, Vol. I)

Former Belgian pilot, Walter J. Baeyens, comments on the secret intelligence apparatus of the Nazi-underground, which has been called the Abwehrcontinuum, or Deutsche Verteidigungsdienst (DVD): “After the war, the DVD had remained operational in Germany, under the supervision of Nazi generals Gehlen and Canaris. In fact, the DVD was the intelligence service of the underground Bormann network to which Skorzeny’s Paladins belonged. It’s HQ was established in Dachau, near München. The Nazi underground had established its outposts in Italy, Switzerland, Egypt, Portugal, North America and even in the Eastern Block countries....The DVD had been activated in 1944 by the German ‘Geozentrale,’ the German global underground headquarters in Madrid. Various branches of the DVD were known under the names Die Spinne, Edelweiss, Konsul, Sechsgestirn, Scharnhorst, Leibwache, Lustige Brüder and Odessa. The latter was the code-name for the organization of the Nazi Elite Guard....This post-war Nazi revival was confirmed by German journalist Jurgen Roth, in his 2016 book *Der Tife Staat*, or ‘Deep State’. On May 29, 1951, *New York Times* correspondent C.L. Sulzberger reported the existence of a group that had revived the Fascist International in various countries ‘from Malmo to Tangier, and from Rome to Buenos Aires’.”

Baeyens also writes: “Senator [Joseph] McCarthy was accused of working together with the Nazi underground. This accusation was in part based on the involvement of Roy Cohn in McCarthy’s legal staff. Legal counsel Cohn was said to be a Jewish Nazi – member of the ‘Kosher Nostra’ – who was a top figure of the Meyer Lansky crime ring....the accusation that McCarthy and Cohn were working with the Nazi’s was justified, as Roy Cohn worked with Frank Wisner’s secret Office for Policy Coordination that would later be absorbed by the CIA. ‘Whiz’ Wisner was at the basis of Operational Paperclip that recruited thousands of ex-Nazi’s....The ‘dirty tricks’ OPC, in its covert war against Communism, had made a pact with the Nazi underground. Francis Parker Yockey, a prominent American Nazi kingpin, called this Nazi secret organization the SD (Sicherheitsdienst) or The Order. The Order was linked to the Skorzeny’s underground Nazi headquarters in Madrid and Buenos Aires. In an article dated March 31st, 1954, the *Chronicle Telegram* of Ohio, reporting on the Naumann

Circle, wrote: ‘Naumann used a Dusseldorf export-import firm, the H.S. Lucht Company, as a front for a world wide political network which kept in touch with Nazi exiles in Spain and Argentina, as well as pro-Nazis in other countries. For example, Col. Otto Skorzeny, the rescuer of Mussolini, and Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, Hitler’s former financial wizard, are connected with the company in Spain [where Skorzeny ran an underground mercenary group called Paladin, in Madrid].... Two members of the Nazi-Communist underground in Spain also took in Senator McCarthy’s two junior G-men. Roy Cohn and David Schine, during their comic-opera, spy-hunting junket throughout Europe last year [1955].’”

He also says: “The existence of the German partisan group Schnez Truppe, an early version of Gladio, was revealed in May of 2014. Albert Schnez was a colonel in Hitler’s army who had remained in service after the war. Under defence ministers Strauss, Schmidt and Brandt the Nazi colonel was promoted to general and even to ‘Heeresinspекteur,’ the highest rank within the German army. The Schnez Truppe had been in permanent contact with the Skorzeny headquarters. Schnez’ underground army was not the only stay-behind militia in postwar Germany. It co-existed with the ‘Brüderschaft,’ the Brotherhood of Nazi officers, and the ‘Technische Dienst.’ They too must have been in contact with the Paladins and the Madrid Geozentrale. Also part of the larger Bormann network was the revived Ribbentrop diplomatic network that was coordinating its actions with the Nazi headquarters in Madrid and Buenos Aires.” Interestingly, Ribbentrop’s personal liaison officer with Adolf Hitler was Walter Hewel who was reportedly in Spain after the war. Hewel, who was alleged to have committed ‘suicide’ in May 1945, was apparently yet another member of the postwar Nazi *scheintote*.

Baeyens further relates: “With double-agent Allen Dulles heading the CIA – that had been organized by general Gehlen – and given the fact that thousands of Nazi’s were recruited by the US services, one could not dismiss Christopher Story’s allegation that the CIA was but a DVD subsidiary....According to Story, George Bush succeeded general Canaris as head of the DVD, after Canaris – again, according to Story – had died in 1975. This appointment of George Bush Sr may seem odd, but wasn’t. Prescott Bush, in association with Harriman, had been in cahoots with the Thyssen dynasty, who co-financed Hitler....In the post-war years Prescott had been the US Senate’s liaison with Allen Dulles’ CIA, that had just been organized by Nazi general Gehlen....What Story is suggesting is that it may have been his Nazi ties that had Bush appointed head of the Agency... .Bush’s secret pact with the Saudis to help finance covert operations closed the loop with the Nazi Arab League tied to the Genoud network.” (*The Nebula*, 2017)

Kevin Coogan, observes: “On 30 May 1996 an obscure Swiss banker named Francois Genoud [1915-1996] committed suicide in Geneva, Switzerland.... During World War II, Genoud became extremely close to an SD lieutenant named Paul Dickopf, who would later head the German federal police (the Bundeskriminalamt, or BKA) before being elected president of Interpol in 1968. The two men travelled together across occupied Europe....Dickopf eventually ended up in Switzerland, where he received support from Genoud. Dickopf went

there to approach Allen Dulles, head of the local OSS, pretending to be an anti-Nazi.... Dickopf quickly established a working relationship with one of the most mysterious American spies of World War II, the Japanese-born and Yale-educated Paul Blum, a top Dulles lieutenant who would later vouch for Dickopf's anti-Nazi credentials. Genoud, too, was in the thick of things, having established a friendship with SS General Karl Wolff, leader of the German team in Italy that negotiated Operation Sunrise with Dulles. Shortly after the war, Genoud acquired the publishing rights to the works of Adolf Hitler, Martin Bormann, and Joseph Goebbels. He also played a major, if murky, role in aiding fugitive Nazi war criminals. Another key player in the postwar Nazi underground resident in Switzerland was SD Colonel Eugen Dollmann, General Wolff's chief lieutenant in the talks with Dulles. Besides Wolff, Dollmann and Genoud had another friend in common: Haj Amin el-Husseini, the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem. Genoud first met the Grand Mufti in Jerusalem in 1936, and again in Berlin during the war. Dollmann also maintained links to the Grand Mufti.... For years the Grand Mufti had been intimately involved in pro-German conspiracies in the Mideast.... He also helped create an SD-backed propaganda and espionage network throughout the Middle East." (*Dreamer of the Day*, 1999) Moreover, Lennie Brenner says: "[I]n 1938 Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, the head of the *Abwehr* Intelligence Division, put the Mufti on his payroll."⁶

Authors, Irving Sidar and Harold J. Greenberg, write: "The Grand Mufti, Haj Amin al-Husseini, is one of the most powerful figures on the Middle Eastern stage. His life has been motivated by one unchanging goal: to be the absolute ruler of an independent Arab Palestine.... A born conspirator, his personality and notoriety overshadow the political scene of a large part of the Muslim world.... Haj Amin's four years in Hitlerian Germany were more than fruitful.... he met every important official in the Nazi oligarchy and formed strong friendships with all of them. In his sumptuous Berlin office known as the 'Buro des Grosmufti,' he conducted a campaign of propaganda throughout Islam against the Allied war effort."

The authors further mention: "Otto von Hentig, former Nazi head of the Arab Section in von Ribbentrop's Foreign Office and close collaborator of Dr. Fritz Grobba, is retained as a 'Confidential Advisor on European Affairs' to King Saud of Saudi Arabia and is discreetly working to subvert America's vast petroleum interest in the desert kingdom. Recently, von Hentig was Bonn's official minister to Indonesia, and later accompanied the Saudi Arabian delegation to the Afro-Asian Conference at Bandung in April, 1955, in the capacity of 'Special Counsellor.' According to *Der Spiegel* of September 21, 1956, von Hentig has been in regular contact with Moscow, furthering German-Soviet collaboration in the Middle East. At the beginning of 1956, in a sudden and unexplained action, the Saudi Arabian Government awarded a construction contract, which had been destined for an American company, to the German firms of Julius Berger in Wiesbaden, and Hansa Stahl Export Company in Düsseldorf. The majority of the personnel and technicians of these two firms had been converted to Islam in Germany during the war by Haj Amin al-Husseini."

They also say: "Colonel Nasser's chief military and geopolitical advisor, intimate foreign collaborator, and confidant, is none other than the full-blooded Nazi, SS Colonel Otto Skorzeny, who was despatched to Cairo in 1953 upon the advice of his father-in-law, Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, Hitler's former financial wizard, now president of a Düsseldorf Bank specializing in the promotion of German-Arab trade. Skorzeny's reputation as a military expert, daring commando, political master-mind, and leading figure of the Fascist International, has spread across four continents. He is one of the key conspirators in an international clandestine organization of exiled Nazis whose chief objective is to keep alive the ideology of National Socialism and to work from abroad for the strengthening and resurrection of a united Germany in its new bid for world power. This sinister network of neo-Nazi intrigue operates from the heart of the German colony in Madrid, and its activities and contacts extend to Dublin, Rome, Bonn, Berlin, Communist East Germany, the Soviet block, Asia, Africa, the Caribbean, as well as north and south America. On May 28, 1959, Skorzeny, en route to Ireland, was refused permission to land in England by British immigration authorities at London airport. He continued on to Dublin, which has now [1960] replaced Madrid as his principal base of operations, and purchased a large farm outside the Irish capital. From there, he is in constant contact with Bonn and Cairo."

Finally, these authors relate: "The economic and technical expert of German specialists, Dr. Wilhelm Voss, former Nazi director of the Skoda arms factory in Czechoslovakia and the Hermann Goering Steel Mills, is the real architect of the U.A.R. [United Arab Republic] economy.... Together with Dr. Voss, Skorzeny channels a great deal of the profitable Egyptian trade through the Düsseldorf firm of H.S. Lucht, an import-export house owned and directed by Werner Naumann, former Secretary of State in the dreaded Gestapo Ministry of Heinrich Himmler. Most of the financial dealings of Naumann's firm passed through Dr. Schacht's bank in Düsseldorf.... In 1953, when neo-Nazi activities in Germany were already well advanced and had become too conspicuous, Naumann and seven of his collaborators were arrested by the British occupational authorities for plotting, at home and abroad, with Skorzeny's world-wide network to overthrow the Bonn government and establish a dictatorship. Among the seven arrested conspirators was Dr. Gustav Scheel, former leader of the Nazi Students' League, and also the close friend of the Grand Mufti. Dr. Scheel had introduced Haj Amin al-Husseini to Hitler, and later smuggled him out of occupied Germany into Switzerland.... Both Skorzeny and Dr. Voss maintain constant and intimate contact with Chancellor Adenauer's personal advisors, Professor Walter Hallstein, now president of the West European Common Market, and Dr. Herbert Blankenhorn, Bonn's ambassador to Paris." (*Behind the Egyptian Sphinx*)

Researchers writing for the *Executive Intelligence Review*, report: "Swiss Nazi Francois Genoud, under the protective umbrella of Allen Dulles and British Special Operations Executive Sir William Stephenson, transferred the Hitler and Goebbels trusts into Swiss banks under a 'secret peace' that began two years before the end of World War II and became the basis for the near instant revival of the postwar Nazi (Malmoe) International.... The key to understanding the pivotal

role of the Nazi International today is the concept of ‘derivative networks.’ British Secret Intelligence, the Swiss Dope, Inc. bankers, the Soviet Union’s ruling elite, the ‘British East India Company’ faction within the United States, and even a faction of Israeli intelligence, all have a standing agreement to foster, protect and jointly reap the benefits of the ‘dirty business’ run through the Nazi International....For the average reader, and even many intelligence professionals today, the term ‘Nazi-Communist’ seems a strange contradiction. Yet, from the 1920s through to the end of World War II, U.S. military intelligence maintained an ongoing high priority file classification ‘Synarchist International; Nazi/Communist.’ A decade before the short-lived public alliance called the Hitler-Stalin Pact, American G-2 documents now publically available at the National Archive in Washington, D.C. showed that in every far corner of the globe, Anglo-Soviet Comintern agents were in active collaboration with leading figures in the Nazi Party and, later, the Gestapo....”

“[T]he headquarters of the present day Nazi International organization of banker Francois Genoud [is] in Lausanne, Switzerland. Genoud is an authentic hard-core Nazi. He was a prominent Nazi official in Switzerland during Adolf Hitler’s rule in Germany and emerged as a kind of general secretary for the reconstituted Nazi (Malmoe) International when that was reassembled as a public association in Rome, Italy at the close of the 1940s....In 1930, Genoud set up a nightclub in Lausanne called the Oasis, as a front for the German Abwehr. As the result of previous trips to the Middle East, in which he cultivated personal ties to the fanatically pro-Nazi, anti-Semitic Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, Genoud’s Oasis became a center for espionage and drug-smuggling into the Middle East. By 1942, Genoud’s Lausanne operations had expanded into the banking world. He facilitated the transfer of millions of marks from German to Swiss banks. These funds would later underwrite the Odessa organization that smuggled countless top Nazi officials out of Germany into Spain, North Africa, South America and the Middle East....For this banking transfer and safe transit project, a front company, Diethelm Brothers Import-Export, was founded in Lausanne under the personal direction of Hitler’s private secretary Martin Bormann....By 1943, Genoud was in regular contact with SS General Karl Wolff and with Berne OSS station chief Allen Dulles. The former attorney for Nazi interests including I.G. Farben and Schroeders Bank, Dulles used Genoud to mediate the postwar self passage of thousands of top Nazis.” (*Dope, Inc. The Book that Drove Henry Kissinger Crazy* by the editors of the Executive Intelligence Review, 1992)

Jim Keith points out further ramifications relating to the postwar Nazi International saying: “In the 1970s all 176 generals in the West German Army were veterans of service under Hitler. *The Brown Book* on Nazis reports that 1,800 major Nazis held positions in the German government or were drawing pensions on wartime service during the 1970s. Fifteen government ministers, 828 judges and judicial officials, 245 senior diplomats, and 297 police officials were reported to have been members of the Third Reich, while Nazi officers had been involved in the resurgence of Nazi youth groups in Germany. In recent years the Nazi International has been linked to the Freemasonic ‘shadow government of Italy,’

the Propaganda Due Lodge (P2). P2 controlled large portions of European and American intelligence and banking, its expansion during the 1970s, according to Italian secret service documents, engineered by the lodge's Venerable Master and Knight of Malta Licio Gelli, with the assistance of Knight of Malta Alexander Haig (also implicated in the underground 'Skorzeny File' as a member of the Nazi International) and CFR agent Henry Kissinger. Kissinger's mentor is Fritz Kraemer, a thirty year member of the Pentagon Plans Division and recently involved in promoting the Star Wars program. Kraemer was alleged by researcher Mae Brussell to have been an officer in the SS." (*Casebook on Alternative 3*)

Furthermore, Cushman Cunningham notes: "Licio Gelli was also being paid by the OSS-CIA, and he played a major role in some of their most secret activities, such as the protection of former Nazis. Operation Paperclip was an OSS-CIA operation which hid and transported important German Nazis out of Germany to the United States, Latin America and elsewhere at the end of World War II....Licio Gelli, formerly a member of Mussolini's secret police and also a former officer in the Nazi SS, was already laying the foundations for the P2 secret Masonic Lodge, taking money from the CIA, and using Vatican and CIA connections to smuggle Gestapo and SS bigwigs out of Europe to Latin America, where he had become a close friend of Dictator Juan Peron during his own earlier stay in Argentina....Gelli, both a Fascist and a Nazi, worked closely with Allen Dulles and the CIA at the end of World War II on the CIA's Operation Paperclip, moving high ex-Nazis to Latin America through his connections in the Vatican." (*The Secret Empire*, c.2000) Not only were the OSS and CIA heavily involved in Operation Paperclip but less noticeably the ONI (Office of Naval Intelligence) as well.

Finally, authors Mark Aarons and John Loftus remark: "The most popular Nazi-smugglers are ODESSA and Die Spinne, although other mysterious groups are also mentioned from time to time....For whatever successes ODESSA achieved, they were mere amateurs at Nazi-smuggling when compared with the Vatican....Often they did not end up in the remote jungles of South America, but settled instead in Britain, Canada, Australia and the United States." (*Ratlines: How the Vatican's Nazi Networks Betrayed Western Intelligence to the Soviets*, 1991)

The Vatican Connection

Writing about Pope Francis, Italian journalist, Leo Lyon Zagami, records: "Bergoglio's apparent fascist position diverged from the majority of Jesuits and was more in line with the fascist and traditionalist ideology of the infamous P2 Masonic Lodge. The P2 Lodge was very powerful in Argentina in the 1970's and early 80's, until the end of the Argentinian dictatorship that followed the Falklands war in 1983. The P2, which stands for Propaganda 2, was a key player for the CIA and the Vatican, not only in Europe but in the whole of South America, used Bergoglio on more than one occasion. During this time, the Argentinian dictator Videla sheltered many Nazi fugitives, along with Juan Peron before him. Some

P2 Freemasons say this was one of the reasons that later pushed the future Pope to study in Germany in the 80's, and why, for no apparent reason, he spent several months at the Sankt Georgen Graduate School of Philosophy and Theology in Frankfurt. Officially, he was there considering a possible dissertation topic for a thesis in theology which was apparently never presented. So what was he really doing at the end of the 'Cold War' in West Germany?"

He further says: "Joel Labruyere, a contemporary French researcher, in his book, *Kali Yuga*, (published only in France and Italy) helps us to understand the true spirit of elite Jesuit members like Bergoglio: '*The Society of Jesus is the secret society more structured and probably more (active than any other) on earth. In any case it is the only organization that has really focussed and who has effective occult powers, a fact that is entirely unknown to most people.... we are not talking about the ordinary Jesuit....We refer to the initiated....*'" Zagami notes: "[T]he close connection Bergoglio had to Vatican Freemasonry, the mysterious Lodge Ecclesia, that had, since the 1970's, helped him in his slow but steady ascent to the Papal Throne....Jesuits have always worked secretly, and hand-in-hand, with certain branches of Freemasonry—especially and specifically the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite."

Writing about Pope Benedict XVI, Zagami comments on: "[T]he important role of Ratzinger, who, for many, remains not only the true Pope, but also the one who holds the secret keys to the financial side of the Vatican. The German weekly, *Der Spiegel*, spoke openly of money laundering by the infamous Vatican Bank (the IOR), and operations inside the IOR related to gangs and corporations....the movement of these assets from the Holy See to the homeland of Pope Ratzinger. The account in question at JP Morgan, in Frankfurt....20 million from a branch of the Italian bank, Credito Artigiano, to JP Morgan, Frankfurt, and 3 million to the Bank of Fucino, all in violation of the money laundering legislation....After almost 500 years, the Jesuits have finally reached the top of the power pyramid in the Vatican. With the help of Judaism and Freemasonry, now more corrupted by greed and materialism than ever before, this is an opportunity to finally implement their globalist plan....the Society of Jesus was banned in Europe seventy times. The order was even suppressed in the Vatican, on July 21st, 1773, by Pope Clement XIV, with the brief *Dominus ac Redemptor*, for its scandals, freedoms, heresies, disturbing compromises, political intrigue, and finally, theories and practices that belonged to people of witchcraft, not of the Church."

Zagami also notes: "The growing crises that has involved Italy in recent years is a crises that touches other Euro Zone countries, particularly those of southern Europe, the nations considered expendable by the Bilderberg Group, which was originally co-founded by the Dutch Prince Bernard, who was a member of the Nazi Party during World War II. He was particularly linked to the Northern European aristocracy in and around Germany, the country from which originated not only the infamous Order of Illuminati created by Adam Weishaupt, but also The Order of Brothers of the German House of Saint Mary in Jerusalem, commonly known as the Teutonic Order. This leads us to the black heart of the European aristocracy and their Royal Houses. Just think for a moment how the

British royalty, probably the most powerful monarchy in the world, is now in the hands of the House of Windsor. In reality, the British Royal Family is the German House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, and prior to that, was in control by the German House of Hanover until Queen Victoria arranged a few strategic marriages with German royalty. In a few words the elite of Germany, the heart of what was once called the Holy Roman Empire, has always ruled over Britain.” (*Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* 2015)

In his book, *The Vatican-Moscow Alliance* (1977), Avro Manhattan relates: “As Nazi Germany was rapidly heading for war, Pius XI prepared to issue a public statement officially condemning Nazi aggression. The move would have had a tremendous political impact, since millions of Catholics, many of whom until then had supported the right-wing regimes because of their Church’s approval, would have hesitated to furnish assistance to Hitler, once the Pope had spoken against him....Pius XI prepared a special testament or document in which he denounced both Hitler and Mussolini and their preparations for war. Having done that, he convoked all the bishops of Italy to Rome. The statement was going to be read by the Pope himself on the 12th February 1939. Mussolini and Hitler, who had both heard of it, waited with mounting apprehension. Would the millions of Catholics listen to what the Pope was saying? On the eve of the Second World War, this was of immense importance. Upon its outcome there might depend the decision Hitler would make as to whether he would or could begin hostilities. Pius XI, however, had become very ill. Forty-eight hours before the day he was to make his pronouncement, he was on the brink of death. He begged his doctors to do all in their power to keep him alive until the 12th February. ‘I want to warn Catholics everywhere not to support Hitler and Mussolini,’ he kept repeating. ‘It might help to stop the outbreak of the war. Let me live another forty-eight hours.’ The doctors did their best. Or did they? Ugly rumors that Fascist and Nazi intelligence had a hand in the ‘timely’ death of the Pontiff were never substantiated. The stark fact, however, was that on the morning of the 10th February 1939, only two days before he could deliver his anti-Nazi, anti-Fascist condemnation, the repentant Pius XI died. The mere hint that the Pope might have been murdered in the 20th century sounds absurd. Yet two popes died just as mysteriously less than two hundred years ago. In each instance, their deaths occurred on the eve or immediately after they had issued documents similar in importance to that which would have been announced by Pius XI.” The two Popes Avro Manhattan is referring to are Pope Clement XIII and Pope Clement XIV who died mysteriously in 1769 and 1773 consecutively, after they both intended to suppress the Jesuit order.

This author adds: “In the case of the untimely death of Pope Pius XI, for instance, what becomes evident is that in periods of great political pressures, when momentous historical decisions have to be made, Popes can still become subject to personal removal....Papal decisions, for or against, certain current ideologies, can still influence great historical events....returning to the case of Pope Pius XI and his untimely death: what became of the dramatic Papal Will?.... Before his premature demise, he had had the contents of the will printed at the Vatican’s own press, *in secret*. The purpose of the printing and of the secrecy was

to have the documents ready before anyone hostile to its contents should prevent it from becoming known. Pius XI's concern about the testament at that particular period, was fully justified. A solemn declaration from the Vatican against the unrestrained belligerence of Hitler would have had an incalculable effect upon the political balance of Europe at that time. Again, it must be recalled that a word from the Pope could have upset the political support of almost one third of the Germans, who were devout Catholics, to say nothing of the millions of Italians and others in Europe and the Americas....The uncertainty as to the reaction of German Austria and the many Catholics within the territories occupied by Hitler at that time, might have forced the Fuehrer to reconsider his immediate war plans. This could have compelled him to postpone the date of his attack on Poland – September 1939, the outbreak of World War II.”

Manhattan also says: “Another factor of extreme importance at this stage of European history was that of Soviet Russia. Before Hitler's attack on Poland, Russia had been negotiating with England and France in efforts to form a military alliance against Hitler. The negotiations had been elaborate and devious on both sides, but had been especially difficult because of the attitude of a suspicious Stalin. It is certain that had the Pope's denunciation of Nazism been published the previous February when Pius XI had planned for it to be, the anti-Nazi front would have been greatly strengthened, thus encouraging Russia to sign a pact with the Western powers. This did not occur. The Soviets suspected the West and with it the Vatican, of playing a double game and of playing for time. It must be remembered that Hitler at this period appeared to hold the mightiest military power of Europe, as in fact the course of events later proved he did. Certain elements within England, France and even the U.S., wanted Hitler to attack Russia, not only to destroy Communism, but equally to divert Hitler's armies away from Europe....Hitler and Mussolini, for all their posturing, were well aware of the political influence the Vatican could exert in world affairs. After all, both had been helped to power by this same Vatican. If the Vatican could help their accession, it could also contribute to their downfall. Vague rumors of Pius XI's intentions had reached the ears of the Fascist, Nazi and Soviet intelligence. It was even said that the Russians, knowing what was afoot, had waited for the Vatican's anti-Hitler pronouncement before formulating their policy vis-a-vis England, France, and Germany. This was never proved, but it could be historically correct. The timing of the unexplained change of Russia towards the Allies and the commencement of the Hitler-Stalin Pact was too sudden to be a mere coincidence. At any rate, the fact remains that Pius XI died his untimely death. Also, that the very few people near him who knew about the document, kept unaccountably silent. What compelled them to keep their secret? The answer is, they were ordered not to divulge anything whatsoever. At the same time, *all* the already printed copies of the Pope's anti-Nazi testament vanished from the Vatican's printing plant minutes before the Pontiff expired. That was not all. The original manuscript, written in the Pope's own hand, mysteriously disappeared from the Papal desk.”

Manhattan continues: “One of the persons who had individual access to the papal study was the Pope's Secretary of State, Cardinal Pacelli. It must be

recalled that he was the same man who had steered the German Catholic Party to an entente with the Nazi Party, thus helping Hitler to power and who, only three months after Hitler had become Chancellor of Germany, had given orders for the German Catholic Party to dissolve itself, the better to pave Hitler's way to political absolutism. In the confusion of the interregnum at the Vatican – that is, during the period which has to elapse between the death of one Pope and the election of another – the secret of the missing testament remained well guarded. Rumors leaked out, but were soon forgotten in the rush of important events on the world stage. Hitler was careering ever more rapidly to the verge of war.” He further says: “Dom [Luigi] Sturzo had been the founder and leader of the first Catholic Party of Italy, just after the First World War.... Dom Sturzo knew the Pope very well indeed. The Catholic Party had been created with the Pontiff's personal help.... When finally Pius XI turned against the Fascist and Nazi dictators, he kept Dom Sturzo informed of the fact; not only of his change of attitude, but also of his forthcoming open condemnation of totalitarianism, giving him the precise date of the Papal bombshell. These facts were revealed to the present author by Dom Sturzo himself on two occasions. The first was when the Italian leader lived in London in the summer of 1939, and the second in the early spring of 1940, after World War II had begun. With the exception of a tiny circle in Rome, no one else knew of the anti-Fascist testament of Pope Pius XI. The reason? A few weeks later, on March 2, 1939, the defunct Pontiff's anti-Communist Secretary of State, Cardinal Pacelli, was elected Pope. He became Pius XII. His immediate order, upon ascending the Chair of Peter: that his Papal predecessor's wish concerning an anti-Hitler pronouncement must be totally and permanently forgotten. And so it was, throughout his long pontificate.”

In another work, Avro Manhattan writes: “The sudden ‘demise’ of personalities, via ‘induced’ heart attacks, has played an important role in recent decades in major political crises, some of them diverting the course of the Vatican's activities. The last three or four pontificates experienced more than one of such demises, the most striking having been that of Pope Wojtyla's predecessor, Pope John Paul I, whose reign lasted only 33 days.”

He also says: “The celebrated Jewish house of the Rothschilds – who, incidentally, had been lending money to the Vatican since 1831 – came once more to the fore with the buying, selling and amalgamating of millions of shares and other investments on behalf of the Vatican. The beginning of this liaison between the Rothschilds and the Vatican was in 1969-70, when the Vatican sold the controlling share of the giants Immobiliare to the Parisbas Transcompany of Luxemburg, which was controlled by the mighty Banque de Paris et de Pays Bas. This, it must be remembered, belonged to, or rather was controlled by, the French branch of the Rothschilds. Afterwards, the Vatican sold hundreds of millions worth of shares and other investments with Hambros Bank and the Continental Bank of Illinois, at that time presided over by David Kennedy, the U.S. Treasury Minister. It is interesting to remember that the President of the French Republic, Mr. Pompidou, for many years worked for the private bank of the Rothschilds.”

Manhattan further records: “The Institute for Religious Works, the IOR

for short, gives the impression of a corporate body, wholly dedicated to pious operations and charitable activities. It is nothing of that kind. It is, or was, one of the richest banks in the world....As a financial power-house, it was, and is still, an ecclesiastical subterfuge created to by-pass national barriers, international regulations, and to carry out monetary evasions via subterranean semi-diplomatic channels. Because of this, it operates within and outside the boundaries of ultranational legality. Its wealth has always been reputed to be immense....Its operations have been so secretive and labyrinthine that it is almost impossible to know where and how, or by whom, the money is used or is employed.... Because of its ramifications and mystery of its many activities, or rather of its true objectives, the IOR became the major financial power house of the Vatican. From the very beginning, as such, it acted on its behalf during official and semi-official operations, many of which trespassed, very often, from the mere financial into religious, diplomatic and ideological fields....The financing of Catholic subversion is often camouflaged behind the screen of missionary or charitable operations, hence their undetectability. The IOR, as their official agency, sponsored, approved, and distributed their monetary funds under the political inspiration of the Vatican Bank....From its inception in 1942, the IOR has consistently acted as a screen meant to conceal activities inconsistent with financial matters.... The Holy See, in fact, besides being an important shareholder in what now is known as the Bank of America, had invested additional millions with sundry corporations....Since then the Catholic Church has managed to penetrate even more deeply within the financial and industrial framework of American society. This she has done to such an extent that at present she is one of the major factors, practically within most of the big U.S. corporations, trusts, banks and industrial giants of America. Because of her successful infiltration and astounding financial power, the Catholic Church, therefore, is *de facto* one of the most influential 'presences' in the economic activities of the U.S. and, as a result, of the economic well-being of the western hemisphere." (*The Vatican Billions*, 1983)

Furthermore, author George Bull revealingly writes: "[One] of the Vatican's three main financial bodies, the Administration of the Patrimony of the Holy See (APSA)...is treated as a central bank by the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the Bank for International Settlements....APSA's Special Section seeks advice on its buying and selling operations from such associates as Rothschilds and Hambros in London; Morgan Guarantee, Chase Manhattan and First National City Bank in New York; Crédit Suisse in Zurich. Its investments have in recent years included shares in blue-chip companies such as IBM, Shell, Gulf Oil, General Motors, General Electric." (*Inside the Vatican*, 1982)

In *The Broken Cross: The Hidden Hand in the Vatican* (1983) the author, Piers Compton (a former literary editor of the Catholic Weekly *The Universe*) writes: "[T]he Vatican, despite its condemnation of money-power in the past, was heavily involved in the capitalist system. It had interests in the Rothschild Bank in France, and in the Chase Manhattan Bank with its fifty-seven branches in forty-four countries; in the Credit Suisse in Zurich and also in London; in the Morgan Bank, and in the Banker Trust. It had large share holdings in General

Motors, General Electric, Shell Oil, Gulf Oil, and in Bethlehem Steel.... The Vatican was named as the biggest tax-evader in postwar Italy....Another member of this sanctified business circle was Paul Marcinkus, one of a Lithuanian family who had emigrated to Chicago....As controller of the Vatican Bank, a post that was handed to him by Paul VI, he was responsible for more than 10,000 accounts belonging to Religious Orders and to private individuals, including the Pope.... He handled the Vatican's secret funds and its gold reserves at Fort Knox....He was also President of the Institute for Religious Training, and a director of the Continental Illinois Bank of Nassau....on July 2nd, 1963, Marcinkus followed the example of those many clerics who, in defiance of Canon 2335, had joined a secret society. His code name was Marpa."

Compton also reveals: "[S]tories emanating from Rome of sacrilege and abuses committed in church, with the approval of the Pope, became so startling, that groups of people in Europe and America decided to take action. This culminated in a Mr. Daniel Scallen of the Marian Press in Georgetown, Ontario, Canada, employing the Pinkerton Detective Agency in New York to investigate. One of the agency's detectives was sent, in 1973, to Rome, and he returned with a story that dwarfed all other speculations, however sensational. He had determined that there were two Popes living in the Vatican, Paul VI and an impostor who had been made to resemble Montini with the aid of plastic surgery. Several such operations were necessary, and when colour photographs of the false Pope were sent to interested circles in Munich, where the imposture is still receiving concentrated study, there were certain noticeable differences in the two sets of features that could not be overcome....A German Bishop, who claims to have proof that Montini was last known to be living not in the Vatican but in the outskirts of Rome, hopes to make this public in a forthcoming book. So could this point to the fact that the genuine Paul VI was held captive in the Vatican, or that he was kidnapped, perhaps murdered? A layman in search of more concrete evidence went to Brescia, where some of Montini's relations were living. There a niece informed him that they were perfectly well aware of the imposture, but that all their efforts to make it known had been stifled. The investigator, who was obviously untried and filled with a crusading zeal to bring things into the open, soon landed in trouble. He was jailed for four years, and afterwards deported from Italy. All efforts to trace his whereabouts since then have failed."

Finally, Piers Compton writes: "Saul David Alinsky [of Russian-Jewish descent], a typical representative of the agitator type who affect to nurse a deep-seated grievance against the capitalistic circles in which they are always careful to move, and on whose bounty they flourish. Montini was so impressed by Alinsky's brand of revolutionary teaching—he was known as the Apostle of Permanent Revolution—that the two spent a fortnight together, discussing how best to bring the demands of the Church, and those of the Communist unions, into line with each other. It must be remarked that Alinsky was as singularly fortunate in his personal relations as he was in his financial backers. For at the end of their talks Montini declared that he was pleased to call himself one of Alinsky's best friends....One of Alinsky's rich backers—and this advocate of the

class warfare had several, including such odd combinations as the Rockefeller foundation and the Presbyterian Church—was the millionaire Marshall Field.... who had published a Communist newspaper and sponsored various subversive movements.” Clearly, all kinds of secret and subversive activities surround the Vatican and its international ramifications.

The Gehlen Org

American journalist, Joseph J. Trento, writes: “The crucial player on the postwar intelligence scene in Europe was the Nazi general, Reinhard Gehlen. More than a year before the war’s end, Gehlen had begun preparing himself for Germany’s defeat. The dedicated Nazi was able to reinvent himself as a senior officer with anti-Nazi credentials....On April 28, 1945, he put into operation a plan to offer his best intelligence officers, his vast collection of documents, and his knowledge of the Soviet Union to the United States....Gehlen successfully got a message to America’s wartime intelligence service, the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), in London....Allen W. Dulles, second in command of the OSS, sent a young colleague, Frank Gardiner Wisner, to accept the surrender of Gehlen and several hundred of his officers and their families. Through Wisner, Gehlen convinced Dulles that the United States must provide protection for thousands of high-ranking Nazis who would otherwise fall under Soviet control....Gehlen signed an agreement with the Americans that turned his organization into a U.S. controlled intelligence asset. Years later, in 1956, it became the intelligence service for the new West German government....No matter how brutal the Nazi regime, no matter how much slave labor their society had used and destroyed, the American authorities were willing to recruit any useful Nazis. The Army, the OSS, and every other U.S. agency committed to fighting the Soviets began finding these Nazis at the various postwar tribunals and spiriting them to safety at sites inside and outside Germany.” (*The Secret History of the CIA*, 2001)

In his book *American Swastika* (1985), Charles Higham relates: “The involvement of Reinhard Gehlen, the great German spy master, in the efforts of American counterintelligence was an adventure in international intrigue for which it would be hard to find a parallel....the OSS would finance the Gehlen organization outright, and the condition would be that nothing would harm West German interests....the organization would not merely be an auxiliary of the OSS, but would obtain the same independence that it had had under Himmler. It would be strictly under Gehlen’s control, answerable only to the U.S. authorities by Gehlen specifically via liaison....In the autumn of 1946, Gehlen began gathering Abwehr and SD officials....they were simply returning to their jobs....They in fact became the SD-Abwehr reincarnated....The U.S. tax payer coughed up well over a hundred million dollars between 1946 and 1950 to finance this American Gestapo, this conduit for SS men on the run....In 1948, Gehlen was awarded the Gran Croce al Merito com Placca, one of the highest awards of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, which has numbered among its members Colonel (later General) William Donovan, John McCone of the CIA, and James Jesus Angleton

[also CIA]....he [Gehlen] hired General Adolf Heusinger, whose task was to set up recruiting officers in cities of the U.S. Zone, beginning with four such offices in Munich in the winter of 1946, all of which were under the control of the U.S. Army Counter-Intelligence Corps. After a period, CIC became a rear cover for the Gehlen organization....By World War II, Heusinger was at the highest level of the German General Staff....When Heusinger was released, in 1948, he was part of the Bureau Gehlen....Heusinger spent three years with the Bureau Gehlen. He helped Gehlen reconstitute the Gestapo under American cover. He also helped create a new German General Staff and encouraged Gehlen in setting up the special bureau when Germany became a republic under Adenauer in 1955. Heusinger accepted Adenauer's invitation to plan the new West German Army at the same time that Gehlen set up his own network."

In *Heusinger of the Fourth Reich (The Step by Step Resurgence of the German General Staff, 1963)* Charles Allen Jr. quotes *Der Spiegel*, February 29, 1956: "It is quite true that General Gehlen had engaged the former Chief of Wehrmacht Operations for a purpose other than his espionage service....General Gehlen was, with General Heusinger, already engaged in assembling a new General Staff High Command."

Allen goes on to say: "One of Great Britain's topflight European correspondents, Brian Connell, confirmed this fact in his well-known book, *A Watcher on the Rhine*, which he wrote after a long tenure in postwar Germany: 'It is said of Gehlen that he had been responsible for keeping in being the skeleton of the German General Staff....The senior Generals Heusinger and Speidel, and most of their subordinates, are all survivors of that ruthlessly efficient group of military planners who have received their full share of the blame for German acts of aggression over the last century.'....*The New York Herald-Tribune*, while also reporting that 'Heusinger is a prime planner for the new West German Army,' added that 'As the chief military advisor to Chancellor Konrad Adenauer, General Heusinger advocated the integration of German forces into a European or international army....*Heusinger directed the rebuilding from the ground up of the new Bundeswehr*.' Not only did he play the primary role in the rebuilding of the 'new' Wehrmacht but the way in which he went about his work, the notorious criminal elements he enlisted and interceded for, and the openly acknowledged purpose of his goal in the recreation of the third German General Staff within this century....Actually, the issue of German remilitarization had appeared as early as 1946 when Dr. Konrad Adenauer, then head of the Right-wing Christian Democratic Union Party in West Germany and West Germany's future chancellor, proposed a European unity whose base would be an integrated 'all-European' army as a counter to Russia....On March 6, 1950....the Associated Press from Bonn reported that several key German generals 'of the old German General Staff have started a campaign to restore the German Officer Corps to its former glory.' One of the generals involved in this public effort boasted openly that formal communication among some 4,000 officers of both OKH and OKW, those who had held key posts under Hitler and top-ranking Waffen SS generals, had been maintained since the end of the war"

In support of the foregoing, T.H. Tetens comments: "In the [German] Chancellery there are two influential senior officials, Secretary of State Dr. Hans Globke and the senior diplomat Dr. Herbert Blankenhorn, who have been accused by the Social Democratic opposition of having faithfully served the Nazi cause. Both men, in spite of their unsavory records, have been entrusted by Dr. Adenauer from the very beginning with the rebuilding of the new government for the Federal Republic....In order to understand the tremendous power concentrated in the hands of Dr. Globke, we must first take a look at the world-wide intelligence network of the mysterious Bureau Gehlen....Under Hitler, Gehlen rose rapidly in the German General Staff. In 1942 he was appointed chief of the Enemy Armies East Department. As such, he worked hand in hand with Walter Schellenberg, the notorious head of the SS cloak-and-dagger Abwehr (Intelligence Bureau). With the German military collapse imminent, Gehlen stored his valuable archives in safe places and ordered his staff to retreat into isolated regions high up in the Alpine redoubt. Some time after the shooting stopped, Gehlen surrendered to General Patton's Seventh Army. He immediately asked for an interview with the commanding officer of the U.S. Counter Intelligence Corps. Gehlen offered the American officer his intelligence staff, spy apparatus, and the priceless files for future service....Hitler's spy chief was immediately flown to Washington, where he conducted long negotiations in the Pentagon during the summer of 1945. According to *Der Spiegel* of September 22, 1954, a secret understanding was reached to the effect that Gehlen would reconstruct an 'exclusively German-staff' intelligence apparatus, 'financed with the fat dollar funds from the U.S. Counter Intelligence.' His files were found 'invaluable' and 'all his conditions were accepted.' The Pentagon-Gehlen agreement in practice guaranteed the continuation of the all-important Abwehr division of the German General Staff. Hundreds of German army and SS officers were quietly released from internment camps and joined Gehlen's headquarters in the Spessart Mountains in central Germany. When the staff had grown to three thousand men, the Bureau Gehlen opened a closely guarded twenty-five-acre compound near Pullach, south of Munich, operating under the innocent name of the South German Industrial Development Organization....

"Gehlen's spy network stretches from Korea to Cairo, from Siberia to Santiago de Chile. With the aid of his old and intimate friend, Secretary of State Globke, Reinhard Gehlen had access to Chancellor Adenauer at any time. When the Federal Republic became a sovereign state in 1955, the Bureau Gehlen was openly recognized as the official intelligence arm of the Bonn government. Thus the world-wide Gehlen network came under the direct command and control of Dr. Hans Globke....The Bureau Gehlen is staffed with 4,000 former SS officers and SD (security) agents. The filling of sensitive law-enforcement and security agencies with thousands of ex-Nazi officials is bound to create problems for a democratic society." Tetens adds: "No less dark is the picture of another high official, Dr. Herbert Blankenhorn, who for many years acted as Dr. Adenauer's adviser on foreign affairs. Like Globke, Dr. Blankenhorn had faithfully served Hitler and the Nazi hierarchy. When Dr. Adenauer was being groomed to become

the first Chancellor of the Republic, he entrusted the ex-Nazi Blankenhorn with the task of organizing a new Foreign Office. Long before the 1945 collapse, the Nazi diplomats had made elaborate preparations for a quick comeback.” (*The New Germany and the Old Nazis*, 1961)

Regarding what has been called the Abwehrcontinuum, Col. James H. Critchfield writes about, “Siegfried Graber, who bridged the historic connection between the Abwehr of Admiral Canaris and Gehlen’s organization. Graber helped me understand the important relationships between the two.” Siegfried Graber had been a wartime agent of the Abwehr and after the war he worked for the Gehlen Org. The Gehlen Org headquarters was sighted on a previous Nazi hierarchy centre which Critchfield described: “On a flat meadow between the villages of Pullach and Grosshesselohe the Nazi Party built a compound in the 1930s for the use of the party hierarchy such as Rudolph Hess and Martin Bormann, who at different times occupied the main house in the center of the small compound. The complex, no more than three city blocks long and two blocks wide, was commonly known to local Pullach residents as ‘Bormann Siedlung’ (‘Bormann Development’), and the main residence as ‘Haus Bormann’.”

In 1950, plans were set in motion for the Abwehrcontinuum, via the Gehlen Org, to eventually morph into the West German Intelligence Service, the BND. Col. Critchfield relates: “The chancellor [Konrad Adenauer] had personally selected the Himmerod Abbey, a secluded place not frequented by the press, diplomats, or intelligence officers in Bonn, and imposed strict security on all aspects of the October [1950] conference, including obtaining a promise of silence from the local Cistercian Order. Of the conference’s fifteen participants, five were former Army generals: Heusinger, Spiedel, Foertsch, Fridolin von Senger und Etterlin, and Hans Roettiger....The Himmerod plan was not simply the result of four days of intense debate, it reflected many months of networking and planning among military experts with whom Heusinger, Spiedel, and Foertsch had been communicating. The basic intelligence data used to create the document had obviously come from the evaluations staff in Pullach....the conference at Himmerod was a landmark event in the history of how the national security system of Germany developed in the postwar era—a German ‘shadow’ Joint Chiefs of Staff had held its first meeting in postwar Germany. No leaks on the Himmerod meeting made it to the press or to the public....the memorandum prepared at Himmerod—which noted a five-year period of planning and negotiation of a Western Defense Alliance—provided the blueprint for the German forces that did in fact become the Bundeswehr.” (*Partners at the Creation: The Men behind Postwar Germany’s Defence and Intelligence Establishments*, 2003)

According to William Corson, a retired U.S. intelligence officer, “Gehlen’s organization was designed to protect the ODESSA Nazi’s. It amounts to an exceptionally well-orchestrated diversion.”⁷ Moreover, Martin Lee writes: “Whenever Skorzeny travelled, he would round up Nazis and draw them into Gehlen’s orbit....Skorzeny’s ongoing association with Gehlen was emblematic of the pivotal alliance between ODESSA and the Org – and, by implication, the CIA as well. For many of those unsavoury characters who constituted the ODESSA

underground, Gehlen was the life raft....Seen from this perspective, Gehlen's primary accomplishment was to neutralize American intelligence so that a sizeable contingent of former SS officers represented by ODESSA could carry on their struggle....the objective of their subtly conceived efforts was the survival, and ultimately the revival, of the Nazi movement....Gehlen always had his own agenda, a German nationalist agenda, that dovetails with the machinations of Skorzeny and ODESSA." Lee further notes: "[Gerhard] Frey received behind-the-scenes support from General Reinhard Gehlen, Bonn's powerful spy chief.... After Gehlen died, Frey published portions of a letter from him in the *National-Zeitung* (June 22, 1979), which indicated Gehlen's support for Frey's political efforts." (*The Beast Reawakens*, 1997). Gerhard Frey was also being financed by the CIA according to Moshe Menuhin's grandson, Gerard Menuhin.⁸

The tangled webs we weave – nicht wahr!

Chapter Eleven

The JFK “Assassination” and the Nazi-Zionist Connection

Like the destruction of the Twin Towers in Manhattan, New York in September 2001, the apparent assassination of President John F. Kennedy in Dallas, Texas, on November 23, 1963, proved to be catalytical in changing the course of world events on a major scale. It may be instructive therefore to attempt to analyse some of the hidden forces at work in precipitating such stark events. It is not within the scope of this work to cover what has become known as the 9/11 Twin Towers attack, though the author would refer keen researchers to begin looking into the scientific investigations of Dr. Judy Wood, B.S.M.S., Ph.D, surrounding this orchestrated event. (drjudywood.com)

Clearly, it is scientifically impossible for aluminium constructed planes to cut through steel buildings like a knife through butter, which is what the newsreels depicted at the time. Obviously, no planes hit the Twin Towers. This was yet another planned perception deception constituting a massive global psyop, only to be superseded by a fake Covid-19 global “pandemic” almost two decades later. As French researcher, Laurent Guyénot, observed: “Although there is no consensus on the method employed to create the illusion, it is today clearly established that the planes penetrating the towers like butter, without being shattered or even decelerated at impact, as seen on multiple TV footages, can in no way be real. The initial explosions seen at that precise moment must have another explanation.” (*JFK – 9/11: 50 Years of Deep State*, 2014)

On 23rd January 2002 Donn de Grand Pré, a retired U.S. Army Colonel, wrote to General Peter Pace, Vice Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff at the Department of Defence, the Pentagon, Washington D.C. saying, in part: “Regarding the 9-11 ‘incident’....There were no hijackers; there were no box cutters; there were no cell phone calls to ‘hijacked’ passengers; in fact, all personnel on board were rendered instantly unconscious....by controlled decompression. All commercial planes were controlled remotely by aircraft with EMP and/or other radio frequency weapons. The actual plot of the 9-11 event was exceptionally well-planned in advance and was executed under the guise of ‘terrorism’.... Most – repeat most – of the people who had foreknowledge of the pending attack on 11 September....were ‘on vacation’ for the deliberate destruction of the WT buildings by composition C-4 bonded and shaped charges and/or particle beam weapons.” (*Barbarians Inside The Gates*, 2008, book IV)

As Christopher Story observes: “The Twin Towers were brought down by an ‘inside job’....This murderous provocation facilitated the passage of the USA Patriot Act at lightning speed, even though Congressmen had had no opportunity to read it. Since it is impossible to generate such a complex and lengthy piece of legislation in a matter of days, the draft text had been prepared long in advance, which provides further evidence of pre-planning. The original USA Patriot Act authorised (and its sequels permit) US officials and agents to conduct arbitrary searches of private homes and businesses, and to search through personal

belongings without informing the target or victim and without a court order, while agents can arrest and detain individuals and hold them indefinitely, without them having to be charged with any crime and with no access at all to an attorney – so that *Habeas Corpus* is a freedom of the past, and the Fourth Amendment protections against illegal searches and seizures, as in Nazi Germany, have been expunged.” (*The New Underworld Order*)

It would appear that all kinds of subversive elements within the international criminal political underworld coalesced around the JFK assassination event, the postwar machinations of the Nazi International being a prime example.

As a possible aside, it should be noted that according to the detailed research analysis done by Brian David Andersen, in collaboration with Mark Anderson (mygodimhit.com), it would appear, contrary to many other researchers, that the alleged “assassination” of President John F. Kennedy was faked with an unfortunate look-alike being substituted at Parkland Hospital in Dallas, Texas. It appears that JFK was only wounded in the right shoulder, and that he was replaced by a ‘double’ who was in a hidden rear compartment of the lengthy presidential Lincoln convertible limousine. The ‘double’ was shot by a shooter also hidden in the same secret compartment at the same time as the exterior shootings which were designed to be a distraction from the real exercise, i.e. the faking of JFK’s death using a substitute look-alike. The evidence which these two American researchers carefully produce provides a very compelling case. Brian Andersen further suspects that JFK may have been secreted to a remote former military base (with a possible earlier *German* connection), called The Majak, in Kaliningrad, on the coast of the Baltic Sea. Andersen views the whole exercise as “abdication by faked assassination”. (Internet interview 22nd November 2015)

Interestingly, Laurent Guyénot, comments on: “Gary Wean, a detective sergeant for the Los Angeles Police Department, in his book *There’s a Fish in the Courthouse* (1987). Relying on a well-informed source in Dallas (later identified as Republican Senator John Tower), Wean raises the possibility that the Dallas shooting had originally been planned by the CIA as a fake failed assassination, meant to spare Kennedy’s life....but that the operation had been hijacked by another faction who wanted Kennedy dead....Gary Wean raised the possibility, based on Senator John Tower’s testimony, that the Dallas coup was ‘double-cross of fantastic dimensions,’ in which a failed assassination attempt staged by the CIA had been transformed into a successful one by another force.”¹ In the end did a faked assassination plan trump any possible attempt to pursue a real one.

It is not unlikely that the operation was carried out using Jewish Hollywood theatrics (including the film by the Russian born Jew Abraham Zapruder) combined, or integrated, with Nazi militarized planning. The Nazi’s had much experience in planning fake deaths using doubles or doppelgänger. The alleged “suicide” of Reichsführer Adolf Hitler being a case in point. Interestingly, SS Col. Otto Skorzeny, the Nazi Commando, who was known to have been involved with planning secret special operations, including after the Second World War, had contacts in Dallas, Texas. Moreover, the use of a highly accurate *German* made sniper Mauser rifle which was fired from the Texas School Book

Depository building may provide a clue in this respect. This could be another pointer towards a possible postwar Nazi connection in the planning of a faked assassination of President John F. Kennedy. Notwithstanding, the known close association between the intelligence agencies of the postwar Nazi International and the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), the latter often having been said to have played a part in the JFK Dallas shooting.

Furthermore, a number of stories relating to a possible 'double' of Lee Harvey Oswald, the alleged assassin of JFK, introduces another potential dopplegänger deception operation.² Moreover, there was apparently a secret exhumation of the alleged "Oswald" grave. If so, why? There is also the possibility of a faked death of Jack Ruby (Rubenstein) who allegedly shot and killed Lee Oswald. Ruby was reportedly seen embarking on a plane for Israel.³ In this regard, Robert Maxwell, British newspaper magnate, and Jeffrey Epstein, both Jewish agents of the Israeli Mossad Intelligence Agency, may also have survived, with faked deaths.⁴ Coincidentally, no doubt, a daughter of Robert Maxwell was closely associated with Jeffrey Epstein. The rabbit hole of subterranean intrigue does indeed go very deep.

As Antony C. Sutton says: "There is an Establishment history, an official history, which dominates history textbooks, trade publishing, the media and library shelves. The official line always assumes that events such as wars, revolutions, scandals, assassinations, are more or less random unconnected events. By definition events can *never* be the result of a conspiracy, they can never result from premeditated planned group action. An excellent example is the Kennedy assassination when, within 9 hours of the Dallas tragedy, TV networks announced the shooting was *not* a conspiracy, regardless of the fact that a negative proposition can never be proven, and that the investigation had barely begun.... Just to ensure the official line dominates, in 1946 the Rockefeller Foundation allotted \$139,000 for an official history of World War Two. This to avoid a repeat of debunking history books which embarrassed the Establishment after World War One." (*America's Secret Establishment*, 1986)

American political researcher, Mae Brussell (daughter of a Jewish Rabbi) comments: "[On] November 23, 1963, one day after Kennedy's death, Gen. Edwin Walker called Munich, Germany from Shreveport, Louisiana. Walker's important call via transatlantic telephone was to the Nazi newspaper *Deutsche National Zeitung un Soldaten-Zeitung*.... Why was General Walker in such a hurry to have his information printed in Germany before anybody in Dallas heard about it?.... The Munich newspaper Walker called was linked to the World Movement for a Second Anti-Komintern, an arm of the Gehlen apparat. Some of Hitler's ex-Nazis and SS-ordinary men were on the staff. Gerhard Frey, the editor, was a close friend of various Nazi Party members of the Witiko League. The Witiko League and the Sudetendeutch Landsmannschaft were organizations for displaced refugees. By the summer of 1948, they formed large organizations, and by 1955 Dr. Walter Becher was elected to the executive board of the Witiko League. Becher was one of the king pins of Nazi front organizations. The links of Sen. Joe McCarthy, [Gen.] Charles Willoughby, Gen. Edwin Walker and

Robert Morris to the Nazis converged when Dr. Walter Becher set up offices in Washington, D.C. in 1950.”

Mae Brussell further writes: “Skorzeny was also in charge of the Paladin mercenaries, whose cover, M.C.Inc., was a Madrid export-import firm. Dr. Gerhard Hartmut von Schubert, formerly of Joseph Goebbels’ propaganda ministry, was M.C.’s operating manager. The nerve center for Skorzeny’s operation was located in Albufera, Spain. It was lodged in the same building as the Spanish intelligence agency SCOE under Colonel Eduardo Blanco, which doubled as a branch office of the Central Intelligence Agency....Skorzeny’s father-in-law was Hjalmar Schacht, president of Hitler’s Reichsbank....Clay Shaw, charged by New Orleans D.A. Jim Garrison with complicity in the JFK assassination, was a close friend of Hjalmar Schacht....In August 1971, a French paper headlined a news story, ‘Martin Bormann behind the Kennedy murders’. It listed an international band of killers based in Texas. They carried out the two assassinations at German command....Otto Skorzeny’s CIA team and Gehlen death’s squads, with headquarters in Madrid, were funded by Martin Bormann.... Bob Edwards, in *A Study of a Master Spy*, (London, 1961), reports that a member of Parliament and Kenneth Dunne presented documentary evidence that Allen Dulles held secret conferences with representatives of Hitler’s SS Security Office in February and March 1943. They learned, ‘Official Washington knew Martin Bormann, Deputy Fuehrer of Hitler’s Germany, master-minded the international ‘Die Spinne’ (Spider) underground organization which is *planning to revise Nazism* as soon as West Germany is adequately rearmed by the United States. Official Washington seems disinterested’.” (*The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination*, published in *The Rebel*, January 1984)

She also notes: “Allen Dulles....funnelled an aggregate of \$200 million in CIA funds to the Gehlen Organization....By pre-arrangement, the Gehlen Organization was transferred in 1955 to the West German Government, its first intelligence arm, the BND....Members of the Nazi Party now hold key positions in our universities, factories, aircraft and aerospace programs. When the Nazi empire collapsed in 1945, General Reinhard Gehlen joined forces with our OSS....A series of meetings was arranged at the Pentagon with Nazi Gehlen, Allen Dulles, J. Edgar Hoover and others. The Gehlen organization combined forces and agents with the OSS, which was soon to become known as the CIA.... They helped form the new CIA in 1947, based upon clandestine activities in Nazi Germany.” (*The Essential Mae Brussell: Investigations of Fascism in America* edited by Alex Constantine, 2014)

Quoting Mae Brusell in an interview (1978): “When World War II was over, and the communists were still very much alive, the same corporations and multinational companies that armed Germany after WWI sent the Nazis and war criminals with their loot, counterfeit or otherwise, to the USA, Middle East, Asia, Africa and South America. Alan Dulles, Wall Street attorney, made arrangements for the Nazi’s exit. He became the first director of the CIA in 1947....Over 600 Nazis were brought to our defense industries, universities and hospitals from 1945-1952 under Project Paperclip....The rearming for World War III began as

early as 1945, when the decision was made to protect doctors and scientists under Hitler to continue their human experimentations and weapons system research in the United States. The real battle now is whether or not it is too late to stop this country from going fascist.”⁵

U.S. Army Colonel, Donn de Grand Pré, writing in 2008, says: “President Bush this week changed the entire intelligence structure in the U.S., which creates a huge spy apparatus, modeled after the German Nazis, and which created the U.S. intelligence system after WWII. The executive Order places the Director National Intelligence (DNI) over all 16 agencies, reducing both the CIA and the Pentagon.”⁶

As Joseph P. Farrell observes: “(One) whole department of the American Federal government – indeed, one of its most *sensitive* departments – was being run by agents of the Third Reich in a classic Trojan Horse operation! With the thousands of agents in Gehlen’s ‘Organization,’ and its extensive network of ‘émigré exile’ groups and fronts, historian Carl Oglesby noted that the Gehlen org ‘substantially pre-empted the CIA’s civilian character before it was ever born.... Thus, whatever the CIA was from the standpoint of law, it remained from the standpoint of *practical intelligence collection a front for a house of Nazi spies*’. Thus, when President Kennedy attempted to smash the CIA into a thousand pieces in the wake of the Bay of Pigs invasion, one of the fiefdoms of power that his action directly threatened was this deep postwar Nazi Trojan horse operation within and parallel to American intelligence.” (*LBJ and the Conspiracy to Kill Kennedy*, 2011)

In *Casebook on Alternative 3* (1994) the author, Jim Keith, writes: “ ‘William Torbitt,’ (deceased Texas lawyer, David Copeland), author of the superb *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal*, named von Braun, directing the Security Division of NASA, as a key operative in the Kennedy assassination. Von Braun’s offices reportedly served as a meeting place for men in the higher levels of the plot hierarchy, and he was closely associated with Defense Industrial Security Command (DISC, now DISCO), the secret police agency of the monolithic American munitions manufacturers.... Alleged conspirators Colonel Clay Shaw of the National Security Agency, Guy Bannister, David Ferrie, Lee Harvey Oswald, and Jack Ruby have been shown to have been in contact with, and possibly agents for, DISC, while Walter Dornberger, von Braun’s mentor, has also been implicated as a high level conspirator in the plot. ‘Torbitt’ names Lyndon Johnson and J. Edgar Hoover as heading the conspiracy, with Canadian lawyer Louis Mortimer Bloomfield as the coordinator for the operation, responsible only to Johnson and Hoover. Bloomfield was said to be in charge of the Permindex organization, an umbrella for the layers of action networks in the assassination cabal, but ‘Torbitt’ doesn’t mention that Bloomfield – Major Bloomfield – had been a longtime operative of the British Special Operations Executive, under the direction of ‘retired’ SOE chief Sir William Stephenson (Intrepid), as well as being a member of the conspiratorial Knights of Malta – long linked to Nazi and fascist interests. Bloomfield was also an executive representative for the International Law Association, a legal arm of the Rhodes Round Table.... Hoover controlled

the investigation of the JFK assassination, while familiar faces Allen Dulles and John McCloy helped determine what seems to have been the pre-arranged verdict of the Warren Commission, that Lee Harvey Oswald was the lone assassin. After the death of Jack Ruby, Associated Press' Bernard Bayzer reported that Ruby had maintained that Nazis and Fascists were behind the Kennedy assassination."

Writing in 1994 about an international global cabal, Jim Keith also notes: "The summit of the pyramid consists of relatively tiny groups of aristocratic controlling families, exemplified by the powerful European and American nodes of influence, the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers. Many more of the most powerful 'aristocratic' and 'royal' families cluster around these controllers, their members and influence richly deserving continued in-depth investigation. These families control and work in conjunction with secret societies such as the Knights of Malta, Freemasonry, the Round Table, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, Skull and Bones and, judging from the prevalence of New World Order themes in political manipulation, perhaps even the Illuminati. Everything goes in shades, and some of the luminaries of these societies have more knowledge and power than others. Other controlling agencies include world intelligence organizations such as the CIA, KGB, and British Intelligence, as well as international drug and terrorist networks such as the Mafia and the extremely influential Nazi International, *now under a new generation of leadership*."

American investigator, Jim Marrs, pertinently relates: "It is fascinating to note that the connections between Kennedy's death and Nazi-connected persons, groups, and firms are many and well documented. The CIA, which had passed hundreds of millions of dollars to the Nazi Gehlen Organization, has long been fingered as a major player in the assassination....the inner-core U.S. establishment was filled with supporters of National Socialism, just as they had supported communism before that. This global elite was working to lay the groundwork for their New World Order—worldwide socialism broken into three economic blocks to be played against each other for profit and control. With the assassination of 1963 and its subsequent cover-up, the globalists, who first created communism and then National Socialism, had finally gained a new empire, a Fourth Reich. Only this time, it was in North America....An account of the fall of the Fourth Reich has not yet been written, for it has yet to happen." (*The Rise of the Fourth Reich*, 2008)

American journalist, Albert E. Kahn, says: "The Second World War resulted in an unprecedented acceleration of the concentration of private power in the United States. The basic and most ominous paradox of the American war effort was the fact that while the nation was helping to destroy fascism abroad, the economic base for fascism was being laid at home.... 'In my opinion, international fascism, though defeated in battle, is not dead....' wrote Assistant U.S. Attorney General O. John Rogge in a memorandum to the Attorney General on February 28, 1946. 'No, fascism is not dead in the United States. On the contrary it is now in the process of postwar reconversion'....In the spring of 1946, Rogge received from Captain Sam Harris, a member of the U.S. prosecution staff at

Nuremburg, information revealing that there existed in Germany concrete proof of former ties between the Hitler Government and certain American citizens.... On April 4, 1946, Rogge flew to Europe. For the next eleven weeks Rogge remained in Germany.... Together with his small staff, he interrogated a number of Nuremburg defendants and dozens of other former top-ranking Nazi officials, and painstakingly scrutinized thousands of confidential documents from the files of the Nazi War Department, Foreign Office, Propaganda Ministry and Secret Service. Long before his investigation was completed, the Assistant Attorney General knew he was uncovering a far more sinister and grandiose conspiracy than he had dreamt of finding. 'Our investigation showed us,' Rogge later related, 'that we had completely underestimated the scope and scale of Nazi activities in the United States.... I found that a far more dangerous threat lay in the inter-connections between German and American industrialists, and that some of the best known names in America were involved in Nazi intrigue'. When Rogge returned to Washington.... he was confident he had unearthed sufficient evidence to warrant Federal prosecution in a number of cases.... Rogge set about the task of preparing a comprehensive report to Attorney General Clark on the voluminous data he collected in Germany.... References in the report to ties the Nazis had maintained with certain American business leaders and political figures appeared to disturb Clark in particular. On finishing reading the material Rogge had given him, the Attorney General declared that the report could not possibly be published. It would have to remain a 'secret document'." (*High Treason: The Plot Against the People*, 1950)

In his work, *The JFK Conspiracy* (2002), David Miller says: "Allen Dulles, who helped pay Otto Skorzeny's salary, did not learn about Nazis by reading books. From 1937 to 1943, Dulles was a director of Germany's J. Henry Schroeder Banking Corporation and the Schroeder Trust Company. Dulles was also a partner in the law firm of Sullivan & Cromwell, which represented several businesses trading with the Nazis, including the Rockefellers' Standard Oil. John J. McCloy, another member of the Warren Commission, was an executive of Standard Oil and the Chase Manhattan Bank, both Rockefeller family businesses. As U.S. High Commissioner for Germany in the late 1940s and early 1950s, McCloy ordered the release from prison of numerous Nazi criminals, including Alfried Krupp, Frederick Flick, and Hjalma Schacht (Otto Skorzeny's father-in-law)—bankers and industrialists who prospered in the Cold War era.... At the end of World War II, Allen Dulles, second in command at the OSS, arranged for Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen's intelligence operation to be incorporated into American intelligence. Dulles helped found the CIA (with Richard Nixon's help) in 1947; two years later, he arranged for the Gehlen Organization to be integrated into both the CIA and West German intelligence. Aiding the latter effort was John J. McCloy, the High Commissioner."

Miller continues: "In the summer of 1946, Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen contacted the U.S. Military Command in Europe, which agreed to arrange for the release of Gehlen's aides from prisoner-of-war and internment camps. The Gehlen Organization (or 'Gehlen Org.' as it was commonly known) was then

hired to run a major anti-Communist intelligence operation. Gehlen hired General Adolf Heusinger....who set up recruiting officers under the control of the CIC [U.S. Counter Intelligence Corps], which soon ‘became a rear cover for the Gehlen Organization,’....CIC members such as Henry Kissinger and Julius Klein debriefed Nazis such as Otto Skorzeny and Klaus Barbie, who became valuable U.S. government employees. When General Gehlen signed a contract with the CIA in 1949, one of his top aides was General Heusinger, who had been freed from prison in 1948. In 1955 Konrad Adenauer hired the Gehlen Org. *en masse* and hired General Heusinger to reorganize the West German army.”

Writing about Clay Shaw, who was indicted by New Orleans Attorney Jim Garrison as a participant in the alleged murder of President John F. Kennedy, David Miller says: “Clay Shaw in the 1950s and 1960s served ‘on boards with groups of paramilitary, right-wing fascists involved with political assassinations’ and maintained social ties with European monarchists, fascists, and intelligence agents....[He] was linked to....the Permindex company (Shaw was on Permindex’s Board of Directors) and its parent company, Centro Mondiale Commerciale (CMC), the latter formed in 1961 by former OSS operative Major Louis Bloomfield. On December 28, 1956 Ferenc Nagy, former premier of Hungary, announced his intent to form a ‘permanent industrial exhibition’ (Permindex, for short) in Basle, Switzerland. When he outlined a large construction project shortly afterwards, Nagy mentioned New York City-based banker J. Henry Schroeder—a long-time partner of the Dulles brothers—and Hans Selingman, a Swiss banker and Nazi collaborator. In April 1957, two Italian officials interested in getting Permindex approved went to New Orleans to visit the International Trade Mart, run by Clay Shaw....[Miller quotes James DiEugenio, writing] ‘What makes the Permindex connection even more fascinating is that four of its directors are knit into the events into Dallas or surrounding the assassination. Besides Shaw, there is Nagy, who lived in Dallas at the time....Another director was Paul Raigorodsky, a millionaire Texas oil man and a prominent figure in the Dallas White Russian community, who was a friend of George de Mohrenschildt and a director of the Tolstoy Foundation, a CIA front that helped Eastern European exiles get to America. The Tolstoy Foundation...was the brainchild of Reinhard Gehlen’.”

Interestingly, the German newspaper editor, Gerhard Frey (1933-2013), was apparently also on the board of Permindex. According to Gerard Menuhin, son of the celebrated violinist, Frey’s newspaper was funded, at least in part, by the CIA. Moreover, Frey was associated with Walter Becher and also General Charles Willoughby who was of German origin. In a letter to CIA director Allen Dulles (1893-1969), General Willoughby claimed to have close connections to former friends of Kaiser Wilhelm II (1859-1941). Willoughby was closely associated with Robert Morris of the SISS, and also Guy Bannister, who knew George Lincoln Rockwell, founder of the American Nazi Party.

Moreover, H.P. Albarelli Jr. relates: “According to Bruce Cummings, another historian who focused on Willoughby in his monumental work, *The Origins of the Korean War, Volume II*....in the 1950s and 1960s he claimed to have close ties to Reinhard Gehlen and other former Nazi officers then being used

by United States intelligence in the Cold War....Willoughby frequently visited Spain....As we now know, Willoughby and Skorzeny met at least a half dozen times in Spain.” (*Coup in Dallas: The Decisive Investigation into Who Killed JFK*, 2021)

According to Jeffrey H. Caufield: “Willoughby was a close associate of Benjamin Mandel, research director for Senator Eastland’s Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS). Willoughby was also close to Robert Morris, a former counsel to Eastland’s SISS, and contributed money to Morris’s failed 1958 Senate campaign....Guy Banister and Robert Morris worked together aiding Senator Eastland’s SISS 1956 investigation of Communism in the integration movement in New Orleans....Willoughby was close to Gerhard Frey, editor of the *Deutsch National Zeitung*, a newspaper in Munich, Germany....The author found a personal letter written (in German) in 1965 from German-born Charles Willoughby (a.k.a. Tscheppe-Weidenbach) to Gerhard Frey among Willoughby’s personal papers, attesting to the fact that the two were friends.” Again, Caufield remarks: “Morris is an important figure, since he had ties to both General Walker and Guy Banister. Robert Morris was part of Senator Eastland’s Communist-hunting subcommittee in New Orleans in 1956....Morris served as chief counsel for the Senate Judiciary Subcommittee on Internal Security (SISS) from 1951 to 1953 and again during Senator Eastland’s chairmanship of the committee from 1956 to 1958....Morris had been close to General Charles Willoughby since at least 1956.” Moreover, Caufield adds: “Dr. Walter Becher, an old German Nazi.... was reportedly the liaison between neo-Nazi groups in West Germany and the U.S.”

Caufield also reports: “On August 21, 1963, Lee Harvey Oswald ‘debated’ Ed Butler and Carlos Bringuier on WDSU radio....The day after the Kennedy assassination, Butler flew with a tape and a transcript of the ‘debate’ to Washington, D.C., and, on Sunday, November 23, at 2:45 p.m.—the day of Oswald’s murder—presented it to Eastland’s SISS in a confidential session....Senator Thomas Dodd presided, with Chief Counsel J.G. Sourwine present.” Caufield also notes that Ed Butler was a colleague of Guy Banister.

Caufield further relates: “Kerry Thornley was in the marines with Oswald....Thornley wrote a book about a character based on Oswald in 1961—after he learned of Oswald’s 1959 defection to the Soviet Union—entitled *Idle Warrior*, yet he denied having any contact with Oswald in 1963 when they both resided in New Orleans....Thornley stated he ‘accidentally’ met Guy Banister in 1961 and discussed the book he was writing based on Oswald, who was in the Soviet Union at the time....Thornley departed New Orleans shortly after the Kennedy assassination....In the mid-1970s, long after Garrison’s investigation ended, Thornley sent Garrison a 50-page affidavit of evidence he had uncovered in New Orleans of ‘Nazi activity’ in connection with the President’s murder.... Many of Banister’s close associates had Nazi orientations.” (*General Walker and the Murder of President Kennedy*, 2015)

Furthermore, Joseph W. Bendersky writes about: “MacArthur’s intelligence chief, General Charles A. Willoughby....his pedigree was that of a German

baron. After attending various European schools, Willoughby came to the United States in 1910....Early on, Willoughby had renounced his aristocratic title of von Tschepps-Weidenbach....He was a devotee of the German geopolitical theorist Karl Haushofer....Some of those Germans with whom Willoughby maintained a political relationship had highly dubious pasts. One of them was a Sudeten German, Dr. Walter Becher....After WWII, Becher belonged to various neo-Nazi parties and groups....In the early 1950s, he set up a very effective lobby in Washington, where his anti-Communist crusade found a sympathetic ear among right-wing senators and congressmen; he then used this Washington success to advance his political career in Germany....Willoughby attended conferences of expellee groups in Germany into the 1960s. Over these years, Becher spent weeks touring the United States, courting high State Department officials as well as influential senators, congressmen, and journalists....The political capital accruing from Becher's American liaisons facilitated his rise at home. By the late 1960s, Becher had won a seat in the Bundestag as a member of the Christian Socialist Union Party and went on to serve on the foreign-relations committee.” (*The “Jewish Threat”: Anti-Semitic Politics of the U.S. Army*, 2000)

American researcher, Dick Russell, states: “In April 1952, Willoughby had accompanied an American military mission to Spain whose ostensible purpose was to discuss with dictator Franco the question of establishing U.S. air and naval bases there. For three months, the now-retired general stayed on....At the same time, Otto Skorzeny came to set up shop in Madrid....When it had become clear as early as 1943 to Hitler's right-hand man, Martin Bormann, that the Germans could not win the war, three different branches of a survival organism known as the ‘Odessa’ were created. One was assembled by Reinhard Gehlen, chief of Nazi intelligence. At the war's end, Gehlen bargained his vast network to the OSS's Allen Dulles and to the U.S. Military Intelligence officials. The ORG, as it was first known, would become America's anti-Communist warrior force against Eastern Europe all through the 1950s and 1960s. Another survival arm was Skorzeny's, who set up ‘ratlines’ for resettling leading Nazis in a number of countries—particularly Brazil, Argentina, Paraguay, Mexico, South Africa, Egypt, and Indonesia. With his father-in-law, Hitler's Reichsbank president Hjalmar Schacht, Skorzeny organized the third branch—the transport abroad of Nazi assets such as gold, establishing dozens of front companies. Captured after the war but released from American custody in 1947, Skorzeny settled in Madrid to set up his ‘International Fascista’ five years later. He reportedly kept in close contact with Gehlen....There are no records extant on any meetings between Willoughby and Skorzeny in Spain, though the general journeyed there many times over the ensuing years. In 1955, however, Willoughby's ‘German connections’ were the subject of an exchange of correspondence with CIA director Allen Dulles and Dulles's then-deputy Frank Wisner, who was in charge of relations with the Gehlen network as well as the American resettlement of several hundred ex-Nazi scientists under ‘Operation Paperclip’....Willoughby to Dulles, March 17, 1955: ‘It is true that I have an exceptional entrée in Spain....I am in touch with very high-level people’....Dulles responded with interest on

November 20. 'I trust we may soon get together for a personal account of your conversations with the German gentlemen. I have also had two very interesting meetings with them, and it might be useful to compare notes. Let me know when you are next in town.' One of the two 'German gentlemen,' mentioned by Willoughby in his previous letter, was General Hans Speidel, chief of staff for Nazi field marshal Erwin Rommel during the latter stages of World War II."

Russell goes on to say: "[A] major gathering....was taking place in Lucerne, Switzerland. It was the annual congress of Charles Willoughby's International Committee for the Defense of Christian Culture (ICDCC)....Presiding at the October 14-16 affair was José Solis Rouiz, a minister in the Spanish cabinet of dictator Franco and a leading member of a secret Catholic order called Opus Dei. Among the speakers was Dr. Theodor Oberlander, a former German officer.... Oberlander had served as West Germany's minister of refugee affairs until 1960, when details of his wartime role became public and he was forced to resign.... Herman Punder the ICDCC's outgoing international president, was an ex-Nazi Abwehr agent. Both Punder and Oberlander had direct connections into the Munich-based newspaper....the *Deutsche National-Zeitung und Soldaten-Zeitung*, a right-wing newspaper out of Munich, West Germany....Assassination researcher Peter Dale Scott's look into the newspaper's history revealed that it had several ex-Nazis and ex-SS men on its staff and a long arm into American far-right circles. Its editor, Gerhard Frey, was closely tied in Munich to the Ukraine ABN, as well as to two men whose names show up among General Willoughby's correspondence (Dr. Theodore Oberlander and Walter Becher)." (*The Man Who Knew Too Much*, 1992)

Interestingly, H.P. Albarelli Jr., writes: "[T]he first widely publicized report that accused assassin Lee Harvey Oswald had also tried to assassinate Gen. Walker on April 10, 1963, seven months before he was indicted for the Kennedy shooting, appeared in German newspaper *Deutsche National-Zeitung und Soldaten-Zeitung*, based in Munich. The weekly paper made no secret of the fact that it had about a half-dozen former Nazis and SS members on staff; however, that they were well acquainted with Otto and Ilse Skorzeny was never mentioned. The paper's owner, publisher, and chief editor, Gerhard Frey, who had known Otto Skorzeny for several decades, went on to found the ultraright Deutsche Volksunion party in 1971, which espouses a mix of extreme-right and racist views similar to those of the defunct Nazi Ahnenerbe group." (*Coup in Dallas: The Decisive Investigation into Who Killed JFK*, 2021)

Dick Russell also comments on: "Frank Wisner, the CIA's original man in charge of bringing over the Nazi scientists under 'Paperclip,' and with establishing the Gehlen, Ukrainian, and White Russian underground movements in Europe.... sometime not long after the Kennedy assassination.... Wisner began talking about his belief that Martin Bormann, Hitler's leading henchman, had escaped Berlin at the end of the war and resettled in Latin America." Russell further notes: "To the Warren Commission and afterward, [Jack] Ruby fixated on the notion that Nazi-type elements were behind his utilization. Strangely, CIA official Frank Wisner—who set up the agency's use of ex-Nazis in the Cold War—committed suicide

after a similar fixation [October 29, 1965].”⁷ This may have been according to the CIA dictum – murder is easy, “suicide” is much more difficult.

Commenting on a possible Jewish connection to the alleged JFK murder, David Miller writes: “Nathaniel Weyl and Isaac Don Levine, two right-wing Jews who worked closely with neo-fascists and neo-Nazis, were Cold War veterans with links to the JFK assassination....In 1951 Isaac Don Levine was recruited by CIA officials Frank Wisner and Carmel Offie to join the ‘American Committee for the Liberation of the Peoples of the USSR,’ a branch of the CIA’s Office of Policy Coordination, which hired many neo-Nazis and ex-Nazis to fight Soviet Communism....Levine collaborated on anti-Soviet projects with the Tolstoy Foundation, whose links to the JFK assassination are well documented.”⁸ Interestingly, Nathaniel Weyl had links with Robert Morris as did “Julien G. Sourwine” (aka Martin Bormann). Under the heading *Acknowledgements*, in his book *Self Destruct: Dismantling America’s Internal Security* (1979), Robert Morris sites both Jay Sourwine and Nathaniel Weyl “....who rendered great editorial assistance.” Curiously, Nathaniel Weyl is listed as a Commander of the Military and Hospitaler Order of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem.⁹

Furthermore, H.P. Albarelli Jr., relates: “Isaac Don Levine was born in 1892 in Mozyr, Belarus, into a Zionist family....With the end of WWII, a hefty amount of funding from the CIA was channeled to Isaac Levine and the American Committee for the Liberation of the Peoples of Russia during the early 1950s....Levine also joined the board of the American Friends of Paix et Liberté along with founder Clifford Forster, funded in part by the CIA. Forster....was a close business associate of Otto Skorzeny throughout the Cold War....By 1951, Levine was responsible for developing ‘a secret program to exploit Russian and Ukrainian émigré population that he poured into Germany and other parts of Western Europe,’ a program that included Otto and Ilse Skorzeny....he was the beneficiary of the financial activism of textile industrialist Arthur Kohlberg....Kohlberg and Levine were also the organizing members of the American Jewish League Against Communism (AJLAC), as was Roy Cohn, lawyer and counsel to Joseph McCarthy’s Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations and Army-McCarthy hearings. Cohn....would serve alongside investigator Robert Morris.” (*Coup in Dallas: The Decisive Investigation into Who Killed JFK*, 2021) Roy Cohn was also a friend of Bernard M. Baruch.

Writing about Senator Thomas Dodd (1907-1971), David Miller notes: “The prosecution of Nazis in the early 1940s eventually put Thomas Dodd in the United States Senate, where he collaborated with Walter Becher and various other enemies of America, working closely with aide Julius Klein. When Senator Dodd began formerly working with Dr. Becher in 1959, Julius Klein became a lobbyist for Konrad Adenauer’s West German government, collaborating with Nazis such as Hermann Abs and Hans Globke....Instead of blaming the CIA, or organized crime, or the FBI, or some other lone entity, for the assassination of John F. Kennedy, Americans should realize that this heinous act was planned and carried out by a large, fascistic group of conspirators who had transformed America into a replica of Nazi Germany....As an influential member of the right-wing Senate

Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS) for a number of years, Senator Dodd was close to former SISS legal counsel Robert Morris....Senator Dodd was a key member of an SISS investigation of the fair Play for Cuba Committee, which Lee Harvey Oswald infiltrated, apparently on behalf of one or more U.S. intelligence agencies (Thomas Dodd was an FBI agent before running for public office). Dodd worked closely in this effort in 1963 with SISS counsel Julien Sourwine.” (*The JFK Conspiracy*, 2002)

In his insightful and ground breaking book, *The Three Barons: The Organizational Chart of the Kennedy Assassination* (2017), J.W. Lateer draws together many of the hidden threads of post-war Nazi involvement with the alleged murder of President John F. Kennedy saying: “The evidence for German and/or Nazi sponsorship or co-sponsorship of the JFK assassination is overwhelming.” Moreover, it would appear that the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee played a behind the scenes role in this.

Lateer comments on the SISS: “The Senate Internal Security Subcommittee was created on December 21, 1950 by a Senate resolution. Its purpose was to study and investigate (1) the administration, operation and enforcement of the Internal Security Act of 1950, (2) to study and investigate the extent, nature and effects of subversive activities in the United States. This included not only espionage and sabotage. It also included infiltration into the government of persons under the domination of the organization controlling the world Communist movement. Beyond that, it also covered any movement which sought to overthrow the Government of the United States by force or violence. This subcommittee was given the power to subpoena witnesses and documents. The chairmen of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS), were Patrick McCarran (D, Nevada 1950-1953), William Jenner (R, Indiana 1953-1955) and James O. Eastland (D, Mississippi 1956-1977). For some as yet unknown reason, Eastland appointed Senator Thomas J. Dodd as acting chairman and Dodd ran the Committee during the Kennedy Administration....From the very beginning of SISS, attorney Jay Sourwine served as the counsel for SISS, Sourwine was from Nevada and was a protégé of Senator Pat McCarran. Research director Ben Mandel also began working for SISS from its inception....SISS could operate entirely in secret if McCarran so chose. It could investigate anything without limitation. It could call anyone as a witness and swear them in under oath. And most of its minutes and records were not available to the public, and has still never been, after more than 50 years at the time of this writing!....The most current of information tends to incriminate the worldwide network of ex-Nazis from World War II who would have been working together with Southern racists and White Russians in Dallas as well as Senator Dodd and SISS....it seems clear that the hub of political authority which supported the JFK assassination lay in the workings of SISS. Through Senator Thomas Dodd, SISS was linked to Europe, ex-Nazis and a worldwide network of fascist-minded players who were both anti-Communists and haters of JFK.”

New Orleans District Attorney, Jim Garrison (1921-1992), found a link with an international organisation called Permindex and the JFK assassination

event. James Lateer writes: “The Permindex organization was possibly started by and for ex-Nazis from WWII, with only a secondary purpose of promoting fascism generally....This organization was apparently given its basic form by one of several persons. It might have been Clay Shaw, the defendant in the Garrison prosecution. It could also have been L.M. Bloomfield, a British-Canadian-FBI-Zionist figure whose personal papers have never been released by the courts to this date. Another person involved was General Julius Klein, a nefarious Zionist public relations operative whose name pops up in key places in various investigations.”

Lateer goes on to say: “[T]he name Julius Klein prominently appears in the iconic journal article in the Executive Intelligence Review entitled *Permindex: Britain's International Assassination Bureau*, by Jeffrey Steinberg and David Goldman....he is featured prominently by EIR and assigned major blame for the JFK assassination....In the article in EIR, Julius Klein is described as serving at some time prior to 1981 and prior to his retirement as the manager of the Swiss-Israel Trade Bank and as such was involved with British-Israeli-Mossad activities. The above article also claims that Julius Klein was involved after 1922 with British Intelligence operations in the U.S. under Sir William Wiseman. Wiseman was a partner in the Jewish investment bank Kuhn, Loeb in New York. Next the EIR links Klein to the British spy agency the S.O.E....Julius Klein was credited as being the recruiter for the Permindex organization, of which Clay Shaw was an officer and board member....in the German newsmagazine *Der Spiegel* on October 4, 1963....*Der Spiegel* describes Klein as the West German ‘shadow ambassador.’ He was also known in Germany as ‘foreign agent 975.’ He was, according to *Der Spiegel*, ‘the long-serving Shadow Ambassador of the Federal Republic of Germany in the United States’....

“The West German ‘Shadow Ambassador’ General Julius Klein almost certainly represented the giant German chemical company IG Farben. Klein was the ‘bag man’ for bribing U.S. Senators and for dealing with the public relations challenges surrounding the assassination events from the standpoint of the West German ex-Nazis who were involved....Klein stated that he only ‘got into trouble’ when he began to fight for Hermann Abs. Abs was a former Nazi-affiliated banker under Hitler and was CEO of Deutsche-Bank both before and after World War II. Abs was on the itinerary of Senator Thomas Dodd and General Klein whenever either of them visited West Germany. They both went there often....Klein was involved in spying on pro-Nazi groups in the U.S., which would be odd for a Jew given the principles of the Nazi party ever since at least 1923. Did he have business contacts in Germany that he used for this? Was he one of those Jews who for some reason assisted Hitler and the Nazis (or pretended to) for profit?....Immediately after the war, he opposed leniency for Nazi war criminals but later reversed his opinion. Klein started out defending a Nazi sympathizer named Friedrich Middelhaue. Klein arranged for Middelhaue to meet prominent American Jews on a trip to the U.S. in 1955. As of 1955, Klein was making frequent trips to Germany and meeting not only regularly with Adenauer but also Secretary of State Hans Globke, draftsman of the Nazi-era Nuremberg Laws....

Klein performed a valuable service for Israel in arranging for Adenauer to meet with Israeli diplomats and in 1965, helping arrange for then Chancellor Ludwig Erhard to extend diplomatic relations to Israel. At this time, Klein admitted that he was working for the CIA but he claimed he didn't tell the CIA anything that he learned about Israel....In *Above The Law*, [author] Boyd also explores the background of Julius Klein....According to Boyd, Klein was surrounded by evidence of possible connections to the U.S. Joint Chiefs of Staff and the German High Command....

“General Julius Klein had written a letter where he stated that he and Dodd were both in Germany when the Berlin Wall went up on August 13, 1961. The evidence began immediately to include names of infamous Nazi's found in correspondence between Klein and Dodd. The first was Dr. Wolfgang Pohle, who had told General Klein confidentially that Franz von Papen had been speaking out against Klein in Germany. Of course von Papen's father had been the leader of the German spies in the U.S. during World War I and was expelled from the U.S. for that reason. He was later Chancellor of Germany in 1932 and served briefly as Vice-Chancellor to Hitler....As a lawyer in 1946 to 1948, Pohle had defended German industrialists at the Nuremberg Trials. He also defended the Krupp, Flick and IG Farben industrialists when they were tried by the U.S. for war crimes after the war. Another letter from Klein to Dodd instructed Dodd on what to do when he next travelled to Germany. Klein told him to meet with Chancellor Ludwig Erhard, former Chancellor Konrad Adenauer, former Foreign Minister Heinrich von Brentano and State Secretary Karl Karstens 'who was a Yale graduate.' But Dodd was told by Klein to first talk to Dr. Hans Globke to get a briefing on the situation in Germany....In his landmark book, *The New Germany and the Old Nazis*, author T.H. Tetens features Dr. Hans Globke as a major villain, possibly the *most important* villain in postwar West Germany....Under the Nazis, Globke was the top official in the Office for Jewish Affairs in the Interior Ministry....the man who drafted the Nuremberg Laws was Dr. Hans Globke, who went untouched. Tetens states 'it is possible that Dr. Globke has done more than anyone else to re-Nazify West Germany.' Further, he writes 'why Dr. Adenauer could not find another man capable of setting up a true democratic civil service has never been explained. Whatever lies behind this mystery, the fact is that Dr. Hans Globke, who faithfully served the Nazi hierarchy, became one of the most powerful men in the Federal Republic'.”

Writing about a significant Jewish connection, Lateer says: “In June, 1945, 17 Jewish-American millionaires met at the home of the wealthy Rudolph S. Sonneborn....A group was formed to further the establishment of the State of Israel. It was given the code-name 'The Sonneborn Institute.' In the JFK assassination research, two very prominent names belonged to this Institute. One was Louis Bloomfield, a Canadian lawyer and businessman who was considered the leader of the Canadian Jewish community. Significantly, the Sonneborn Institute was called a 'North American' group, not an American one. The other famous member was General Julius Klein....A secret fund-raising for the Israeli bomb was conducted from 1952-1960 in the U.S. and raised over \$40 M.

American lobbyist Abraham Feinberg was a leader in the fundraising....Feinberg asked for a list of the members of the 18 Sonneborn Institute members. The only names revealed were Samuel Zacks, Louis Bloomfield, Bernard Bloomfield, Samuel Bronfman (all four were Canadians) and Henry Morgenthau (former U.S. Treasury Secretary). All the rest of the donor list is still secret today. Also donating were the British and French Rothschilds.”

Lateer goes on: “There are names of the very top echelon of prominent U.S. and Canadian Jews which have been associated with some sort of inside role very close to the assassination plot. There was General Julius Klein, former President of the Jewish War Veterans of America. There was Major Louis Bloomfield, a Canadian who was very high up in British intelligence circles. Both of these men were members of the powerful Sonneburn Institute which sponsored the nuclear program for the State of Israel.” We can see from James Lateer’s research that Senator Thomas Dodd, a former acting Chairman of SISS, was closely associated with Jewish General Julius Klein who in turn had both prominent Jewish and Nazi German connections.

As an aside, in 1964, Guy Richards, editor of a New York paper, was presented with an award from the Jewish war veterans of America. According to Aleksei Romanoff, Richards was an American cover identity for SS General Reinhard Heydrich, who himself was of Jewish descent. There can be no doubt that photographs of both men reveal a striking similarity. Moreover, Richards admitted to personally knowing Jay Sourwine (Martin Bormann).¹⁰

Writing about a prominent German connection between Julius Klein and Senator Thomas Dodd, American journalist, Paul Manning, says: “In a few instances, American individuals became touched with corruption that reached even into the U.S. Congress. A distinguished U.S. senator was investigated and rebuked for his impropriety of conduct by a Senate committee of his peers, the beginning of the end for Senator Thomas I. Dodd. He had had a close and peculiar relationship with Julius Klein, who had been retained by German interests to polish up their image in the United States. Julius Klein & Associates, a Chicago-based public relations firm, was handsomely paid, for Ruhr industrialists calculated that having a Jew fronting for them in the United States would be good business. During June and July of 1966 Klein occupied the attention of a Senate Committee on Ethics, which was looking into the foreign agent activities of Mr. Klein. He had been lobbyist, political public relations counsel, and foreign agent for the Society for German-American Cooperation, an umbrella for such firms as Mannesman A.G. of Düsseldorf, Rheinmetall of Düsseldorf, Flick A.G. of Düsseldorf, Daimler-Benz of Stuttgart, *Der Spiegel* magazine of West Germany, the State of Hesse in Frankfurt, and Bayer Aspirin and Pharmaceuticals. When Chairman Fulbright opened hearings in the Senate on May 14, 1963, Julius Klein was hesitant in identifying his German principals....The interrogation of Julius Klein before the Senate committee continued, still without full disclosure of the key principals of his society clients; although it developed that Dr. Paul Krebs, a director of Deutsche Bank, had also paid Klein between \$75,000 and \$100,000....on behalf of the Society for the Protection of Foreign Investments....

“The full scope of Julius Klein’s political lobbying on behalf of his foreign clients did not surface until two other Senate committees held hearings. One was the Subcommittee of the Committee on the Judiciary of the U.S. Senate in the 85th Congress, and the other consisted of hearings before the Select Committee on Standards and Conduct of the U.S. Senate, in 1966, relating to Senator Thomas J. Dodd and his relationship with Julius Klein. At the select committee hearings, Senator George Smathers of Florida made this statement: ‘It is my understanding that Dr. Hermann J. Abs, former director of I.G. Farben and a prominent financial figure during the Hitler regime, is the common denominator of this group seeking return of vested enemy properties of World War II.’ Senator Smathers also pointed out that the foreign agents’ registration statement for this project was signed by ‘the Washington law firm of Ginsburg, Leventhal, & Brown, the Washington law firm of Boykin & De Francis, and the public relations firm of Julius Klein & Associates.’ Those who signed for ‘The Society for the Promotion of the Protection of Foreign Investments’ were Dr. Paul Krebs, a Deutsche Bank director, and Hermann J. Abs, president of the board of directors of the society....Julius Klein suffered a falling away of his German clients discomfited by the unwelcome publicity. He turned to his friends in the Senate for help; his friends included Senator Dodd.... Klein virtually demanded of Senator Dodd that he make a special trip to Bonn and speak with Chancellor Adenauer and others to persuade them that he, Klein, was highly regarded by senators on both sides of the aisle, and that his Germans should not fear to continue doing business with him. So Senator Dodd traveled to Germany on behalf of Julius Klein, who had contributed so much money to his campaigns and to his personal life style. His meeting in Bonn with Chancellor Adenauer was arranged by Dr. Ludger Westrick, state secretary in the Office of the Federal Chancellor, likewise a director of the Society for German-American Cooperation. On his return to Washington Senator Dodd sent a fulsome letter of praise, written by Klein, to Ludger Westrick, who had been promoted to minister. One phrase therein, ‘I know of your splendid record,’ was not without unintended irony. For Westrick had another type of record, which had been concealed but which was known to the OSS. He was a classified ‘Wehrwirtschaftsfuehrer,’ a leader associated with notorious Nazi enterprises, and he had also been a district economic advisor to Reichsleiter Martin Bormann....One of the first to leave the Klein client listing was Friedrich Flick of Düsseldorf, the tycoon who had also been an ardent contributor to Himmler’s Third Reich club known as ‘Friends of the Reichsfuehrer-SS.’....

“West Germany’s economic power structure is fuelled by a two-tier system: the corporations and individuals who publicly represent the products that are common household names around the world, and the secretive groups operating in the background as holding companies and who pull the threads of power in overseas corporations established during the Bormann tenure in the Third Reich....That there is a Bormann organization is unquestionably true. I know from personal experience....Among the distinguished industrialists and financiers of the Society for the Promotion of German-American Cooperation (including Latin America) who gathered three or four times a year in Frankfurt

to listen to Julius Klein tell them what he was doing to promote their cause in the United States, were many representatives of the Bormann organization, links in the chain between German South America and the elite industrial power structure of West Germany....While Germany's bankers were collectively responsible for the financing of Hitler's war effort, the dean of them all is Hermann Josef Abs. Money was his life, and his astuteness in banking and international financial manipulations enabled Deutsche Bank to serve as leader in fueling the ambitions and accomplishments of Adolf Hitler and Martin Bormann. His dominance was retained when the Federal Republic of Germany picked itself up from the ashes; he was still there as chairman of Deutsche Bank, director of I.G. Farben, and of such others as Daimler-Benz and the giant electrical conglomerate, Siemens. Abs became a financial advisor to the first West German chancellor, Konrad Adenauer, and was a welcome visitor in the Federal Chancellery under Mr. Adenauer's successors, Ludwig Erhard and Kurt George Kiesinger....Abs led the drive in the United States in the 1960s to free German assets seized in World War II by retaining a Chicago press agent and lobbyist with close ties to members of Congress." (*Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile*, 1981)

According to Israeli journalist, Shlomo Shafir: "In the mid-1950s General Julius Klein joined the Federal Republic's efforts to present a more attractive image and neutralize negative American Jewish attitudes toward West Germans and their state. Head of a Chicago public relations firm, Klein began his pro-German activities in 1953....In addition to his business interests, Klein also became actively involved in the triangular relationship between American Jewry, Germany, and Israel. He gained Adenauer's confidence in the early 1950s and continued to praise the achievements of the chancellor and the new Germany for years. In 1954, he conducted a study of American military establishments in Europe as a consultant to a Senate appropriations subcommittee. Later, with the help of Krekeler and others, he received well-paying contracts as a registered lobbyist for German industrial interests. In the American Jewish community he remained a controversial figure, but Israeli leaders and diplomats appreciated his help at certain crucial crossroads. The son of a wealthy fur importer and grandson of a German Jew who immigrated to America in 1848, Klein was born in Chicago in 1901 and for several years attended school in imperial Berlin....With the help of Jewish SPD Bundestag member Jakob Altmaier, Klein exaggerated his own contribution to the reparations settlements and used it to justify his involvement in the campaign to return withheld German property. He soon became engaged in presenting the controversial Friedrich Middelhaue to the American public. Although he had never been a Nazi party member, this right-wing FDP politician had tried to attract former Nazi activists from the Naumann group to North-Rhine-Westphalia's FDP, of which he served as deputy leader. As deputy prime minister of the largest West German state, Middelhaue met prominent Jews during his 1955 visit to the United States....

"During his trips to Bonn, Klein frequently visited the chancellor's office and was received by Adenauer. There he also met State Secretary Hans Globke, whose participation in drafting the Nuremberg Laws was often recalled by

political adversaries. Klein claimed he helped arrange the New York meeting between Adenauer and Israeli Prime Minister David Ben Gurion in March 1960, at which a military and economic aid package for Israel was agreed upon. In 1965, he earned Israel's gratitude for his part in bringing together Israel's ambassador in Washington, Abraham Harman, and Rainer Barzel, head of the CDU parliamentary group. It was Barzel whose recommendations contributed to convincing Chancellor Ludwig Erhard to establish full diplomatic relations with Israel. In talks with Israeli diplomats, Klein did not conceal his close connections with the CIA but insisted that he did not report on his pro-Israel activities."

Shafir also notes: "Another Jewish individual most active in promoting friendly relations between America and Germany was banker Eric Warburg. But because of his strong sympathies for Germany, he was not at all characteristic of American Jewry. A son of the German Jewish financier, Max Warburg, who had unsuccessfully negotiated transfer proposals with Reichsbank president Hjalmar Schacht for rescuing a part of German Jewish property, Eric Warburg was naturalized only in 1938 after he had lived in the United States for many years. After Pearl Harbor, he joined the U.S. Army and served in the Intelligence Corps in England, North Africa, Sicily, and France. As an early opponent of the Morgenthau plan, he implored McCloy after his appointment as high commissioner to stop the dismantlement of German industrial plants....From 1950, Warburg was one of the most active members of the American Council on Germany, which furthered public efforts in favor of American-West German rapprochement. At the same time, he helped to establish the 'atlantik-Brücke,' the German counterpart of the Council. In 1956, he returned for good to his native Hamburg." (*Ambiguous Relations: The American Jewish Community and Germany since 1945*)

Someone who had a close connection with Julien (Jay) Sourwine who, as Chief Counsel for the SISS, worked closely with Senator Dodd, was a journalist writer, William J. Gill. James Lateer informs us that: "William J. Gill was married to a woman known as the Countess von Podewils, who was of the German nobility....In an internet posting, author Michael Collins Piper relates the following about Gill: 'Bill Gill was also very entwined with the CIA and military intelligence and over the years he was involved with a number of ventures involving matters of special interest to the Mossad....Bill was married to a German countess who was the god-daughter of Eugenio Pacelli, later to become Pope Pius XII – so-called 'Hitler's Pope'."

Lateer continues: "In a story which is more astounding than fiction, Gill's wife, Countess Mechtilde von Podewils had a background as a Nazi spy, working for the Nazi spy agency, the Abwehr, both before and during World War II....she was both a spy for Hitler in Spain during the Spanish Civil War, working on the side of Franco and the fascist Falange, and then she was working in Spain for Hitler as of 1943, attempting to secure the cooperation of Franco and Hitler as of that date. While in Spain, she was associated by some with the death of famous British actor Leslie Howard, a likely British spy whose plane was shot down by the Nazis. This incident has inspired many investigations and stories since

it happened in 1943....her name appears in at least four books on the subject of the attempted assassination of Hitler as well as in the biography of Nazi General Wolff and the Dulles memoir. There is a record of Countess Podewils travelling to the U.S. in 1960.... Countess Podewils had, apparently, the following: (1) experience in helping plan the assassination of Hitler, (2) a relationship not only with Allen Dulles of at least twenty years, but also with top Nazi Generals like General Karl Wolff and the head of the Abwehr, Admiral Wilhelm Canaris as well as possibly many still living in Argentina and elsewhere. (3) She apparently also had an association with Spain's General Franco where many ex-Nazis had sought refuge post-World War II and who was still in ironclad control of Spain from 1936 to 1975....During or following the period of the [JFK] assassination and extending from the 1980's, to the 1990's, Mr. and Mrs. Gill ran a bookstore in Washington D.C. William J. Gill died in 2003 and she died in 2010." (*The Three Barons: The Organizational Chart of the Kennedy Assassination*)

Interestingly, Willis Carto (1926-2015), who visited Francis Parker Yockey shortly before his alleged suicide in 1960, also married a German woman, as did Lyndon LaRouche, founder of the Executive Intelligence Review, who, at one time, was associated with Carto and his Liberty Lobby organisation. One might speculate whether this German feminine connection is really just coincidental. Carto and his German born wife were friends with SS Col. Otto Skorzeny and visited Skorzeny at his home in Madrid, Spain, in 1973. Skorzeny, of course, was a key player in the post-war Bormann international Nazi network. According to former FBI agent, William Turner, Jay Sourwine (aka Martin Bormann) supplied information to the Liberty Lobby organisation, based in Washington DC, which was run by Willis Carto. Moreover, Willis Carto, in the 1980s, twice visited SS General Leon Degrelle, in Spain. Like Skorzeny, Degrelle was a key operative in the postwar Nazi International. According to Intelligence sources, Martin Bormann was at one time hiding out with Degrelle in Spain after the war. Curious connections, nicht wahr!

Karina Urbach points out: "The Berlin journalist Bella Fromm even suspected that there was a 'system of high society espionage' dominated by women. As examples she mentions Edit von Coler (who worked in Romania and was as dangerous as Stephanie [von Hohenlohe]), Baroness of Heyden-Rynseh, and Walli von Richthofen. The latter was definitely in the pay of the Gestapo. The others also had connections to various intelligence services." (*Go-Betweens for Hitler*; 2015) As was Elsa Skorzeny (a Countess and wife of SS Col. Otto Skorzeny) and Countess Podewils, wife of William Gill. Both Countesses worked for German Military Intelligence (the Abwehr) and after the war almost certainly for the Abwehrcontinuum.

Former FBI agent, William W. Turner, states: "Both Julien G. Sourwine, chief counsel of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, and Otto Otepka, appointed recently to head the reactivated Subversive Activities Control Board, are said to maintain warm relations with the Liberty Lobby....One of the Lobby's warmest supporters is the crusty chairman of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, James O. Eastland....Eastland's chief counsel, Julien Sourwine,

concedes he frequently ‘passes information to Liberty Lobby officials in the never-ending struggle to clean up the communist elements in this country.’ One of these ‘officials’ evidently is Warren S. Richardson, the Lobby’s general counsel.”

Turner writes about Otto F. Otepka, saying: “Otepka was the State Department’s chief security evaluations officer in 1962 when he openly charged laxity in screening procedures....when he flaunted regulations by slipping Julien Sourwine documents from the files and was shunted to a minor post, he became a right-wing *cause célèbre*. Despite the best efforts of Senators Eastland, Dirksen, and others, he was not reinstated and soon drifted out of government. In 1967, with the affair quieted down, the Liberty Lobby produced a film, *The Otto Otepka Story*, which cast the witch-hunter as himself the victim of a communist-liberal conspiracy. The featured ‘actors’ included Colonel Dall, Senator Thurmond, Congressman Utt, and Robert Morris, predecessor to Julien Sourwine....Shortly after taking office Richard Nixon appointed Otepka chief of the Subversive Activities Control Board....In an interview with Joe Trento of Wide World News Service, Otepka made it clear that in his view the only subversion is on the left. ‘Be realistic. There are no Nazis. That is just the pink, communist method for slandering good Americans.’ Benefactor Carto was one of those good Americans. ‘The Liberty Lobby is a respectable organization-patriotic. Willis Carto is no Nazi’.”

Turner also comments on: “[T]he newsletter ASC [American Security Counsel] *Washington Report*, which goes to the membership [and] members of Congress....Its national editor is William J. Gill, an accomplished right-wing journalist whose *The Ordeal of Otto Otepka* has been zealously promoted by the Liberty Lobby....The civilian membership of the ASC’s National Strategy Committee reads like a roster of corporate America....Academia is represented by Dr. Robert Morris of the University of Plano, near Dallas, who is one of the most ubiquitous figures on the far right.” (*Power On The Right*, 1971)

Curiously, Willis Carto was closely associated with SS Colonel Otto Skorzeny, SS General Leon Degrelle, Luftwaffe Colonel Hans-Ulrich Rudel and Major General Otto Remer, all of whom were hard core agents of the postwar Nazi International. In his biography of Willis Carto, George Michael says: “Carto had personally known several of Hitler’s most prominent soldiers. When he showed me his library, I noticed prominently displayed autographed pictures of Leon Degrelle, Hans Ulrich Rudel, and Otto Skorzeny....Another close Nazi associate of Willis Carto’s was Leon Degrelle.” As mentioned, in the 1980s, Willis Carto visited Leon Degrelle twice in Spain where the latter had lived in exile since the war. Degrelle was believed to have been closely involved with Martin Bormann and the postwar Nazi International. Furthermore, Martin Bormann (aka Julien G. Sourwine) was reportedly seen in Madrid, Spain, in 1982. Willis Carto, who had met Francis Parker Yockey, remarked: “His eyes bespoke great secrets and knowledge.”¹¹ One might speculate as to what these “great secrets” were.

Researcher Martin Lee observes: “During the early 1960s, the Liberty Lobby set up an office in Washington, D.C., and began to cultivate contacts on Capitol Hill....[support came from] James Eastland, chairman of the Senate

Internal Security Subcommittee, who stated, 'Carto is a great patriot doing a great service to all Americans.' The super-anti-Communist Liberty Lobby also attracted the support of some retired generals and admirals, as well as a handful of wealthy businessmen....Assisted by his German wife, Elisabeth Waltrud (dubbed 'Eva Braun' by some Liberty Lobby employees), Carto compiled a huge mailing list to further his political objectives. Some U.S. congressmen lent their signatures to fund-raising letters that the Liberty Lobby rolled out....the real movers and shakers behind Carto's political apparatus were part of a subterranean neo-Nazi cult known as the Francis Parker Yockey Society." (*The Beast Reawakens*, 1997)

Further, Alex Constantine relates: "The faction known today as the Liberty Lobby was run by a steering committee of American fascist leaders and Nazi spies, including: Major General Charles A. Willoughby: born Adolph Tscheppe Weidenbach, born in Heidelberg, Germany in 1892. Nazi agent in the Army Supreme Command and intelligence chief under MacArthur in Korea. 'Security Director' of the Shickshimmy Knights of Malta; Willis A. Carto: Treasurer and founder; Major General Edwin Walker: US Army, John Birch Society; Lt. Col. Philip Corso (ret.): US Army Intelligence under Willoughby-Weidenbach; Robert Morris: American Security Council (ASC), Young Americans for Freedom, Birch Society; Senator Strom Thurmond (D-S.C.): Since, a 'defector to the Republican Party,' a senator in his mid-90s; Otto Otepka: Director, security evaluations, State Dept.; Senator James O. Eastland (D-Miss.): The director of internal security in the U.S. Senate." Constantine continues: "A maze of bridges was erected by the Liberty Lobby to Germany's Nazi Party. Edwin Walker was the coeval of Gerhard Frey, publisher of the neo-Nazi *Deutsche National-Zeitung und Soldaten-Zeitung*. A bosom ally of Major General Willoughby-Weidenbach, Theodor Oberlander, the German commander of the Ukraine Nightingales during the war, wrote for the German newspaper. He settled in Canada after the war. Dick Russell, in *The Man Who Knew Too Much*, drew connections between the Munich-based Reinhard Gehlen apparat under Allan Dulles and sundry WACL [World Anti-Communist League] 'lobbies' under Charles Willoughby-Weidenbach: 'German veterans were included, notably Fritz Kramer [another German agent....and an intelligence asset from Nazi Germany. Kramer haunted the Plans Division of the DoD during the Vietnam war]—a former Abwehr officer....Its U.S. sister organization was the ASC.' The American Security Council a private, Washington-based security force, was established in 1955 by former FBI agents, and compiled an index of over one million alleged 'subversives' for the corporations. Willoughby-Weidenbach, a close friend of Fritz Kramer, went on to sit on the ASC board." Constantine also notes: " 'The roots of the Nazi Party were buried in hidden places,' declared Hitler's friend Hermann Rauschning." (*Virtual Government: CIA Mind Control Operations in America*, 1997)

James Lateer points out: "The Internal Security Act of 1950 provided for registration of Communists or Fascists who wish to overthrow the U.S. Government. It was to monitor the enforcement of that Act that the Senate created the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, known both as SISS and as the McCarran Committee."¹² And further, "In the year 1947, several institutions

were created which are now famous (if not infamous): the Department of Defense (DOD), the National Security Counsel (NSC), the National Security Agency (NSA), the CIA and the Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS). This is quite a list. And, unbelievably, all this was officially invented by an international banker (significantly with Jewish ancestry and connections, though not Jewish) named Ferdinand Eberstadt.”¹³

Lateer also comments: “It was around that time, 1956, when [Guy] Banister began cooperating with Senator James O. Eastland. Eastland was Chairman of the powerful J.C. Judiciary Committee and also Chairman of the Senate internal security subcommittee (SISS) which was charged with investigating Communists. In his investigation, [New Orleans Attorney] Garrison found records linking Bannister to many members of European ‘titled nobility’ and international jet-set types.” (*The Three Barons*, 2017) Clay Shaw had similar European aristocratic connections. Sir Steven Runciman’s name was one of those listed in the personal address book of Clay Shaw, the New Orleans Trade Mark Director put on trial for complicity in the Kennedy assassination. Along with Sir Steven, other prominent European names in Shaw’s book included the Marquess Giuseppe Rey of Italy, Baron Rafaelo de Banfield of Italy, Princess Jacqueline Chimay of France, and Lady Margaret D’Arcy, Lady Holce, and Sir Michael Duff of England.¹⁴

Curiously, it appears that both Clay Shaw and Guy Banister, with links to the JFK shooting in Dallas, were in communication with members of the European aristocracy, which was dominated by the ‘black nobility’. Moreover, Nathaniel Weyl, by his own admission, was a Knight of the Order of Lazarus. One wonders how a “former” Jewish communist came to be inducted into a chivalric Order. Similarly, General Reinhard Gehlen, head of the Gehlen Org (in reality the Abwehrcontinuum) and Licio Gelli (founder and head of the notorious P2 Italian masonic network) were both members of the Order of the Knights of Malta, while also being prominent agents of the postwar Nazi International. What secret and political role are these chivalric orders playing behind the scenes of world events.

Another example is the prestigious “most noble” (sic) Royal Order of the Garter with apparent links to the Diplomatic Messenger Corps (the silver greyhound brigade) which operates surreptitiously out of RAF Northolt, West London. This may be connected with what has been said to be a European royal intelligence service codenamed *Rex* operating, no doubt, behind and through various national intelligence agencies. It may be staffed with royal illegitimates, of which there appears to be no shortage, to ensure keeping its secret activities ‘in the family’, so to speak. Effectively, this would be a supranational intelligence network and very likely interconnected with the Intelligence arm of the Rothschild Frère consortium, operating through the international Jewish Kehillah (Cahilla) with links to the Haganah which later morphed into the Israeli Mossad.

Finally, in a letter to Lord Bertrand Russell (August 27th, 1967) former New Orleans District Attorney, Jim Garrison, writes: “Above the operational level, insulated and removed to the point of being very nearly invisible, appear to have been individuals whose political orientation can only be described as Neo-Nazi.

Even as I have described this Neo-Nazi aspect, I'm sure that it sounds somewhat fanciful. Because of the unbelievability of this part of the picture, I have found it necessary to refrain from mentioning it....Nevertheless, the essentially Fascist origin of the assassination is inescapable."¹⁵

JFK and the Nazi/Israeli connection

The EIR (Executive Intelligence Review) researchers provide the following indepth political analysis: "According to an unpublished manuscript on the assassination of John F. Kennedy authored by 'William Torbitt' (an apparent pseudonym), during the spring, summer, and autumn months of 1963, a series of top-secret conspiratorial meetings took place behind well-guarded closed doors at an exclusive resort spot at Montego Bay on the Caribbean island of Jamaica. The location for these meetings was the Tryall Compound, built at the close of World War II by Britain's highest-ranking secret espionage agent, Sir William Stephenson. Reportedly present at various times for the planning sessions were: Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield, in 1963 still a top officer in Sir William Stephenson's British Special Operations Executive (SOE); Ferenc Nagy, a wartime cabinet minister of the pro-Hitler Horthy government of Hungary and later its Prime Minister; Georgio Mantello [Mandel], a Rumanian-born Jew who had served as a trade minister under Mussolini; Colonel Clay Shaw, a former officer in the U.S. Office of Strategic Services (OSS) who in 1963 was the director of the New Orleans International Trade Mart; Jean de Menil, a White Russian emigré who at that moment was the president of the Houston-based Schlumberger Company, a heavy equipment manufacturer frequently used as a covert conduit for weapons; Paul Raigorodsky, another White Russian active in the right-wing Solidarist movement. The purpose of the meetings, the manuscript alleged, was to plot the assassination of President John F. Kennedy....The [EIR] authors had established links between the named individuals and the Permindex trading company at the center of the Kennedy assassination plot. Permindex was an obscure international trading exposition company, incorporated in Switzerland and housed in Montreal; Permindex is a contraction of 'Permanent Industrial Expositions.' Its president and chairman of the board from its inception in 1958 was Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield. The individuals named as plotting at the Tryall Compound were, at the time, board members, officers, and investors in Permindex. Each of these individuals was also a longstanding trusted asset of the British SOE....

"Montreal attorney and SOE operative Bloomfield created a nest of corporate entities following his return to Canada, all of which served as vehicles for ongoing SOE activity. Among Bloomfield's corporate holdings were the Israeli Continental Corporation....Bloomfield also established himself at the top of the Zionist movement in Canada. Among his numerous honorary positions, Bloomfield is the annual chairman of the Histadrut campaign of Canada. No ordinary charity, the Histadrut owns over one-third of the gross national product of Israel; controls the second-largest bank in Israel, the Bank Hapoalim; and

has been caught on more than one occasion laundering money into overseas operations of the Israeli secret service, the Mossad. Some of those funds, passed directly back into Major Bloomfield's Permindex....

"[T]he most formidable banking entity in the Permindex family was the Banque du Crédit Internationale (BCI) of Basel, Switzerland, which remained in business until 1974. BCI was the creation of Dr. Tibor Rosenbaum, a Hungarian-born Jew who migrated to Palestine under the sponsorship of the Jewish Agency. Back in Hungary, Rosenbaum had been associated with Dr. Rudolph Kastner, whose activities as a personal collaborator of Adolf Eichmann in sending an estimated 800,000 Jews of Eastern Europe to the gas chambers at Auschwitz created a major scandal in Israel in the early 1950s, and served as the basis for Ben Hecht's famous suppressed book *Perfidy*. Following Israel's statehood, Tibor Rosenbaum was appointed the first minister of supply and finance for the foreign intelligence branch, the Mossad. In 1951, Rosenbaum was deployed to Geneva, ostensibly as the director of Israeli migration, holding full diplomatic papers. As there was no migration from Switzerland to Israel during this period, speculation that Rosenbaum was already involved in setting up funds-laundering operations on behalf of the Mossad is well-founded....

"The picture of BCI, however, remains incomplete without the inclusion of yet another board member of Dr. Rosenbaum's Swiss establishment: Ernst Israel Japhet. Japhet's presence on the board of directors of the Banque du Crédit Internationale brings us full circle back to the London boardrooms of the Big Five commercial banks that command the international narcotics cartel top down. Who is Ernst Israel Japhet, in addition to being a board member of the BCI, an entity servicing the black-market money needs of the Mossad, the Israeli mafia and the 'wizard' of North American syndicate financing, Meyer Lansky? Japhet was, at the time, the chairman and president of the Bank Leumi, the largest bank in Israel.... The current heir of a German banking family that traces its roots back centuries, Japhet sold the family's trading company to the Quaker Barclays Bank of London, which in turn placed him on the board of directors of its thus-created subsidiary Charterhouse-Japhet.... Joining Japhet as a trustee of Bank Leumi is Baron Stormont Bancroft, a member of the Samuel family, a former Lord-in-waiting to the Queen of England and the deputy chairman of Cunard Lines, a shipping company strongly suspected of shipping large volumes of Far East heroin over its Asian and Mediterranean routes. Bank Leumi keeps its hands in the drug trade through its 100 percent-owned subsidiary Union Bank. Ernst Israel Japhet is the chairman of Union Bank, which handles over one-third of the world's financing in diamonds....

"Even more heavily involved in the BCI is the Bank Hapoalim. The second largest bank in Israel, Bank Hapoalim was founded as an offshoot of the Jewish Agency. Its founder and present board director, British High Commissioner Viscount Erwin Herbert Samuel, belongs to the same Samuel family behind Bank Leumi and the Cunard Lines. Viscount Samuel presides as head of the Israel Red Cross, an official branch of the Most Venerable Military and Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem—the same order held by Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield

of Permindex....The convergence of the drug syndicate and the intelligence services of Great Britain and Israel in the person of Dr. Tibor Rosenbaum is further amplified by a brief look at the Swiss-based banker's other major financial holding, the Swiss-Israel Trade Bank of Geneva. Among its principal holdings, the Swiss-Israel Trade Bank owns one-third interest in the Paz conglomerate. Owned until the early 1950s by the Rothschild family, the Paz group of corporations maintains a virtual monopoly over the Israeli oil and petrochemical industry, including the vital shipping lines transporting oil and petrochemicals in and out of the Middle East."

The EIR researchers also write about: "Sir Isaac Wolfson, a London department store magnate whose family traces its lineage back to the thirteenth century. It was Wolfson whose family mantle provided prestige for the Paz group following its sale by the Rothschild interests. Sir Isaac was the chairman of the British Board of Jewish Deputies, the most prestigious and powerful Zionist organization in the British Empire. More recently, his son has been a principal policy advisor to British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher. The Swiss-Israel Trade Bank, the third owner of Paz, is a whose who of the combined British-Israeli Mossad apparatus, beginning with Dr. Tibor Rosenbaum. The manager of the Swiss-Israel Trade Bank until his recent semi-retirement was General Julius Klein....As early as 1922, following his service as a U.S. Army counterintelligence officer during World War I, Klein was picked up by Sir William Wiseman [Director of Kuhn, Loeb & Co.] then head of all British intelligence operations in the United States and later a neighbour of Sir William Stephenson at the Tryall Compound on Montego Bay, Jamaica. Under Wiseman's instructions, Klein was brought onto the staff of Colonel House, the special advisor to President Woodrow Wilson who led the U.S. negotiating team at the Versailles Treaty negotiations....By 1932, the young Klein was on the inside track of the Anglo-American intelligence establishment. In that year, he was appointed director of the first anti-subversive section established in the U.S. Department of Justice. This appointment brought Klein into close working relationship with FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, and particularly with the FBI's Division Five. In 1938, Klein's operations, for all intents and purposes, became a subordinate feature of the British Special Operations Executive. In addition to his Justice Department anti-subversive role, Klein that year founded a dirty tricks unit of the Jewish War Veterans, the first of several private organizations that he would create as recruiting grounds and intelligence fronts for Stephenson's SOE....

"Sir William Stephenson's access to the intelligence facilities of the Zionist movement in the United States and Canada was greatly facilitated by the fact that from 1922, he had employed Chaim Weizmann as his principal adviser on scientific and technical espionage activities. The fact that Stephenson's own mentor, Sir William Wiseman, was a leading figure in the Anglo-Zionist movement also provided the future SOE head with an inside track to the resources and talents of the Zionist networks. According to Richard Deacon, a semi-official historian of British and Israeli intelligence, Stephenson was the single most important figure in establishing the Israeli intelligence services following independence. As we have

already seen in the case of Permindex chief Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield, many of the postwar commercial fronts through which the SOE operated were joint ventures with the Mossad. In the effort to create an Israeli intelligence apparatus married to the British SOE, Julius Klein would play a major role on behalf of Sir William Stephenson. From his position at the close of World War II as head of the U.S. Army Counterintelligence Corps responsible for Western Europe, Klein—by his own admission—illegally rerouted whole shiploads of medical supplies, trucks, construction equipment, etc. from earmarked destinations in Germany and Austria to the Haganah in Palestine. Throughout the early 1950s, Klein made frequent trips to Israel to aid in the training and structuring of the Mossad.” (*Dope, Inc.* 1992, published by the Executive Intelligence Review - larouchepub.com) The Haganah was the forerunner of the Israeli Intelligence Agency, Mossad. The former was believed to have had its origin as part of the international intelligence network of Rothschild Frères.

In *The Hitler Book* (1984) edited by Helga Zepp-LaRouche, we find: “By the 1960s at the latest, research into the background of the Kennedy assassination had already shown that a ‘Murder, Inc.’ was operating on the highest level, crisscrossing intelligence channels, financial and political power brokers, terrorist activities, and organized crime....the following elements overlap with terrorism’s control structure: certain oligarchical families (particularly in Italy, Switzerland, and Great Britain); their associated financial institutions; elements of various Eastern and Western intelligence services; secret conspiratorial societies, particularly of Freemasonic and other pseudo-religious stripes; the international organized crime network; and the still-extant ‘Nazi International’.”

As Eustace Mullins points out: “No chronicle of the world’s important drug firms would be complete without relating the connection between drug firms and the world drug operation known as ‘Dope, Inc.’ It began with a small group of international financiers, headquartered in London, who officiated in the setting up of an ‘American’ intelligence service, which was initially known as the Office of Strategic Services during World War II. This organization was set up under the close supervision of the British Secret Intelligence Service and was later disbanded by President Truman, who was highly suspicious of its operations. The OSS then went underground at the State Department as a ‘research group’ working on ‘behavioural theory.’ It was led by one Evron Kirkpatrick....The Kirkpatrick group then resurfaced as ‘the Central Intelligence Agency,’ headed by Allen Dulles, a partner in the Schroder Bank, the bank which had handled Adolf Hitler’s personal bank account. Dulles’ brother, John Foster Dulles, was then Secretary of State under President Eisenhower. Whatever interest the CIA may have had in ‘intelligence,’ it soon became clear that its primary interest was in the realization of the enormous profits to be made in the international dope trade. Because British fortunes in the early nineteenth century had been founded in this trade, it was logical that the SIS operatives who set up our OSS, later CIA, would have been programmed to go into this business. It later became known by the inside sobriquet, ‘the Company’, meaning, of course, an enterprise in which one became engaged for profit.” (*Murder by Injection*, 1988)

In *The Skorzeny Papers: Evidence for the Plot to kill JFK* (2018) by Major Ralph P. Ganis, we are informed: “Through the 1950s and 1960s, Skorzeny’s special experience and skills in covert operations were increasingly utilized by the most secret agencies of multiple governments, including the United States. It’s very clear that he enjoyed the confidence of highly-placed western intelligence officials....it also became apparent, due to Skorzeny’s business relationships that linked him intimately to Dallas that there was at least the potential for a link to the assassination of President John F. Kennedy....I was convinced that either Skorzeny was directly involved in the Dallas affair or that those he was connected to were....two members of the Warren Commission, Allen Dulles and John J. McCloy, were instrumental in the establishment of Skorzeny as a covert asset and were fully aware of his secret network....The Skorzeny papers confirm the existence of a super secret postwar organization created by a legacy group of SOE and OSS operatives. This group, whose name is not known, had the official blessing of senior U.S. military and intelligence officials....The group worked in concert with similar programs instituted by the American CIA and British MI6....As part of this private covert group, Skorzeny organized his own smaller group that was under his direct control. The entire enterprise operated under the cover of an international business corporation.”

Major Ganis also writes: “[T]he Dallas mayor in 1963 was Earle Cabell, the brother of General Charles Cabell, one of the first high-level U.S. intelligence officers aware of Skorzeny’s covert use....the Skorzeny papers confirm that Dallas, Texas, was an important business location for Otto Skorzeny....In the Texas capital, Skorzeny had direct access not only to businesses but also to individuals and organizations with deep CIA connections. This includes the Tolstoy Foundation, which acted as a major cover for U.S. intelligence operations vetting Russian émigrés for national security or for recruiting potential espionage agents....the Skorzeny network is confirmed to be embedded in the Tolstoy Foundation, the Dallas Russian community, and CIA covert networks.”

Commenting on the International Rescue Committee (IRC) and the International Relief Organisation (IRO) Major Ganis observes: “On December 18, 1950, David Martin, Executive Director of the International Rescue Committee (IRC), and his special assistant, Dr. Richard Salzman, arrived in Dallas. This is the same David Martin who had secretly met with Otto Skorzeny and Ilse in January 1949, bringing them into the intelligence network assembled by the CIA that included the International Relief Organization (IRO) and World Commerce Corporation (WCC). By 1950, the IRO had changed its name to the International Rescue Committee (IRC). Martin had arrived in Dallas to promote support for displaced scholars and scientists being relocated to the city....This event and the subsequent establishment of the White Russian community in Dallas by Martin and the IRC confirm that it was an extension of the very same covert intelligence operations set up with Otto Skorzeny less than two years earlier. At the time of Martin’s arrival in Dallas, Skorzeny had just arrived in Madrid and was being fully integrated into CIA commercial and business covers, including those leading to Dallas....The Martin trip to Dallas in the winter of 1950 had effectively opened

the city to a number of potential foreign intelligence assets working directly with or for Otto Skorzeny....David Martin, after leaving the IRO went to work as a senior aide to Senator Thomas Dodd, who sent Martin to the Congo at the same time Skorzeny's network was operating in the African country." Interestingly, Senator Dodd was closely associated with the United States SISS when Julian G. Sourwine (aka Martin Bormann) was Chief Counsel for the Senate Committee, with whom David Martin almost certainly had a link. Coincidence, no doubt.

Writing about the International Relief Organization (IRO) Major Ganis also says that it was "an agency set up to assist in the massive refuge situation in the wake of World War II. The émigré refugee networks of the IRO were exploited by U.S. intelligence and served as a recruiting field for secret agents and others deemed of value to the West. The IRO networks also served as cover for intelligence operations including the establishment of escape routes for former Nazis." It is very likely this organisation was connected with Walter Becker's Witiko League, ostensibly working with postwar "refugee" displacement.

And, writing about the World Commerce Corp., Major Ganis comments: "The WCC was established immediately after World War II by OSS chief, General William Donovan, and Sir William Stephenson, head of the British Secret Service in America, as a private intelligence group operating out of Madrid....[also] Jack Ruby was associated with the Skorzeny network *before* the assassination of President Kennedy! In the end, the assassination network that killed JFK was the unfortunate legacy of General Donovan's original Secret Paramilitary Group that included as a key adviser from its early conception—Otto Skorzeny. Furthermore, the evidence would seem to indicate Skorzeny organized, planned and carried out the Dallas assassination, however, we may never know what his exact role was....On November 22, 1963, an assassination network was in place in Dallas; it was constructed of associates of Otto Skorzeny and initiated by his minders in the U.S. government....The events that led to this killing were triggered by a limited group of highly placed men in the American government....The very same highly placed group that initiated the decision to assassinate the president, and the minders of the network that managed the execution, later populated the Warren commission."

Interestingly, according to Eustace Mullins: "James Paul Warburg, son of Paul (who had written the Federal Reserve Act), was Donovan's personal assistant in setting up OSS. Donovan had been chosen to head the OSS because of two decades in which he carried out secret missions for the Morgans, the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds. When he staffed the agency with known Communists, they offered no objection." (*The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*)

According to Anthony Cave Brown, after the Second World War: "Donovan's career entered one of its most interesting phases: the World Commerce Corporation. Whether this organization was an intelligence organization or a corporation engaging in commerce would be debated from time to time. In May 1945, when the war in Europe had been over but a few days, a small group around William Stephenson—Intrepid—formed a company known as the British American Canadian Corporation S.A., a New York-based company registered

in Panama. That title remained in use until April 2, 1947, when BAC changed its name to the World Commerce Corporation, which still had its headquarters in New York and was still registered in Panama. What was remarkable about the corporation was that all but one of its first directors, and almost everyone associated with it, had had intelligence connections with the American and British government during World War II and that all the officers were former members of Donovan's and Intrepid's services. They included Sir Charles Hambro (chief of the SOE); George Muhle Merten (who had run WJD's highly secret and exceptionally well-funded Project George, which had been concerned with enemy penetrations of South America); David Mackenzie Ogilvy (one of Intrepid's staff officers); John Arthur Reid Pepper (Intrepid's deputy) and Intrepid himself....In due course a number of other people prominent in intelligence and special operations joined the firm, as directors, officers, or shareholders. They included Russell Forgan, of the Glore Forgan Group of merchant bankers (David Bruce's successor as chief of OSS Europe and Donovan's heir apparent at the end of the war); Lester Armour (former deputy chief of OSS London); Sidney Weinberg (who was to have headed the OSS mission to Moscow); W.K. Eliscu (a member of WJD's OSS staff); Lieutenant Colonel Rex L. Benson (of Menzies's staff in the British Secret Intelligence Service and chairman of Robert Benson and Company, of London, merchant bankers); and several persons who had been prominent in the Canadian intelligence services....

"Also, people with intelligence connections, but not formally members of any intelligence service, took an interest in the corporation. They included Nelson Rockefeller (former coordinator of inter-American affairs, an organization with intelligence responsibilities and associations in South America); J.J. McCloy (former undersecretary at the War Department and high commissioner in Germany); Richard Mellon; and Sir Victor Sassoon. When Frank T. Ryan (of OSS Spain) became president of the World Commerce Corporation in place of Pepper, who remained as executive vice-president, Intrepid arranged for him to see in London a group of men prominent in government, intelligence, and finance. They included Lord Leathers (wartime transport minister and head of William Cory & Son Ltd., the largest coal, lighterage, general shipping, transportation, and ancillary businesses in the world); Sir William Rootes (the automobile manufacturer); Sir Alexander Korda (head of various motion picture firms); Moir Mackenzie (deputy director of the Federation of British Industries); Lord Selborne (wartime economic warfare minister); Sir Charles and Olaf Hambro (from whom Intrepid hoped to get diamond business for WCC); Richard Fleming (head of Robert Fleming, the merchant bankers); Louis Franck (partner in M. Samuel, largest bullion dealers in the world and one of Intrepid's most important officers); Brigadier W.T. Keswick (head of Matheson and Co., Ltd., the large Far East traders, a director of the Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank, vice-governor of the Hudson's Bay Company, and chief of the SOE in Asia during the war); Sir Harold Wernher (the British industrialist); Geoffrey Lloyd (youngest of Churchill's war ministers and head of the Fuel and Power Ministry); Lord Beaverbrook (proprietor of the London *Daily Express* and the *Evening Standard*);

Richard Coit (partner in one of the largest firms of stockbrokers); Ian Fleming (head of the Foreign Department of the Kemsley Press, and second-in-command of British Naval Intelligence); Sir Ralph Glyn (prominent industrialist); Frederic Hudd (Canadian high commissioner in London); Lord Sempill (chairman of the International Chambers of Commerce); Colonel Douglas Dodds-Parker (chief of SOE North Africa and active in the development of German business); George Taylor (Australian Mercantile Company); General Sir Colin Gubbins (chief of the SOE); Sir Campbell Stuart (director of the *London Times*); and Frederick A. Szarvasy (chairman, Anglo-Federal Bank and a leading financier). All these connections given to Ryan by Intrepid were undoubtedly for purely business purposes. Yet the heavy loading of the World Commerce Corporation with men who had been in intelligence, plus the intelligence connections of their contacts, made them a source of interest, which was not unreasonable or idle.”

Anthony Cave Brown continues: “Through its British associates it operated into France, Holland, Belgium, Spain, Portugal, Switzerland, and Italy.... This surely was one of the most interesting corporations in modern U.S. business history—a fine web of the wealthiest, most blue-blooded, and most influential groups in the English-speaking world.... What, therefore, was this astonishing company? What was its purpose?...[O]ne of the elements of WCC was a commercial intelligence service based on the wartime Anglo-American-Canadian intelligence services, now operating as private, commercial entities with the overt purpose of preventing the economic collapse of a Europe without Germany, and the underlying purpose of preventing Russia from establishing the Russo-German hegemony that would arise from such a collapse. It was the modern progression of the geopolitical theory of Sir Halford Mackinder, who was still alive when WCC was founded. Mackinder had propounded in 1904, in a work entitled *Democratic Ideals and Reality*, that he who controlled Russia and Germany would control the heartland of the world and that the combination of Russian manpower and German industry would create the most powerful combination in the world—the so-called Eurasian hegemony.” (*The Last Hero: Wild Bill Donovan*, 1982)

One might wonder whether this interlocking corporate intelligence network is connected to what has been referred to as the Blue International, “a small, tightly knit political and business organization that wielded great power in Europe.”¹⁶ It is known there was a Communist/Socialist Red International and also a Nazi/Fascist Black International. It now appears there is a Blue International as well. Ultimately, they may all have functioned under concentric control.

The research of Major Ganis, has been reinforced in a recently published work: *Coup in Dallas: The Decisive Investigation into Who Killed JFK* (2021) by H.P. Albarelli Jr. His co-author, Leslie Sharp, says: “The objective of the *Lancelot Project* was the removal of President John F. Kennedy from the political scene—permanently and in a spectacular fashion.” This, in effect, is what actually happened even if JFK did survive the shooting incident in Dallas, Texas, in 1963.

Albarelli writes: “Skorzeny played the crucial role of logistical mastermind of the hit in Dealey Plaza.... As chief tactician for the assassination, renowned for his ability to devise blueprints for highly sophisticated military operations,

Otto Skorzeny would insist on reviewing the schematics and detail that resulted from the ‘Lancelot Planning’ sessions of the 28th and 29th [October 1963].... [In November 1963] we know that Ilse Skorzeny was in Dallas...Ilse was in a better position, including a cover purpose to travel to Madrid, NYC, Dublin, and Dallas with very little notice, fulfilling the critical component of not only the planning, but the execution of those plans in Dallas....she was reputed to have been involved in intelligence work for Hitler’s Germany, and by spring of 1957, she was employed in an intelligence-drenched real estate company, a firm that would open a Dallas branch in the spring of 1963....on November 7th [1963] Ilse is in Dallas dining with Hitler’s Banker, ‘Uncle’ Hjalmar Schacht....By the spring of 1963 when the real estate firm set up shop in Dallas, Texas, Ilse’s ties to intel and crime organizations that frequently involved assassination, with a real estate firm as a cover, assume deadly connotations.”

Albarelli continues: “During the early 1950s, Otto and Ilse would continue to cultivate high-level covert contacts as they operated from their base in Madrid. Of interest to intelligence services of Western governments, not only due to his reputation as a planner and practitioner of special forces operations, Otto was of value for his increasingly large stable of special forces operatives....Skorzeny, along with his future wife, Ilse, had become involved in a dizzying array of affiliations with economic entities as well as continuing to be of clandestine interest to US military and intelligence agencies, operating from a safe perch in Francisco Franco’s Madrid.”

In a postscript, Leslie Sharp comments: “He [Albarelli] was convinced that the fascism of Kennedy assassination tactician SS Otto Skorzeny, members of the Gehlen Organization, and the thousands of beneficiaries of Operation Paperclip—all of whom had been sheltered and nurtured by Bill Donovan, Allen Dulles, and James Angleton’s network inside US intelligence—was once again on the rise. Albarelli had concluded that a metaphorical Fourth Reich was being revamped in real time.” (*Coup in Dallas*)

In *JFK An American coup d’etat* (2014) by Colonel John Hughes-Wilson, we are informed: “To add to the growing list of American organisations that had a major grievance against JFK, by mid-1963 Jack Kennedy had managed to anger another country as well. The country was Israel, whose Jewish supporters and agents owned or controlled larger chunks of the American media, big banks and corporations. Thanks to the Jews of America, Israel had a powerful voice in many matters American and had shown itself ruthless in attacking its critics, let alone its opponents. Through agencies such as the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), the various Jewish defence committees and the American Israel Public Affairs Committee, the Jewish lobby in America hunted down any who dared to criticise Israel or Zionism. They deliberately confused ‘anti-Israeli’ with ‘anti-Jewish’, knowing that the merest taint of anti-Semitism spelled the political death knell to any individual or cause, and would deter any other would-be critics. The ‘friend of Israel’ monitored virtually all aspects of US life at both national and regional level. For instance, in 1993 the Anti-Defamation League in California was uncovered operating what many believed was a widespread spying network

collecting domestic intelligence on America and Americans. The San Francisco police and the FBI, following up a separate espionage case, uncovered a secret cache of ADL files. The seized documents revealed that the ADL was systematically snooping on the Civil Rights movement, the San Francisco police, anyone who dared to write to the newspapers criticising the Israeli government's behaviour and, more seriously, collecting America's defence secrets."

Colonel Hughes-Wilson continues: "This lockstep connection between Israeli and American interests is precisely what the ever-zealous Jewish lobby in America exists to promote. 'Israel's security is America's security' has been the mantra of one of the most powerful political pressure groups in the country, determined to bind America ever more closely to Israel at any political cost. The respected Senator William F. Fulbright summed it all up for CBS News as far back as 1973: 'Israel controls the US Senate. The Senate is subservient, much too much; we should be more concerned about US interests rather than doing the bidding of Israel. The great majority of the Senate – somewhere around 80 per cent – is completely in support of Israel; anything Israel wants, Israel gets.' What Fulbright was also hinting at was that Senators could be bought." Almost half a century later an accurate figure is probably closer to 100 per cent. And the same figure would probably apply to the U.S. Congress.

Writing about the Permindex connection, Colonel Hughes-Wilson says: "Permindex was originally funded by a banker who just happened to be Mossad's Director of Finance, Tibor Rosenbaum. Permindex in Texas was run by a man called Clay Shaw, manager of the New Orleans International Trade Mart....Clay Shaw had an unusual background. He worked for the CIA and its forerunner, the OSS, during the war. He knew many of the senior CIA officials personally. He was a director of the Swiss registered Permindex and also a director of its banking partner CMC, the Centro Mondiale Commerciale....Permindex's North American HQ in Montreal was run by Louis Bloomfield, a former British intelligence officer with close ties to Mossad. Bloomfield had spied and soldiered for the Zionist cause from the beginning. Once America joined the Second World War Bloomfield was sent to work with the newly formed OSS as a major. After the war he returned to Canada and a legal career, working for ex-Mafia bootlegger and fellow Zionist, Sam Bronfmann, the billionaire boss of the Seagrams drinks empire and one of Mossad's strongest links in North America....Permindex was linked with the CIA, the Mafia, and Israel and its many supporters – which included the Big Banking Houses....Permindex was nothing less than the common link between organised crime, Israel and the CIA....The Jewish connections with Clay Shaw and International Trade Mart in New Orleans were equally murky. Clay Shaw's boss was one Rudolph Hecht, a leading light in the small Jewish community of New Orleans and another ardent Zionist. Another board member of Permindex's New Orleans operation was Edgar Stern, Jr., whose activities on behalf of Israel and the Jewish lobby in the US were both very public and highly effective." This author also writes about: "Israeli Army's Chief of Staff Yitzhak Rabin – who coincidentally just happened to be in Dallas on the day [of JFK's alleged murder]."

Belgium researcher, Walter J. Baeyens, says: “The collaboration of Nazis and Jews may seem surprising, but it was not. Documents released in 2016 showed that Skorzeny in person had been contracted by the Mossad for the killing of a German scientist by the name of Heinz Krug in 1962....Krug was working on a rocket program on behalf of the Egyptian Government, which was viewed by Tel Aviv as a serious threat....After the more recent German Dolphin U-boat revelations, it has also become clear that Germany and Israel had been working together on a nuclear program since 1949.” (*The Nebula*, 2017)

Furthermore, Michael Collins Piper writes: “[T]he Permindex connection to Israel and its global intelligence network is best personified by the individual who served as chairman of the board of Permindex: Major Louis M. Bloomfield of Montreal, Canada, a devoted and influential supporter of the Israeli cause. It was Bloomfield who held half the shares of Permindex and its parent company ‘for party or parties unknown.’ In fact, Permindex had its headquarters in Bloomfield’s base of operations in Montreal until 1961 at which time it was relocated to Rome....Bloomfield played a critical role in helping establish the state of Israel and its Mossad....the intelligence connections of Permindex chief Bloomfield were impeccable. Although a Canadian by birth, Bloomfield was hired by J. Edgar Hoover to serve as a recruiting agent for the FBI’s counterespionage division, Division Five....Bloomfield was also given an officer’s rank in the U.S. Army during World War II and assigned to the Office of Strategic Services (OSS)—just as had been the American who ultimately became his fellow Permindex director, Clay Shaw....It is conceivable that not only did Bloomfield first come across Shaw during his service with the OSS during the same period, but also even another OSS man, James Jesus Angleton, who later went on to become Israel’s ally in the CIA. Angleton himself may have had contact with Shaw at that time.”

He also says: “The fact is that not only Mossad figure Tibor Rosenbaum but also Permindex figures Georges and Ernst Mandel were part of the Zionist operation that had its origins in a multi-layered intelligence venture that laid the groundwork for not only the establishment of the state of Israel but the escape of former Nazi leaders out of Europe and into the Gehlen organization (and elsewhere) following the close of World War II. According to....Loftus and Aarons, writing in *The Secret War Against the Jews*: ‘During World War II Soviet intelligence use a network of supposedly “fascist Jews,” code named Max, to penetrate the inner circles of the Third Reich and to destroy the German army on the Eastern front. The Nazis believed that the Max network was their secret intelligence source inside the Kremlin, and it did in fact give “good” intelligence to the Germans but it was strictly controlled by the Communists. The Jews of the Max network were mostly Communist double agents, but they also were Jews who defected to the Zionist cause toward the end of the war and revealed [future CIA director] Allen Dulles’ [pre-war and war-time] secret [financial and intelligence] deals with the Nazis.’ ‘The Zionists,’ according to Loftus and Aarons, ‘blackmailed Dulles’ [CIA] protégé, James Angleton, into setting up a parallel smuggling system for Jews and fugitive Nazis.’....In light of all this, we now understand why Zionist operatives collaborated with the so-called ‘Nazi’ forces

in the strange transnational entity known as Permindex. There were—as Peter Dale Scott said—common modes of interaction between a variety of interests involved in complex, multi-centered intrigues where these diverse elements, each with distinctive motives, worked together on common projects, each for their own ends.” (*Final Judgement: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy*, 2017)

In another work, Michael Collins Piper notes: “[D]uring World War II, Irgun members actively collaborated with Nazi Germany, supplying trucks, oil and other war materials to the Nazis in return for the release of ‘selected’ Jews from the Nazi-run concentration camps in Europe....The leader of the Irgun was Menachem Begin who later became Prime Minister of Israel....Irgun elements, upon the establishment of the state of Israel in 1948, became the backbone of the new nation’s intelligence service, the Mossad....Among Bergson’s Irgun colleagues, incidentally, was a ubiquitous Hungarian-based gold-arms-and-refugee smuggler, Ernst Mantello [Mandel]. It was Mantello, who in the late 1950’s, along with Louis M. Bloomfield, a leader of the pro-Israel lobby and henchman of the Bronfman family in Canada, formed a shadowy international ‘trading company’ known as Permindex. The Permindex operation came to play a central role in the joint CIA-Israeli Mossad plot that resulted in the assassination of President John F. Kennedy....From 1946 through the founding of Israel in 1948, Leibman and his cohorts engaged in arms smuggling for the Irgun as well as financing and arranging for the transport of Jewish refugees from Europe into Palestine. These networks became the foundation for Israel’s Mossad. Key players on the New York end of these activities included Teddy Kollek, later mayor of Jerusalem, and Meyer Lansky, boss of the American—and soon-to-be-international—crime syndicate. Key players in the European end of the arms-and-refugee-smuggling networks were OSS man and later CIA operative, James Jesus Angleton, the Israeli loyalist who headed the CIA’s liaison desk with the Mossad, and Rabbi Tibor Rosenbaum who emerged as the first director for finance and supply for the Mossad and who—like, the aforementioned Mantello and Bloomfield—played a central part in the mysterious Permindex operation.” (*The Judas Goats – The Enemy Within*, 2006)

Revealingly, at an address to a gathering of the American Newspaper and Publisher’s Association at the Waldorf Astoria Hotel on 27th April 1961 President John F. Kennedy perceptively stated: “For we are opposed around the World by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence – on infiltration, instead of invasion, on subversion, instead of elections, on intimidation, instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night, instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumour is printed, no secret is revealed.” British author, Toynne Newton comments on Kennedy’s observation: “Many who have

heard this extraordinary rendition are convinced that, more than anything, it sealed Kennedy's fate, two and a half years later. In November 1963, Kennedy was murdered [?] in circumstances that remain highly questionable to this day, whilst no U.S. President has since uttered a word denouncing the secret society network.”)¹⁷

As ever, he who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Chapter Twelve

Conspiracy and High Treason

International Deep State Treason operates from the top down not the bottom up, hence the centralised and hierarchal nature of the roots of the political and financial tyranny which is effectively high treason on a global scale. This is the essential reason why official Government records are withheld or only partially released (often with a considerable time lapse), and invariably accompanied with a large measure of redaction. Some records are conveniently ‘lost’ or ‘misplaced’ or outright deliberately ‘weeded’ from official Government files. This is clearly to conceal certain compromising information which would expose the conspiratorial and treasonous activities of the various branches of an oligarchical Establishment.

As journalist, Chapman Pincher, records: “In its 1997–98 report, the Parliamentary Intelligence and Security Committee revealed that there had been massive ‘weeding’ of MI5’s files prior to 1970 and then again after 1992, reducing the holding by 50 per cent. It also stated that the ‘vast majority of the files destroyed had to do with subversion’. In 2011, in a published statement entitled ‘Retention and Destruction of Files’, MI5 admitted the destruction of 200,000 files since the collapse of the Soviet Union, many of them concerned with the recruitment of spies. Why these had not simply been passed to the National Archives was not explained. After more than sixty years, such documents could not conceivably threaten national security.”¹ They were no doubt a threat to someone’s security.

According to researchers Anthony Summers and Tom Mangold: “Few people in Britain have ever heard of the ‘weeder’s’, the officials who decide what material is fit for the public eye, and what should be suppressed. Yet such men exist – tried and trusted civil service officers spend their days sifting....beaver away in Whitehall basements....It is left to them, in collusion with inspectors from the Public Record Office, to remove papers which might compromise or embarrass individuals or departments—even if the papers in question are half a century old and the writers long dead.”²

As an example, John Harris comments on, “the curious case of the papers of the Duke of Bedford. The Duke himself is tangential to the Hess case, although his pacifist views may have made him an ideal pawn in the very dangerous game played by Special Operations 1, who used the Duke’s Woburn Abbey stables in 1941 to plan their propaganda. When I requested permission to consult the family papers, I was told that they had not been sorted properly since the Duke’s death in 1953. The application form for access contained no embargoes or caveats, yet the present Duke instructed his archivist to tell me that the 100-year closure rule applied to the wartime documents. Most firmly closed of all are Foreign Office files held in the misnamed *Public* Record Office. Under reference number FO 898 there are 553 files available for scrutiny: for instance, the hierarchical chain of command in Special Operations 1 as it was three months before Hess’s flight. These were not released until 1995 although all the men whose names are involved are long dead....So arcane is this group that the official secret service

history of the war devotes to it only two single-line references in hundreds of pages.” (Hess: *The British Conspiracy*, 1999)

Furthermore, researcher Martin Allen relates the following: “With the launch of this book in May 2005, a great deal of controversy erupted in Britain over the inclusion of three mysterious documents, which I found in the National Archives, at Kew in London....As the author responsible for the writing of this book, I have to say that when I first examined the documents in the autumn of 2003, there was nothing about them to indicate that they were anything but genuine letters and memoranda. There seemed to be no purpose in ‘seeding’ the British National Archive with inauthentic documents. Given the evidence, I have to say that I accept that certain documents now held by the National Archives and proclaimed as fake are likely to be inauthentic....Has the National Archive been corrupted? Have documents dangerous to the perceived British history of the period been ‘seeded’ into the Archive to alter our perception of history? Or, and it is a big ‘or’, have ‘real’ documents been replaced by inauthentic ones to cover up certain British wartime activities?....At the end of the war, the files on the many secret operations and shady facts about Britain’s conduct during that time were sealed under the sixty-year rule; indeed several are sealed away from public scrutiny for seventy-five years. The time is fast approaching when these documents will have to be released to public scrutiny. No one knows what will happen then. Will the British authorities reseal the files until some later date in the century when they will have lost their impact with the passing of time? Or, and it is a big ‘or’, will an effort be made to undermine their impact by ‘seeding’ the archive with inauthentic documents to defuse the impact of these new revelations?...so that British secrets kept for sixty years might be kept secret for a while longer, until such time as the truth would no longer be of importance? Clearly; there are still many questions that remain unanswered.”²³

John Costello provides another example of conveniently missing historical documents. He writes: “Kenneth de Courcy was born in 1909 of mixed Irish and French parents – from whom he derived the title Duc de Grantmesnil.... In 1934 de Courcy became the principal organizing force and secretary of a right-wing lobby of Conservative M.P.s, the Imperial Policy Group. They set out to influence British government policy through the *Review of World Affairs*, a monthly journal of military and diplomatic information, which later became the *Intelligence Digest*....the voluminous folders of de Courcy’s correspondence provide a fascinating insight into the political and diplomatic intrigues of the years immediately before and after World War II.” Costello further writes about: “[T]he personal papers deposited for safe keeping at the Hoover Institution [Stanford University] by Kenneth Hugh de Courcy. Among the voluminous de Courcy papers is a handwritten memorandum detailing the three ‘historic missions’ that the Conservative activists undertook at the request of senior members of the British government....When accessioned to the Hoover archives in 1984, the ‘Special Notes’ recounting the curious role de Courcy had played as peace intermediary in June 1940 were placed in a file marked ‘World War 1939-1945.’ That folder and another, which named Soviet sympathizers in the British establishment, has since

disappeared from the Stanford Archives. Neither the local police nor the F.B.I., which was called in by the Hoover Institution to investigate the missing files, have been able to come up with any leads. The apparent theft of these particular files puzzles the Bureau as much as the Hoover staff. Not only is security tight at the Institution, but none of the valuable autographed letters from the Duke of Windsor to de Courcy is missing. When interviewed in 1989, de Courcy was inclined to believe that his missing files may well have attracted the attention of the British secret service, since his account of what really happened behind the scenes on the day that France fell contradicts the official record.” (*Ten Days To Destiny*, 1991)

There is also complete corruption of both the political Party system and the Judicial *legal* system which is *unlawful* (according to Common Law which takes precedent). Both represent and mask the role of International Finance which is the real driving force operating behind the scenes. As the saying goes – he who pays the piper calls the tune. The fraudulent legal system is based on Statute or Admiralty Law which was introduced during the 17th century concurrent with the establishment of the fraudulent central banking system. The former was designed to protect and enforce the latter. With the passing of time and generational acceptance this anti-social agenda of political, financial and judicial deception has become entrenched in the minds of the general populace as an immutable status quo when in reality nothing could be further from the truth.

According to an eminent English Jurist, Sir John Fortescue (1394-1479): “The realm of England was first inhabited by Britons: next after them it was ruled by the Romans; and then again by the Britons: after whom the Saxons possessed it, and changed its name from Briton to England: then the Danes for sometime had the dominion of it; then again the Saxons: last of all the Normans, whose posterity govern it at present. Yet, in the times of all these different nations and kings, this kingdom hath always been governed by the same customs by which it is governed at present. If these ancient British customs had not been most excellent, reason, justice, and the love of their country would have induced some of these kings to change, or abolish them; especially the Romans, who ruled all the rest of the world by the Roman law.”⁴

Furthermore, E.O. Gordon writes: “In the chronological records of Wales, Dunwal Molmutius is called ‘One of the Three Wise Kings of Britain, and he established [c.500 BC] national municipal government.’ Shakespeare refers to Molmutius as the great Lawgiver....it is as a lawgiver that Molmutius is best known. We have it on the authority of the great legal writers, Fortescue and Coke, that the Molmutine Laws have been always regarded as the foundation and bulwark of British liberties, and have remained from his time the common, unwritten or native laws of the Island, as distinguished from the Roman, the canon and other codes of foreign introduction....many of these still remain in force. The Druidic Civil Laws, now for the first time systematized and reduced to a written code, are eminently distinguished for their clearness, brevity, justice and humanity. One of their strongest recommendations is that they are so simple as to be intelligible to all degrees of men and minds. King Alfred, it is recorded,

employed his scribe Asser, a learned Welsh monk from Menevia (St. David's) whom he afterwards made Abbot of Amesbury and Bishop of Sherborne, to translate the Molmutine Laws from the Keltic tongue into Latin, in order that he might incorporate them into his own Anglo-Saxon Code. [They include:].... 'There are three causes which ruin a State: inordinate privileges—corruption of justice—national apathy.... There are three civil birthrights of every Briton: the right to go wherever he pleases—the right, wherever he is, to protection from his land and sovereign—the right of equal privileges and equal restrictions.... There are three guarantees of society: security for life and limb—security for property—security of the rights of nature'.⁷⁵ This was the basis of British Constitutional Law enshrined in the Magna Carta which was drawn up in 1215 AD.

Trials by Judges (without the use of Juries) are constitutionally unlawful. The proper function of a Judge is to administer justice not law. The latter is for Juries to decide upon. The corrupt Judiciary has been using opaque "legalise" rather than abiding by the established principles of Constitutional Law. Effectively, the Judiciary has been perverted by and made subservient to the Money Power, that also controls any apparent semblance of party political power which, in reality, is simply window dressing for policies decided elsewhere. Common Law is based on trial by Jury (men and women 'good and true'), not by judges (who are open to corruption) i.e., Star Chamber tyranny. Moreover, lawyers and barristers principally represent a fraudulent legal system, thus an increasing number of people are choosing to represent themselves in a so-called 'Court of Law'.

As a former American District Judge, Melvin Stamper relates: "The courts do not maintain their independence as a judiciary. Without constitutional authority, the system elevates judges above the law. The courts are no longer our courts of justice or a bastion of freedom. With the passage of the War Powers Act of 1933, they have become the Executive's tool. The judges are little more than organized crime families. They have invaded the people's court and now only impersonate and give lip service to justice by exchanging obfuscation and sophistry in place of a justice system, void of any form of judicial integrity. Enforcing judicial standards on judges under this system is impossible. Even though the court has rules, the judges make up their own rules as they go or break the rules with impunity whenever it is convenient for them to do so. How can you take a judge to court when the judges control the court and have granted themselves immunity from prosecution? How do you call the police when it is the police who are breaking the law?" Judge Stamper adds: "Banks are established for one reason and one reason only: to plunder the wealth of diligent, honest, hardworking people. Impenetrable secrecy shrouds the issue of money, banking, finance and economics. Each year thousands of students spend enormous sums of money and time attending Ivy League schools in a futile attempt to exalt and legitimize a system that, at its very core, is based upon the blackest of evil, theft and usury.... Most of these Ivy League club members become lawyers. These lawyers and judges then populate the justice system of this country protecting the international bankers." (*Fruits from a Poisonous Tree*, 2008)

As C.H. Douglas pointedly observed – until the Money Power is defeated

no other reforms are of any use whatever. In effect, when you are in a hole the first step is to get out of it and there's no use in trying to take a second step before the first. Over the centuries humanity as a whole has been dug into a very deep 'hole' as a result of fictitious monetary debt based on ignorance of a fraudulent International Financial Hegemony that creates money 'out of nothing,' against the real wealth capacity of the global community, which in an age of technological super-production is virtually unlimited.

This unlimited potential was even highlighted by the electrical engineering genius, Nikola Tesla (1856-1943) more than a century ago. In the 7th January, 1905 issue of the *Electrical World & Engineer*, in an article entitled 'The Transmission of Electrical Energy Without Wires as a Means of Furthering Peace', Tesla stated: "Electrical energy can be economically transmitted without wires to any terrestrial distance. This I have unmistakably established by numerous observations, experiments and measurements, qualitative and quantitative. These have demonstrated that it is practicable to distribute power from a central plant in unlimited amounts, with a loss not exceeding a small fraction of one per cent in transmission, even to the greatest distance, twelve thousand miles, to the opposite side of the globe. This seemingly impossible feat can now be readily performed by any electrician familiar with the design and construction of my high potential magnifying transmitter, the most marvellous electrical apparatus of which I have knowledge, enabling the production of effects of unlimited intensities. With the opening of the first power plant, incredulity will give way to wonderment, and this to ingratitude, as ever before. We would have at our disposal a most unique machine, *this one Oscillator would advance the world a century*....The economic transmission of power without wires is of all-surpassing importance to man. By its means, he will gain complete mastery of the air, the sea and the desert. It will enable him to dispense with the necessity of mining, pumping, transporting and burning of fuel, and so do away with innumerable causes of sinful waste."

In an article from *The New York World-Telegram* July 11, 1935 the author Earl Sparling writes: "Nikola Tesla is 79 years old, and he is one of the true geniuses of this time....he revealed that an earthquake which drew police and ambulances to the region of his laboratory at 48 E. Houston St. in 1887 or 1888 was the result of a little machine he was experimenting with at that time which 'you could put in your overcoat pocket....I was experimenting with vibrations. I had one of my machines going and I wanted to see if I could get it in tune with the vibration of the building. I put it up notch after notch. There was a peculiar cracking sound. I asked my assistants where did the sound come from. They did not know. I put the machine up a few more notches. There was a louder cracking sound. I knew I was approaching the vibration of the steel building. I pushed the machine a little higher. Suddenly all the heavy machinery in the place was flying around. I grabbed a hammer and broke the machine. The building would have been down about our ears in another few minutes. Outside in the street there was pandemonium. The police and ambulances arrived. I told my assistants to say nothing. We told the police it must have been an earthquake. That's all they ever knew about it.' Some shrewd reporter asked Dr. Tesla at this point what he would

need to destroy the Empire State Building and the doctor replied: ‘Five pounds of air pressure. If I attached the proper oscillating machine on a girder that is all the force I would need, five pounds. Vibration will do anything. It would only be necessary to step up the vibrations of the machine to fit the natural vibration of the building and the building would come crashing down. That’s why soldiers always break step crossing a bridge’.” Shades of the 9/11 Twin Towers demolition?

The following was reported in an article headed *Treachery of the Scientists. Eight U.S. Space Rockets were destroyed possibly by Soviet Tesla Lightning Weapons in the past 19 months: Soviet Moles inside the U.S. Government and Pro-Soviet Scientists prevent the U.S. from developing new more effective weapons*: “At one time, the late Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev attempted to intimidate the American people by saying: ‘We shall bury you.’ He also declared, ‘The U.S. will eventually fly the Communist red flag.’ Today, a considerable number of American scientists, engineers, journalists, educationalists, politicians, bankers, corporate executives, etc. are strategically and actively supporting and cooperating with the Soviet Union. In short, they are providing the Kremlin with the shovel to bury the U.S. Eight U.S. rockets were destroyed in the past 19 months. There is clear evidence to prove that the U.S. rockets were deliberately assaulted and annihilated. The Atlas-Centaur, which blew up over Cape Canaveral, Florida, on March 26, 1987, carried a very important strategic defense satellite. It was the target of a Soviet electromagnetic attack. Beginning with the explosion of a Titun-35-D rocket in 1985, then the destruction of the space shuttle Challenger on January 28, 1986 and the demolition of the Atlas-Centaur on March 26, 1987, the U.S. has lost eight rockets in mysterious accidents. This chain of accidents is unheard of in the history of U.S. space programs. These destroyed rockets were related to the U.S. strategic defence program....NASA is aware of Soviet electromagnetic attack, but no NASA people will admit this because if they did, they could be fired by pro-Soviet elements within the U.S. government....A large number of U.S. scientists are actively working in order to help the Soviets develop their technologies. The Soviets use the technology developed by U.S. scientists in the development of their latest weapons system....The Soviet Union is now developing antimatter weapons for mass destruction through secret research—all with the assistance of U.S. scientists—facts of which the average person is ignorant.” (The *Youth Action News* Editorial Staff, May 1987) Some, at least, of the “U.S. scientists” were no doubt shipped in from Nazi Germany after the war.

In his book *Oblivion: America at the Brink* (2005), Lt. Col. Thomas E. Bearden says: “Prior to 1990, the weather over North America was being steadily engineered by the KGB – particularly beginning on July 4, 1976 – using giant strategic scalar interferometers on site in Russia. From the beginning of the development program which started shortly after WWII, the KGB personally controlled the development of startling new Russian weapons under the Soviet *energetics* program. That program was for the research and eventual development of highly advanced new superweapons more powerful than the atomic bomb. The new superweapons were developed, produced, manned, and operated by the KGB itself, and were never placed in the hands of the regular Russian armed forces.

Speaking to the Presidium in 1960, Khrushchev referred to the forthcoming scalar interferometer weapons with the following statement: ‘We have a new weapon – just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak – so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth’.”

Bearden further says: “Tesla also was well aware that energy could be had from space, for the taking, and he was at some pains to express it. In 1900 he stated: ‘Whatever our resources of primary energy may be in the future, we must, to be rational, obtain it without consumption of any material.’ Nearly a decade earlier, he had formally stated in a speech in New York to the American Institute of Electrical Engineers, 1891: ‘Ere many generations passed, our machinery will be driven by a power obtainable at any point in the universe. This idea is not novel....We find it in the delightful myth of Antheus, who derives power from the earth; we find it among the subtle speculations of one of your splendid mathematicians....Throughout space there is energy. Is this energy static or kinetic? If static our hopes are in vain; if kinetic – and this we know it is, for certain – then it is a mere question of time when men will succeed in attaching their machinery to the very wheelwork of nature.’ Tesla himself was stopped from doing that very thing, by powerful vested interests who realized that for the financial cartels involved in energy, energy must continue to come from fuels and materials, etc. Today, similar cartels of very great power still control which way science thinks and researches, and still effectively destroy any scientist who dares to seek energy from the vacuum, and Tesla’s nonmaterial energy source ‘obtainable at any point in the universe’.”

New Zealand author, Bruce Cathie, a retired airline pilot, in *The Bridge to Infinity* (1983), expresses the view that what we term physical substance is, in reality, an intangible concentration of wave-forms resonating within a clearly defined range of frequencies. He concludes from evidence pieced together over many years that modern-day discoveries will soon permit “the tapping of energy from the earth itself at almost no cost; transmutation of the elements; instant communication between any number of points on the earth’s surface, through the earth itself, and a myriad of other technical wonders.” He predicts that in a great spate the world could be transformed into a state of material abundance for all, but being a realist starkly concludes that the most advanced knowledge is not being released. He surmises that a tightly-knit international group is behind the suppression, motivated by the fear that disclosure and deployment of the new techniques would dilute their concentration of power.⁶

Almost thirty years ago, in a letter to a correspondent (February 1993) Oxford scientist, Dr. Kitty Little, writes: “I also have to warn you about extremely nefarious mind-control techniques and Directed Energy Weapons used against the population of the world for scopes to do with future events....To arrive at the truth of what is taking place it is necessary to use the analogy of an onion which has to be peeled layer by layer. It is not just simply a question of monetary control or greedy and corrupt people. They are putting into place a plan which directly affects our very survival as a species. It has to do with future geological and astronomical upheavals, of which these elites have been aware for a great number

of years. NASA has been conducting a secret space program since the early 60s. There is a reason for all the secrecy (other than what is normally imagined by people who are aware) as there is a reason for the fact that all manufacturing industries and complexes are being diverted to third world countries. To put it in simpler terms: it has nothing to do with equalizing our standard of living to those of the third world, and implementing a one world order just for total control. It has to do with moving the global manufacturing industries to a more southerly latitude because of future necessities.”⁷

The Revelations of Dr. Carroll Quigley

In his work entitled *A Zealous Pilgrimage: One Man's Quest for Political and Economic Realism* (1989), Arthur Garrison comments on: “Dr Carroll Quigley’s monumental study entitled *Tragedy and Hope – A History of the World in Our Time*. At the time of publication in 1966, Quigley was a professor of history at Georgetown University, Washington, D.C., and had researched the archives of France, Italy and the U.K. As a privileged ‘insider’ he became aware of the extent of the power complex whose promoters aspire to global control of peoples and resources, now termed the New World Economic Order. In disclosing a conspiracy deeper than the Communist conspiracy, he exposed what had been one of the best-kept secrets, although he failed to penetrate to—or, probably, to avoid suppression before publication, he avoided uncovering—the core of the problem. His partial disclosure was expressed thus: ‘There does exist, and has existed for a generation, an international Anglophile network which operates, to some extent, in the way the Radical Right believes the Communists act. In fact, this network which we may identify as the Round Table Groups, has no aversion to co-operations with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so. I know of the operation of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early ‘60s, to examine its papers and secret records....I believe that its role in history is significant enough to be known’.”

Garrison continues: “Dr Quigley assures us that a type of global power structure is on the verge of becoming a reality. He points out that during the past two centuries, when dynastic monarchies were declining, major banking families of Europe and America were reversing the trend, by setting up new dynasties of political control exercised through international financial combines. Known as merchant bankers in the U.K. and as investment bankers in the U.S., they prevented public knowledge of their activities by operating until recently as private firms, offering no shares, reports or advertising. They differed from commercial bankers in important respects: they were cosmopolitan and international; involved principally in government debts; their interests were in bonds and the consequent bondage, not in goods; they therefore exerted financial influence in political circles. Their ideology derived from the axiom that politicians were too weak and too subject to popular pressures to be trusted with control of the financial system. They successfully misled both governments and peoples as to the nature

of money and its method of operation.”

Professor Antony C. Sutton writes: “Is there an unelected power elite behind the U.S. Government? A substantive and often-cited source of information is Carroll Quigley, Professor of International Relations at Georgetown University, who in 1966 had published a monumental modern history entitled *Tragedy and Hope*. Quigley’s book is apart from others in this revisionist vein, by virtue of the fact that it was based on a two-year study of the internal documents of one of the power centers. Quigley traces the history of the power elite: ‘...the powers of financial capitalism had another far reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole.’ Quigley also demonstrates that the Council on Foreign Relations, the National Planning Association, and other groups are ‘semi-secret’ policy-making bodies under the control of this power elite....It is in the pecuniary interests of the international bankers to centralize political power – and this centralization can best be achieved within a collectivist society, such as socialist Russia, national socialist Germany, or a Fabian socialist United States.” (*Wall Street and The Rise of Hitler*, 1976)

Moreover, Robert Eringer comments on Dr. Carroll Quigley (1910-1977), who wrote the major research work on political history entitled *Tragedy and Hope*, saying: “I phoned Dr. Quigley at his office in Georgetown University’s elite school of Foreign Service. A man of impeccable credentials, Quigley used *Tragedy and Hope* as a text for his courses on Western Civilisation. Published in 1966....Quigley apparently had trouble with his publisher over the book’s distribution. The publisher claimed demand was poor. When Quigley sought and acquired the necessary demand, the publisher responded by saying that the plates had been destroyed. In his book, 1310 pages in all, Quigley detailed how the intricate financial and commercial patterns of the West prior to 1914 influenced the development of today’s world. It has been suggested that these revelations, especially in coming from a respected historian, did not amuse the higher echelons of big banking; hence a form of censorship resulted....He explained that his career as a lecturer in the government institution circuit was all but ruined because of the twenty or so pages he had written about the existence of Round Table Groups. I recently studied the late Dr. Quigley’s private files on the Round Table Groups at the Georgetown University library. There I discovered great substance to his findings in the form of personal correspondence and notes of interviews and conversations.” (*The Global Manipulators*, 1980)

In *The Naked Capitalist* (1970) by W. Cleon Skousen, the author informs us: “When Dr. Quigley decided to write his 1,300 page book called *Tragedy And Hope*, he knew he was deliberately exposing one of the best kept secrets in the world. As one of the elite ‘insiders,’ he knew the scope of this power complex and he knew that its leaders hope to eventually attain total global control....Dr. Quigley states: ‘I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960’s, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and to many of its instruments. I

have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies....but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known'....The real value of *Tragedy And Hope* is not so much as a 'history of the world in our time' (as its subtitle suggests), but rather as a bold and boastful admission by Dr. Quigley that there actually exists a relatively small but powerful group which has succeeded in acquiring a choke-hold on the affairs of practically the entire human race....

"Dr. Quigley assures us that this type of global power structure is on the verge of becoming a total reality. He points out that during the past two centuries when the peoples of the world were gradually winning their political freedom from the dynastic monarchies, the major banking families of Europe and America were actually reversing the trend by setting up new dynasties of political control through the formation of international financial combines. Dr. Quigley points out that these banking dynasties had learned that all governments must have sources of revenue from which to borrow in times of emergency. They had also learned that by providing such funds from their own private resources, they could make both kings and democratic leaders tremendously subservient to their will. It had proven to be a most effective means of controlling political appointments and deciding political issues. We quote Dr. Quigley verbatim as he describes how these banker families evolved into vast, secret pockets of power: 'In time they brought into their financial network the provincial banking centers, organized as commercial banks and savings banks, as well as insurance companies, to form all of these into a single financial system on an international scale which manipulated the quantity and flow of money so that they were able to influence, if not control, governments on one side and industries on the other. The men who did this....aspired to establish dynasties of international bankers and were at least as successful at this as were many of the dynastic political rulers. The greatest of these dynasties, of course, were the descendants of Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812) of Frankfort, whose male descendants, for at least two generations, generally married first cousins or even nieces. Rothschild's five sons, established at branches in Vienna, London, Naples, and Paris, as well as Frankfort, cooperated together in ways which other international banking dynasties copied but rarely excelled....The names of some of these [other] banking families are familiar to all of us and should be more so. They include Baring, Lazard, Erlanger, Warburg, Schroder, Seligman, the Speyers, Mirabaud, Mallet, Fould, and above all Rothschild and Morgan."

Further, Jim Keith records: "Speaking of the actions of the Round Table and their banking sponsors in the creation of the Federal Reserve, Dr. Quigley wrote: 'The powers of financial capitalism had [a] far-reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalistic fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent private meetings and conferences. The apex of the system was to be the Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland, a private bank owned

and controlled by the world's central banks, which were themselves private corporations. Each central bank sought to dominate its government through its ability to control Treasury loans, to manipulate foreign exchanges, to influence the level of economic activity in the country, and to influence cooperative politicians by subsequent economic rewards in the business world'." (*Casebook on Alternative 3*, 1994) i.e. corporate bribes!

In *The Babylonian Woe* (1975) the author David Astle, observes: "Every conclusion arrived at as a result of study of the fragments of information available in respect to money and its creators in the world of the Ancient Civilizations, indicates the existence of a far reaching conspiracy in respect to monetary issuance influencing the progression of man's history in the earliest times of which written record exists. It is also outstandingly clear that it was parent to that acknowledged and most obvious conspiracy such as exists today....In so-called democracies, money power cannot but be the force behind the scenes.... Ever since the establishment of that ever-changing mirage of the precious metal money system, states and rulers that became corrupted and undermined by the extraordinary deceptions to which such system loaned itself, wittingly or unwittingly, have fronted for those persons, often of criminal background, sometimes designated bankers, who under their very noses, have operated the most unbelievable swindles. It is hard to believe that states and rulers have been aware of the magnitude of the folly they commit in permitting private persons to exercise that power which is theirs as being representative of their people's before God. Assuming ruler and temple lend their sanction, it is not long before the so-called banker, now able to finance an opposition to any power it is in his interest to destroy, or indeed, to withdraw financing from such power whose destruction he seeks, can literally laugh at those people, foolish, corrupt, or naïve, who, in lack of understanding of the meaning and source of that which was their strength and power, raised him up in the first place....

"So far as the future of mankind is concerned, out of the deceit it practises on the simple, kind, and trusting, this instrument will be responsible for the complete enslavement and ultimate destruction of most, if not all, of this world. The hands that guide it are declared by themselves to be malevolent, and wittingly function and exert themselves in defiance of the natural order of life with their hearts full of pride and prejudice as for themselves as being some special breed, when merely they are but unfaithful stewards. Contempt for those who front for them in their secret conspiracy or are destroyed by it, shows equally in the arrogance of their manner. In the words of W. Cleon Skousen reviewing the great and compendious work of Dr. Carroll Quigley *Tragedy and Hope*, according to Dr. Skousen the most authentic and detailed account of the modern day conspiracy: 'As I see it, the great contribution which Dr. Carroll Quigley unintentionally made by writing *Tragedy and Hope* was to help the ordinary American realize the utter contempt which the network leaders have for ordinary peoples. Human beings are treated *en masse* as helpless puppets on an international chessboard where giants of economic and political power subject them to wars, revolution, civil strife, confiscation, subversion, indoctrination, manipulation and outright deception as

it suits their fancy and their concocted schemes for world domination.’ For the original Rothschild (Amschel) who uttered that now famous line: ‘Let me issue and control a Nation’s Money, and I care not who writes its Laws,’ one cannot but have some grudging admiration, rogue though he was and should have been dealt with as such; but for those place-seeking persons, cynical or merely naïve, who nowadays prostrate themselves before the doors of the international bankers, as members of the societies dedicated to One World Government, such as The Council on Foreign Relations, The Canadian Institute of International Affairs, The Royal Institute of International Affairs, etc. one can have little respect.” One could add, of course, the infamous Bilderberg Group.

Astle continues: “According to another recent writer: ‘James P. Warburg is one of the most ardent propagandists and financiers of the World Government Movement in the U.S.A. today. This same James Warburg had the audacity and arrogance to proclaim before the U.S. Senate (Feb. 17, 1950); *‘We shall have world government whether or not we like it. The only question is, whether world government will be achieved by Conquest or Consent’*. [Conquest or Consent by W.V. Vennerd, p.12] World Government is total government world-wide in which no independent race or people shall be except the rulers, who necessarily will have to be an exclusive caste. Total consent of all the peoples of the world to such a world government by a group of presumptuous, if not imaginative, bankers will never be; but out of the weakness and confusion created by them amongst us towards these their own vain purposes, the world government they mutter about, may come through conquest, though it is not they who will be the conquerors, though indeed, they will be the principal instrument. There would be no way of bringing about that total monopoly of money, industry and empire, which is world government, save through the manipulation of the credulity of mankind, and the pathetic trust he still maintains that his rulers are the voice of God on earth for him, as he blindly stumbles on, except it be by armed conquest. Armed conquest in its term in these latter days, cannot be effected without the connivance of conspiratorial money power, although such conspiratorial money power in its virtually insane search for paths towards its own establishment towards World Rule *for ever and ever*, has now become an institution, which in the horror of the weapons of total destruction and obliteration leading to final subjection that it has called into being, and, in its blindness, has also given to our enemies, can only be described as a juggernaut completely out of control.”

In his research work, *The World Order: Our Secret Rulers* (1992), Eustace Mullins writes: “The World Order controls the citizens of the United States through the tax exempt foundations. These foundations create and implement government policy through their staff members in key positions in the executive, legislative and judiciary departments.... ‘foundation’ is a misleading term.... If, instead of Rockefeller Foundation, we were to say Rockefeller Syndicate, we would be much closer to the truth. Alpheus T. Mason, in his biography of Justice Brandeis, quotes Brandeis as pointing out that ‘Socialism has been developed largely by the power of individual trusts.’ What we have then, are criminal syndicates masquerading as philanthropic enterprises while they inflict

Socialist world slavery on nations and peoples for the benefit of the World Order. Norman Dodd, director of research for the Reece Committee in its attempt to investigate tax exempt foundations, was asked by Congressman B. Carroll Reece in January, 1954, 'Do you accept the premise that the United States is the victim of a conspiracy?' 'Yes,' said Dodd. 'Then,' said Congressman Reece, 'you must conduct the investigation on that basis.' B.E. Hutchinson, chairman of Chrysler Corp., although approving the goals of the investigation, warned Dodd, 'If you proceed as you have outlined, you will be killed.' Dodd stated, 'The foundation world is a coordinated, well-directed system, the purpose of which is to ensure that the wealth of our country shall be used to divorce it from the ideas which brought it into being. The foundations are the biggest single influence in collectivism'."

Mullins further writes: "The 1975 Report of the Rockefeller Foundation showed a \$100,000 grant to the Institute for World Order, operated by Prof. Saul Mendlovitz, who states in the Institute publication *Transition*, Oct. 1974, 'I am arguing for a new governance or alternative institutions to those now responsible for global concert; people will be demanding a central guidance system; it means a governance is about to come into being in which the policy elites in various nations who have the authority and capacity to make decisions—will no longer have that as their prerogative. There will be a governance that will say—you can't build an army any more. You must give a certain amount of your economic income to other areas of the world.' In short, a World Order—no national armies; no private incomes; no individual freedom....Mendlovitz does not use the word 'government', which might imply a government by the consent of the people, as in the United States. He uses 'governance', the imperial form, meaning a dictatorial decree.....We well may ask, if the World Order is in control, why do we need an 'Institute for World Order.'? Why do we need the foundation as Gauleiters of the Order's control? The answer is that the World Order rules because it conceals its power; it denies that it exists. Although its power is obvious everywhere, in the government, in education, in the religious orders, in the wars and revolutions and famines which are so meticulously planned and executed, the World Order, like the Mafia, refuses to acknowledge its own existence. Its subsidiaries come and go, but the Order remains constant. When too many people discover the Council on Foreign Relations, power is moved into the Bilderbergers, or the Trilateral Commission. The Order's control remains constant."

Treason at The Top

A prime example of high treason surrounds a leading member of the Bilderberg Group, former U.S. Defence Secretary, Henry (Heinz) Kissinger. According to Frank A Capell, in his exposé *Henry Kissinger: Soviet Agent* (1974): "The West German magazine *Der Spiegel* carried an article entitled 'This German in the White House' in which it is stated that Kissinger's birth is recorded in the town hall at Fuerth as Alfred Heinz Kissinger, son of Paula Kissinger (née Stern) and Louis Kissinger....The Kissingers, with their sons Walter and Henry, came to the United States in 1938 as Jewish refugees from the Nazis....It was

while Kissinger was serving with the U.S. Armed Forces in Germany during World War II that he became a member of a secret Soviet network, one of a series of intelligence and counter-intelligence groups, some of which were reorganized at the end of World War II and continue in place to this day. This information had been furnished to the U.S. and British intelligence services in 1961 and 1962, and 1973, only to see it completely ignored....The source was Col. Michael Goleniewski whose real name is Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff. The true identity of Aleksei as the heir to the All-Russian Imperial Throne is known to the governments of the United States, Great Britain and other countries.”

Capell continues: “On June 11, 1971, the New York *Daily Mirror* announced the exclusive publication of ‘*Reminiscences and Observations*’ by H.I.H. Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, the heir to All-Russian Imperial Throne, Tsarevich and Grand Duke of Russia, and head of the Russian Imperial House.’ In introducing him as a columnist, the *Daily Mirror* stated: ‘Herman E. Kimsey, former Chief of Research & Analysis of the Headquarters of the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency, in an affidavit signed June 3, 1965, said, “I’m convinced, and I continue to be convinced, that the person referred to as Col. Goleniewski is in fact the Tsarevich and Grand Duke Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff of Russia, and son of Emperor Nicholai II of Russia”.’ In his affidavit Mr. Kimsey stated that as a result of tests and the affirmative results thereof, he was completely satisfied as to the identification. He based this on fingerprint comparison to those of the Tsarevich taken during his visit in London in 1909 and later from other sources in possession of the British Government.... Aleksei who went under the cover identity of Col. Michael Goleniewski, infiltrated Communist Intelligence in Poland. Having reached a high position, he made contact with the West and from April 1958 until December 1960 he voluntarily served the United States at great personal danger. He prepared 160 typewritten pages of secret reports and sent them through to the West. He also sent on microfilm over 5,000 pages of top secret documents concerning Soviet-satellite espionage, Polish and East German intelligence services and agents in Western Europe, and the U.S. Army-military, economic, political, intelligence and counter-intelligence matters regarding the Soviet bloc....One of the persons about whom Aleksei informed the CIA was an unimportant Harvard professor named Henry Kissinger. The story of Odra and Henry Kissinger’s connection with it was disclosed by ‘Col. Goleniewski’ as follows. The complex known by the code name of Odra originated with the underground and partisans during World War II and still exists, having begun its own established and controlled operations from Poland after World War II.... Its principal purpose was the infiltration and penetration of military intelligence services in the West, especially those of Great Britain and the United States.... Under the code name of ‘Bor’ and described as an agent of Odra was U.S. Sergeant (and later Captain) Kissinger, counter-intelligence interrogator of the U.S. Army and instructor at the Military Intelligence School in Oberammergau....

“Since his phenomenal rise to power in the United States government, Kissinger has been accompanied during his visits behind the Iron Curtain by staff officers of intelligence or counter-intelligence of the KGB, which raises the

question as to whether he is still in the service of the KGB....While in other parts of the world Soviet agents named by 'Col. Goleniewski' have been exposed and prosecuted, in the United States they remain secure; in fact, one of the individuals he named has risen to the top pinnacle of power, protected and defended by the very agencies which should be investigating him. And this is the way ODRA operates....Moscow reportedly has planted long-term spies in Western government structures and has promoted their rise in the hierarchy until they came close to the top. Operating independently and through Communist Polish and East German Intelligence, the Soviet Intelligence apparatus has a program of infiltration into intelligence and counter-intelligence services of the Western countries on a long range basis. They have penetrated into the intelligence services of the United States, Great Britain, West Germany, Sweden, France and other countries."

Capell also writes: "Wilfred Burchett, well known Australian Communist who has been named by a Soviet defector as an agent of the KGB, is known to have had at least one private meeting with Kissinger in the White House. Victor Louis also visited the White House at Kissinger's invitation for secret conferences. From an article in the *Parade* Sunday supplement we learn that 'on Nov. 13, 1971, Victor Louis, a controversial Soviet journalist with contacts in the highest echelons of the Kremlin and its security apparatus, the KGB, entered the northwest guardhouse of the White House....Louis explained that he had an appointment with Dr. Henry Kissinger....For the next two hours, Victor Louis and Henry Kissinger discussed Soviet-American affairs and the various personalities involved therein....Neither party will reveal the details except to acknowledge that the conversation took place.' Victor Louis, whose real name is Vitaly Yevgenyevich Lui, is a high ranking member of the KGB (Soviet Intelligence) who carries out secret diplomatic missions on a high level for the Soviet Government. His work as a 'journalist' is a convenient cover....William Loeb, publisher of the *Manchester Union Leader*, pointed out in an editorial that his newspaper had long regarded Secretary of State Henry Kissinger as a menace to the United States because of his attitude in dealing with top Communist officials in the Kremlin and Peking. Mr. Loeb stated: 'Sometimes, however, we have wondered if anyone could be as stupid as Dr. Kissinger *seems* to be, visibly giving away U.S. secrets and property. We have wondered if there could be something more than stupidity behind his actions. A retired U.S. diplomat and friend, a gentleman with a lifetime of experience in the foreign service, has a stronger attitude towards Dr. Kissinger. This particular diplomat is not given to talking off the top of his head or just making conversation. He once said in all seriousness to this writer, "I believe Dr. Kissinger to be a Communist Agent"'.

"When Henry Kissinger was assembling his staff of helpers on the National Security Council, he reached into the State Department and pulled out a publicly unknown but privately very important official. From his job as Director of the State Dept's Office of Research and Analysis for Soviet Block, Helmut Sonnenfeldt became Kissinger's top aide, travelling about the world with him while he conducted secret negotiations and made secret agreements with the Communists. Sonnenfeldt and Kissinger, both refugees from Hitler's Germany,

could date their friendship back to the days when they returned to Germany as members of the U.S. Armed Forces. They served in a unit under another German émigré, Fritz Kraemer, and both had been assigned to intelligence units which interrogated German military and civilian prisoners....Helmut Sonnenfeldt was born in Germany on September 13, 1926 and did not become a citizen of the United States until 1945. He was educated at Johns Hopkins University (BA-1950, MA-1951). He went into the State Department and became an important and protected member of the behind-the-scenes bureaucracy ruling the American people....For once someone had to take a closer look at Sonnenfeldt's background since Senate confirmation was necessary for his appointment as Under Secretary of the Treasury. That look revealed that during the Eisenhower Administration Sonnenfeldt had been the subject of an intensive FBI investigation concerning the passing of secret information to agents of a foreign power. Informed sources state that the confidential data supplied by Sonnenfeldt, which originated in the State Department's Bureau of Intelligence and Research, were turned over to Israeli Intelligence agents in Washington. In the espionage field, an individual who secures secret information and documents for another intelligence service is considered an agent of that service. It would, therefore, be clear that Helmut Sonnenfeldt was (and may still be) an agent of Israeli Intelligence....

"It has long been known in intelligence circles that Henry Kissinger takes his orders from the Rockefellers and on matters of foreign policy President Nixon takes the recommendations (orders) of Henry Kissinger. In his propinquity to Kissinger, Sonnenfeldt shares the top-most secrets of Kissinger's private negotiations with Communist leaders in Moscow and Peking....The friendship and cooperation of Henry Kissinger and Helmut Sonnenfeldt cover a period in excess of 27 years. Both are known to have planned and brought about programs which have resulted in the strengthening of the Communist Conspiracy. Both are accepted by high Communist leaders in the Soviet Union, Red China and the East European satellites as representing the United States Government even in secret deals which have not even been made known to the Congress of the United States, much less the American public. The Sonnenfeldt-Kissinger situation (with the enormous power they wield) is definitely more serious than Watergate, involving known violations of the espionage laws by Helmut Sonnenfeldt and the cover-up of same by Henry Kissinger, manipulating the Department of Justice, FBI, State Department, National Security Council and the White House."

In *Facts & Chronicles Denied to the Public*, (vol.1, 2004), the author Pierre de Villemarest, confirms the foregoing: "A family friend, Fritz Kraemer, who was to make a career for himself in the Defence Department for thirty years, recommends Kissinger for the intelligence corps, which is stationed in Germany after 1945. He starts off in the G Company of the 335 infantry regiment, in the 84th division as driver-interpreter to General Bolling. He then moves to the G-2 (military counter intelligence) on the recommendation of Fritz Kraemer....It is during this period that chance and my contacts placed me in the path of Henry Kissinger, without him suspecting/being aware of it. One morning when I was going in connection with my work to Oberammergau to see a colonel with whom

we were exchanging information on the Soviet-German infiltration of the eastern occupied zones. The colonel was out jogging when I overtook him on the road which led up to the Service's buildings. Once I had entered the officers' mess with him, I noticed simultaneously the unc customary silence in the room, instead of the usual hubbub, and that the colonel seemed preoccupied.... 'We are all in shock because last night our services caught someone red-handed contacting and passing on documents to the Soviets. It was the head of the interrogators, whom you have seen at my table several times, Ernest Bosenhard. His code-name was "Bar", according to the documents that were seized. A certain "Bor" was his accomplice. Unfortunately, it is certain that this "Bor" is a certain Henry Kissinger, but we have not been able to arrest him because we have no material evidence. In any case he must leave our service.'....Having been arrested, Bosenhard was condemned to several years in prison. Kissinger, however was urged, a few weeks later to return to the United States, demobilised, and found himself once more under the patronage of Fritz Kraemer....One of his [Kissinger] second-in-commands at the time was Helmut Sonnenfeldt, also a German refugee and naturalised American in 1945. The FBI had him under surveillance from about 1952 to 1959, because he had very strange contacts with the Israelis from Mossad who were for the most part pro-Soviet. In the Treasury, in the State Department (Department for Analysis and Research), in the NSA (National Security Agency) Sonnenfeldt worried all the experts. But, even if it meant dismissing him later, Kissinger did not tolerate any criticism of him."

Interestingly, Aleksei Romanoff relates: "On October 15, 1971, the respected Newsletter – the Washington Observer (Number 127), reported: '....Mystery Man: Washington Observer reported exclusively on the secret trip of Dr. Henry Kissinger to the Soviet Embassy in London, where he conferred with one 'Victor Louis', the mysterious international trouble-shooter for the Kremlin. Washington Observer correctly reported that Kissinger's meeting with this Soviet agent was to report on the secret conference he had had two days before then in Peking, and was prior to his report to the alleged President of the United States, Richard M. Nixon. The name of 'Victor Louis' has been popping up recently in various reports. 'Louis' holds a position in the Soviet Union, which is roughly equivalent to the position held by Kissinger in the U.S.A. None of the U.S. Intelligence and Security Agencies have ever underestimated the importance of the mystery man known as 'Victor Louis' and the sinister implications of his visits to the United States or other Countries. He is ostensibly the Moscow correspondent of the London Evening News. He is also known by the Russian name of 'Vitaly Yevgenyevich Lui', which is phony. He is a Jew, and his real name is not known. 'Louis' lives in a mansion 15 miles from Moscow where he lavishly entertains foreign newspapermen....He attributes his plush existence to his wealthy, British-born wife, Jennifer, and his own work as a correspondent for the London Evening News. The elusive 'Louis' was the first person to reveal to the Western World that Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev had been ousted from power in 1964. Later, he announced Soviet plans to attack Chinese military installations in Central Asia, a maneuver obviously calculated to rattle Peking. He sold an unauthorized

manuscript of Svetlana Alliluyeva's book and a series of previously unpublished photographs of Stalin. He also arranged to have the questionable 'Khrushchev Remembers' book published in the U.S....Last May, 'Louis' met secretly Israeli Premier Golda Meir while she was attending a Socialist conference in Helsinki.... 'Louis' plans to visit the U.S. soon to talk to Jewish organizations in the United States. But his clandestine purpose will be to confer with Kissinger on formulating Nixon's agenda of talks in Peking.... 'Louis', the mysterious Jewish courier for the Kremlin, who, back in October 1964, announced the downfall for Nikita Khrushchev, has made another scoop for the London Evening News, for which he is the Moscow correspondent, announcing the death of Khrushchev in Moscow, from a 'massive heart attack'." (*Double Eagle*, October, 1980)

Further treasonous activities in the USA are described by M. Stanton Evans who says: "In the peacetime summer of 1946....a State Department official named Samuel Klaus drafted a long confidential memo about the grave security problems that were plaguing the department. This 106-page report, dated August 3, contained some startling revelations. It discussed, among other things, the number of Soviet agents said to be on the payroll at State, alleged Communist Party members there, and others in the department described as 'suspects' or 'sympathizers'....As for the suspects and sympathizers, numbering more than ninety staffers, the names weren't available yet as lists were still being assembled. Information of this type, needless to say, was both ultrasecret and of sensational nature....Some four years later, at the height of the loyalty/security furor then raging around the State Department, Sen. Joe McCarthy (R-Wis.) learned about this memo....Thanks to the McCarthy pressure, a Senate subcommittee chaired by Sen. Millard Tydings (D-Md.) requested a copy from the department and in due course received one. Thus, one of the most revealing documents ever put together about Red infiltration of the U.S. government was supplied to Congress. But thereafter, so far as the public record shows, the Klaus memo would mysteriously vanish. In the National Archives of the United States there are at least two places where this report should be on offer. One is the legislative archive of the Tydings panel, which was weighing McCarthy's charges of State Department security breakdown and which unquestionably got a copy. This is reflected in the department's letter of transmittal, which survives and is included in the subcommittee records. So the memo should also be in the files, but isn't. The other place where this memo ought to be is in the papers of Sam Klaus, held in another section of the Archives. In the index to the Klaus papers, the document is listed, under its proper official heading. However, when the file was examined by this writer it turned out the report again was missing."

Stanton Evans continues: "So this important document is twice over absent from the nation's official records. Unfortunately for researchers of such matters, this illusive memo is but one of many Cold War papers that have gone AWOL. Some two dozen other documents from the State Department relating to security issues were likewise supplied to Tydings and should be in the Archives also. In these cases handsomely embossed cover sheets, signed by Dean Acheson, Secretary of State in 1950, are still there in the folders. In every case as well,

however, the material once enclosed has been stripped from the cover sheet, leaving small wads of paper beneath the staples that held the documents together. Other historical data that ought to be in the subcommittee records are documents provided to the panel by McCarthy....As these papers were part of an official proceeding of the Senate—and as we know from other sources they were in fact provided—they should all be in the Tydings archives. Again, however, so far as diligent search reveals, all of them are missing, with no explanation of what happened to them, no hint that they were ever there, and no withdrawal notice. They are simply gone....Such problems with McCarthy cases didn't cease with Millard Tydings but would occur also with the records of McCarthy's own committee, when he became himself the chairman of a Senate panel three years later. Its evident that a lot of records here are likewise missing."

Stanton Evans also says: "Among the more voluminous collections of such data are the once-secret records of the FBI. These files are a treasure house of information on Communist penetration of American life and institutions....there is still other information in the Bureau files that isn't open to researchers. In case after significant case, entries have been held back or heavily 'redacted' (blacked out), sometimes for dozens of pages at a stretch. In nearly every instance, such redactions concern materials fifty years of age and counting. It's hard to imagine any national security interest of the present day that would be threatened by these ancient data. Considering the stuff that's available in the Bureau's records, one has to wonder about the stuff that isn't....Without the documents referred to, and without the items blacked out in the records, attempts to chronicle our domestic Cold War, while not entirely futile, are subject to the most serious limits....It's not too much to say, indeed, that the loss of so many primary records has created a kind of black hole of antiknowledge."

Stanton Evans further records: "In late 1943 and early 1944, reports were received by the FBI and members of the Senate that an effort was under way to abolish counter-intelligence records used in anti-Red investigations....In June 1944, antisubversive files maintained by the Office of Naval Intelligence in New York and Boston abruptly vanished. According to one ONI staffer testifying to the Senate, these records contained about 100,000 index cards, plus myriad dossiers, reports, and forms that were much consulted....developments with security records of the Army would track the experience of the Navy. In May 1944, a directive was issued by the Pentagon to dismantle the G-2 counterintelligence files of the Army and disperse them to the Archives....The removal and/or destruction of G-2 files would be confirmed in other inquests....the file destruction issue was of compelling interest to the FBI as well as to the Congress. On December 31, 1943, FBI agent George Burton reported to [FBI Director] Hoover assistant Mickey Ladd that 'certain powerful interests within or near the War Department have undertaken an active program aimed at the dismemberment of the Counter-Intelligence Corps of G-2.' Burton had discussed this with Army officials who said 'quite frankly that the reason counter-intelligence had been wrecked was that Harry Hopkins [presidential advisor] and the Secret Service had ordered it to be wrecked'." (*Blacklisted by History: The Untold Story of Senator Joe McCarthy*

and *His Fight Against America's Enemies*, 2007)

Furthermore, Robert Morris, a former Officer in the ONI, relates: "The organized Communists in the Third Naval District were constantly being told by their superiors (it was the subject of rather widespread indoctrination) that the alliance between the Soviet Union and the democratic powers was only temporary. They were told that the revolutionary doctrines of Marxism-Leninism-Stalinism were still rigorously in force; that the revolution was to be inexorably pursued.... Great stress was laid on the fact that the temporary alliance with the democratic state against the Nazis, who were the present enemy, involved only a change in tactics and not a changed ultimate strategy.... We dutifully reported all this evidence of Soviet duplicity. Our reports should still be in the file of the Navy and other intelligence agencies.... The cards on the Communist teachers, like all other information, were, as a matter of routine, distributed also to the Office of Naval Intelligence in Washington, Army Intelligence, and the FBI. In spite of these precise reports, some of the Communists described in them went on to important positions in government. One Communist teacher was Professor Lewis Balamuth.... Balamuth had been hired by the Manhattan Project....

"One applicant for a commission with Navy Intelligence, probably in 1942, was a young man named Andrew Roth. When the officer responsible for Roth's investigation brought his file to our section for some advice, Nelson Frank fairly lit up. Nelson had worked for a Communist publication called *China Today* and had gotten to know that publication and a companion journal named *Amerasia* quite well. The file showed that Roth had been associated with *Amerasia*. At the same time, there was other evidence that reflected Roth's attitude toward Communists. On the basis of that and other significant security information, the recommendation was made that Roth's application be rejected. The Investigations Section took our advice and Roth's application for a commission was denied. When the famous *Amerasia* case broke in June 1945.... I was not surprised to note that Roth was one of the six persons arrested but I was puzzled when I read that his assignment, as a Naval Lieutenant, was that of a liaison officer between Naval Intelligence in Washington and the State Department. I have often wondered how he reached such a strategic position in view of Navy Intelligence's recommended rejection of him." (*No Wonder We Are Losing*, 1963)

Authors, Agostino von Hassell and Sigrid MacRae, write: "On September 20, 1945, [President] Truman signed the order terminating the OSS. With less than two weeks' notice, Donovan and his right-hand man and former law partner, Ned Putzell, spent nights hurriedly microfilming papers they thought might be important one day.... More than sixty years after the end of World War II, and nearly that long since the dissolution of the Office of Strategic Services, a heavy veil of secrecy is still in place. Many surviving OSS members are reluctant to talk about their experiences, invoking wartime restrictions. There is a suspicion that a substantial body of files in the U.S. National Archives remains classified. The bulk of the papers now available to historians were declassified only in 1997; even more amazing is the fact that some documents have been reclassified as secret. Why this level of secrecy? Several issues continue to be treated with the greatest

possible sensitivity. One is the very close collaboration with Germans during and after the war, and the active assistance of German officials who served in postwar West Germany. Equally sensitive is the mystery of why the OSS was shut down so quickly. It has been argued that parts of the OSS were deeply penetrated by the Soviet intelligence services.” (*Alliance of Enemies: The untold story of the secret American and German Collaboration to end World War II*, 2006)

Dr. John Coleman writes about: “[T]he largest brainwashing facility in the world at the Tavistock Institute for Human Relations.... It was Tavistock-designed methods that got the United States into the Second World War and which, under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin, established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA. Lewin became the director of the Strategic Bombing Survey, which was a plan for the Royal Air Force to concentrate on bombing German worker housing while leaving military targets, such as munition plants, alone. The munition plants on both sides belonged to the international bankers who had no wish to see their assets destroyed.... The idea behind saturation bombing of the civilian worker housing was to break the morale of the German worker. It was not designed to affect the war effort against the German military machine. Lewin and his team of actuaries reached a target figure, that if 65% of German worker housing was destroyed by nightly RAF bombing, the morale of the civilian population would collapse. The actual document was prepared by the Prudential Assurance Company. The RAF, under the command of ‘Bomber’ Harris, carried out Lewin’s plans, culminating in the terror firestorm bombing of Dresden, in which over 125,000, mainly old men, women and children, were killed. The truth of ‘Bomber’ Harris’s horror raids on German civilians was a well kept secret until long after the end of WWII.” Coleman further adds: “Tavistock provided most of the detailed programs that led to the establishing of the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI) the number one intelligence service in the United States, one which dwarfs the CIA in size and scope.” (*Conspirator’s Hierarchy: The Committee of 300*, 1992)

Looking into the British conspiratorial Establishment, in his book *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy* (2016), former Romanian diplomat Ioan Ratiu relates: “As grandson of leading Fabian Herbert Morrison, Peter (later Lord) Mandelson was born into Britain’s semi-secret Fabian Socialist aristocracy and, by his own admission, ‘started his political career as a member of the Executive of the Young Fabians and has been a Fabian all his life at different levels of activism’. A key architect of New Labour, Mandelson was appointed Minister without Portfolio in Labour’s newly elected 1997 government, becoming Trade Secretary in the following year. By 2004, he had advanced to the position of EU Trade Commissioner and in 2011 was backed by Conservative PM David Cameron himself for the job of Director-General of the World Trade Organisation, which is about the highest official position that a trade bureaucrat can hope to achieve.... While waiting for the WTO post, Mandelson is serving as senior adviser to Lazard. Of particular significance is the fact that, while occupying various key posts in the UK and EU governments, Mandelson who is a close friend of Nat and Jacob Rothschild, was also a member of Rockefeller’s Trilateral Commission and attended at least two Bilderberg conferences. As the money power organ, *The*

Economist, (13 June 2009) was forced to admit, Mandelson had ‘huge sway over government strategy’ and ‘vast, hidden influence’.”

Ratiu says: “The Rothschilds were also involved in oil interests through giants like Royal Dutch/Shell. In what has been described as a characteristic Rothschildian move, Rothschild Frères in 1911 had exchanged their Russian oil wells from majority shares in Royal Dutch and Shell....As one might expect from international financiers, Rothschild and Rockefeller interests were also closely interlinked. The Rothschilds were long-established global players. In the 1850s, German poet and writer Heinrich Heine, a friend of the Rothschilds, wrote: ‘Our Rothschilds govern the exchanges over the whole earth’ David Rockefeller was a personal friend of Rothschild bankers like Evelyn de Rothschild, chairman of N.M. Rothschild, and Léon Lambert (a Rothschild through his mother), chairman of Banque Lambert of Brussels....When the Rothschild-controlled oil company Shell launched on the New York stock market in the 1950s, its new shares were handled by the Rockefellers’ Chase Manhattan Bank who acted as agents for Shell....The Rothschilds and the Rockefellers were also linked through semi-secret organizations like the Bilderberg Group and the Trilateral Commission....the former was created in 1954 by leading Fabians Joseph Retinger, Hugh Gaitskill and Denis Healey in collaboration with David and Nelson Rockefeller and other leading CFR [Council on Foreign Relations] officials....Edmond de Rothschild, was the head of the private banking group Edmond de Rothschild Group (with branches in Paris and Geneva) and a member of the Bilderberg steering committee. The president of the Bilderberg Group was Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, a Rothschild-Rockefeller front man, who was a major shareholder in Royal Dutch Shell, whose head of research was Lord Victor Rothschild.....Between 1971 and 1974, Lord Rothschild served as founding director of the Cabinet Office think tank Central Policy Review Staff, a.k.a. the ‘Rothschild Think Tank’.”

Ratiu also notes: “Socialists rebelling against banks should be asked to explain the similarity (or identity) of Marxist objectives to that of big bankers relentlessly pushing for concentration of finance in the hands of a few. Above all, they should explain the close collaboration between their leaders and the leaders of international finance, for example: Lord Rothschild, of N.M. Rothschild & Sons, personally funded and served as president of the LSE [London School of Economics], an institution set up by Fabian leaders to teach economics *on socialist lines*, to which the Rothschilds have retained close links ever since as have the Rockefellers and other leading bankers; leading Western banks provided, secretly or overtly, billions of dollars a year to Soviet Russia’s Socialist regime; the Rockefeller-dominated International Monetary Fund (IMF) bank rolled Britain’s labour governments in the 1940s and 60s; in the 1970s, Fabian Socialist and LSE graduate David Rockefeller became a director of the New York Federal Reserve Bank (the bank which dominates America’s banking system), while their LSE graduate and Soros associate Paul Volcker became its president and later chairman of the Federal Reserve itself; the Socialist Lord John Eatwell, former adviser to Labour leader Neil Kinnock and fellow Socialist Lord Patrick Carter, adviser to Labour’s Blair-Brown regime, became senior advisers to the global

private equity firm Warburg Pincus; leading Fabian Socialist Lord Mandelson, is not only the architect of Britain's New Labour, but also a close friend of the Rothschilds and other international plutocrats, as well as senior adviser to the global investment bank Lazard Ltd. Mandelson's disciple Tony Blair was a member of the World Economic Forum's (a Rockefeller-dominated organization) Global Leaders of Tomorrow group even before becoming Prime Minister and joined the J.P. Morgan International Council (part of the Rockefellers' J.P. Morgan Chase) after leaving office; LSE graduate and Rothschild associate George Soros, has been bankrolling globalization and Socialist causes for decades, etc."

He further says: "The foundations of the modern system of public education were laid through the Education Acts of 1902 and 1903, which in turn were based on the Fabian publication *Tract No. 106*, 'The Education Muddle and the Way Out' (Jan. 1901)....As 'Minister for Public Education', Sidney Webb was also responsible in 1898 for the reorganization of the University of London into a federation of teaching institutions of which his LSE became a Faculty of Economics in 1900. As admitted by a Fabian Society honorary secretary and chairman, Margaret Cole, the reform of public education provided 'the most classical example of "Fabian", "permeative" tactics in successful operation'. The fact that the negotiations on London University's reorganization were presided over by Nathan ('Natty') Rothschild, the 'Conservative' *éminence grise* of the time who funded and served as third president of the LSE, is also a classic example of active collaboration between the Fabian Society and financial interests. The Fabians were also connected with the Rothschilds through [Lord] Balfour, who worked closely with his friend Natty Rothschild while Prime Minister from 1902 to 1905 and through Natty's relative Lord Rosebery, who served as second LSE president. Indeed, as both the Fabian Society and the Rothschilds continued to act as advisers to British governments, their influence, both jointly and separately, on government policy must be beyond dispute." Ioan Ratiu adds, "When monopolistic business interests ally themselves with political interests, they can virtually rule a nation, a group of nations, or *the whole world*, as long as the nation or nations in question are part of an economic system dominated or controlled by those interests."

The following information taken from the *On Target* newsletter (5th and 19th May 2001) provides an interesting example of interlocking corporations: "We have seen that Niall FitzGerald links the Bank of Ireland with Unilever and the Prudential Corporation. Also on the board of Unilever we find Baroness (Lynda) Chalker, the former Conservative Government Minister who signed away our independence with the Single European Act and Final Act, in 1986, Lord (Leon) Brittan, another former Government Minister and former Vice-President of the European Commission, and Lord (David) Simon a former Minister in the present Labour Government, Director of the Bank of England, member of the European Round Table, and erstwhile Chief Executive of British Petroleum. The board of pharmaceutical giant GlaxoSmithKlein connects to the Prudential Corporation, I.C.I. and the Swiss Bank Corporation through Sir Roger Hurn, to Reuters News Agency and the Ford Foundation through Sir Christopher Hogg, Cadbury-

Schweppes through Derek Bonham, and B.P. - Amoco through Sir Ian Prosser. Sainsbury Group Chief Executive Sir Peter Davis is linked to Prudential, and director June de Moller to Carlton Communications, parent company of Carlton Television (Lord Armstrong of Ilminster). The Prudential Corporation has a significant holding in Tesco, Booker, Express Dairies and Unigate. The Bank of Ireland is a major shareholder in Aventis, created from Hoechst and Rhone-Poulenc to become 10th in the order of the *Financial Times* list of the world's 500 largest companies. Astra-Zeneca Deputy Chairman, Sir David Barnes, is also on the board of Prudential. Until recently on the board of Nestle, former Chairman of the United States Federal Reserve Bank, Paul Volcker, is also on the board of Conrad Black's Hollinger-Telegraph newspaper group. The Swiss Bank Corporation ties in Novartis, Sainsbury and the Court of the Bank of England through Sir David Scholey as a member of the International Advisory Council. A fellow member of the International Advisory Council to the Swiss Bank Corporation is Sir Roger Hurn, and so we are back to close the loop with GlaxoSmithKlein and I.C.I!"

British journalist and researcher, David Icke, writes in his book *...and the truth shall set you free* (1995): "In the United Kingdom, as elsewhere, there is a nexus of people and organisations which connect banking, business, and politics. We have government ministers linked to companies and organisations which their legislation has affected. We have members of parliament taking bribes to ask questions in the House of Commons on behalf of companies. We have them paid to 'lobby' for interest groups. We have former cabinet ministers walking out of government into top posts. Lord Wakeham was the energy secretary who supervised the privatisation of the UK's state-owned electricity industry. The merchant bank, N.M. Rothschild, has made a fortune from its work on government privatisation – including that of the electricity industry and the coal industry, thanks to contracts agreed while Lord Wakeham was in charge at the energy department. When Lord Wakeham left the government, he became a director of N.M. Rothschild. Norman Lamont, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, was sacked by Prime Minister John Major and became a director of N.M. Rothschild." David Icke goes on to write about: "William Waldegrave, the secretary of state for agriculture and a man implicated in the arms to Iraq scandal. Waldegrave has close connections with the Rothschilds and served under Lord Victor Rothschild in Ted Heath's Downing Street Policy unit (1971-73). Also on the board of N.M. Rothschild are Lord Armstrong, the former head of the civil service and cabinet secretary during Margaret Thatcher's privatising mania. So are Sir Clive Whitmore, former permanent secretary at the Home Office; Sir Frank Cooper, former permanent secretary at the Ministry of Defence; and Sir John Fairclough, former chief scientific advisor. N.M. Rothschild has twenty-six non-executive directors on the board, several connected with government. ...Sir Michael Richardson was vice chairman of N.M. Rothschild and chairman of the Rothschild company, Smith New Court, when this privatisation work was being won during the Margaret Thatcher years. Sir Michael, a senior Freemason, is a close associate of Margaret Thatcher....on the board of Telegraph Newspapers

plc is Evelyn de Rothschild, the chairman of N.M. Rothschild!"

Regarding the Masonic nexus, author Stephen Knight, relates: "Masonry's nationwide organization of men from most walks of life provided one of the most efficient private intelligence networks imaginable. Private information on anybody in the country could normally be accessed very rapidly through endless permutations of masonic contacts – police, magistrates, solicitors, bank managers, Post Office staff ('very useful in supplying copies of a man's mail'), doctors, government employees, bosses of firms and nationalized industries etc., etc. A dossier of personal data could be built up on anybody very quickly. When the major facts of an individual's life were known, areas of vulnerability would become apparent." (*The Brotherhood: The Secret World of the Freemasons*, 1983)

Moreover, Lady Queenborough writes: "Presidents of the United States are honoured by being made 33rd degree Masons, Scottish Rites. King Edward VII and countless other magnates were 33rd degree Masons....This is the great deception. The success of the entire system depends on the solid integrity and political and social prominence of its affiliates whose virtues make them valuable as decoys. 'Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rites' runs its own Secret Service which cooperates with the national Secret Services of all countries thus serving the aims and purposes of Internationalism." (*Occult Theocracy*, 1933)

In a report entitled *Conspiracy to Create a Holy War* (revised 1990) by Dr. John Coleman, he writes: "From the Knights Templar sprang modern Masonry and, in 1717, the United Grand Lodge of England was founded. It became the Lodge of British royalty. Its present Grand master is Edward the Duke of Kent, cousin of Queen Elizabeth II, Knight Grand Cross of the Order of St. George, appointed to his post by Queen Elizabeth II in 1967. Edward takes the position of Counsellor-of-State whenever Elizabeth is out of the country. He received this position the same year that he was appointed to head the United Grand Lodge of England, thus publicly establishing the link between Masonry and the royal family....The United Grand Lodge played a leading role in the 'rediscovery' of Solomon's Temple....It is a well established fact that Edward the Duke of Kent had strong links with the notorious Italian P-2 Lodge through its Grand master Lucci Gelli. The Masonic-ritual hanging of Roberto Calvi in London remains intentionally unsolved to this day, but intelligence sources know the purpose of Calvi's flight to London was to meet with Edward the Duke of Kent, a meeting which was not allowed to take place and instead, Calvi met with death."

To quote David Icke: "Doctor Kitty Little is a long time researcher into the corruption and infiltration within the British Intelligence agencies. Her scientific career has included research for the Ministry of Aircraft Production during the Second World War followed by nine years at the Atomic Energy Research Establishment at Harwell. In her submission to the 1995 Nolan Committee on Standards in Public Life, she tells the story of an attempt to recruit her to the Communist Party at Oxford University in 1940....The Communists, she said, had gone 'underground' by joining the university Labour Party and she attended a meeting of a Labour Party 'study group' in a room at University College. The

main speaker at the meeting, who clearly believed he was among ‘friends’, began to reveal the plot to ‘destabilise the United Kingdom and Commonwealth, ready for a Marxist takeover’. She later realised that this was part of the plan to introduce the global centralised control called the New World Order. The plot was outlined by the speaker at that Oxford meeting to destroy United Kingdom defences, engineer a Marxist takeover of Rhodesia and South Africa, and to use what became known as the European Community as a smokescreen to hide the changeover to a centralised, Marxist, rule of Europe. The plan was also to destroy British manufacturing industry. He went on to describe how members of the political section of this subversive organisation were going to infiltrate the British parliament and civil service, some entering each of the political parties. Many would go into the right wing of the Labour Party, others to the left wing of the Conservatives. Eventually there would be a fusion into a new ‘Centre’ party. He said that the British distrusted extremists and so posing as ‘moderates’ occupying the centre ground would allow them to dismiss their opponents as ‘Right wing extremists’. This subversive organisation did not have a name, he said, because that would make it harder for people to prove that it existed. The speaker said that he had been chosen to be the head of the political section of this organisation and he expected himself one day to become the prime minister of the United Kingdom. All this was said in 1940 and that man did indeed become prime minister. His name was Harold Wilson. Wilson was the British prime minister throughout the period between 1964 and 1975, except for the four years between 1970-74 when the Conservative Party leader, Edward Heath, was in office. Harold Wilson and Ted Heath were both Bilderbergers. Wilson took over the Labour Party leadership with the death of Bilderberger, Hugh Gaitskell, in 1963. Significantly, Gaitskell was not in favour of a Federal Europe. His death was very convenient because Wilson became leader at an opportune time.

“Dr Little said in her submission to the Nolan Inquiry, that the intention set out by the young Harold Wilson in Oxford was transmitted to Moscow and by the end of 1941 a double agent in the Kremlin had given the details to Britain’s MI5. This was circulated to senior MI5 officers, but no action was taken. During this period, Kitty Little said, the ‘senior subversive infiltrator’ within British Intelligence was Lord Victor Rothschild....Dr Little has had access to sources at some very high levels over the last 50 years. She says that Lord Rothschild was not the ‘fifth man’ in a KGB spy scandal. Instead, he was the spider at the centre of a web of infiltration and corruption. He controlled the activities of Philby, Blunt, Burgess and Guy Liddell, the acting head of MI5....This spider’s web of corruption within the British establishment was not about spying for the Soviet Union. This is more camouflaged. The aim was to further the ambitions of the New World Order. Harold Wilson’s nameless subversive organisation had (has) three sections, the political, economic, and ‘biological’. The head of the biological section was the overall controller. Until his death, that was Lord Victor Rothschild.”

This is supported, in a confidential letter, dated 30th April 1991, addressed to M. Le Marquis de Reincour, Geneva, Switzerland, from Kenneth de Courcy

(Duc de Grantmesnil-Lorraine), who writes (in part): “Away back in 1940 the late Lord Rothschild began it. In 1931 he had organised the whole Russian Secret Service recruitment at Trinity College, Cambridge. That is when Philby Burgess, MacLean, Blunt and others were lined up....In 1940 he (Rothschild) had himself become a major official in the Security Service. By 1941 he was at full steam on behalf of Russia....The Hess flight caused an even greater crisis and Rothschild had measures taken against the Duke of Buccleuch (not Hamilton) and Colonel Pilcher commanding The Grenadier Guards at Windsor – both of them were very close to Stewart Menzies [wartime head of the British Secret Service] and of course Menzies distrusted Russia and was close at work with Admiral Canaris (Head of the German Secret Service and both anti-Hitler and anti-Russian)..... Rothschild’s influence and hold over Churchill and that of Harry Hopkins (also close to the Russian Spy system) successfully stopped the W. Powers from the Eastward advance in 1945....Churchill was afraid of Rothschild and Rothschild’s friend in New York, Baruch, to whom Churchill owed £250,000 personally. This figure was given me by the Duke of Buccleuch.”⁸

David Icke continues: “In a letter to the Speaker of the House of Commons on May 1st 1987, Dr Kitty Little says: *‘Early in the war Wing Commander Arnold, then head of a section in MI5, had reason to think that Rothschild was not to be trusted. He took steps to have the most sensitive material kept from him, but found Rothschild’s backers too powerful to do more than that. Later, when Sir Roger Hollis was Director-General, he asked wing commander Arnold for a detailed report of events of that era. When Wilson became leader of the Labour Party a very serious problem arose, since it was the head of the political section of the subversive organisation who was in line to become the next Prime Minister. Shortly before his death, the late Sir Theobald Matthew, the then Director of Public Prosecution, told me that he considered that he and the Director General of MI5 had almost sufficient legally admissible evidence to prosecute. Sir Theobald said that in his opinion when a Minister used his official position to take action to promote objectives of a criminal organisation....in a manner that would be criminal if he were acting as a private citizen, then those actions are still criminal. This is only logical, since Ministers are better placed than private citizens to do irreparable harm to the nation. Sir Theobald died while [Peter] Wright organised a smear campaign against Sir Roger Hollis and the Deputy Director-General, that was launched with the aid of Lord Rothschild and Philby. And so Wilson escaped prosecution’*....Dr Little says that [Edward] Heath and Wilson were friends when they first arrived at Oxford University in the 1930s. She says that of Harold Wilson’s sudden resignation a year after winning the 1974 General Election: *‘I have every reason to think that before the end of 1975 they [MI5] were within sight of having sufficient legally admissible evidence for a prosecution. Wilson resigned. Callaghan succeeded him as Prime Minister, and had the members of MI5 who had been carrying out the investigation of Wilson’s criminal activities removed, on the grounds that they were ‘Right wing extremists’.*” (...And the Truth Shall Set You Free, 1995)

Former British Intelligence Officer, Peter Wright, comments: “After Harold

Wilson became Prime Minister in 1964, Angleton made a special trip to England to see F.J. [Martin Furnival Jones], who was then director of counterespionage. Angleton came to offer us some very secret information from a source he would not name. This source alleged, according to Angleton, that Wilson was a Soviet agent....Angleton was head of the CIA's Counterintelligence Division.... Angleton's approach was recorded in the files under the code name Oatsheaf." (*Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer*, 1987)

In support of the Oxford Communist connection, authors John Costello and Oleg Tsarev, relate: "The existence of a hitherto unknown 'Oxford Group', which paralleled the well-known Cambridge spy ring, is the most intriguing issue opened up by the declassification of the Orlov dossier. Who were its members and was the information they supplied as damaging as that passed to Moscow by Philby and his contemporaries? These are questions that still have to be answered from the information in the Soviet files. But by one measure at least, they proved even more successful than their Cambridge counterparts because none of the Oxonians who joined the ranks of Stalin's Englishmen has ever been officially exposed. Their names and dates of recruitment can be found detailed in Arnold Deutsch's history of the London 'illegal' *rezidentura*, for which he enlisted and ran no fewer than seventeen British spies for the Soviet intelligence service. Since his was the expert hand that had helped land Philby, Maclean, Burgess, Blunt, Straight, Long, Cairncross and the still unidentified Cambridge university comrades codenamed ABO and MAYOR, it is logical to conclude that he applied the same techniques as the prime recruiter of the Oxford ring. According to the Soviet records, Deutsch was involved in the recruitment of ten members of the Cambridge 'Group', and a high proportion of the other British agents he brought into the Soviet fold who made up the nucleus of the Oxford 'Group', before he was obliged to leave England in 1937. In his history he records that he gave the codename SCOTT to the 'First Man' – the 'Philby' of the Oxford 'Group'. Given Deutsch's propensity for choosing cryptonyms for all of these agents that reflected something about their backgrounds, it is not without significance that there were two 'T's' in the code name of this Oxford-educated Soviet spy who, undetected throughout his career, rose to prominent position in British Government service. Since the prime targets among the Cambridge 'Group' were high-fliers like Maclean and Cairncross destined for the Foreign Office, it can be deduced that of the half-dozen original members of the Oxford ring, several were destined for diplomatic careers. Stalin's Oxford 'moles' must have burrowed up the same tunnels into the British Government as did their Cambridge contemporaries." (*Deadly Illusions*)

Peter Wright also notes: "One of the most interesting things to emerge in the D3 researches was the existence of the Oxford Ring. In the past, Soviet recruitment was associated mainly with Cambridge University, but once [Anthony] Blunt opened up, it was obvious that [Guy] Burgess and James Klugman had targeted Oxford in the same way. The first hard source on the Oxford Ring came from a colleague of Blunts at the Courtauld Institute, Phoebe Pool. Blunt admitted that she had been his courier during the 1930s....Pool was told that new

enquiries were being made into the 1930s, and Anthony wanted to know if there was anybody else he should warn. Phoebe Pool.....used to run messages....to two brothers, Peter and Bernard Floud. Peter, the former Director of the Victoria and Albert Museum, was dead, but his brother Bernard was a senior Labor MP. Pool also said a young woman, Jennifer Fisher Williams, was involved, and..... that ‘Andy Cohen,’ the senior diplomat Sir Andrew Cohen, was warned too, as he also was at risk.....Andrew Cohen (Cohen was an Apostle and Cambridge student) were connected with the Clarendon, a left-wing dining and discussion club in Oxford during the 1930s, but this was the first hard evidence that the club had been a center for Soviet espionage recruitment. Ironically, Jennifer Fisher Williams was married to a former wartime MI5 officer, Herbert Hart....There was no doubt in my mind, listening to Jennifer Hart, that this was a separate Ring based exclusively at Oxford University, but investigating it proved enormously difficult. Almost at once, Sir Andrew Cohen (who was at Cambridge and became a diplomat) died from a heart attack, so he was crossed off the list....Floud had committed suicide....Not long after, Blunt telephoned me with more bad news. ‘Phoebe’s dead,’ he said.... ‘she threw herself under a tube....’ Three deaths, two of which were suicides, in such a small group of people, at a time when we were actively investigating them, seemed far more than bad luck. MI5 was terrified that it would be linked publicly with the deaths, and all further work was suspended.”⁹⁹

Furthermore, Costello and Tsarev go on to say: “[Arnold] Deutsch was far from the stereotype middle-European trader’s son raised in the Orthodox Jewish quarter of Vienna....The NKVD records show that Deutsch had brought them no fewer than seventeen important British agents to serve Stalin during the time he operated in London between 1934 and 1937. Only a handful have ever been identified by the British, and they included recruits he made at the Universities of both Oxford and Cambridge....None of the members of the Oxford network have ever been positively identified. For this reason the Russian Intelligence Service judges it prudent to keep their identities a secret. What the NKVD records do confirm, however, is that its principle organizer was given the cryptonym SCOTT. The development of the Oxford group began in 1936, and was built up by Deutsch based on his success with the Cambridge group.” (*Deadly Illusions*) From Dr. Kitty Little’s testimony it would appear that former British Prime Minister, Harold Wilson, was a member of the Communist ‘Oxford Group’. Could it be that Wilson was the Soviet agent codenamed SCOTT? As a British Prime Minister, the foregoing serves to illustrate the level of high treason within the British Establishment. And this is just one example of many high level treasonous activities.

Interestingly, Fleet Street journalist Chapman Pincher, in his exposé *Inside Story* (1978), writes: “[W]ith the accession of Harold Wilson in 1964 the Israelis had a British Prime Minister firmly biased in their favour, a personal stand from which he never deviated....The Israelis have recently recognized their debt to him by presenting him with the Golden Book of the Jewish National Fund to ‘mark his outstanding record both in and out of office, as a friend of Israel and the Jewish people’, by awarding him an honorary degree at the Weizmann

Institute, and making him a patron of the Heroes of Israel Forest being planted by the Jewish National Fund....The origins of Wilson's Zionism and his close connections with rich and influential Jews in Britain is of considerable interest because of the effects it has on his long tenure of office and on his political reputation....His interest in Jewry was undoubtedly stimulated during his time at the Board of Trade, first as Secretary for Overseas Trade then as President from October 1947 until April 1951."

It may be significant to note that according to a report in *The Jewish Chronicle* (August 8, 1947): "It is recounted that when the British Trade delegation went on its recent mission to Moscow, it was arranged that, as a measure of secrecy, the head of the mission, Mr. Harold Wilson, should report to Mr. Attlee in Hebrew."¹⁰ Clement Attlee was British Prime Minister at the time and shortly afterwards Wilson was appointed to the Ministerial position as President of the Board of Trade. In 1964 he became British Prime Minister. Moreover, in June 1976, as a former British Prime Minister, Howard Wilson was inducted into the "most noble" (*sic*) Order of the Garter, the premier chivalric Order. More recently, in June 2022, another former British Prime Minister, Tony Blair, also with an unsavoury background, was inducted into the same chivalric Order. All, no doubt, for services rendered to a criminal, political and financial Establishment.

To again quote Chapman Pincher: "[Wilson] met a group of East European Jewish refugees who had retained and developed contacts behind the iron curtain. Most of them have gone on to make remarkable financial successes of their business and have been honoured and, in several cases, ennobled by Wilson. While collecting honours, wealth and in some cases, like Lord Schon, appointments, these immigrants have managed to keep an astonishingly low profile....Some of these men have helped him financially in his political life. When he was in opposition between 1970 and 1974 about a dozen wealthy Socialists, many of them Jewish, supported a secret trust fund of some £25,000 a year to help meet the costs of running his office. Of the five trustees, four were Jewish, including Lord Goodman, the solicitor, and Sir Rudy Sternberg (later Lord Plurenden). Contributors included Cyril Stein of Ladbroke's, an ardent Zionist, and Arie Handler, a City financial consultant. The trust was kept secret from the Labour party....In 1973 another trust fund to provide about £40,000 a year to recruit special advisors for the Labour shadow Cabinet was set up by Sigmund Sternberg (now Sir), a Hungarian-born immigrant who was no relation to Plurenden but was also involved in trade with Eastern Europe....

"A key figure in effecting these friendships with recent Jewish immigrants specializing in East-West trade was Beattie Plummer. Lady Plummer – Beattie to her numerous Labour friends – was born Beatrice Lapsker and married Leslie 'Dick' Plummer, who was also Jewish. Plummer was a managerial executive on Express Newspapers....She was present with the Wilson entourage at the Adelphi Hotel in Liverpool when he won the election in 1964 and was a regular visitor to Downing Street and to Chequers....She was instrumental in introducing Wilson to many of the Jewish businessmen to whom he later awarded honours. Her contacts

with the East Germans were such that she was regarded by the security authorities as a Communist agent of sympathy and she was a frequent and welcome visitor to the Soviet embassy....Even some of Lady Plummer's closest friends....now have doubts about where her loyalties lay. In 1977, following reports of MI5's interests in Labour ministers, George Caunt, a former member of Wilson's Kitchen Cabinet, named Lady Plummer as a major cause of security concern in his day."

Chapman Pincher continues: "Wilson resigned from the Board of Trade in 1951....[and] found additional employment as a back-bencher by becoming a consultant to Montague Meyer, the Jewish firm of timber-importing merchants, where he remained for nine years....Wilson's work for Meyer's took him to Moscow on several occasions." He further adds: "Wilson's governments have contained a substantial proportion of Jews including Harold Lever, John Silkin, Sam Silkin, Reg Freeson, Gerald Kaufman, Lady Birk, Stanley Clinton Davis and Joel Barnett. There are also influential Jewish back-benchers like Ian Mikardo, the ultra Left-winger who has served as Chairman of the Labour Party, and Jewish peers, created by Wilson and promoting Labour's cause in the Lords. Wilson has also been subjected to pro-Jewish influence from the Jews in his Kitchen Cabinet and his official entourage....Lord Rothschild, head of the Cabinet 'Think-Tank' during part of Wilson's premiership, is the British head of a family not only committed to Israel but deeply involved in its origin....Among Wilson's personal Jewish friends, Lord Goodman has probably had the greatest influence, advising him on all manner of issues....Outside his family and staff, Wilson's closest personal friend is probably Lord Weidenfeld, his Austrian-born publisher who is such a staunch Zionist that he served for a year as Political Advisor and Chief of Cabinet to Israel's President Weizmann....Wilson had the reputation of always being approachable by other Jewish leaders wishing to talk about Zionist affairs....Wilson may have been more active in their interests behind the scenes than is yet known."(*Inside Story*, 1978)

Moreover, another investigative journalist, Richard Deacon notes: "One of the most notorious of post-war fellow-travellers was Rudi Sternberg, the man who tried to close down the Free Czech News Agency. Born in Germany in 1917, he arrived in Britain as a penniless refugee in 1936....Within a few years he had made a fortune, largely through developing East-West trade....Sternberg was clever enough to recruit some Conservative MPs to his company. With them he started to organize, and largely finance, by-annual visits of members of all parties to East Germany. Sternberg became the number one trading agent for the communists in Britain; but it was not just a matter of trade, he schemed for political understanding between the two countries to a degree that went far beyond just establishing good relations."

Richard Deacon writes about Sir Leslie Plummer, who was also successful with East-West trade negotiations, saying, "[I]n this he was greatly aided by his wife, Beatrice, the daughter of Meyer Lapsker." Deacon further relates: "Sir Leslie Plummer died in 1963, but the following year his widow was carrying on his work when she motored to Moscow across Eastern Europe. Lady Plummer, who was herself of Eastern European origin....was by this time well known in

public life....In the first Wilson administration she soon found favour at No. 10 Downing Street, where she was a frequent visitor. In 1965 she was made a life peeress and continued to specialize in East-West trade....Because of her links with business circles in East Germany and elsewhere behind the Iron Curtain and her frequent calls at No. 10, she was the subject of some suspicion in security circles as a possible source of leakages of Treasury and Board of Trade classified information. MI5 were alarmed by her close contacts with Sternberg and her close friendship with, and influence on, Howard Wilson....What contributed to this to a large degree were the relationships of Sternberg and Lady Plummer with people at Downing Street. All this coincided with MI5's very real concern about the extent to which the Prague connection had developed inside both the Cabinet and the Labour Party."

Deacon continues: "One surprising feature of Harold Wilson's honours list was the manner in which East-West trade boosters figured in them. Lady Plummer received her peerage from Wilson, while the irrepressible Rudi Sternberg was knighted in 1970 and made a life peer as Lord Plurenden in 1975. Along with other wealthy businessmen he had contributed £2000 a year for four years to help pay for Wilson's private office while the Labour leader was in Opposition.... The Foreign Office and the Security Services were seriously worried by some of Rudi Sternberg's activities which seemed to go beyond simply establishing trade links with a regime not then recognized in Whitehall. Some leakages of information were traced to Sir Rudi and it was then discovered that Lady Plummer had acted as courier for him and passed on the intelligence to offices in East Germany. When Lord Plurenden died in 1978, his funeral was attended by the Czechoslovak ambassador in person and representatives of the Soviet and East German Embassies. Such activities as those of Lord Plurenden went far beyond simply encouraging peaceful co-existence and East-West trade. Apart from the passing on of information which, at one time, was strictly forbidden under agreed NATO rules, there was the boost given to the extension of Soviet multi-national companies to Britain." (*The British Connection*, 1979)

A former Senior British Intelligence Officer, G.K. Young, pointedly observes: "For as Lord Shawcross has continually pointed out, while there is vetting of civil servants and members of the armed forces, there is none for ministers and members of both Houses, whose role in select committees or other bodies may require access to sensitive material....*in the first Wilson administration there were Ministers of the Crown who had never broken their links with the CPGB [Communist Party of Great Britain] or its front bodies, and who had either a primary or a strong secondary loyalty to a foreign state.* If politicians were prepared to accept vetting, it would become possible for the heads of SIS, the Security Service and a Directorate of Special Operations to give regular and confidential accounts of their work, progress and setbacks. The Director-General of the Security Service told the Franks Committee in 1971: 'The Soviet Block intelligence services are very active among the political parties around the Palace of Westminster. Very many M.P.'s are in touch with many intelligence officers. If the Russian intelligence service can recruit a back-bench M.P. and he climbs

to a ministerial position, the spy is home and dry.’ Yet following the allegations against Sir Roger Hollis, a commission set up under Lord Diplock still took the view that while ministers on appointment should be given specific instructions on security, they should not be positively vetted.” Young adds, “There is still the disturbing prospect of treason in high places.” (*Subversion and the British Riposte*, 1984)

Journalist, Gordon Thomas, writes: “The sweeping victory of New Labour in the election of May 1997 had led to corrosive rumors within MI6. Some of them were damaging, suggesting that John Reid, a future home secretary and an admitted former member of the Communist Party, still had ties to Moscow. Files of other Labour politicians were dusted off and the contents circulated among MI6 managers. Jack Straw, a future British foreign secretary who had expressed misgivings about going to war with Iraq, and Peter Mandelson, who became a European Commissioner, each had a file....Long-serving MI6 officers remembered that when Labour held power under Harold Wilson there had been deep distrust toward Downing Street because of the fear that Wilson, too, had links with Moscow. In October 2008, it was MI6 who raised the issue of suspicious contacts when Gordon Brown invited Peter Mandelson to join his government as Business Secretary....Mandelson’s previous MI6 file had been upgraded to ‘Y-category’—the most secret category—and stored on the Secret Intelligence Service’s Scope database, which can only be accessed by the heads of MI6, MI5, and GCHQ. Beyond them only the incumbent prime minister and foreign secretary have access to Scope.” (*Secret Wars: One Hundred Years of British Intelligence Inside MI5 and MI6*, 2009)

Regarding the Oxford Communist connection, Richard Deacon notes: “Some indication of the inefficiency of the British Secret Service can be gleaned from the manner in which St. Antony’s College, Oxford, was allowed to become an unofficial annexe of MI6 in the fifties. It was founded as a centre for European studies in 1950 with money donated by Antonin Besse, a businessman from France with headquarters in Aden who, during World War II, had had secret dealings with MI6 and the SOE at the same time as he was trading with the enemy, Japan. Recently the college has had an extension built as a result of a donation from Volkswagen [yet another German connection]. The first warden of St. Antony’s was Mr. F.W. Deakin, himself an experienced SOE operator, and ever since its formation the college has tended to have ex-Intelligence officers appointed to the staff. David Footman, a former MI5 man and an expert on Russia, was appointed a Fellow in 1953. Throughout the fifties the Foreign Office sent people to write confidential papers on particular political subjects at St. Antony’s and the arrangement has been that at least one Foreign Office man is sent to St. Antony’s for twelve months to ‘do research’. The college is divided up into various centres, Middle East, Latin America etc. George Blake was briefed there....Even more surprisingly Mrs. Ludmilla Zhivkova, daughter of the Bulgarian President, was given a place at St. Antony’s in 1970, with backing from the Foreign Office. In the circumstances it seemed an odd college to choose.” (*The British Connection*, 1979)

It may be worth noting that a later warden of St. Antony's College, Oxford, was Professor James Joll who had been a personal friend of Soviet spy (Sir) Anthony Blunt. Curiously, immediately after Blunt was exposed as a Soviet agent in November, 1979, he disappeared from public view. It was subsequently revealed that he had been staying with Professor Joll, who like his predecessor at St. Antony's College, F.W. Deakin, had been a member of the wartime SOE organisation. Helen Fry comments: "Present at the party during an evening in February 1938 was James Joll (1918-1994), a History Don at Oxford who, with Bill Deakin, set up St. Anthony's College there. Joll was in Vienna in the winter of 1937/8 to 'brush up on his German' at the university....he was taken up by British intelligence to serve in SOE's German Section. After the war, he transferred to the Foreign Office to edit documents on German foreign policy under the guidance of Sir John Wheeler Bennett....Intriguingly, Joll gave shelter to his old friend Anthony Blunt – one of the Cambridge spies who passed secrets to the Soviets." (*Spymaster: The Secret Life of Kendrick*, 2014)

In his autobiography, *Friends, Enemies and Sovereigns* (1973) Sir John Wheeler-Bennett writes: "James Joll was already a friend of mine and a colleague at New College, and we were both destined to be found in Fellows of St. Antony's College, of which James became Sub-Warden." Wheeler Bennett also mentions: "[M]y old friend Bill (now Sir William) Deakin, then Warden of St. Antony's College, of which at his invitation I had become a founding Fellow in 1950."

Interestingly, both Sir John Wheeler Bennett and (Sir) Anthony Blunt, a former Soviet spy, each had their own office in Buckingham Palace. It has been purported that they may have been illegitimate royals. If so, this may explain their close association with the British Royalty. They were also strategically placed within the British Intelligence Establishment, perhaps as members of an alleged European royal intelligence network code-named *Rex* which may have been staffed with royal illegitimates. The royals are very conscious of lineage and clearly the royal establishment would like to keep such secret matters 'in the family,' so to speak.

Gordon Thomas says: "Blunt was another founding member of the Soviet spy ring recruited at Cambridge, where, like Burgess, Maclean, and Philby, he had been a member of the elite Apostles Society. After leaving Cambridge Blunt established himself as an art historian and became the Queen's Surveyor of Pictures, an archaic title that gave him not only regular access to Her Majesty but free run of the royal palaces and a seat at the table of one of the frequent state banquets. He developed a circle of friends that made him undoubtedly the best-connected spy in the Soviet ring and ideally placed to become the group's recruiter, using his connections to draw a number of people into working for the Soviet Union....he was knighted by the Queen in 1956. Among those who attended his investiture were Dick White, who would become chief of MI5 and later MI6, and Guy Liddell; both were Blunt's friends." (*Secret Wars: One Hundred Years of British Intelligence Inside MI5 and MI6*)

Authors Lynn Picknett, Clive Prince, Stephen Prior and Robert Brydon, note another royal connection behind the Anthony Blunt saga: "[T]he evidence

is that it was Mountbatten who was Blunt's main protector....By the time Blunt was finally exposed in public, Mountbatten was dead, having been killed by a terrorist bomb some ten weeks earlier. Given his connection with Blunt, the timing inevitably raises questions about the real story behind his assassination.... although the IRA had often threatened the royal family, they had always steered clear of doing anything about it for fear of alienating support in America. More importantly, they had avoided carrying out bombings in the Irish Republic to prevent a crackdown by the Irish Government. These unusual factors in the Mountbatten case raise the possibility that the assassination had been sub-contracted to the IRA by someone else. But if so, who? The MP Enoch Powell has suggested that the CIA were behind it because of Mountbatten's outspoken opposition to the United States' policies on nuclear weapons. However, a more likely candidate, given what we now know about Mountbatten's Soviet connections, is the KGB. As Richard Deacon comments, 'It would not be the first time that the KGB has used a foreign terrorist organisation to carry out such a killing.' It is known that Russian intelligence did have contact with the IRA, even supplying them with weapons and money. But there were many organisations who would have been keen for Mountbatten to die a hero's death before the Blunt story began to unravel. The IRA's decision to kill Mountbatten at that particular time is at least suspicious. According to some Belfast journalists, Mountbatten lived a secret life both in Eire and, more particularly, Northern Ireland." (*War of the Windsors: A Century of Unconstitutional Monarchy*, 2002)

In his book *Fighting to Lose: How the German Secret Intelligence Service helped the Allies Win the Second World War* (2014) Canadian journalist and historian, John Bryden, relates: "MI5, it will be recalled, had spent the lion's share of its effort during the 1920s and '30s in counter-subversion work against suspected communists and left-wingers. A legacy of the Bolshevik scare that had gripped Britain's Establishment during the First World War. This had involved intercepting mail and telephone calls, running informers, tailing suspects, and, most important of all, keeping track of people 'of interest.' This was the task of the Central Registry, the MI5/MI6 secret archives consisting of a card index of names running into the hundreds of thousands backed up by PFs – personal files on individuals – in the tens of thousands. The Central Registry was the main memory of both secret services, but was administered by MI5 and housed in 1940 along with the rest of the Security Service in the former nineteenth-century prison of Wormwood Scrubs. At the beginning of the blitz, during the night of September 29, the Registry was swept by flames, apparently hit by a German oil bomb, an incendiary that splashed inflammable fluid when it hit. How it penetrated the roof of Wormwood Scrubs is unknown. No MI5 files have been released that deal with the incident....It would have been a deaf and dumb intelligence officer, surely, who would have not instantly thought *sabotage!* The Registry was beyond comparison the most valuable counter-intelligence asset the British had. Checking names against its index was the most efficient way to keep individuals of known fascist or communist sympathies out of sensitive government or military positions. In time of war, this was vital. The destruction

of the Registry card index would have smelled of sabotage to MI6 as strongly as the smoke from the fire...[Writing about] the decision to photograph the card index: this obviously created the possibility of illicit copies being made. When it was found after the fire that the copying had been done badly, with many pictures ruined, and the rest of the index in no state to be used for many months, suspicion must have sharpened. Victor Rothschild, who had overseen the copying, would have been looked at very, very carefully....If the Registry fire *was* sabotaged, and Rothschild *was* a suspect, evidence needed to be collected.”

Peter Wright says: “The nerve center of MI5 was the Registry. It spread across the whole ground floor of Leconfield House. The Registry had been moved to Wormwood Scrubs Prison during WWII to ensure the files would be safe if their London home were bombed. It was an unwise move. Within the year the prison was bombed and many files were destroyed or damaged by fire....There were three basic categories in the Registry.....There were also Y-Boxes. These were means of separating particularly sensitive files from general access. For instance, all suspected spies were Y-Boxed, as were most defectors. An officer could obtain the material from a Y-Box only by obtaining indoctrination into its contents from the controlling officer or sometimes from the Director-General himself.” (*Spycatcher*)

John Bryden further writes about: “Guy Liddle, the B Division chief, who was a Soviet agent-of-influence at the least. Indeed, the evidence against Liddell is huge. In addition to opening the doors for Burgess, Blunt, and Philby to enter MI5 and MI6, and the access he gave Blunt to his office documents, it is surely not an innocent coincidence that MI5 totally failed to detect Soviet recruitment of young intellectuals at Oxford and Cambridge during the 1930s. As Liddell was then deputy-director of the counter-subversion section, this would have fallen under his mandate. So the failure was largely his. The ultimate fault, however, must lie with whomever in government sanctioned the transfer of Scotland Yard’s anti-communist section to MI5 in 1931 after two of its Special Branch investigators were discovered to be working for the Soviets. Liddell was included in that transfer. Basic prudence should have dictated that there might have been a yet undetected third guilty party....The suspicions generated by the Registry fire in 1940 had coalesced once more around Guy Liddell, this time over his possible role in the escape of Burgess and Maclean, to which were added new accusations that Blunt and Liddell had been covert communist fellow-travellers....Liddell, however, would have been the prime suspect. He was the one who gave the job of copying the index to a newcomer to MI5 rather than to a trusted staff member....Liddell would have definitely been under deep suspicion anyway. It would have been remembered that he had been part of the transfer to MI5 of Scotland Yard’s remnant anti-communist section in 1931, after it had been found to have been penetrated by the Soviets.” (*Fighting to Lose: How the German Secret Intelligence Service helped the Allies Win the Second World War*)

According to John Costello: “American intelligence experts who have reviewed the evidence do not find it impossible, or ludicrous, that Guy Liddell *could* have been the MI5 supermole....Not only is it *possible* to conceive that

Liddell *could* have been recruited by the Soviets, but weighing the probabilities against the newly available evidence, a strong circumstantial case can be made that he was the most successful mole of all....Analysis of Liddell's early performance in the MI5 case files discovered in the U.S. Archives reveals operational mishaps that must be added to the puzzling stream of failures that occurred later, when he assumed full responsibility for MI5 counterespionage investigations in 1940. The anomalies are so numerous, and follow such a consistent pattern, that they suggest a prime facie case can be made that Liddell had been leaking information to the Soviets and systematically working to further their interests since the late twenties." (*Mask of Treachery*, 1988)

Richard Deacon also writes about: "Captain Guy Maynard Liddell, director of B Division of MI5, the section dealing with counter-espionage, counter-sabotage and counter-subversion.... Eventually he became deputy head of MI5....He had studied in Germany....[In 1919] he joined Scotland Yard....and became rather mysterious, even to his friends, about his exact duties. From his first years at the Yard Liddell was concerned with the surveillance of communists by the Special Branch of MI5. A former colleague, long since retired, says that Liddell was 'involved in an inquiry into the leakage of information about the Arcos raid which enabled the Soviet apparat in the City to start burning their papers before the police arrived. It was felt that the leakage could only have come from the Yard or the Foreign Office'....Liddell was not suspected at the time, but this incident was remembered when he himself was being investigated. Eventually Liddell was brought wholly into the orbit of MI5 in 1931 and his principal duties were to act as a liaison officer with the Special Branch. By the time World War II started he was very much a power within MI5....He became a close friend not only of Kim Philby, with whom he had to deal on matters concerning D division, but of Guy Burgess, too....It was Liddell who provided the so-called vetting for Blunt, Burgess and Philby. And it was Liddell again who used to meet Burgess and Philby each week in a Chelsea pub in the immediate post-war period. Whenever anyone tried to raise questions as to the reliability of Blunt, Burgess and Philby, or their co-conspirator, the late Tomas Harris, Liddell was the first to hound them down....So the question must be asked: was Liddell just an appalling incompetent and one of the most disastrous senior officers of MI5 of all time? Or was he the Soviet Union's longest serving super-mole in Britain?" (*With My Little Eye: Memoirs of a Spy Hunter*, 1982)

Elsewhere, Richard Deacon writes: "Guy Maynard Liddell was born on 8 November 1892, the son of Captain Augustus Frederick Liddell, CVO, who had been comptroller and treasurer to the household of members of Queen Victoria's family, notably Prince and Princess Christian. Prince Christian came from the house of Schleswig-Holstein-Sonderburg, and was a favourite of Queen Victoria, whose third daughter, Princess Helena Victoria, he married in 1866. At one time he was the senior general in the British Army, as well as being the Ranger of Windsor Great Park. Guy was the third son and he became somewhat of a favourite of Court circles....both Anthony Blunt and Guy Liddell were related to the present Queen Mother....There is alleged to be in existence what is called the

Swedish List of Eight Primary Soviet Collaborators in Britain, based on reports gathered by Swedish Intelligence during World War II. This list has never been disclosed officially, though it is said to have been given to British Intelligence. Names on the List are said to include Liddell, Mountbatten and the man who gave the order for General Sikorski to be murdered when his plane crashed at Gibraltar in 1943....It has frequently been the obsessive secrecy of the British Establishment from top to bottom which has enabled treachery to flourish and for constructive counter-moves to be stifled.” (*The Greatest Treason*, 1990)

In *The Second Oldest Profession* (1986), the author Phillip Knightley, observes: “The 1930s practice of recruiting by personal recommendation had led to such inbreeding that many senior SIS officers were related to each other: Anthony Blunt, Stewart Menzies, Claude Dansey and Guy Liddell, for example, were all related, however distantly.” Moreover, could they all have been royal illegitimates as has been suggested regarding Blunt and Menzies?

A former MI6 officer, Richard Tomlinson, in an affidavit to Judge Herve Stephan, who headed the French enquiry into Princess Diana’s alleged death, said in part: “During my service in MI6, I also learnt unofficially and second-hand something of the links between MI6 and the Royal Household....Although contact between MI6 and the Royal Household was officially only via the Foreign Office, I learnt while in MI6 that there was unofficial direct contact between certain senior and influential MI6 officers and senior members of the Royal Household. I did not see any official papers on this subject, but I am confident that the information is correct.”¹¹ Moreover, in his autobiography, *Dangerous to Know: A Life* (2014), Fleet Street journalist, Chapman Pincher, writing about Prince Michael of Kent, says: “[I]n the late 1980s, I was invited to a dinner of intelligence and security officers at the Cavalry Club in London and found myself sitting next to the prince. To my great surprise, he was in charge of the proceedings as he had been secretly involved in intelligence issues in the Defence Ministry for several years. Present were senior figures from the secret worlds, even including the CIA, who all held him in the highest respect.” Interestingly, the prince’s father-in-law was a “former” officer in the Nazi SS.

In their recent publication, *The Secret Royals* (2021) authors, Richard J. Aldrich and Rory Cormac, write: “Royal marriages created important dynastic intelligence networks across the Continent providing sensitive information back to the palace....King George V maintained his own military intelligence network and found himself surrounded by those working for secret organizations....There is so much about the secret royals and their influence that we do not yet know.... in so many ways, the intelligence services and the royal family have much in common. They are small, secretive and highly mythologized with a band of loyal devotees at their centre. They both know many secrets and, through their various channels, thrive on the gathering of information....Both control and curate their own histories carefully; both are exempt from freedom of information requests. Historians have to wait a long time for intelligence files to make their way to the National Archives – but at least some do eventually arrive. The royal family, by contrast, are the real enemies of history. There is no area where restrictions and

redactions are so severe....beyond the much-publicized royal tours of shiny new intelligence headquarters, a deeper and far more clandestine relationship binds these two powerful institutions together. Like the intelligence services, the crown has its secrets. Neither wants them to be told. Are the royal family the antichrist of history? Perhaps not entirely so.”

Commenting on the abortive Arcos raid in London, Richard Deacon says: “A staff of more than three hundred was set up in the Moorgate offices of the Russian trade delegation, which went under the name of Arcos. It should have been obvious from the beginning that a personnel establishment of this size implied undercover espionage on a large scale....the Arcos offices were being used as an espionage headquarters and on 12 May 1927, the offices were raided by members of the Special Branch of the Metropolitan Police. In the basement they found Russian officials burning papers. The Russians had already been tipped off about the raid for the simple reason that they had an informant in Metropolitan Police headquarters....Stanley Baldwin, then British Premier, stated in the official report of the affair on 27 May 1927, that ‘military espionage and subversive activities throughout the British Empire and North and South America were directed and carried out from the Arcos and Soviet Delegation offices’.... it was proved beyond doubt that Arcos had been the cover for spying on a wide scale....The British Government reacted firmly to these revelations: the Arcos offices were closed down and the trade delegation ordered back to Russia.... The Russians used similar tactics employed in London when they created Arcos. They established the Amtorg Trading Company which was financed by the sale of Romanoff jewels smuggled into America....Amtorg was manned by Soviet spies who were given the job of recruiting agents in the U.S.A....While the G.R.U. controlled all effective espionage in the U.S.A. in these early days the N.K.V.D. operated Amtorg....In the earliest stages this work was directed by Amtorg, which established study groups for various branches of industry and science.” (*A History of the Russian Secret Service*, 1972) An interesting reference to Amtorg is to be found in Appendix Four – *Controlling Social Credit*.

Quoting *The Patriot* journal (8 May, 1930 – No. 430 – Vol. XVIII) under the heading *Amtorg and Arcos* we read: “The authorities in the U.S. seem to be awakening to the danger of the long-continued cultivation of revolution by the Communist Party under orders and pay of Moscow....The New York Police Commissioner is reported to have got possession of documents establishing the instrumentality of the Amtorg trading agency of the Soviet in the supply of funds, instructions, and agents for the promotion of strikes and riots....In *The Patriot* of 1 May there was mention of the luncheon....in London to honour the arrival of Saul Bron, the Jewish manager of Amtorg, brought over by the Soviet to manage Arcos....In the *New York Sun* of 20 January (1930) there was a long account of the propaganda activities of the Amtorg in America, based on information given by Mr. Bessiedowsky, the Soviet official who left the Paris Embassy....It bears out what all know who have followed the Bolshevik movement—that is the active part in foreign propaganda, and in preparing world revolution—taken by every branch of the Soviet, by every commercial agent, by every G.P.U. spy, and

by all the subsidised papers and gazettes in America and here. Mr. Bessiedowsky says: ‘As an American corporation Amtorg is a sham’.”

Moreover, writing in 1938, Ernest F. Elmhurst says: “Mr. Delgass, former president of the Soviet Union’s Amtorg Trading Corporation in New York City, made a statement which may be interesting at this point—in a speech on November 30, 1931—as follows: ‘In countries which have recognized The Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, *subversive activities are centralized in the embassies*, while in the United States and other countries where the Soviet government is not officially recognized *the general manager of the Amtorg usually is the chief of the spy system*.’ With a statement like this on record, why was the Soviet government ever recognized by the United States?” (*The World Hoax*, 1938)

Writing about the establishment of Amtorg in 1924, John Costello says: “As with Arcos, its key personnel were GRU officers trained in espionage, who worked alongside officials of the GPU and control commission posing as commercial agents. Amtorg’s secret mission was to fund a network of Communist groups using the cover of legitimate business. Its officials practiced some highly creative accounting, drawing its funds from Arcos in London and then shunting the transfers around its numerous accounts in Canada and the United States. In this way Amtorg disguised the huge sums it paid to the Soviets’ North American espionage and subversion network.”

John Costello further points out: “Ludwig Martens – with the help of sympathetic American bankers, businessmen, Marxist, and smuggled diamonds – functioned as the ‘unofficial’ Soviet ambassador and trade representative in New York until his deportation in 1921. One of Martens’ closest associates was a doctor of medicine, a Jewish émigré from Odessa named Julius Hammer. According to State Department records, Hammer was a generous contributor to the U.S. Socialist party and ‘believed to be at present part of the Bolshevik regime.’ That explains why he was ‘one of the first to establish one of the “fronts,” corporations and purchasing agencies’ that were in reality controlled by ‘Soviet Jewish elements under the direction of the Soviet Government of Russia.’ Hammer, with Abraham Heller – ‘a notorious Bolshevik’ and associate of Martens – was the founding partner in the Allied Drug and Chemical Company. A State Department investigation revealed that this company, incorporated in 1917 with Martens holding half the stock, was ‘utilized by the Soviet Government in starting trade with the United States’.” (*Mask of Treachery*, 1988)

As subsequent events were later to prove, the result of the obviously convenient, for some, destruction of the British Intelligence files in 1940, enabled many Soviet (and Nazi) agents to be placed in strategic positions within the British political establishment which might otherwise have been made much more difficult to achieve, and possibly not at all if the files identified potential and actual subversive agents of influence. Yet again, the name Rothschild appears in the conspiratorial equation. Is this really just coincidental or the outworking of a long term strategic policy. As C.H. Douglas observed: The Policy is Monopoly with the ultimate objective being World Dominion.

Real Social Credit not “Chinese Social Credit”

Writing in 1939, under the heading *The Social Credit Movement 1918-39: A Review* by W.L. Bardsley, the author says: “Major Douglas’s views first became public in an article in the *English Review* of December, 1918, to be followed by a footnote to it in *The New Age* of February, 1919, and in the same month he twice wrote the editorials of this paper....edited by A.R. Orage....Although the article in the *English Review* was published six months before his book *Economic Democracy* began to appear serially in *The New Age*, the book actually takes precedence in time, in its astounding completeness, and in importance. Most of *Economic Democracy* had been written before the end of 1917, amid the distractions of war, and its length is barely 25,000 words, yet close study shows that no aspect of the vast subject but was touched, either fully, or in principle, or by stated exclusion. To read it after 20 years is to be amazed at its author’s complete vision of all that others have comprehended, step by step, in the interval.”

Bardsley continues: “[Douglas’s ideas] caught the attention of a group of economic students in the University of Sydney, Australia, led by the Professor of Economics. Two years later Professor Irving was to place two of Douglas’s books on the list of supplementary reading for the degree in Economics, and after his refusal to remove them from the list, he was to resign his post. Since that time few professional economists have openly expressed their agreement with the works of Douglas as such. Another group of people of quite a different kind had not failed to grasp the significance of what Douglas was writing, and in the autumn of 1919 he was invited to visit the United States, where he was entertained by associates of the Schiffs and Warburgs. So far from questioning any of his premises or conclusions, this group was interested in one thing only—what was he going to do about it? On hearing that he had no immediate plans they apparently lost interest in the matter, but the sale of literature in the U.S.A. was effectively blocked and several professors of economics who showed favour to the new ideas found themselves superseded.”¹²

During the 1920s and 1930s C.H. Douglas’s realistic economic proposals, which would liberate humanity from economic slavery, were promoted under the generalised heading of Social Credit. This resulted in a worldwide Social Credit movement which gained much publicity. With the coming of the orchestrated and planned World War (part) Two the Social Credit movement (which consisted of many localised groups) largely fragmented and after the cessation of hostilities the concept of Social Credit was given the silent treatment throughout the global mainstream media. If there was any occasional mention Social Credit was invariably denigrated as a ‘funny money’ system. It is, therefore, curious to note the recent introduction of what is termed “Chinese Social Credit” which, in effect, is a complete inversion of Douglas’s economic proposals aimed at freeing the individual from financial dominance rather than making one financially dependant and beholden to Communist/Socialist State control. The Chinese system of “Social Credit” (*sic*) is designed to be the model which is planned to be rolled out globally.

Writing in 1983, before the collapse of the Soviet Union, Eric de Maré says: “Both international finance and the Kremlin desire centralised world power. To both, Social Credit ideas are therefore anathema. The late Dr. Hewlett Johnson, Red Dean of Canterbury, once asked Molotov, USSR Foreign Minister, what the Kremlin thought of the Douglas proposals and received the reply: ‘There is nothing in the world we fear more’.” (*A Matter of Life or Debt*, 1983) In light of Molotov’s remark (see Appendix Four for further confirmation) why, after years of the silent treatment, has the term “Social Credit” been resurrected in a completely inverted form as a mechanism aligned to an overriding policy of planned State control? It is clear that the World Planners were concerned to leave nothing to chance; for an objective analysis of C.H. Douglas’s economic proposals reveals that, if applied correctly, they would effectively defeat the international Money Power once and for all and potentially transform the quality of human life on planet Earth. From the international power brokers perspective this must never be allowed to happen. Their credo is ‘We have come that ye might have life less abundantly’. Hence, the conjuring up of the economic inversion called “Chinese Social Credit”. *Demon est deus inversus*.

In 1934, C.H. Douglas gave evidence to the Agricultural Committee of the Alberta (Canada) Legislature. In answer to a question, he said: “A short time ago, two or three years ago, I was approached by the Soviet ambassador in London to see if I could render them any assistance in their situation. I had most of their data, and I talked over the whole situation with them and I have met at various times the chief consulting engineers of the Soviet government and so forth. I said that I could do nothing for them at the present time, that their problem is a problem of production; they have not got the things to distribute. Our problem in Gt. Britain, Canada and elsewhere is a problem of distribution. We have either actually or potentially more than we know what to do with and that situation has been brought about by private administration of tools of production with certain limitations imposed on them by government. I do not think, with one or two exceptions, that there is any country in the world at the present time, certainly no country operating under what one would call westernised conditions of mass production, the use of power, which is primary to the whole thing. I do not think there is any country in which it is at all difficult physically to provide the whole population with the highest possible standard of living that anybody could reasonably desire. In the westernised countries it is entirely a problem of distribution, and a problem of distribution can only be solved either by a dictatorship or a modified financial system....it is possible to provide for the general public a higher standard of living, through the agencies of a dictatorship, but that involves a surrender of all those things for which the Anglo-Saxon race has fought for a thousand years.”

Clearly, back in the 1930s, C.H. Douglas anticipated the potential misuse of his Social Credit proposals for totalitarian purposes. This is exemplified in the current communist agenda labelled “Chinese Social Credit” (*sic*); which is the Chinese application of what is generally called the Universal Basic Income scheme, a limiting mechanism designed to eventually impose a totalitarian financial control system on the general public. Moreover, in the mid 1980s,

Elizabeth Dobbs, a former Secretary to the Social Credit Secretariat, with some foresight remarked: “[T]he factors which make the dividend the only proper and effective solution have increased so vastly, and polarised so extremely, as it is now quite obvious that if we don’t have a national dividend we must accept the absolute and detailed control of our activities by a communist state.” – i.e. “Chinese Social Credit” which is a complete inversion of Douglas Social Credit.¹³

In his book *The Answer* (2020) David Icke writes about: “China’s deeply Orwellian Social Credit System” and he further says, “ ‘Smart’ technology allows for constant mass surveillance and China’s communist/fascist (same thing) government is exploiting this potential for its ‘social credit’ system. This tracks the behaviour of the entire population and awards or deletes credits based on that behaviour. Do what the government wants and you get credits; do what the government doesn’t want and they are taken away with major consequences.” This is, of course, a complete inversion of the Social Credit principles enunciated by the Scottish engineer, C.H.Douglas.

The misunderstanding of genuine Social Credit (based on political and economic realism) i.e., so-called “Chinese” social credit, has been commented on, among others, by former British GP, Dr. Vernon Coleman, in his book entitled *Social Credit: Nightmare on Your Streets* (2022). Dr. Coleman writes: “Most people in the so-called developed world (a phrase which becomes more absurd as the days speed by) have probably heard of ‘social credit’, but I doubt if one in a hundred understand exactly what it means, what the implications are and precisely how social credit fits into the Great Reset. It is no exaggeration to say that social credit and the Great Reset, as promoted by the members and partners of the World Economic Forum together with the United Nations, the World Health Organisation and a bunch of independent, unelected billionaires, are leading us into a world in which our every move, deed and, indeed, thought, will be dominated by the evil principles of constant surveillance and control. It is social credit which will lead us straight into the sort of world predicted by Orwell in 1984 and envisaged by Huxley in *Brave New World*....Social credit is that finale. Once it is here, we are fixed firmly in the Great Reset....What was happening in China was called a social credit score....

“Social credit (the end result of what is happening) is now well on its way and it will soon be unstoppable. We are entering a world of digital dictatorship, total surveillance and trans-humanism....if you are a fan of totalitarianism or communism then I suppose social credit is a good thing. However, there is no escaping the fact that social credit is a scheme designed to enable governments to control their citizens. Every new law and rule ties into the social credit system which is now clearly the way in which the Great Reset will be turned into practical reality. It is government policy everywhere to exhaust their citizens with a constant barrage of new rules and regulations (which are backed by force and therefore have the power of law....The social credit system set up in China was officially introduced in 2014 though it was planned many years before....The Bank of England’s new digital currency is part of the social credit system....In a communist country (and communist countries have always been

run on the same principles as countries where social credit is the ruling force) the bureaucrats control the economy, the courts, the lawyers, the judges, the politics, the newspapers, the television and the radio....They sometimes like to call it socialism. But it's communism. It's the Great Reset. And it's a world controlled by social credit....Once the Great Reset has arrived, and we are living under the social credit system, there will be no need at all for any sort of democracy and so freedom will be merely a memory....The Great Reset is the end the conspirators are aiming for. They want to change society and introduce a comprehensive system of social credit....In the new world....the conspirators will sacrifice the many to protect the financial interests of the few – using social credit as the ultimate training and controlling weapon....The one certainty is that the long-term plans mean that string pullers are generational controllers – thinking generations ahead.” This last point is absolutely the case.

Dr. Coleman also comments: “The World Health Organisation has consistently proved itself to be unreliable, inconsistent and incompetent, and so it is alarming to know that the organisation is proposing a new pandemic treaty which will give it power to force countries and their citizens to do as they are told, if the staff there believe there is a health threat. There is no doubt that this is the starting point for a world government with a central, unelected body having control over every country in the world. The W.H.O. will have the power to order compulsory lockdowns and forced vaccination programmes. (Self-spreading vaccines are on the way so even those individuals who attempt to defy the W.H.O. will probably find themselves ‘vaccinated’.) If the W.H.O. receives the authority it wants, then an International Health Regulation will empower the W.H.O. director general to declare (on the basis of nothing other than his personal opinion) a health emergency in any country in the world or in all countries in the world. He will have the power to do this regardless of that country’s wishes. It will not be necessary for him to produce any evidence whatsoever for his actions. Anyone who tries to oppose whatever action he decides to take will be censored and, no doubt, social credit schemes will be used to punish doubters. Numerous countries have already announced that they support the plan which takes us straight into the Global Reset, the New World Order, a global dictatorship and an unelected world government.....We need to ignore the distractions, the diversions and the side issues and concentrate on the one, big issue: social credit....we are living in a world where our own governments have declared war on us. And most people haven’t even noticed. Freedom, justice, democracy and free speech have all been killed by politicians and compliant mainstream media organisations.”

While Dr. Coleman’s assessment of the dystopian agenda of the World Planners is essentially correct, by emphasising what might be termed a negative concept – regarding genuine Social Credit, he has unwittingly and unknowingly slighted the one social policy and its accompanying philosophy which the international financial power brokers fear the most. They are well aware that an effective and realistic application of C.H. Douglas’s Social Credit proposals would not only undermine their global objective of World Dominion, but would completely destroy their nefarious global agenda once and for all. It is not by

chance that the label Social Credit has been attached to a tyrannical communist regime agenda, which indeed is planned to be rolled out across the World.

As C.H. Douglas observed: “[S]o far from the realisation of some machine-made Utopia which would embrace us all, I think what we all as individuals desire is a state of affairs which would enable us to use the benefits conferred upon us by science and education for the furtherance of our own individual ideals and desires, which must be just as different, in the nature of things, as our personalities are different, and must become increasingly different as our personalities become further individualised. The Social Credit proposals at any rate start from this point of view, and in one sense they may be considered as a complete inversion of either State Socialism, Fascism, or Sovietism.” (*Warning Democracy*, 3rd edition 1935). Elsewhere, Douglas says: “We must build up from the individual, not down from the State.” (*Economic Democracy*). And further: “I believe the whole philosophy of the modern world is essentially unreal. Never before have we been going through such an orgy of calculated delusions raised upon a conception, which is consciously vicious, of what is important to the world; and up to a certain extent it succeeds.” (*The Policy of a Philosophy*, 1937)

In the Introduction to his enlightening treatise, *Realistic Sociology* (1969) Irish scientist Raymond Hannagan, writes: “This study owes its origin, and some of its contents, to the writings of the late Major Clifford Hugh Douglas, whose controversial ‘Social Credit’ proposals received much publicity during the period between the two World Wars. Douglas had much to say, not only about economics and finance, to which his proposals related, but also about the nature and functioning of society in general.... To Douglas, the human individual was a ‘developing individuality’ with a spiritual potential that society could continue to ignore only at its peril. This peril has erupted already into two World Wars; and Douglas has predicted a third, and further World Wars, as long as society persists in subordinating him to its arbitrary rules. The label ‘Social Credit’ has meant different things to different people at different times; and it has the further disadvantage that it must be restricted to interpretations of Douglas’s views. It cannot be applied, at least without redefinition, to a scientific study of the nature and purpose of society, no matter how much such a study may be indebted to the observations of Douglas. If a science is genuine, its authority is the inescapable laws or relationships that govern it, and which are an open invitation to all observers to make contributions to the development of the science. Its rules are not made by men, no matter how distinguished. They are inherent in what is being studied.... To Douglas, surely, was given what he called a ‘glimpse of reality’. Clearly he knew—and how few people do!—the difference between an optional fact and an inescapable fact, between optional reality and inescapable reality. The fetters which society has forged for itself are optional; but the laws which determine their consequences are inescapable. If we have failed to discern and express the relationships of inescapable reality that could ensure harmony and stability to our society, at least, it may be observed, we now are beginning to glimpse the catastrophe that must follow society’s persistent failure to understand its own nature and purpose.... From the point of view of natural rights and relationships,

it is probable that no better economic and financial proposals have been made than those associated with the name of Clifford Hugh Douglas, the originator of the term 'Social Credit'....the positive proposals of C.H. Douglas are simple, and seem capable of application to meet the requirements of a realistic society."

Hannagan further observes: "Possibly no writer of modern times has contributed such a penetrating assessment of the conditions which determine whether the individual, indeed, shall control his own affairs in society, or, whether certain groups, acting in the name of society or its functions, shall control them, as the late Clifford Hugh Douglas, whose name is associated with 'Social Credit'....It was about 1919 that Douglas commenced making his views known. It was just after the First World War; and people in general were looking with hope to the prospect of the machine replacing human effort in the business of providing the necessities and amenities of living. The enormous potential of industry and agriculture, even in the absence of most of the effective manpower of Europe on account of war-service, had been demonstrated beyond, it seemed, any possibility of question. It seemed merely a question of time, and a short time at that, when adjustments to the financial system – which was assumed to be a mechanism of service – would place the benefits of technological progress at the disposal of the people everywhere. Douglas, however, had no such expectation. In 1921 he expressed the view that the international financial system had become an instrument of the policy of its controllers; and that their objective was the stabilisation and centralisation of final, permanent and indisputable power in their hands. Its immediate object was not the distribution of goods and services up to the limit to which they could be produced, but wage-paid employment, revocable at will, as a condition of certain necessities and amenities. Human beings were to be forced by the financial system to conform to the ideals of its controllers....

"As Douglas anticipated, wage-paid employment was reinstated as the objective of world economic activity. Instead, therefore, of a new age of economic realism, which appeared within sight, and in which less time would have been devoted to making a living, and more to making living worthwhile, the world returned to what has since become a weary treadmill of overproduction, restriction of output, waste, poverty, sabotage, cut-throat competition, struggles for foreign markets, armament races and war....Douglas approached the problems of society by separating the inherent from the imposed. He sought, not to make rules for society, but to ascertain what rules for society were 'inherent in the nature of things', which was a phrase that he used frequently. He emphasised that the whole of our modern civilisation is hedged in, distorted, and confused by a number of limitations which have no validity, other than that which we have chosen to give them. He pointed out that in society, as in the physical world, certain forces of the universe have real validity; and that politics should follow the lead of modern inductive science by having regard to them. He drew attention to the necessity of recognising the underlying natural relationships in the functioning of the economic system. Clearly, also, he regarded freedom, co-operation and responsibility as the essential basis of a realistic society. That such principles could be formalised, seemed to be his opinion when he wrote in 1946:

‘I am coming to believe that an extra-mundane code of principles is in the nature of reality. Given that, individual responsibility for the interpretation of the code follows logically’. Douglas insisted that the human individual is unique, and that his interest, which is self-development, is above all systems, whether theological, political or economic.”

Hannagan summarises his observations, saying: “Social Credit assumes that society is subject to Law, in the sense of Natural Law, and that, if it is to achieve harmony and stability, and confer benefits on its individual members, as such, it must have regard to certain principles, which can be discerned to be a consequence of the inherent nature and purpose of things. In the economic field, for example, Social Credit points out that natural resources, and the technical knowledge relating to their exploitation, are the common inheritance of the individuals of society. It claims that their exploitation should entail the distribution of a national dividend to represent an appropriate share of the benefits of the exploitation; and that such a dividend should be paid unconditionally to every citizen, irrespective of his incomes from other sources. It claims that such a dividend would make the citizen independent of ‘unemployment problems’ and ‘social security’ services. Social Credit claims that the correct objective of industry is the production and distribution of all the goods and services that are desired, and with the minimum expenditure of human effort. It is not to provide employment, as if employment were an end in itself....In the political sphere Social Credit seeks constitutional safeguards for the natural rights of the individual. It seeks to establish the elector in the supremacy of his own affairs, and to protect him from the irresponsible manipulation of majorities. It proposes the establishment of a political mechanism through which the elector can express his wishes to his representative and, when he considers it necessary, intervene in the affairs of his state. In the conduct of affairs generally Social Credit seeks to replace, as far as possible, coercion and constraint by individual freedom of choice, competition by co-operation, and collective evasion of responsibility by individual responsibility for decisions and actions.”

Furthermore, in his autobiography *The Years of Transition* (1949) under the chapter heading *Social Credit*, Hastings, Duke of Bedford, writes: “The actual originator of Social Credit is, of course, Major C.H. Douglas, whose researches to some extent led him to the same conclusions as the late Mr. Arthur Kitson, the pioneer of monetary reform. For nearly two years I occupied myself in gaining a fuller knowledge of the new subject, obliging my Social Credit mentors to explain themselves to me in language I could understand and also getting orthodox economists to put forward their criticisms and stand up, if they could, to the Social Crediters’ replies. It was only when I discovered that in the long run the Social Crediters always had the best of it in a fair argument that I became convinced that here at last was the key to the solution of the world’s major economic troubles.... The great evil of the present system is that it places the important service of creating the nation’s money in the hands of moneylenders, whose interests in the matter are contrary to those of ordinary citizens....The creation of money should be a public service entirely divorced from a moneylender’s private, profit-making

business....The question is often asked why well-known economists do not support Social Credit, or even monetary reform....The financial interests which desire to retain the existing system take good care to see that no one is appointed to a post which will give him a national reputation as an economist unless he is more or less in sympathy with the existing system....

“Many years ago a man who had been connected with the Press told me that at one time the Press Association received orders not even to mention Major Douglas’s name. It has always been extremely difficult to get letters explaining or defending Social Credit accepted by any of the big national newspapers, which, however, have not been backward in publishing articles of an extremely hostile character. Occasionally tactics are varied and a Social Credit letter is allowed to appear. This is replied to by an orthodox economist who points out the Social Crediters’ ‘fallacies’. When the unfortunate Social Crediter attempts to reply he finds the correspondence columns have been permanently closed against him, and readers of the paper conclude (as they are intended to do) that the orthodox economist has wiped the floor with his opponent! Much capital has been made by unscrupulous organs of the finance-controlled Press out of the alleged ‘failure’ of Social Credit in Alberta. The truth is that the Central Government of Canada, under the influence of the bankers and helped by our Privy Council, forbade every measure which the Albertan Government introduced in order to put real Social Credit into operation....Ruthless, selfish and unscrupulous in their lust for wealth and, still more, for power, the Big Men of Finance who control governments and dominate the world, now and again show their hand, it may be in a threat of a non-renewal of an overdraft made to some business man who becomes too active in his advocacy of Social Credit....The control of the financiers over governments and politicians is exercised in many ways: by propaganda appealing to their prejudices and emotions; by advice, taking advantage of their prodigious ignorance; by bribes (often technically legal), taking advantage of their cupidity or ambition; by intimidation, threatening them with unpopularity as a result of a hostile Press campaign. In this country financial control over the political world starts with the Bank of England, which, by a judicious system of wire-pulling (not necessarily in any way altered by nationalization), ensures that the most important officials of the Treasury are always in sympathy with the methods and policy of Orthodox Finance. The Party Whips are closely connected with the Treasury and they in turn control the Party members of Parliament, few of whom, for obvious reasons, care to offend those who have at their disposal the plums of office and preferment.”

In an essay entitled *The Social Credit Idea* (1969), the author, George Hickling, notes: “A Varsity don in Australia told his students of economics to read the Douglas books on Social Credit, and he was dismissed from his post. Everywhere a conspiracy of silence or abuse was put in operation by the Establishment and communication media against the Social Credit idea, and this has been sustained ever since.”

The Social Credit policy and philosophy revolves around the realisation that the Credit or Real Wealth of the Community should be used for the maximum

benefit of its constituent members (men, women and children), not monopolised and held on monetary licence by a self-appointed clique of international banking financiers. To this end everyone should be entitled to a National Dividend as their hereditary birthright to share in the potential real wealth capacity of Society, i.e. a share in the Social Credit, as distinct from Financial Debt which is based on the illusion of poverty amidst plenty. No wonder, from the perspective of the international financiers and their revolutionary cohorts, the genuine Social Credit concept needed to be suppressed at every available opportunity. (See Appendix Four: *Controlling Social Credit*). As C.H. Douglas clearly pointed out, political democracy without economic democracy is dynamite.

In *The Tragedy of Human Effort* (The Liverpool address, October, 1936), C.H. Douglas states: "Now, while no action involving co-operative effort can take place without the presence of these three factors of policy, administration, and sanctions, and therefore they are all essential, and, in a sense, equally important, the first of them in point of time must be policy. In regard to the objective of policy, as applied to human affairs, I can say nothing to you which has not been better said by the great teachers of humanity, One of whom said, 'I came that you might have *life* and have it more abundantly.' So far as I am aware, no great teacher of humanity has ever announced that he came that we might have better trade or more employment, and I am wholly and irrevocably convinced that while we exalt a purely materialistic *means* into an end, we are doomed to destruction. In other words, the aim of the *human individual* is ultimately a totalitarian aim, a statement which, if it is correct—that is to say, if it is true that our best interests are served by our ultimately taking a general and effective interest in everything—is, in itself, the negation of the idea of the totalitarian *state*. There is an old and very true saying '*Demon est deus inversus*' – 'the devil is God upside down' – and many phenomena in the world confirm it....The foundation of successful administration, in my opinion, is that it shall be subject to the principle of free association, which will, in itself, produce in time the best possible form of technical administration....at the present time, there is no question that it is in the domain of sanctions that the human race is involved in its great difficulties....There is no serious financial reform which can be inaugurated within the framework of the present legal system, except by those in *control* of the existing financial system. There is no intention whatever on the part of those in control of the existing financial system to change that system to their disadvantage, and there is no effective change to the financial system which can be made without depriving its present controllers of their absolute power....The problem, in fact, is a problem of the victory of political democracy, that is to say *democracy of policy*. To understand what I believe to be the only effective strategy to be pursued, we have, first of all, to recognise that though we do, beyond question, possess the rough machinery of political democracy, we do not use it. It is not democracy of any conceivable kind to hold an election at regular or irregular intervals for the purpose of deciding by ballot whether you will be shot or boiled in oil....the first requisite of a political democracy is that its operation shall be confined to objectives, not to methods....

“The problem before the world and, in particular, the problem before this country, therefore, is plain, though difficult. First, we have to know how to bring into our consciousness what sort of a world we want, and to realise that we alone can get it, not in detail, but in objective....In my opinion, we want, first of all, security in what we have, freedom of action, thought, and speech, and a more abundant life for all. Every one of these is possible, and every one of them in the present state of progress of the world can be reduced to the possession of more purchasing power, so that it is not too much to say, even though it may sound banal, that the first objective of a democracy should be a national dividend. A second aspect of the problem has been clarified by the courageous utterance of the Lord Chief Justice, Lord Hewart, in his objections to the encroachments of bureaucracy. If I may restate them—the business of bureaucracy is to get us what we want, not to annoy and hinder us by taking from us by taxation and irritating restrictions those facilities which we otherwise should have. Thirdly, and most important, we have to obtain control of the forces of the Crown by genuine political democracy....I might, perhaps, reiterate the absurdity of the present conception of Parliament as a place in which highly technical laws are dealt with by elected representatives who did not in any case draft them, and who cannot possibly be expected to understand them. You may be interested to know that no Bill can proceed from any department of the Government direct. Every Government Bill has to be drafted by the legal department of the Treasury, which we all know to be in effect a branch of the Bank of England, thus making it certain that no Bill can come before Parliament which interferes in any way with the supreme authority of the Treasury and that private international institution, the Bank of England. In place of this we have to substitute a situation in which the Member of Parliament represents not the technical knowledge or lack of it of his constituents, but their *power over policy* and their right to the use of sanctions by which policy can be enforced. The proper function of Parliament, I may perhaps be allowed to repeat, is to force all activities of a public nature to be carried on so that the individuals who comprise the public may derive the maximum benefit from them. Once the idea is grasped, *the criminal absurdity of the party system becomes evident*. The people of this country are shareholders in it first, and employees of it only secondarily, if they are employees. Can anyone conceive of a body of shareholders consenting to the party system in their business? And this idea is just as applicable to undertakings carried on by the state as in the case of so-called private business. As shareholders we have an absolute right, and a right which by proper organisation we can enforce, to say what we desire and to see that our wishes as to policy are carried out, if those wishes are reasonable, that is to say, if they are practicable.”

Douglas adds: “We do not want Parliament to pass laws resembling treatises on economics. What we do want is for Parliament to pass a minimum of laws designed to penalise the heads of any great industry, and banking and finance in particular, if they do not produce the results desired....I am equally convinced that if control of *policy* is left in the hands of bankers and industrialists with their present mentality, while at the same time parties, organisations, and individuals

wrangle about *means*, a world catastrophe is a mathematical certainty within a few years." Three years later World War (part) Two was unleashed.

From a compilation of essays (*Warning Democracy*, 1931), C.H. Douglas observes: "[I]t is our contention that the industrial, international, and, to a large extent, the social difficulties with which the world is plagued at the present time do not arise either, on the one hand, from anything in the nature of physical scarcity, that is to say, lack of either raw or finished materials, goods, or services, nor, on the other hand, are they the result of the administrative relations between employers and employed, or any lack of what is commonly called goodwill in any of the parties concerned in the actual processes of industry....it should not require intelligence above the ordinary to appreciate that there must be something which stands between the mechanism of production, with its farms, factories, tools, materials and men, on the one hand, and these millions of people whose only desire is to obtain the products which the productive organisation could give them if it were allowed. Examining the organisation by which goods pass from the producer to the consumer, we find that it is the money system, and we naturally suspect the money system as being at fault. In other words, it is not goods which are scarce, it is money, or, more accurately, purchasing power, which is scarce. Now, if it were in the nature of things that in some way the quantity of money in the world was fixed by the laws of nature, our case would be desperate, but we find by technical investigation that it is not so fixed, that the amount of money in the world is almost entirely dependent upon the action of those institutions which we call banks, that, in fact, the banking system can, and does, control the prosperity of every country in the world, and that the banking system is a man-made system controlled by men and can be altered by men....

"Now, one of the first conceptions which is driven home to a consistent critic of the money system is the curious and widely spread desire which seems to exist to attribute our troubles to anything *but* the money system....Since the institution of a modified financial system of a suitable nature would rapidly increase the (what is called) material wealth of everyone without detracting from the wealth of anyone, it would be imagined that when once agreement had been obtained as to the feasibility of such a readjustment opposition would cease. But this is far from being the case....Shortly after the war I had several conversations with the late Lord Leverhulme on these matters, and he was quite clear that only the fear of poverty kept the vast majority of people at work, and he took it for granted that they ought to be kept at work....An extreme variant of the same idea is that there is some virtue in poverty....Another very curious and almost universal form of resistance which is met with by the credit reformers is the general determination to believe that any proposal which offers a radical amelioration in the economic situation must be a fairy tale. Inspired by the bankers and orthodox economists, political spokesmen have been at one in asserting that there is no short cut out of our difficulties. That is what they are paid to say, and it is perhaps not surprising. But what is surprising is the unanimity with which most people accept the statement. We all know Mark Twain's story of the man who was imprisoned for twenty years and then walked out having just discovered that the door had never

been locked, and some of us think it is funny. Personally I do not think it funny. I consider it a somewhat boring statement of fact. The world at large is in prison, and shows many symptoms of dying in prison, and there is nothing whatever to prevent it from walking out....the modern production system can meet every possible need of society without any stress or strain, if only it is freed from the fetters imposed upon it by the existing financial system.” (Notes for an address delivered to the Anthroposophical Society, c.1920s)

In his second book *Credit Power and Democracy* (1921), C.H. Douglas writes: “Before concentrating on this problem of the democratisation of the bank, and of the practical application of the credit principle which it administers, the satisfactory solution of which will have incomparably greater influence on the future of the world than any other single change of which we can conceive at this time, let us consider for a moment Democracy itself as an organised system of carrying on the business of society as a whole. Democracy is frequently and falsely defined as the rule of the majority—a definition quite sufficient to account for its unpopularity with many persons whose opinion is not unworthy of consideration. As so defined, it is a mere trap, set by knaves to catch simpletons; the *rule* of the majority never has existed, and, fortunately, never will exist. If such a thing were possible, it would be the ultimate Terror, beside which the worst individual despot would seem a kindly patriarch. It is under cover of this definition, however, that unscrupulous men in every country are enabled to evade the consequences which antisocial intriguing would bring upon them, by working up a spurious, because uninformed, public opinion, which is the greatest barrier to effective and rapid progress known to the hidden hands of finance and politics. Real democracy is something different, and is the expression of the *policy* of the majority, and, so far as that policy is concerned with economics, is the freedom of an increasing majority of individuals to make use of the facilities provided for them, in the first place, by a number of persons who will always be, as they have always been, in the minority....

“Money is a mechanism, and can be used or misused like any other mechanism, and if the population of this or any other country is willing to allow the mechanism of money to be controlled by the few, then, so long as inducement by money is the basis of credit, so long will the few control the many....The business of a modern and effective financial system is to issue credit to the consumer, up to the limit of the productive capacity of the producer, so that either the consumers’ real demand is satiated, or the producers’ capacity is exhausted, whichever happens first....Because the material existence of humanity has a basis of food, clothes, and shelter, a threat to these things is no less menacing a threat to freedom than that offered by a machine-gun, and far more insidious. No cool observer of world movements at this time can doubt that, whether, as some would have us believe, there is an active, conscious conspiracy to enslave the world or whether, as is arguable, only blind forces are at work to the same end, is a question immaterial to the patent fact that the danger of such a tyranny is real and instant.”

Furthermore, in *The Alberta Experiment* (1937) by C.H. Douglas, under the

heading *A Digression on Democracy*, Douglas writes: "Now if we find, in a human individual, that some one interest has become such an obsession as to cloud his judgement in regard to everyday matters, we say that he has become unbalanced, and if the unbalancing proceeds beyond a certain point, we say, and I think we are justified in saying, that he is insane. Such an individual rules his actions, but he does not rule them with a just appreciation of all the circumstances. It is as if the centre of a revolving disc had become displaced, causing the normally smooth rotation of the disc to be replaced by violent oscillations ultimately tending to disruption. The nature of the insanity is not that there is not government, but that the government is misused, or misplaced. That the world at large is suffering at the present time from something which it is not too much to call 'collective insanity' seems to be beyond reasonable doubt, but it is also unfortunately true that we are witnessing from time to time only the substitution of one form of insanity by another form more violent."

Douglas goes on to say: "We are aware of two descriptions of law, one of which we commonly term 'natural law,' such as the relation which covers the fall of bodies through space, and a second which we associate with human governments. This second description of law is, from its essence, a genuine infringement upon fundamental liberty, in that it superimposes a chain of consequences upon our acts which do not arise from any natural law that covers those actions. It is quite possible that laws of this nature form a convenient mechanism for accelerating the progress of society, but it is none the less from them that we derive many of our difficulties. It is much easier to pass a law forbidding the driving of motorcars at more than thirty miles an hour than it is to make a sufficient number of roads to render travel at sixty miles an hour safe. The type of mind that would deal with every difficulty by restrictive legislation is exactly the type of mind which is least effective in creative activity, with the unfortunate result that legislation has a strong tendency (arising out of its origins and nature) to be both predatory—in the sense of transferring the results of creative activity to those with the restrictive type of mind—and, in consequence, ultimately to become a hindrance to creative activity itself. The urge towards liberty, perhaps largely unconscious, has in the main been directed to obtain control of the restrictive mechanism of law. It has, in short, been more of a battle for the control of the negative, than for the positive forces of society. This is true equally of the comparatively modern industrial conflict and of the political conflict which preceded it.... We have, in our interest in the negative or restrictive aspect of society, allowed the positive aspect to become the prerequisite of international finance....

"The question of the expediency of the rule or otherwise, of the expert, forms a valuable clue, by the pursuit of which we may obtain a conception of the kind of democracy which will work.... The place of the expert is in functional activity, and not in the formulation of general policy.... It is not too much to say that the practical aspect of all modern social problems is bound up with the overriding problem of an effective democracy. If we cannot face the issue squarely, we cannot hope for anything but the succession and multiplication of crises, which now are almost our normal existence. The issue can be stated without

difficulty. *Either the normal desires of the community when they are capable of realisation, are entitled to recognition and satisfaction, and the whole machinery of government exists to that end, or they are not.* If they are not, there presumably exists somewhere an alternative set of desires of which the government is the representative. If this is so, we ought to know it, and we can then face the prospect of resigning ourselves to a life conducted as a school, by Masters of superior intelligence, whom it would be foolish as well as impracticable to resist, on the one hand; or, on the other hand, we can judge from the chaos from which we are suffering that, whatever the risks of democracy may be, they are preferable, and, indeed, insignificant, as compared with those to which we are submitted under the control of our taskmasters. A democratic Parliament is therefore from its inherent nature an assembly of *representatives*, not of *delegates*. It is concerned with impressing the *will* of the people upon the institutions of industry, agriculture, and commerce, and that will can only be concerned with *results*. *Methods* are for experts, and popular election is an unsound method by which to appoint an expert.” The science of judgement is to judge by results not preconceived ideas and notions, “By their works ye shall know them.”

In the *Social Crediter*, March 5, 1949, C.H. Douglas further elaborates: “The present financial system is quackery; the collectivism at which it aims is quackery....What is required, and all that in essence is required, to restore social health, is a binding-back to reality. We are trying to live comfortably in a world which does not exist in the true sense. When the Social Credit Movement advocated certain financial adjustments, they were advocated because they involved truth in accountancy, as they still do. But the powers that be in this world do not want truth in accountancy – it is the very last thing they want. They do not want truth in anything – a simple statement of fact, which can be verified by anyone who will consider official propaganda, which is a mass of lies....It is our unshakeable opinion that the human individual is infinitely various, and that it is in the nature of things, of reality, that his external circumstance should reflect his internal realities. A rigid State organisation is of all conceivable forms of society that which is furthest from the reality of Creation....The steps to health are now many and various. Some of them are Constitutional, and many of them are educational, and perhaps even yet, when they are practicable, some of the more important are financial. We are taking none of them.”

In modern society, the bottom line is all about the social trinity of production, distribution and consumption. In a sane society, the objective of production is consumption and money is purely a convenient distributive mechanism which facilitates this, rather than reverting to a not always practical barter system. In reality, talk about gold (a lump of metal), exchange rates, etc., is totally meaningless but most folk have yet to wake up to the simple truth of the matter. Basically, the world’s population has been conned on a scale that is hardly conceivable. Modern productive capacity is such that everyone’s basic needs should and could be met without any undue restriction or hardship.

Virtually all money issued today is in the form of bank credit which is literally created “out of nothing”, plus extortionate interest is added on – just for

good measure! All the world chaos we are currently witnessing is both directly and indirectly related to an internationally organised credit monopoly, rooted in a handful of international banking families, who seek to control and manipulate the distributive mechanism called money, thus inhibiting the free-flow capacity of modern super-production into the hands of the world consumer population. It does not need to be this way but the international bankers won't give up their financial power base without a fight, and a world police state agenda is being increasingly pursued to ensure there will not be any effective opposition to their world financial hegemony. Most of the world's population is completely ignorant of this state of affairs due primarily to the fact that centralised control of financial credit and control of the global mass media is concentric. So where do we go from here?

A long term Canadian student of C.H.Douglas's Social Credit ideas and proposals, Wallace Klinck, writes (in part): "While it is desirable that leading Social Crediters be conversant and competent their essential role is to promote the policy of Social Credit and to encourage electors to make insistent demands upon elected representatives to have these policies implemented in practical administration. It is up to these representatives to locate technical experts who are willing and able to guide in the administration of such policies. The electors should exercise their sanction to retain or dismiss recalcitrant politicians and the duty of politicians is to dismiss experts who fail to deliver the desired results or who prove uncooperative. This is a normal 'chain of command'. Non-experts should not pretend to qualifications which they do not have....We need to maintain responsibility of representatives for results and they must hold the experts responsible for the results they deliver. In conveying Social Credit to the general public we must concentrate on policy above technical matters....Social Credit is concerned with fundamental realities regarding production, distribution and consumption....Superficial changes have occurred and these have been many—but they have primarily occurred due to both technical advances and failures of the existing financial system as it relates to national cost-accountancy. The most prominent fundamental change is the increasing general displacement of labour by technology and this process is central to and confirms the Social Credit thesis, making it evermore relevant with the passage of time. We have increasingly been led astray and Social Credit wishes to remediate this situation."¹⁴

Wallace Klinck also notes: "The problem with political parties in general is that they are power organizations and the goal of securing office and power almost inevitably triumphs over integrity and truth....Although well-meaning and sincere people can become involved in party activities, they are usually among the first to be isolated, sacrificed and purged because the last thing party officials want is anything which might be regarded as 'controversial' and might 'confuse' the electorate. At the bottom line the party seeks to capture and retain power and demands 'unity' above all other considerations. Social Credit, however, seeks truth and its policy is to distribute power to individuals—power derived from knowledge of truth. The two policies are obviously irreconcilable. What is required is a new paradigm involving a general cultural regeneration—a sea-

change in the dominant philosophy, so that the motive force for change comes from awakened individuals who compose society. If a party were hypothetically to institute 'Social Credit' it would not last for more than a couple of weeks unless it were part of the popular thinking and general social culture and had the conscious support of the population in general. Hence, it is general education alone which can bring the desired changes where an informed and militant public demands of their elected servants the required changes in philosophy, policy and administration. In the vernacular, 'letting George do it' will not suffice to carry the issue. People must become informed and empowered as individuals by the new knowledge about reality which Social Credit offers. Only a clear sense of direction, ethics and civic responsibility can eventually prevail....Either power will reside widely within individuals or in abstract organizations controlled from the top and imposing policies which are inimical to the general weal. General 'social credit' can only arise from expressed creativity and exercised initiative residing within individual persons. What is the soul of Man?...

"Informed quarters have been well aware for nearly a century at least that banks create money when they grant loans, or purchase securities. Social Credit of course was very instrumental in popularizing such awareness. But it is not the creation of money by the banking system wherein lies the core problem. As Douglas observed, the modern economy could not function without such creation. The evil and disfunction of the system is not that banks create credit but rather that they claim ownership of the credit which they create against the community's real credit—which they do not create. They have appropriated the communal credit and seized control over the Cultural Heritage—securing to themselves centralized power to direct and control the creative resources and destinies of nations. Douglas's policy was to break this Monopoly of Credit by means of the Consumer Dividend and Compensated Price which would eliminate the macroeconomic need for consumer debt (and un-repayable debt, per se) and allow producers to recover their financial costs out of current income rather than through increasing debt charges against future production—or through incomes distributed via increasingly irrelevant, wasteful and destructive production activities. Douglas showed how to restore to the individual his rightful inheritance in the Cultural Heritage by returning it to him or her in the form of a beneficial ownership in the communal capital, by means of the Dividend and falling prices. The purpose of production is consumption—not to create 'work'. The ends to be sought are increasing abundance of goods and services with expanding leisure—all achieved through implementation of greater production efficiency."¹⁵

The Nature of Social Credit

The following is a partial synopsis of an attempt to point out the salient issues raised by L.D. Byrne in his penetrating and pertinent Address to the National Dividend Club of London on June 26, 1936. Byrne relates: "There is a curious belief...that Social Credit consists merely of a set of financial proposals for rectifying a faulty monetary system, and that it is essentially a monetary

reform scheme....Out of this view has grown an even more curious idea that all it is necessary to do in the present situation is to get out what is termed a Social Credit Plan—by which is meant something in the nature of a Parliamentary Bill embodying these financial proposals—and that, without any alteration in the social, political or economic life of the country, this plan can be superimposed on the existing situation....These views are not only ridiculously incorrect but they are highly mischievous....Probably the most important feature of the present situation, and one which has received too little attention, is the universal revolt in which most of us are participants. Practically the entire population of almost every country in the world is in a state of revolt....Though this revolt takes many forms, fundamentally it is the revolt of individual men and women against an unsatisfactory state of affairs. Revolt is a perfectly healthy and natural human reaction against an unsatisfactory environment. In a society in which all is well, the people are contented and revolt does not occur. But if the social environment is unsatisfactory then revolt arises, showing a desire for change. As the environment becomes more unsatisfactory, so the revolt increases in volume and intensity, generating forces which finally impel change. Thus revolt is the herald of change....Yet there is another aspect of revolt. It is a curious human characteristic to resist change except under the stress of necessity. Fear of the unknown is still strong in man's make-up. Revolt is evidence that change is desired. If the forces of revolt, instead of being allowed to develop blindly, are harnessed objectively to bring about a deliberate and conscious change from an environment unsatisfactory to individuals within society to one satisfactory to them, then instead of facing disaster, we should be hurrying towards that new civilization with its unlimited opportunities for human advancement which we know to be possible in this age of plenty upon which we have entered. There is the choice: Disaster—because we will not recognize the inevitability of change in time—or deliberate and conscious action to ensure that the change is the one we desire. But, you will ask, how can the forces of revolt be harnessed to bring about deliberately and consciously such a fundamental change? What change can be made which all want? How are we to alter the social environment? Social Credit supplies answers to all these questions.”

Byrne continues: “Social Credit is just what its name implies. It is the credo or belief inherent in society that its individual members in association can get what they want. A moment's reflection will convince you that this must be the essence of any social organization. Whether it is an association for promoting interest in gardening, or a movement for some sort of reform, or whether it is a nation, what makes the individuals within the group enter into willing association with each other is the belief that their efforts are being directed to secure the objective they desire....You will realize that it is important there should be a clear understanding as to the social objective—what it is that people want. While the possible wants of a community might be numerous and varied, there are two clear social objectives which members of every community always have and always will want before all else. They are the two things which each one of you want first and foremost from the society in which you live. These are personal security and

personal freedom. In order to get what they want the individuals in a community have to organize themselves. Organization, as those who have to do with it will appreciate, is an exact science. The principles of scientific social organization have been laid down by Major C.H. Douglas and are termed Social Dynamics.... Bearing in mind that the purpose of social organization is to give effect to the belief of the individual members of society that in association they can get what they want, the only conceivable form of organization to be adopted is the democratic type, which gives effect to the will of the democracy....*in the two branches of Social Dynamics, what is required is economic democracy, and legislative or, as it has to do with matters of national policy, political democracy—each operating to serve the individual members of the social organization to get what they want, with, first and foremost, a social objective of personal security and personal freedom....*the purpose of the economic system is to distribute goods and services to the community as, when and where required—that and nothing else....

“The chaotic world situation today is dominated by what is known as the economic paradox of poverty in the midst of plenty. The outstanding fact of our times is that we live in an age of plenty. There is a wealth of evidence in support of this fact, which is now widely recognized, but I will content myself with one quotation only—it is from *World Chaos*, by Wm. McDougall, for he puts the matter in such a lucid form. He says: ‘*Through the aid of physical science our powers of production have reached a very high point of efficiency; an efficiency such that, if the whole machinery of production could be set working at full speed, every human being might be lapped in luxury of the most elaborate kind at the cost of a modest expenditure of human energy.*’ The important words in this statement are ‘a modest expenditure of human energy.’....The fact of *plenty for all* being available means that it is physically possible for *all to have security*. And because it is available with a modest expenditure of human toil it means *secure leisure*—that is *economic freedom*—for all is also possible. These conclusions should be obvious. And it should be equally obvious that this personal security and personal freedom is the *right* of every individual member of the community to which it is available....we find that not only is plenty available to us, so that security and freedom for all is possible, but that these are the birthright of every man, woman and child. Yet far from security for all we see on every hand insecurity in the extreme and progressive loss of freedom.”

Byrne goes on to say: “A further explanation of the monetary mechanism reveals that the absolute control and issue of money is in the hands of a highly centralized private monopoly. This private monopoly has the sole right to create and issue the community’s money, and it exercises complete control over monetary policy. Moreover, it issues all money only in return for a lien on the nation’s wealth. ...A community has ‘credit’ if there is a functioning industry, a consuming public and a stable government. The measure of this credit—this real credit—is the rate at which the community can produce goods and services for its use. The monetization of this credit represents the drafts being made by the community upon its real credit, and this enables an accountancy record to be kept of what is taking place in the economic sphere. It will be appreciated that the

credit of the community is essentially communal property and, as the policy of governing its monetization influences the rights of individuals within the group and their relationship to each other control of monetary policy is essentially a function for the executive of the governmental system in accordance with the will of democracy. Yet we find that a highly centralized private monopoly—centralized in the sense that its organization is a pyramidal one—has usurped this function of government. The Social Credit analysis of the financial system reveals that not only has the financial monopoly—which is not merely centralized nationally but internationally—usurped this sovereign function of government, but in its control of the monetary system it deliberately restricts the monetization of the communal credit. By such restriction it restricts every phase of economic life, so that, with unlimited resources to produce, the community is not allowed to produce all it could....This private international financial monopoly by its complete control of monetary systems has complete power over entire communities and over governments. It is a tyranny....this issue comes within the domain of government. It has to do with the legislative or governmental system, for it is a matter affecting the rights of the people and their relationship to each other. We are still considering the economic system, the sole purpose of which is to distribute goods and services as, when and where they are required. If this purpose is to give effect to the objective of society, the form of economic organization necessary is the democratic type. In other words economic democracy is essential. At the present time a pyramidal economic organization is in operation. A group of persons has seized control at the apex. And the economic system is being used as a system of government—a tyrannical or pyramidally controlled government in which the many have to conform to the will of the few. Before this can be altered and economic democracy established, the rights of people in the economic sphere must be established within the governmental system.”

Byrne concludes: “A National Dividend will give security to all. The fear of unemployment, the fear of poverty, poverty itself will disappear. Whether we like it or not we must face the fact that the present wage system by itself is a system of slavery. If you can say to a man ‘you must accept these conditions within the economic sphere for this wage, or you will starve,’ you have the most terrible weapon of dominating human life in your hands, and that man is a slave. National Dividends will destroy this power of money over human life....As the dividend increases, so the money voting power of the community will become more effective. Because of the greater freedom in buying certain goods and refraining from buying others, control of the type and quality of production will be assumed by the community. Thus the democracy of the circumference will decide what shall be produced and who shall produce it, and the administration at the centre will be in the nature of an elected aristocracy of producers serving and dominated by a democracy of consumers. Economic democracy will be a reality....just as in economic democracy people are provided, through money, with an effective voting system to enforce their will in regard to economic matters, so it is necessary in political democracy that they should have an effective voting system to enforce their will in the domain of government. Such a system confers upon the members

of the community—the people—sovereign power in all matters concerning the social life of the community, for it is in the sphere of government that all questions affecting the rights of the members of the community are dealt with. And if the social body has such an effective mechanism for ensuring that the dynamic of its collective will prevails within the sphere of government, there will be effective administration of the entire social organization—in accordance with the will of the people—in the spheres of government, economics and the cultural or spiritual life of the community. This would constitute a true democracy—a Social Credit Commonwealth. It should be clear that a question of priority arises. The Social Credit order can be described as true democracy in all aspects of social life by the organization of society in accordance with the principle of Social Dynamics. The purpose of the organization is to enable society to gain its objective. First and foremost in order of priority, its objective is personal security and personal freedom for its individual members. While the reality of this personal security and freedom can be established only in the domain of the economic system, the right of the individual members of the community to this can be established only in the domain of the governmental system. Thus political democracy must be established as a means of securing economic democracy....

“At the present time the world is in revolt because of the lack of security and freedom. In this country [UK] as in many other countries, we have a democratic constitution. That is to say the people have the constitutional right to exercise sovereignty in the domain of government. This right to sovereignty has, in default of its exercise by the people, been usurped by a gang of power maniacs. By exercising control of a pyramidally organized economic system, the private monopoly of international financiers has rendered the governmental system ineffective to perform its proper function. This has been achieved by dividing the community into camps [political parties] in the governmental sphere, and allowing them to have a voice only in matters of minor importance. The purpose of this is to give an illusory impression that political democracy is the governmental system; whereas effective government under these imposed conditions is enforced through the economic system controlled by finance at the apex. Now not only do the people of democratic countries possess the constitutional right to enforce their collective will in the domain of government, but they possess the necessary mechanics to do so. What the people in these countries do not understand yet in any large numbers is how to use the mechanics at hand to get what they want. The world is in revolt because the people lack security and freedom. Security and freedom are being withheld by a tyranny which has seized control of the world. The right of sovereignty over their social life exists in every so-called democratic country today....

“All that stands between the people and economic democracy is to establish this sovereignty in the domain of government. To do this the people must take the initiative in imposing their collective will upon their legislatures. They must make their will prevail in regard to what they want first and foremost. What we know they want is personal security and personal freedom in the economic sphere. But they must establish their rights to these results in the domain of government. By

using the political voting system for the proper purpose of demanding the results they want, the people can automatically ensure that they will get these results, as we have seen from the nature of a true democracy. Suppose for example the people of this country assert their sovereign right in the domain of government to demand that everybody shall have security and an unqualified share in the national production without penalizing anyone. As soon as this collective will of the community forces itself on Parliament it automatically establishes these rights for every person in the country. It then becomes the function of experts within the sphere of the economic system to give effect to these rights. Thus the establishment of true political democracy would automatically lead to the establishment of economic democracy. This would be a Social Credit order—that is to say, society would then be organized on the basis of its inherent belief that its individual members in association can get what they want. Great as the power of the financial tyranny is, it cannot prevail against an awakened democracy. The power of finance would collapse like a pricked bubble before the irresistible force of the objectively directed will of the people in the sphere of government, backed, as it would be, by the strength of the armed forces of the country....As the forces of revolt develop blindly the world is being rushed to disaster. Only the deliberate and conscious direction of these forces of revolt along the lines indicated can save our civilization.” (*The Nature of Social Credit*, 1936)

The same state of public consciousness prevailing in the 1930s can still be seen to exist today as any objective study of the current course of human world events perfectly substantiates. Furthermore, the same manipulative political and financial anti-social forces at work in the 1930s can be seen to be behind the same adverse state of world affairs today. The continuity of such a global policy certainly implies a long term conspiratorial agenda of massive proportions, exposure of which, no doubt, necessitates negating with a “conspiracy theory” mantra being instilled into the public consciousness.

A National Dividend

C.H. Douglas comments on the concept of a National Dividend, saying: “[A] dividend, in the ordinary sense of the word, is a payment of ‘money’ of which, we have already seen, credit is the vital component, and although credit derives from the community, the organ of credit-issue, its mobilizer, is the bank. The most important and fundamental function of a bank should be to envisage the capacity of the community it serves, taken in conjunction with its plant and culture, to meet the demands made upon it; and, under democratic control, to issue purchasing power, on behalf of the community (the true State) up to the limit of this capacity, so that as individuals the units composing the community can set in motion the machinery which will make such demands effective.” (*These Present Discontents and the Labour Party and Social Credit*, 1922) He further remarks: “The direct road to the emancipation of the individual from the domination of the group, is, in my opinion, the substitution, to an increasing extent, of the dividend in place of the wage and salary.” (*Warning Democracy*)

In an academic paper entitled *Major Douglas' Proposals for a National Dividend: A Logical Successor to the Wage* by Brian Burkitt and Frances Hutchinson (Department of Social and Economic Studies, University of Bradford, UK), they write: "The 'new economics' introduced by Major C. H. Douglas in the years immediately following the First World War predicted both an exponential growth in production arising from technological change and an increase in inequality due to unemployment following the introduction of labour-saving technologies. Douglas additionally forecast a futile search for new forms of employment if income distribution continued to derive primarily from the use of productive resources and if an economy based on the profit motive prevented technical progress from creating an age of leisure. To counter this scenario, he designed proposals which attempted to place every citizen on a level economic playing-field. They derived from the view that all social production originates in a common cultural inheritance of past invention, with present individual effort playing a secondary role. The concept of providing citizens with freedom to select employment and consumption patterns according to non-market criteria, i.e. to turn economic theory into a tool rather than a dictator of policy, was well ahead of its time....the Douglas/ 'New Age' economics of the 1920s....offers imaginative insights into the current theory and practice of economic and social policy....

"National or Social Dividend schemes envisage direct allocation of income by the State to all citizens. No transfer of wealth from those in employment to recipients is involved....Douglas' proposals for a National Dividend form an integral part of a series of recommendations for the social control of credit....An engineer by profession, Douglas made four central observations on the workings of capitalist economies in the years immediately following the First World War (Douglas, 1919, 1921, 1922, 1924). Technological progress would reduce the availability of paid employment: financial mechanisms were designed to produce economic growth regardless of the equity of income distribution; the common cultural inheritance was the property of all citizens; and unearned income was, in principle, an acceptable form of income distribution....The 'unemployed', in common with many workers, seek an income rather than 'work' for its own sake and are reduced to a 'servile wait' for a 'servile job' (A.R.Orage, 1934). Those who deplore the 'dole' for exerting a demoralizing influence would be better employed examining the "financial jugglery" which places the recipient in a dependent situation. Objections to an income for all were 'moral' not economic.... 'The Dividend is the logical successor to the Wage' (A.R. Orage, 1934). Douglas observed that financial mechanisms determined the nature and quantity of production and the distribution of subsequent revenue (Douglas, 1921). Production was debt driven. The repayment of debt plus interest necessitated an increase in financial credit at an accelerating rate in order to distribute the proceeds of technical progress....Douglas drew a distinction between 'financial credit' and 'real credit'. 'Financial credit', which drives production and determines distribution, is generated by the banking system and is based on the probability of delivering money. 'Real credit' represents the creative energy of society, and

is the means, actual and potential, to produce goods. Potential real wealth is communal in origin. Without the Common Cultural Heritage of the accumulation of technological innovations, the myriad inventions of materials, machines and processes there would be no real wealth for individuals or past generations, groups to appropriate for their own use on the basis of their 'ownership' of capital or labour. This heritage, plus the 'unearned income of association', constituted the 'real credit' of the community and belonged to every citizen. The right to determine the extent, nature and distribution of future production should equally belong to all citizens. A small caucus who control financial institutions should not be the sole arbiters of future patterns of production and distribution. An income from dividends without any work test (i.e. past or present employment) was perceived as normal for owners of shares.....State payment to citizens of an income which did not derive from paid employment was established in principle in the UK before the First World War. The state Old Age Pension introduced by a Liberal government in 1906 was available to all, the limiting criteria for access being the age of the citizen....

"The financial system is not a naturally occurring phenomenon to be studied from a respectful, objective distance. It is a human invention which can be brought under conscious human control. In *Social Credit* Douglas provides an illustration. War would have come to an abrupt end in 1914 had the State accepted the financial reality that there was no money with which to fight. The purchase of weapons, munitions and army supplies required large sums of money which could not be recouped from the 'public as consumer' through current taxation. Douglas traced the series of paper transactions which transformed bank overdrafts into the National Debt. This creation of money (credit) was possible once the gold standard had been abandoned. 'Owners' of the National Debt, which increased from £660 million in August 1914 to £7,700 million in December 1919, were paid interest at 4-6 percent from the public exchequer by virtue of no material contribution to the war effort in terms of labour or foregone consumption. On the strength of tanks destroyed, munitions expended, supplies consumed and the general devastation of the war, owners of Government War Securities held a claim against future production which had no justification in their past or present contribution to the community. The loan 'simply represents communal credit transferred to private account'. This saga demonstrated that financial constraints can override financial constraints, i.e. economic operations are ultimately politically determined.... 'To a financier a country is simply something on which to base a mortgage' Douglas (1924)...One major objection to payment of a secure, non-means-tested, non-employment-tested income to all citizens is its potential to undermine the work ethic. Douglas questioned the ability of existing financial structures to provide the option to work less in order to produce a sufficiency of material goods and enjoy more leisure. Given industrialization and the potential for infinite technological innovation which Douglas as an engineer foresaw, ample resources existed to provide for the needs of all citizens with a minimum of labour. Douglas questioned the sense in, and the necessity for, engaging in employment primarily to acquire a money income

to meet basic needs.... The Douglas approach, however, sheds new light on the rationale of employment as the dominant mode of income distribution....The Douglas/Orage critiques of capitalist finance in the early 1920s is highly relevant to contemporary concerns.” (*International Journal of Social Economics*, Vol. 21, No. 1, 1994, pp.19-28)

In an article by Canadian researcher Robert Klinck, *The scientific money system for the automation age of abundance*, he writes: “Some indication of Douglas’s stature as an economist can be obtained from the tribute paid him by the brilliant English editor and economist, A.R. Orage. ‘His knowledge of economics was extraordinary’, wrote Orage, ‘and from our very first conversation everything he said concerning finance in its relation to industry--and, indeed, to industrial civilization as a whole—gave me the impression of a master-mind perfectly informed upon its special subject; after years of the closest association with him, my first impression has only been intensified. In the score of interviews we had together with Bankers, Professors of Economics, Politicians and Businessmen, I never saw him so much as at a moment’s loss of complete mastery of his subject. Among no matter what experts, he made them look and talk like children’.”¹⁶

Writing in 1989, Australian journalist, Eric D. Butler, makes the following comprehensive observation: “Social Credit has passed through a number of phases since C.H. Douglas first discovered that there was a basic flaw in the generally accepted finance-economic costing system, and offered a precise solution to reflect reality. As admitted by Douglas, he initially felt, as an engineer, that once he brought his discovery to the attention of those who might be expected to grasp its far-reaching significance they would take corrective action. Douglas did not take long to discover that he was not dealing with a technical question, but with something more important, that of philosophy. There were those who understood that while the defect in the finance-economic system remained, this ensured that those with the monopoly of credit creation were assured of a process of increasing centralisation of power. What Douglas was challenging was the age-old will-to-power, sheltering behind the worship of abstractionism....

“Anyone who has read Douglas’s first two major works, *Economic Democracy*, followed by *Social Credit*, knows that so far from Douglas being a ‘monetary reformer’, he was only concerned with finance as a mechanism being used to prevent the individual from being in the position where, in free association with his fellows, he could gain ready access to a heritage built up over many generations, and dramatically increased as a result of the first Industrial Revolution. During the early phase of Social Credit there was intense debate concerning Douglas’s assertion that under generally accepted financial rules industry was generating prices at a faster rate than it was distributing incomes. There were a number of proofs of the disclosure made by Douglas, one of these being that in order to sustain the economic system, a progressive expansion of financial debt was essential. Eventually Douglas provided a mathematical proof of the deficiency of purchasing power in what is known as the A + B Theorem, which is outlined by Douglas in *The Monopoly of Credit*. There was keen debate about the theorem with what Douglas admitted was some high quality

criticism. But this criticism, along with unfolding events, merely confirmed the correctness of what Douglas said. When it was first formulated, a number of Melbourne Social Crediters, most of them professional men, had the Douglas Theorem submitted to several mathematicians at the Melbourne University, who confirmed its correctness. In more recent times it has again been submitted to leading mathematicians who have also vouched for its validity, while it has also been confirmed with the use of computers....

“Numbered among those with the ability to grasp the financial aspects of Social Credit were two of the founders of the Fabian movement, Sidney and Beatrice Webb. Douglas has related how after discussing the financial aspects with the Webbs, and successfully answering all objections, the two Fabians came to the basic issue, which was not the technicalities of finance, but that they objected to the purpose of the Douglas proposals. They quickly saw that a financial policy which guaranteed the individual genuine freedom and independence, would make it impossible to subject the individual to the type of planning promoted by the Fabians. Having convinced himself, with the aid of the critics, that his analysis of the finance-economic system was completely correct, with further dramatic confirmation being provided by the start of the Great Depression, during which support for Social Credit quickly became world-wide, Douglas then moved to the next phase of his work. It was clear that the overwhelming majority of people, with the best will in the world, were not basically interested in, nor could they be expected to understand the technicalities of finance. But they could grasp, when pointed out to them, that there were no physical problems concerning adequate production to sustain a reasonable standard of living for all, that the only problem was lack of money, purchasing power....

“Douglas then directed his attention to the political problem, outlining a strategy for uniting electors to demand results from their elected representatives. The basic question was how to make use of political democracy in order to make economic democracy a reality. But Douglas found that many found his concepts of political democracy as difficult to grasp as his concepts of economic democracy. Social Credit sheds a blinding light on most human problems because of a completely different way of looking at things....Douglas offered a completely new way of looking at economics, finance and politics. The true purpose of production was consumption, and the true cost of production was consumption, said Douglas. These and other statements had the same shattering effect on conventional thinking as did the new concepts brought by Christ. It is true that the ‘learned’ leaders of the Pharisees were upset by the thought that their power over the individual could be destroyed in the same way that there are those today who reject Douglas’s proposals because these would deprive them of power over their fellows. But it is also true that there are those whose conceptual patterns are so set that the breaking of them would require a traumatic mental revolution. Douglas expressed the view that the major hope of salvation for mankind was the demesmerising effect of events, although he also feared that such an effect would be too much for some people....

“Paradoxical though it may appear, the state of the world offers the

only hope for regeneration. Disintegration of all kinds is the result of violating absolute truths. These truths remain eternal, ready to serve Man. 'The truth shall make you free.' Which brings us back to A + B. Every major problem afflicting Mankind today stems from an attempt to overcome the deficiency of purchasing power mathematically demonstrated by Douglas's theorem. The overdriving of the productive system, the appalling waste of natural resources, the hideous monstrosities of the Big cities, the mad 'export drives', the frantic efforts to solve problems by making them even bigger, can in essence be summarised as an attempt to solve Man's problems by reducing Man to little more than a zombie; by the abolition of Man himself....

"It is not in the nature of reality that more than a relative few will attempt to understand the A + B Theorem. But the events resulting from the attempt to pervert the true nature of the production system may result in sufficient numbers grasping that the policies being imposed upon them are leading to even greater disaster, that such disaster is unnecessary, and that they can associate with their fellows to bring their political institutions under control, and through those institutions insist upon economic and financial policies of sanity. This does not mean that those with the ability and the inclination should not study and master the technical aspects of Social Credit. Such knowledge must be available when electoral pressure demands the implementation of policies diametrically opposed to those being imposed today. Douglas's discovery of the deficiency of purchasing power, formally demonstrated by the A + B theorem, will one day be remembered as one of the most important discoveries in the history of mankind. Correct action based upon that discovery is the only hope of regenerating Civilisation." (*The New Times*, Australia, September, 1989)

To again quote C.H. Douglas, writing in *The Social Creditor* (Jan 13, 1945): "Not many matters are a ground for certainty nowadays, but on two of them it is possible to be fairly dogmatic. There will be no sensible improvement in world society until there is a radical decentralisation of money power; and there will be no decentralisation of money power by any centralised Government, no matter what it may call itself. So far as Great Britain is concerned, every so-called progressive movement has become the focus of the money power, for reasons which are quite simple. Every progressive movement is (assuming sincerity of intention) a distributive movement; and every distributive movement which does not distribute credit is inevitably a movement for organised robbery, which the money-power is delighted to support. The distribution of credit is the distribution of the substance (under-standing) of things hoped for, the *evidence* of things *unseen*: things seen belong to somebody, and their arbitrary distribution by *force majeure* is robbery, no matter how it is disguised. An understanding of this situation is the key to the policy of scarcity—which is the Ark of the Covenant of High Finance—World Dominion. Given the illusion of a fixed and insufficient body of wealth, a popular movement for the destruction of 'vested interests' (stability of tenure) can always be worked up. And stability of tenure is the one thing which the money power will not tolerate except for itself."

Under the heading *The Douglas Legacy*, Dr. Geoffrey Dobbs points out:

“Now slavery is maintained as much by the slave as the slave-masters, and it is fear and despair which enslaves them. It is among the slaves that we live, not the masters; and what we have to give is first of all, understanding, which gives *substance* to things hoped for and evidence of things not seen (which is the definition of faith) and that leads to a realistic hope and activity, which can give satisfaction and happiness *now*. And it is this free, willing, faithful co-operation with others which is the expression of the invincible power called ‘love,’ and the basis of all real civilisation and of what we call ‘the social credit’.” (*New Times* – November 1979)

Finally, in *The ABC of Social Credit* (1934) the author, E.S. Holter, insightfully comments: “Social Credit is not solely an economic solution to the present crisis, it has a profounder philosophical basis, rooted in human nature itself. It’s vital aim is not merely to establish economic security without destroying individual initiative. It is interested in economic security for the very purpose of establishing individual freedom in order that man may develop according to his own initiative and capacity. The possibilities implicit in our age of plenty go much further than the problem of distribution or any other economic consideration. The struggle for physical maintenance becomes incidental. Man is at last freed to devote himself to those intellectual, emotional and creative pursuits which alone can make life something more than mere vegetation. The expression of individuality is essential to the happiness of man.”

The Critical Moment

Almost a century ago, C.H. Douglas, writing under the heading ‘The Critical Moment,’ foresaw the approach needed in order to counter a centralised policy of world dominion by a self-styled chosen few. Douglas stated: “The outstanding fact in regard to the existing situation in the world at the present time, is that it is unstable.... the break-up of the present financial and social system is certain.... A comparatively short period will probably serve to decide whether we are to master the mighty economic and social machine that we have created, or whether it is to master us; and during that period a small impetus from a body of men [and women] who know what to do and how to do it, may make the difference between yet one more retreat into the Dark Ages, or the emergence into the full light of a day of such splendour as we can at present only envisage dimly.

“It is this necessity for the recognition of the psychological moment, and the fitting to that moment of appropriate action, which should be present in the minds of that small minority which is seized of the gravity of the present times. To have a clear understanding of the principles which underlie the problem is essential to those who may hope to play a part in its solution....As the world is constituted today, effective action is only possible through certain centres of influence; that is to say, short of complete social anarchy as a preliminary to a new world, it is necessary to work through the arrangements which have grown up in the system with which we are all familiar. It hardly needs emphasis that a constant binding back of proposals for reform, to the moving events of the world,

is of the utmost value; in fact, if it be possible to clarify the relation between the analysis of the financial system, the foci of discontent, and the logical remedy, with sufficient emphasis and over a sufficiently wide area, then the stage will be set for the greatest victory which the human individual has, within history, achieved over the forces which beset him to his fall.” (*Social Credit*, 1924)

Which brings us to 2020-22 and the execution of a long term preplanned overarching agenda for a global Fascist technological tyranny under the guise of a world ‘pandemic’ (*sic*) threat to the human population. The evidence which supports such a contention is overwhelming. It is not possible within the remit of this thesis to go indepth into the actuality of this agenda which is clearly obvious to those with eyes to see, and who have not succumbed to the intense psychological brainwashing inculcated into the general public mindset; via a relatively small number of criminal and lying politicians (aided and abetted by alleged medical “scientists” most, if not all, who have ties to Big Pharma and thus a conflict of interest) and a totally compromised mainstream media which has been pumping out fearful fake news propaganda on a daily basis.

Pertinently, G. Edward Griffin, writes about: “[A] think-tank study released in 1966 called the *Report from Iron Mountain*....It was produced by the Hudson Institute located at the base of Iron Mountain in Croton-on-Hudson, New York. The Hudson Institute was founded and directed by Herman Kahn [1922-1983], formerly of the Rand Corporation....The purpose of the study was to explore various ways to ‘stabilize society.’ Praiseworthy as that may sound, a reading of the *Report* soon reveals that the word *society* is used synonymously with the word *government*. Furthermore, the word *stabilize* is used as meaning to *preserve* and to *perpetuate*. It is clear from the start that the purpose of the study was to analyze the different ways a government can perpetuate itself in power, ways to control its citizens and prevent them from rebelling. It was stated at the beginning of the report that morality was not an issue. The authors were not concerned with questions of right or wrong. Nor were they interested in concepts such as freedom or human rights. Ideology was not an issue, nor patriotism, nor religious precepts. Their sole concern was how to perpetuate the existing government....Resistance is viewed as treason. But, in times of peace, people become resentful of high taxes, shortages, and bureaucratic intervention. When they become disrespectful of their leaders, they become dangerous. No government has long survived without enemies and armed conflict. War, therefore, has been an indispensable condition for ‘stabilizing society.’ These are the report’s exact words: ‘....The organization of society for the possibility of war is its principle political stabilizer....It has enabled societies to maintain necessary class distinctions, and it has ensured the subordination of the citizens to the state by virtue of the residual war powers inherent in the concept of nationhood.’” Shades of the infamous ‘Protocols of the Elders of Zion’.

Griffin continues: “The report then raises the question of whether there can ever be a suitable *substitute* for war? What *else* could the regional governments use—and what could the *world* government itself use—to legitimize and perpetuate themselves? To provide an answer to that question was the main purpose of the

study. The *Report from Iron Mountain* concludes that there can be no substitute for war unless it possesses three properties. It must (1) be economically wasteful, (2) represent a credible threat of great magnitude, and (3) provide a logical excuse for compulsory service to the government....The report considered ways in which the public could be preoccupied with non-important activities so that it would not have time to participate in political debate or resistance....Here is what the report had to say: 'Credibility, in fact, lies at the heart of the problem of developing a political substitute for war'....The final candidate for a useful global threat was pollution of the environment. This was used as the most likely to succeed.... It might even be necessary to *deliberately* poison the environment to make the predictions seem more convincing. In this fashion, it would be possible to focus the public mind on fighting a new enemy, more fearful and cruel than any invader from another nation....If a vision of death and destruction from pollution could be implanted into the public subconscious mind, then the global battle against it could, indeed, replace war as the mechanism for control. Did the *Report from Iron Mountain* really say that? It certainly did—and much more. Here are just a few of the pertinent passages: 'When it comes to postulating a credible substitute for war....the "alternate enemy" must imply a more immediate, tangible, and directly felt threat of destruction....The fictive models would have to carry the weight of extraordinary conviction, underscored with a not inconsiderable actual sacrifice of life....It may be, for instance, that gross pollution of the environment can eventually replace the possibility of mass destruction by nuclear weapons as the principle apparent threat to the survival of the species. Poisoning of the air, and of the principle sources of food and water supply, is already well advanced, and at first glance would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power.... However unlikely some of the possible alternative enemies we have mentioned may seem, we must emphasize that one *must* be found of credible quality and magnitude....It is more probable, in our judgment, that *such a threat will have to be invented.*' As in the recent case of the Covid-19 "pandemic" threat and accompanying mandatory social control agenda.

Griffin concludes: "The *Report from Iron Mountain* was not intended to be made public. It was produced by a Special Study Group of fifteen men whose identities were to remain secret....As the *Report* pointed out, truth is not important in these matters. It's what people can be made to *believe* that counts. 'Credibility' is the key, not reality. There is just enough truth in the fact of environmental pollution to make predictions of planetary doom in the year two-thousand-something seem believable. *All that is required is media cooperation and repetition.* The plan has apparently worked." Griffin adds: "In the year 1949, George Orwell wrote his classic novel entitled *1984*....Most of the stratagems outlined in the *Report from Iron Mountain* are to be found in Orwell's narrative.... The think-tank was even willing to credit Orwell as the source of some of its concepts. For example, on the subject of establishing a modern, sophisticated form of slavery, the group at Iron Mountain said: 'Up to now, this has been suggested only in fiction, notably in the works of Wells, Huxley, Orwell and

others engaged in the imaginative anticipation of the sociology of the future. But the fantasies projected in *Brave New World* and *1984* have seemed less and less implausible over the years since their publication. The traditional association of slavery with ancient preindustrial cultures should not blind us to its adaptability to advance forms of social organization.’ From this we see that Orwell’s work was far more than an entertaining novel. It is relevant to our present journey in time. Our would-be masters have studied him carefully.” (*The Creature from Jekyll Island: A Second Look at the Federal Reserve*, 1994) This study stresses that truth is not important in defining a substitute for war, it’s what people can be made to believe that counts. ‘Credibility’ is the key, not the reality. Hence, the fake Covid ‘pandemic’.

Furthermore, Italian journalist, Leo Lyon Zagami, writing in 2015, reports: “In May 2010, an interesting report was produced by The Rockefeller Foundation and The Global Business Network....The 53 page document issued by the Rockefeller foundation, entitled *Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development*, was published in PDF format on their Foundation website. The document outlines a scenario in the next two decades that appears catastrophic...The apocalyptic scenario envisioned by the global elite seems to resemble more the dystopian vision of a dark and violent totalitarianism as illustrated in George Orwell’s *1984*, but also along the lines of the society envisioned by Aldous Huxley in *Brave New World*, which represents the model of a soft dictatorship. This is where the population willingly accepts the rules imposed from above, mainly because it has been manipulated and conditioned from birth to accept it without rebelling, as it is happening currently in the United States and most of the Western world. What is striking is the Rockefeller Foundation and their associates ‘*scenario planning*,’ which suggests an exorbitant amount of deaths that humanity is to expect in the coming years....According to a passage contained in this document, the world will suffer from a mysterious pandemic. The contagion should hit 20% of the population, killing at least 8 million people, in just seven months....[quoting the 2010 report] ‘*The pandemic also had a deadly effect on economies: international mobility of both people and goods screeched to a halt, debilitating industries like tourism and breaking global supply chains. Even locally, normally bustling shops and office buildings sat empty for months, devoid of both employees and customers. The pandemic blanketed the planet.... However, a few countries did fare better—China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery*’.”

Zagami continues: “Thanks to this epidemic the people will be forced to surrender their sovereignty to the NWO, as the document makes clear: ‘*During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flex their authority and impose airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control*

and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified.’ A more authoritarian and more globalist government, a New World Order in fact, that will result in growing control over all aspects of our lives, and will include what the Rockefeller memorandum described as, *‘technology that could literally see right through you.’* This includes the feared RFID chip, an implanted biometric identification chip made mandatory for all citizens. Instead of rebelling against such tyranny, the report predicted we will actually become eager to surrender our sovereignty, brainwashed as we usually are, by the elite and their corrupt media circus: *‘In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems—from pandemics and transnational terrorism, to environmental crises and rising poverty—leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power. At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty—and their privacy—to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit. In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulations of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests’....*The control system resulting from such a crises in the end becomes the Orwellian scenario in the year 2025. The year in which this illusion of democracy will come to an end....the document predicts that: *‘By 2025, people seemed to be growing weary of so much top-down control and letting leaders and authorities make choices for them.’....*The aim of the Rockefeller document seems to mix a form of psychological terrorism, which wishes to influence and intimidate the masses, while using the same type of *‘prophetic’* expectations of those who were employed to draw it up.’ (*Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* 2015) The mindset behind this Rockefeller document is highly reminiscent of the alleged ‘forgery’ the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Moreover, according to a World Bank report produced in 2020 the global lockdown will continue until March 2025 which exactly synchronises with the time frame predicted in the Rockefeller Report of 2010.

Coronavirus über alles

Dr Mike Yeadon has a degree in biochemistry and toxicology and a research-based PhD in respiratory pharmacology. He has spent over 30 years leading new medicines research in some of the world’s largest pharmaceutical companies. In *Why are we being lied to about Covid? There’s no good reason* (May 10, 2021), he writes (in part): “Be in no doubt, among the reasons that voices and opinions like mine are never heard in the main media is extreme censorship more suited to China than a liberal democracy.... The government’s advisers are not fools. Some may be, but the upper echelons are very smart. They believe polite people won’t say ‘not only are you lying but you’re doing it in concert with other, non-democratic actors’, because that’s conspiracy theory stuff, right? Powerful people never use their influence to benefit their interests, do they? The only thing

that's different is scale and the power their public positions give them. Other than that, they're just another bunch of grubby criminals, ripping off unsuspecting people....

"Truth is our most powerful tool. And that truth is that we're being lied to. The truth also, however hard it is to believe it, is that there is unequivocal and clear evidence of planning and co-ordination. Not to face this fact is to have your head in the sand. Where it's leading is easy to discern, once people are willing to lift their internal censoring and look objectively at the evidence.... It is time for all Doubting Thomases to take a lead and state unambiguously that 'government and its advisers are telling us things that are manifestly untrue and maintaining restrictive, damaging measures for which there's no justification'. By not doing so they are playing into the hands of those who I firmly believe are engaged in a determined series of crimes against humanity. Why do I say this? Simply because there is no benign interpretation of the acts of commission and omission consistently imposed upon us and no explanation of the statements which are flatly wrong other than an intention to deceive the population.... It is my deduction and conclusion that the only motivation that fits all the observations is the intention to 'herd' every citizen into a VaxPass system. This is a completely novel system. Never before have all individuals been represented in a single, interoperable database as a unique digital ID, accompanied by an editable health-related field. Whoever controls that database, and the algorithms which govern what it permits and denies, has literally totalitarian control of the entire population. There is no personal threshold crossing or transaction which doesn't fall to those operating that system."

Dr. Yeadon concludes: "At the very least, the public deserves to be warned that this is coming. I do not expect conventional judicial processes to protect us in any way. Every institution has already failed the people of the UK.... I have found it impossible to come up with a benign interpretation of the events.... My own conviction is that the purpose is, at minimum, to establish a system of totalitarian control which will mean the extinguishing of liberal democracy.... Consider the elimination of the class of the inquiring journalist, the censorship of all mass media. The relentless smearing and exclusion of those who ask too many awkward questions. The astonishing waste of public money.... The relentless lying. The misinformation. The use of psychological operations to frighten and subdue. The utter disregard for those vaccinated with 'vaccines' that are way too unsafe for their role.... The numerous breaches of the Nuremberg Code, since no one is being explicitly told that these vaccines are experimental and so recipients are being unwittingly enrolled in an unprecedentedly large and unmonitored Phase 3 clinical trial.... biotechnology has awesome power, and it can be used for good or ill.... I think I've made a decent case that what governments and their advisers have done easily amounts to conspiracy. The same 'mistakes' have been made everywhere. The same tricks and manipulation. Those who claim this is all coincidence are *coincidence* theorists."¹⁷

According to James Perloff, in his recent publication *Covid-19 and the Agendas to come: Red-Pilled* (2020) says: "Bill Gates seems to have emerged as the

unofficial ‘director’ of the planet’s response to Covid-19....The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation—America’s largest foundation with assets of \$46.8 billion—bought half a million shares of Monsanto, infamous for spreading carcinogenic glyphosate across the planet, as well as replacing natural foods with GMOs. The Foundation is also heavily invested in 5G, having purchased 5.3 million shares of Crown Castle International, a major provider of 5G infrastructure....Gates has attended the Bilderberg Group, the shadowy power brokers who meet annually to privately set global public policy....[further] During a Congressional hearing, representatives from the telecommunications industry admitted to Connecticut Senator Richard Blumenthal that no safety testing has ever been done on 5G.”

Perloff further states: “In April 2020, former Russian intelligence officer Vladimir Kvachkov gave a televised interview commenting on the population control agenda associated with Covid-19....Translated from the Russian: ‘The coronavirus phenomenon, that they falsely deem a pandemic, needs to be examined from the perspective of global powers—religious, political, financial, economic and national. The coronavirus phenomenon, the so-called pandemic—and let me tell you, there’s no pandemic, it’s all a lie—needs to be considered as a global, strategic special operation. This is exactly how you need to think of this thing. These are command and staff exercises of the world’s behind-the-scenes powers on controlling humanity. That is what the goal of this coronavirus is.... the aim of the behind-the-scenes Zionist and financial powers is reducing the world’s population....They think there’s too many of us ordinary people in the world. There should be around 100 million of their own kind and a maximum of 1 billion people on Earth to serve them. Then they’ll be living in abundance here on Earth. Because, us the people, the earthlings—there’s too many of us for the behind-the-scenes world powers. This is why the coronavirus and the financial crises that has emerged almost immediately—they’re inexplicably tied to one another. The aim is to stop people’s movements around the world, to curtail political freedoms....’”

Perloff also relates: “In a May 16 [2020] interview with Jason Goodman of *Crowdsourcing the Truth*, famed attorney Alan Dershowitz [Zionist Jew]—whose clients have included Jeffrey Epstein and Harvey Weinstein—expressed his view: ‘Let me put it very clearly: You have no constitutional right to endanger the public and spread the disease, even if you disagree. You have no right not to be vaccinated. You have no right not to wear a mask, you have no right to open up your business....if you refuse to be vaccinated, the state has the power to literally take you to a doctor’s office and plunge a needle into your arm’.” Perloff records: “According to the Stanford University....the actual death rate for Covid-19 is 0.12 to 0.2 percent. That would make the survival rate at least 99.8 percent. On May 22, even the CDC....reduced its estimated death rate from Covid to 0.26 percent, meaning a survival rate of 99.74 percent. Why should everyone be forced to take a Covid vaccine, when 99.74 percent (or more) have strong enough immune systems to defeat the disease on their own?”

Finally, James Perloff observes: “To govern the world requires a *world government*. This too has been a Deep State objective for many decades....

Brandon Smith summarized the situation well writing for *Alt Market*: ‘For those not familiar with the phrase “global economic reset,” it is one that has been used ever increasingly by elitists in the central banking world for several years. I first heard it referenced by Christine Lagarde, the head of the IMF [International Monetary Fund] at the time, in 2014. The reset is often mentioned in the same breath as ideas like “the New Multilateralism” or “the Multipolar World Order” or “the New World Order.” All of these phrases mean essentially the same thing....Now in 2020 we see the globalist plan coming to fruition, with the elites revealing what appears to be their intent to launch their reset in 2021. The World Economic Forum officially announced the Great Reset initiative as part of their Covid Action Platform.....and the summit is scheduled in January 2021 to discuss their plans more openly with the world and the mainstream media....The goal is rather obvious—Terrify the population with poverty, internal conflicts and a broken supply chain until they lobby the establishment for help. Then, offer the “solution” of medical tyranny, immunity passports, martial law, a global economic system based on a cashless digital society in which privacy in trade is erased, and then slowly but surely form a faceless “multilateral” global government which answers to no one and does whatever it pleases’. (Brandon Smith, “Globalists Reveal that the ‘Great Economic Reset’ Is Coming in 2021,” *Alt Market*, June 18, 2020)”

Against the current backdrop of the alleged Coronavirus pandemic and the global push for mass “vaccination,” it is instructive to note the research of Eustace Mullins in his classic book *Murder by Injection: The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America*, first published in 1988. Mullins writes: “Fresh from his triumph of organizing his gigantic oil monopoly....[John D.] Rockefeller, the creature of the House of Rothschild and its Wall Street emissary, Jacob Schiff, realized that a medical monopoly might bring him even greater profits than his oil trust. In 1892, Rockefeller appointed Frederick T. Gates as his agent....Frederick T. Gates’ first present to Rockefeller was a plan to dominate the entire medical education system in the United States. The initial step was taken by the organization of the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Research....The Carnegie Foundation named one Abraham Flexner to head up its study of medical school. Coincidentally, his brother Simon was head of the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Research. The Flexner Report was completed in 1910, after many months of travel and study. It was heavily influenced by the German-trained allopathic representation in the Americans medical profession....He had been a graduate of Johns Hopkins University. This school had been established by Daniel Coit Gilman (1831-1908). Gilman had been one of the three original incorporators of the Russell Trust at Yale University (now known as the Brotherhood of Death). Its Yale headquarters had a letter in German authorizing Gilman to set up this branch of the Illuminati in the United States.”

Mullins continues: “Flexner spent much of his time at Johns Hopkins University finalizing his report. The medical school, which had only been established in 1893, was considered to be very up-to-date. It was also the headquarters of the German allopathic school of medicine in the United States....

The president of the Zionist Organization of America, Louis Brandies....was an old friend of the Flexner family. After Woodrow Wilson appointed Brandies to the Supreme Court, Brandies appointed himself as a delegate to Paris to attend the Versailles Peace Conference in 1918. His purpose was to advance the goals of the Zionist movement at this conference. Bernard Flexner, who was then an attorney in New York, was asked to accompany Brandies as the official legal counsel to the Zionist delegation in Paris. Bernard Flexner later became a founding member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and a trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation with his brother Simon. Simon Flexner had been appointed the first director of the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Research at its organization in 1903. Abraham Flexner joined the Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching in 1908, serving there until his retirement in 1928. He also served for years as a member of Rockefeller's General Education Board. He was awarded a Rhodes Memorial lectureship at Oxford University."

Mullins also writes: [W]e find that the United States still maintains an overwhelming lead in the production and sale of drugs....Eleven of the eighteen leading firms are located in the United States; three in Switzerland; two in Germany; and two in the United Kingdom. Nutritionist T.J. Frye notes that the Drug Trust in the United States is controlled by the Rockefeller group in a cartel relationship with I.G. Farben of Germany. In fact, I.G. Farben was the largest chemical concern in Germany during the 1930s, when it engaged in an active cartel agreement with Standard Oil of New Jersey. The Allied Military Government split it up into three companies after World War II, as part of the 'anti-cartel' goals of that period, which was not unlike the famed splitting up of Standard Oil itself by court order, while the Rockefellers maintained controlling interest in each of the new companies. In Germany, General William Draper, of Dillon Read investment bankers, unveiled the new decree from his office in the I.G. Farben building. Henceforth, I.G. Farben would exist no more; instead, three companies will emerge—Bayer, of Leverkusen; BASF at Ludwigshafen; and Hoescht, near Frankfurt. Each of the three spawns is now larger than the old I.G. Farben; only ICI of England is larger....A longtime rival of Du Pont is Imperial Chemical Industries of England. It was founded by Alfred Mond, who became Lord Melchett. He formed agreements with I.G. Farben during the 1920s."

Finally, Eustace Mullins says: "The history of the pharmaceutical drug business has always been a chronicle of fraud, of preying on the fears of the uneducated and the gullible and taking advantage of the universal fears of illness and death....The emphasis on drugs and experimentation which originated with the German allopathic school of medicine, and which was brought to this hemisphere by Illuminati initiates such as Daniel Coit Gilman, was the first step in transforming the entire medical practice of the United States from a patient-orientated, healing process to a totally different approach, in which the patient became an instrument to be manipulated for the benefit of various other programs, mainly experimental science."

In his article *IG Farben: the roots of the Covid plan* (4th January 2021) American writer, Jon Rappoport, says: "Knowledge of an ongoing crime inside

a corporation turns into a conspiracy of silence, shared by many employees. But as you travel up the corporate ladder, *someone* not only knows, but *intends* to keep committing the crime. This is my conclusion, after 30 years of investigating criminal medical behavior, including mass murder. Here is deep background, which illuminates the current pharmaceutical lead role in the Covid fraud and devastation: In 1933, the largest cartel in the world, IG Farben, enabled Hitler's rise to power. Farben: pharmaceuticals, dyes, chemicals, synthetics. During WW2, Farben had prisoners shipped from Auschwitz to its nearby facility, where horrendous medical/pharmaceutical experiments were carried out on them....At the end of the War, Farben executives were put on trial and, despite the efforts of Telford Taylor, the chief US prosecutor, and assistant prosecutor, Josiah DuBois, the sentences handed out were light. For example, Fritz Ter Meer, a high-ranking Farben executive, was tried for mass medical murder and slavery, and sentenced to a paltry seven years in jail. He was released after three years, and went on to occupy a post as chairman of the advisory board of Bayer, a 'branch on the tree' of IG Farben...Farben war criminals were 'needed' to organize the new Europe. More important, a whole new world was coming into being, and mega-corporations and cartels were at the heart of it. They would be the engines driving the global economy and controlling the natural resources of the planet. It was colonialism with a different face, the East India Company running on technology and industry and a planetary reach beyond anything ever attempted....Their powerful cartel partners all over the world wanted to continue profitable relationships with these Nazi brethren. A few of the highly influential international partners: Dow, DuPont, imperial Chemical Industries, and, most importantly, the Rockefeller Empire. You could say that, after the War, the emerging global pharmaceutical colossus was a reincarnation of the Farben pattern: Profit before safety; lethal medical experimentation beyond any legal limit; the use of drugs/vaccines as a means of control. That m.o. has survived to this day, and it has prospered beyond predictions. It has also damaged, destroyed, and killed far more people than Nazi Farben dreamed of....

"The horrific medical program is a direct continuation of the IG Farben plan....Medically justified Covid lockdown-imprisonments have devastated millions of lives. This captive audience is now being subjected to the largest medical experiment in history: the administration of a vaccine that was rushed through approval, and deploys an RNA technology never approved for public use before—owing to its dangers. The main benefit of this vaccine accrues to the modern Farben nexus of pharmaceutical companies: RNA technology, finally approved, allows much faster, easier, and cheaper production of vaccines and drugs. Thus, researchers can claim to discover dozens of 'new viruses' that require vaccines. From testing to mass vaccine production—a matter of a few months, not years. Serious adverse reactions to the new Covid vaccines are piling up....Public health officials and government leaders will write these reactions off as 'Covid disease' and keep on promoting the experimental vaccine—and they'll warn that widespread refusal to take the shots will bring on the need for new levels of incarceration-lockdowns. This entire program of destruction—

from WW2 onward—actually from 1910 and the infamous *Flexner Report*—has been aimed at weakening populations, making them easier to control. This entire program has been intentional, at the highest levels....War by other means.”

As Abraham and Bernard Flexner just happen to be Jewish, so the CEO of the Pfizer Pharmaceutical Company, Albert Bourla, is reported to be descended from a family of “Mesopotamian Jews” (Wikipedia). Notably, and one could cite many more, for example the CEOs of two major international corporations, Blackrock and Blackstone, are also Jewish;¹⁸ bearing in mind there are approximately sixteen million Jews out of a global population of around seven billion people. This is all no doubt coincidental. Any suggestion otherwise would be dismissed as “anti-Semitism”, a completely meaningless and bogus term which effectively acts as a diversionary tactic. The whole “anti-Semitic” bogey has been in effect a psychological false-flag, initially engineered during the 19th century by the Jewish Zionist oligarchy to reinforce a victim and persecution psychosis among the Jewish laity in order to avoid their assimilation into non-Jewish communities; and at the same time as a means to set up a smokescreen to direct the attention of the non-Jewish public away from the anti-social agenda and activities of the Jewish Zionist cabal.

Regarding the Pfizer connection, the U.S. Justice Department records under the heading *Pfizer to Pay \$2.3 Billion for Fraudulent Marketing*: “American pharmaceutical giant Pfizer Inc. and its subsidiary Pharmacia & Upjohn Company Inc. (hereinafter together “Pfizer”) have agreed to pay \$2.3 billion, the largest health care fraud settlement in the history of the Department of Justice, to resolve criminal and civil liability arising from the illegal promotion of certain pharmaceutical products, the Justice Department announced today.”¹⁹

According to Robert F. Kennedy Jr.: “During June 22 and 23, 2001, less than three months before the 9/11 attacks, the Pentagon launched a war game code-named Operation Dark Winter at Andrews Air Force Base that emphasized the military’s earnest commitment to bioweapon vaccines....Dark Winter participants explored strategies for imposing coercive quarantines; censorship; mandatory masking, lockdowns, and vaccination; and expanded police powers as the only rational responses to the pandemic.”

This author continues: “Dark Winter, Atlantic Storm, and Global Mercury were only three of over a dozen Germ Games staged by military, medical, and intelligence planners leading up to COVID-19. Each of these Kafkaesque exercises became uncanny predictors of a dystopian age that pandemic planners dubbed the ‘New Normal.’ The consistent feature is an affinity among their simulation designers for militarizing medicine and introducing centralized autocratic governance. Each rehearsal ends with the same grim punchline: the global pandemic is an excuse to justify the imposition of tyranny and coerced vaccination. The repetition of these exercises suggests that they serve as a kind of rehearsal or training drill for an underlying agenda to coordinate the global dismantlement of democratic governance....After 9/11, the rising biosecurity cartel adopted simulations as signalling mechanisms for choreographing lockstep response among corporate, political, and military technocrats charged with

managing global exigencies. Scenario planning became an indispensable device for multiple power centers to coordinate complex strategies for simultaneously imposing coercive controls upon democratic societies across the globe. Virtually all of the scenario planning for pandemics employ technical assumptions and strategies familiar to anyone who has read the CIA's notorious psychological warfare manuals for shattering indigenous societies, obliterating traditional economics and social bonds, for using imposed isolation and the demolition of traditional economies to crush resistance, to foster chaos, demoralization, dependence and fear, and for imposing centralized and autocratic governance....

"The various scenario-planning simulations provided a unique forum to convene key decision makers, and to introduce, and then to sanction, with authoritative voices, previously unspeakable conduct that violated democratic and ethical norms. That conduct included the forced isolation and quarantine of entire populations, including the healthy; censoring free speech; violating privacy with track and trace surveillance systems; trampling property rights and religious freedoms; and obliterating traditional economies via nationwide business lockdowns, enforced masking, coercive medical interventions, and other assaults on human rights, civil rights, constitutions, and democracies.... Scenario planning, in other words, is a potent brainwashing technique for creating and fortifying anti-democratic orthodoxies among key political leaders, the press, and the technocracy, and preparing the nation to tolerate a coup d'état against its Constitution without resistance."

Finally, he says: "*The problem is endemic corruption in the medical-industrial complex, currently supported at every turn by mass-media companies. This cartel's coup d'état has already siphoned billions from taxpayers, already vacuumed up trillions from the global middle class, and created the excuse for massive propaganda, censorship, and control worldwide. Along with its captured regulators, this cartel has ushered in the global war on freedom and democracy.... Those controlling the levers of power vilify dissenters and punish every attempt at questioning, skepticism, and debate. Like all tyrants in history, they ban books, silence artists, condemn writers, poets, and intellectuals who question the new orthodoxies. They have outlawed gatherings and forced citizens to wear masks that instill fear and divide communities, and atomized any sense of solidarity by preventing the most subtle and eloquent nonverbal communication for which God and evolution gave humans forty-two facial muscles. Predictably, the pandemic became a pretense for expanded tyranny across the globe—making changes that have nothing to do with a virus.*" (*The Real Anthony Fauci: Bill Gates, Big Pharma and the Global War on Democracy and Public Health*, 2021)

Dr. Vernon Coleman writes: "There can be no doubt about it: our world has been taken over. It was, in old fashioned terms, a coup – though few people recognised it as such. Our world, our lives, our present and our future have been taken over by a bunch of self-serving criminals who have cleverly slid into positions of power (mostly without ever standing for public office, let alone being elected) and who now control governments, banks, global organisations and, of course, the United Nations. Dishonesty and immorality are now so commonplace

among those holding public office that even the most egregious examples of both are ignored or dismissed as simply inevitable. It would be a mistake not to understand that everything that has happened so far has been deliberate. Some commentators have criticised politicians and scientific advisers around the world for the errors they appeared to have made in 2020. But I don't think the apparent mistakes have been errors. Everything that has happened has been deliberate. No politician or scientific advisor could be as incompetent as these have been. And it is certainly inconceivable to think that politicians, administrators and advisors around the world could all be making exactly the same mistakes.... Today, there are still many millions who still don't realise precisely what is happening. Everything that is happening was planned decades ago – and is only now coming to fruition....most people have absolutely no idea what is going on....They have been brainwashed by carefully organised psychological operations. Governments have admitted they want us terrified, and they use professional psychological operations to achieve their aims. The endgame has started.” (*Endgame: The Hidden Agenda* 21, 2021)

In an article headed *The Covid-19 Power Grab as “Organized Crime”. A Multi-faceted Deception*, (7th September, 2022), the author, Professor Anthony J. Hall,²⁰ cogently writes: “As delusions are shattering, more and more people are starting to open their minds to the profound nature of the actual dangers engulfing us. In the process the dons directing the Covid Mafioso are losing control of the dominant Covid narrative. The narrative's embattled defenders are becoming increasingly desperate to divert public attention away from the scene of the Covid crimes. In spite of the diversionary tactics, a growing constituency is coming to see that human predators, not the surprise invasion of some new type of germ, are the primary culprits driving the malaise that has been overtaking us. Our economy, our rights, our freedoms, our institutions, and increasingly our very lives and wellbeing are under attack as the Covid -19 power grab moves into new frontiers of subversive infiltration. Some of those engaged in the grab for power have exposed their true agenda by celebrating the crash of existing forms of political economy. They have lauded the destruction of our life support systems as a necessary expedient to clear decks for massive structural transformation sometimes described as the Great Reset. This slogan is best understood as a cynical PR phrase whose propagandistic purpose is to disguise the lawless ruthlessness of the Covid -19 power grab....

“To anticipate where this power grab is taking us, we need only evaluate the trajectory of developments delivered to us since 2020. The weight of evidence has become overwhelming that the Covid measures imposed in the name of safeguarding human health are doing precisely the opposite. The Covid lockdowns accelerated a well-advanced economic calamity and the injections have set in motion a massive global public health catastrophe still in its infancy. Covid jabs, the primary supposed remedy for the misnamed pandemic, have so far been shot into the arms of well over half of the world's 8 billion inhabitants. As imperfect and incomplete as it is, the evidence points to the now-inescapable conclusion that these injections are making a very high proportion of jab recipients sicker rather

than better. The jabs are truncating lifespans, not prolonging them. Moreover, all those who have taken the shots are made more vulnerable to the full array of infectious diseases including Covid -19. The Covid jabs are surreptitiously destroying human immunity, a process of biological sabotage that becomes more and more severe with repeated injections. The aim of this assault on natural immunity is to advance the conditions for a permanent and universally mandated regime of cradle-to-grave injections. The wonders of natural immunity are being stripped from humans as part of a broader assault design to render most people more dependent on our overlords for our very survival.

“The World Health Organization played a significant role in this coordinated attack on innate immunity through its strategic redefinition of ‘herd immunity.’ Before October of 2020 the WHO acknowledged that populations can reach collective immunity—herd immunity— by widespread ‘natural immunity developed through previous infection.’ Then the WHO proclaimed that herd immunity can only be attained only when a ‘threshold of vaccination is reached.’ This WHO pronouncement promoted the inaccurate claim that vaccine-induced immunity is more effective than natural immunity. The main health division of the United Nations thereby sanctioned what amounted to an industrial takeover of the core mechanisms governing human interactions with disease. This change helped to clear the way for the global push to universalize Covid -19 injections, an unprecedented campaign that we can now see in retrospect as the thin edge of the wedge in the technocratic takeover of bodily autonomy. So far there has been almost no space afforded by governments or the media for open public discussion and democratic due process on the corporate implementation of this transhumanist agenda. We the human guinea pigs inducted into unregulated bouts of nonconsensual medical experimentation have not been dealt in to the decision-making process on how our own bodies are to be invaded, reconstituted, and controlled. If it has already been decided by our masters that even our very persons no longer belong to us, what else can we expect from the next stages of the ‘Great Reset’? The Covid injections have provided the main point of entry enabling the surveillance state to penetrate under people’s skin as part of the industrial re-engineering of human biology. This ongoing engineering project extends to the continuation of the imperial quest for total information awareness and control, including over the digital flow of cashless money....

“Accordingly, the imposition of the biggest injection campaign in history aimed at inoculating the entire population of the world is anything but safe and humanitarian. Rather, this campaign is a key element in a determined grab for power pressed forward on the basis of an enormous fraud. Instead of offering protection, the toxic jabs are ruining and snuffing out lives in what is proving to be by far the biggest medical scandal of all times. In the face of these developments, the guardians of the Covid myths continue to try to expunge and hide as much of the evidence as they can of injection deaths and injuries. The determination continues that nothing must be allowed to call into question the sunny ways fairy tale that the Covid injections are safe and effective. The rapid exposure suggesting the immense scale of the Covid fraud is happening in clear view of the many millions

of people who have learned to steer around the lockstep deceptions of the now-discredited regime media....How much more lying and severe abuse, including acts of premeditated murder, can members of the public withstand before they become outraged enough to demand some measure of accountability from Covid Officialdom?...So too is the tendency to explain away the genuinely criminal nature of the Covid operation with the view that all the professional people involved were simply doing their best to respond to a daunting set of uncharted and unprecedented circumstances. Many of these ‘unprecedented circumstances,’ however, can now be shown to be carefully planned and implemented....

“Since the debacle began in 2020, media people have been leading human lambs to receive their jabs on the sacrificial altars of the TV religion preaching redemption from COVID infection. Medical practitioners have performed their assigned role in the ritualized killing, injury and obliteration of the natural immunity of those put under the needle of invasive spike protein replication....The lockdowns promoted the view that even healthy people are potential biohazards to one another; that everyone has cause to picture everyone else as suspects to be spurned, distrusted and subjected to many forms of distancing. This shattering of social cohesion helped along imperial strategies of divide-and-conquer. The quick and uniform implementation of such an invasive assertion of state power indicates that some global authority was the common source of the directives to national governments. What global authority would be in a position to impose through compulsion a conformist policy on most national systems of public health throughout the world? Certainly the WEF played an important role. But the WEF takes its orders ultimately from those in charge of global corporations and the bankers that facilitate their operations. Only international banking institutions and their corporate proxies, including BlackRock and Vanguard, would be in a position to compel such uniform and consistent responses from almost all national governments....

“Only by building up financial expressions of national self-governance can we the peoples of the world escape further entrapment in the Covid -19 power grab and in all the other manufactured crises being made to flow from it. The stimulation of fear and confusion over everything from moneypox to widespread famine is helping to hold back some careful investigation of who and what is behind Covid -19 power grab. Rather than allowing ourselves to be distracted by more rounds of manufactured fear, we need to stand our ground. We must demand formal means of investigating the evidence of organized criminality facilitating the manufactured Covid crisis whose devastating outcomes continue to unfold.”²¹

In their book *The Mark of the Beast* (1992), authors Trevor Ravenscroft and Tim Wallace-Murphy state: “The world has been in a constant state of war since 1945, but public perception of this appalling fact has been masked by the language of ‘doublespeak’ so well described by George Orwell in his perceptive novel *1984*. Wars are no longer referred to as wars, but are spoken of in polite and more innocuous euphemisms such as ‘emergencies’, ‘terrorist activities’, rebellions against legitimate governments, uprisings, periods of ‘political unrest’ and spasmodic ‘destabilization’. The language of true communication has been

devalued and replaced with the deliberate purveying, not of propaganda, but of 'disinformation' which has lulled entire nations into accepting the unacceptable as a natural consequence of political existence....All wars, subversive activities and acts of espionage since 1945 have been justified in the name of freedom, democracy or the rights of man and have resulted in the enslavement of peoples to ideologies of left or right, the denial of democracy and the continuous and progressive erosion of civil rights. Doublespeak, mass communication and the highly professional level of disinformation have continued to mask the apocalyptic reality facing mankind under the shadow of the Pale Horse. Deluded by his apparent material comfort and bemused by the quantity and variety of the constantly changing imagery of mass communication, mankind's separation from spiritual reality is almost total. Even modern technology, by mimicking certain of the ancient initiation techniques, leads mankind deeper into materialism and further from the spiritual realities that lie behind the terrestrial world. Humanity as a whole is standing at the threshold of the spiritual world."

These authors add: "An international occult lodge is secretly at work in the heart of the financial world which spreads its malign influence throughout the political and economic structures of the entire planet. Total control of the political machinery of all parties is sought, by infiltrating and financing not only the majority of candidates from all sides, but also by the provision of economic advisers to government. The tentacles of such an international occult circle reach into the intelligence systems and the media, into education, science and the military.... The legal, administrative, judicial and educational systems of all States reinforce and underpin the values, power and prestige of the ruling class – the New World Order, so long secretly in preparation by some of the financial and industrial leaders of our time, will have refined these concepts to perfection.... The mark of the beast has its immediate precursor today, the credit card, with all the computerized technology of personal records, inquiry and control that accompanies it. The ambition and greed for power of those whose long-term aim has been world government is such that they wish to have total control over every aspect of people's lives, not merely in the area of politics but especially in the realm of finance."

Finally, writing seventy years ago, in 1950, (and what has changed since) in his book *High Treason: The Plot Against the People*, Albert E. Kahn remarks: "The greatest treason is not treason against governments but against human beings. Treason against the people is committed in many diverse ways. Oppression through violence, terror and inquisition; the exploitation, despoilment and impoverishment of millions of men and women; despotic laws and the use of the courts as instruments of repression; fraudulent propaganda and the artificial pitting of one section of the public against another; the making of wars and the monstrous alchemy of converting man's blood into gold: all these are forms of treason against the people. And common to all of them is the fierce determination of a privileged minority to retain their power and increase their advantages at the expense and suffering of the great majority. Treason against the people is not a new phenomenon in the world. Its dark thread runs through

the pattern of all recorded history. But in our epoch, as the strength of the people has achieved unprecedented proportions and their demand for a better life has become implacable, the measures of the few to subjugate the many have grown increasingly ruthless and desperate. Fascism was a product of that ruthlessness and desperation.”

He who has ears to hear, let him hear....

Conclusion

It is abundantly clear from the indepth historical research in the foregoing chapters that a conscious and deliberate global conspiratorial agenda has not only been pursued for centuries but continues up to the present time. Most of World History is not the result of disconnected events as is generally presented, but the outworking of a long term and continuous planned strategy, the objective of which is total control over the human race by a self-styled chosen few, i.e. the objective is World Dominion. There is nothing *theoretical* about this observation as the content of this work clearly shows. As ever, he who has ears to hear, let him hear. Alternatively, one can choose to adopt the pre-programmed “conspiracy theory” approach and roll over and go back to sleep which is the objective of this psychological exercise.

The remarkable advances in human technology, particularly over the past century or so, instead of being used to the maximum benefit for the well being of humankind, is being increasingly used as a weaponised control system designed towards the eventual enslavement of the human race. This programme of technological control is militarily termed Full Spectrum Dominance. As American author, Elana Freeland, reveals: “If the military mindset has its way, all of Planet Earth will be militarized under the policy of *full spectrum dominance*.... The wartime secrecy of World War II and the Manhattan Project was continued as the Cold War with the passage of the National Security Act of 1947 and conversion of the wartime Office of Strategic Services (OSS) into the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA). In 1951, the Inventions Secrecy Act was added to conceal technological inventions and shift the patent system from open source to control by the new National Security State. To this day, every electromagnetic technology that can be weaponized ends up under a shroud of ‘national security.’ The American people did not foresee the impact that blanket secrecy would have on their peacetime representative government.... Little did they realize that cabals, dynastic corporations, and crime syndicates—experts in secrecy, lies and deception, mayhem and murder—would gather like vultures to double-cross elected officials and split society between those burying their heads in the flag and those struggling to penetrate our 24/7 canned ‘news,’ disjointed factoids, and social media peppered with memes were undermining the social order. Maintain a lie or secret for one generation and the next generation becomes easy pickings, particularly if the lie is echoed in school textbooks, TV cartoons, the History and Discovery Channels. Confuse one generation and the next will happily ingest the media gruel prepared for them.” (*Chemtrails, Haarp, and the Full Spectrum Dominance of Planet Earth*, 2014)

The untested for health safety global 5G roll out is clearly a major part of this weaponised system. Virtually every major area in human global affairs is being weaponised and humanity is the target. For example, the mainstream disinformation (fake) news media, fake “pandemics” and biowarfare, vaccinations (“inoculation of disease”), Artificial Intelligence, Space Satellites, weather engineering and battlefield microwave radiation technology, e.g. 5G. The realistic

and authentic documentation which reveals and exposes this adverse technology is becoming increasingly available.¹

Realistically, the International Banking Monopoly of Credit policy is the real core of global instability. As C.H. Douglas pointedly observed: “Unless and until the Money Power is defeated no other reforms are of any use whatsoever.” In other words, when you are in a hole the *first* step is to get out of it. A proper study of the information available from the following websites, and its practical application, will provide the means to take this necessary first step towards freeing humanity from the prevailing financial tyranny, which is the driving force behind a highly centralised policy of monopoly the objective of which is World Dominion. (Social Credit Library - alor.org and the Clifford Hugh Douglas Institute - socred.org)

In an essay entitled *The Big Idea* (1942), C.H. Douglas pertinently remarks: “I have suggested that there is an attempt in operation, to impose a World Policy. That is to say, somewhere there is a body of men claiming to be a World Government....Like all undertakings which have been pursued to the stage of realisation, the Big Idea has firstly an objective, secondly a method of technique, and thirdly a dynamics by means of which the human individual can be made to conform to the technique so that the objective may be realised or attained. The objective is World Dominion. The technique is centralisation by a graded executive, operating through Law and Finance. The dynamic forces are Fear and Desire.”

C.H. Douglas further relates: “Probably the future of humanity turns on the answer to a single question: ‘Does Social Power proceed from within, or does it reside in guns, tanks and aeroplanes’? It appears to be indisputable that there is some definite, conscious, design operating to pervert the efforts of men to their own destruction. Many people have dealt with it—it is an idea as old as recorded history....Every prohibition of individual initiative is a victory for the enemy to exactly the extent that it is effective. Not only does it, in itself, represent one more step towards the Slave World, but, except under certain conditions, it sets up a habit of apathetic acquiescence which is exactly what is desired....The first strategy has many times been emphasised—it is to insist that Members of Parliament are representatives, not delegates. I am still of the opinion that so long as Parliamentary institutions subsist, which may not be much longer, this line of action is vital.”

C.H. Douglas’ priority of focus was the emancipation of individual sovereignty from group collectivism – ultimately promoted and enforced by top down totalitarian centralised State control. Further, Douglas thought that ultimately “events” would defeat the international banking cartel. He also stated his belief that the outcome would be determined by quality rather than quantity. Therefore, apparently it does not depend on the numbers game, although the one hundredth monkey syndrome may factor into the equation. Initially, it all starts with the sovereign and conscious individual. As C.H. Douglas penetratingly observed, “Consciousness is superior to Law just as policy is superior to administration”. He further remarked that “Life is a cross-section of eternity”.

Hardly the observations of a “funny-money” crank.

It would appear that the forces of subterranean intrigue are going all out at present in their quest for world dominion. The party politicians are, of course, only window dressing for the ultimate Directors of global policy operating behind the scenes and away from public view. The so-called Covid “pandemic” ticks all the boxes as a vast psychological operation targeting the people of this planet. The Nazi leaders claimed: If you tell a big enough lie long enough then people will believe it. The constant fear and propaganda put out by the controlled mainstream media fully supports this observation.

As mentioned, C.H. Douglas believed that ultimately “events” would defeat the highly centralised anti-social forces agenda aimed at the potential destruction of humanity. To precipitate such events will require a major shift and expansion in human consciousness, rooted in an awareness of things as they really are in contradistinction to how they are made to appear to be. In effect, a transition in consciousness from illusion and make-believe to a clear perception of reality – that which is inherent in the very nature of things. Has the time for a “great awakening” finally arrived?

He who has ears to hear, let him hear (*The New Testament*).

Appendix 1

Social Credit

Aubrey Westlake, B.A., M.B., B.Chir., M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P.

Reprinted from *The Medical World*, November 9, 1945

The Editor has asked me to contribute an article on Social Credit. I think he has done so because the events of the last three months have shaken us right out of the old habits of thought and out of the old party shibboleths. The atomic bomb did more than obliterate Hiroshima – it rendered our old familiar world and customary ideas out of date overnight. All of us have to think things out again, and even doctors are not exempt from this vital duty. The whole world is very sick, and all our economic and political doctors have been feverishly trying this remedy and that – all to no purpose; the patient has only become sicker than ever. Curiously enough, they have, with rare exceptions, fought shy of an accurate diagnosis and attributed the illness to anything but the real cause. And the true remedy, like a homeopathic remedy in high potency, seems too simple and too ineffective even to be contemplated.

The true diagnosis is simply this: We have, owing to the development of science and the machine in the last 100 years, entered into an age of virtually unlimited inanimate power. This means that for the first time in history plenty and abundance are actually or potentially available to every man, woman and child on this planet. The problem of production has been finally solved. Scientific invention has also made human labour less and less necessary. So much so that ever-increasing technological unemployment is an inescapable fact now and in the future. In other words, the power age necessarily means an age of leisure when, with the machines providing all the essentials and luxuries of life, man will at last be free to work at work worth doing of his own choosing.

This picture seems to bear no resemblance to the world as we know it today, and yet this, in fact, is what it actually is, or at least could be. How has this extraordinary state of affairs come about, so that with peace, abundance and leisure as our birthright we have, instead, the opening phase of World War No. 3, starvation and untold misery for millions of our fellow-beings, and regimentation and work-slavery over large areas of the globe? The answer to this conundrum is again simple. We have a world-wide obsolete financial system which, while it may have been relevant and efficient for a world of scarcity, has no relevance to a world of plenty, to an age of power. Pre-war the situation was that, while there were goods and services in abundance, there was never enough purchasing power to make them available to the men, women and children of this country. There was a chronic state of financial anaemia – there was never enough money in the pockets of the people.

It is a common delusion, even of such a brilliant brain as Bernard Shaw, that the production of an article automatically creates at the same time its purchasing power. In fact, this is not so. The production of goods and the production of money

are entirely separate functions and separate systems and have no relationship to one another except an incidental one. This, of course, is absurd, and so, in fact, it has led to the tragic absurdity of poverty in the midst of plenty; the closing down or restriction of production, with the consequent problem of unemployment; the wanton destruction of food of all kinds when people were hungry; the frantic struggle for export markets when the home market was crying out for goods; and finally, the inevitable Nemesis of it all, a World War, the quickest and easiest method of getting rid of abundance that everyone wanted and no one could have. And so efficient has this method been of getting rid of our vast war production, as it is destroyed as fast as it is produced (we have literally rained it free and gratis on the enemy in the form of bombs, etc.), that we have now more money than goods. This being so, the commonsense solution would seem to be to make goods to sell in the home market; but that would never do, and so the goods needed and purchasable at home are all being sent abroad to capture the foreign trade, and elaborate National Savings schemes are devised to milk us of our surplus purchasing power.

It should further be remembered that when money under the present system is issued it is always issued as a debt and has to be repaid with interest. The orthodox method of attempting to get out of debt is to borrow one self still further into it until the position is hopeless. Witness the fact that even Wall Street favours the cancellation of international debt, so that the whole crazy process can start all over again. All this is called sound (*sic*) finance. It is more accurately described as the economics of Bedlam. No wonder the world is sick and mankind in mortal danger.

The remedy is just what commonsense would suggest, but it is all so simple that people, bamboozled with the deliberately cultivated conception of the mystery and incomprehensibility of High Finance, cannot believe it. It is just this: that consumption shall be made to equal production. Or, to put it another way, that there shall always be enough money created to purchase all the goods produced – total income shall equal total prices. Money will then become what it is not at present—a ticket or medium of exchange, having no value apart from the function it performs. It could no longer be bought or sold on the stock exchanges of the world as a commodity having value in itself.

One important result of this increased purchasing power would be to satisfy the home market first and foremost; any surplus would be a true surplus, which could be used for export trade. Foreign trade would then become what it is not at present, an exchange of true surpluses, instead of a struggle for a favourable balance of trade, which is an attempt to export more than is imported, to give away more real wealth than is received; in other words, to make oneself poorer! But it is no use knowing in general what should be done; a definite technique to make it an actuality is necessary, for ideals without a mechanism are like steam without an engine. Social Credit has this very definite and practical technique in what is known as the Three Demands.

The first is the opening of a National Credit Office. It is a remarkable fact that, although we have a National Debt Office, we have no National Credit Office,

and as a result no one knows what the national credit is. The real wealth of this country as distinct from the financial wealth is just not known. Imagine a business concern which never knew what its total assets were! This National Credit Office, functioning as a scientific body, would be an amalgamation of the Treasury, the Bank of England and a statistical bureau. It would advise the Government on all economic matters, and in particular would estimate the total production and consumption so as to ensure the essential equation between them. It would issue the amount of money or adjust the price-level needed to secure this as well as issuing debt-free money and loans to the community in general.

The second is the issuing of the National Dividend. This is a revolutionary conception. At present the only way that purchasing power can come into the pockets of the people is through wages, salaries or dividends, but, as already explained, these in total never equal total prices. There is always a deficiency of purchasing power. This deficiency it is proposed to make good by the issuing of a National Dividend, as an inalienable right, to every man, woman and child over and above any other money they may be receiving, and it will increase as the productive capacity of the community increases.

The issuing of a National Dividend will have very important results. It will mean a high standard of consumption equivalent to the national productive capacity. It will ensure that purchasing power is independent of employment, which will mean that men not required in an increasingly mechanised productive system will be able to use and enjoy the resultant leisure; though “unemployed” they will receive the “wages of the machine.” It will ensure the economic independence as well as security of every individual and cut at the very root of any form of dictatorship or any totalitarian regimentation.

But the issue of more money by itself would only result in raised prices – that is, inflation – unless the third part of the Social Credit technique was brought into action, namely, the Just Price or Retail Price Adjustment. This is a mechanism to ensure that goods shall be sold to customers at their real cost instead of, as at present, their financial cost. This is not the place to explain how this is calculated, but suffice it to say that it works out at a fraction, and thus all goods would be sold at less than the financial cost. This would not only automatically prevent inflation, but would be an additional method of increasing purchasing power.

Let me summarize in the words of Maurice Colbourne: “Measure the value of the nation, declare from time to time according to this value both a National Discount through the price factor and a National Dividend. Do these things through the exercise of the nation’s sovereign right to control its own monetary system, having reinvested the nation to that right through legislation.”

Social Credit is in brief the financial system and technique for a Power Age and an Age of Plenty. It is the only solution to the impasse to which the world has been brought by trying to operate an out-of-date monetary system belonging to a world and economy of scarcity. But Social Credit is also much more than merely a financial technique, important as that is; it is also a world philosophy, the only world philosophy which can resolve the impossible and largely unreal conflict between the Right and the Left and avoid a third World War. But I can do no more

than hint at these wider issues, as to do more would require an entire issue of *The Medical World*!

Nothing except the right diagnosis and the right remedy can now save the world and liberate the spirit of man – and the sands of time are rapidly running out when that diagnosis can still be made and the remedy applied. Social Credit and Social Credit alone is the only remedy at this particular crisis of mankind. If it is not applied then the end is certain – either universal death by the atomic bomb or a living death in the regimented slave world-state of a Brave New World.

Appendix 2

Who was CH Douglas? Geoffrey Dobbs

The late Clifford Hugh Douglas, M.I.Mech.E., M.I.E.E., consulting engineer, economist, author, and founder of the Social Credit Movement, was born in 1879 and died in 1952. Among other posts which he held in his earlier years were those of engineer with the Canadian General Electric company, Peterborough, Canada; Assistant Engineer, Lachine Rapids Hydraulic Construction, Deputy Chief Electrical Engineer, Buenos Aires and Pacific Railway; Chief Engineer and Manager in India British Westinghouse Company; Assistant Superintendent, Royal Aircraft Factory Farnborough (England). During the First World War he was a Major in the Royal Flying Corps and later in the R.A.F. (Reserve).

After retiring from his engineering career, he and his wife ran a small yacht-building yard on Southampton Water for several years. The combination of beauty with functional efficiency in a successfully designed racing yacht had a special appeal for him. When he lived in an old water mill in Hampshire he used the water wheel to turn a dynamo which lit and warmed the house as well as providing power for lathes and other tools. Later, when he moved to Scotland, many of his friends and followers remember helping to build his small hydro-electric power house, sited on the local burn which ran through his land. Since decentralisation of economic power was of the essence of his teaching, it should be put on record that he practised what he preached.

One of his most interesting jobs, just before the 1914 War, was that of conducting preliminary experimental work and preparing plans and specifications for the electrical work on the Post Office Tube in London, with later supervision of the installation of plant in what was to be one of the earliest examples of complete automation in the history of engineering. While there were no physical difficulties about the work, he used to get orders from time to time to slow it up and pay off the men. When the War came, however, he noticed that there was no longer any difficulty about getting money for anything the Government wanted.

It appears that he was sent to Farnborough in 1916 to sort out 'a certain amount of muddle' in the Aircraft Factory's accounts, so that he had to go very carefully into the costing. This he did by introducing what were then known as 'tabulating machines' – an approach which anticipated the much later use of computers, and which drew his attention to the much faster rate at which the factory was generating costs as compared with the rate at which it was distributing incomes in the form of wages and salaries. Could this be true of every factory or commercial business?

Douglas then collected information from over 100 large businesses in Great Britain, and found that in every case except in businesses heading for bankruptcy, the total costs (charged into products) always exceeded the sums paid out in wages, salaries and dividends. It followed that only a part of the final

product could be distributed through the incomes disbursed by its production, and moreover, a diminishing part as industrial processes lengthened and became more complex and increased the ratio of overheads to current wages. Unless this defect in monetary book-keeping were corrected (which in his view was perfectly practicable) the distribution of the remainder must depend increasingly on work in progress on future products (whether wanted or not) financed by loan credit, export credits, sales below cost leading to bankruptcies and centralisation of industrial power, or by consumer borrowing. The result must be predictably disastrous – in fact, the modern dilemma between mass-poverty through unemployment and growing inflation, debt and monopoly, with waste of human effort and the earth's resources to maintain 'full employment', requiring continuous economic 'growth' and economic warfare between nations leading towards military war.

This original engineer's approach, which regarded the monetary system much as Douglas, a former railway engineer, had regarded the ticket system, as a mere book-keeping convenience for the efficient distribution of the product, was completely alien and unacceptable to the economic theorists of the day. Only one Professor of Economics (Professor Irvine of Sydney) expressed agreement with it, and he resigned his post shortly afterwards. This general condemnation by the economists was, however, along two different and contradictory lines, viz.: 1. that the cost-income gap was an illusion due to Douglas's failure to realise that the costs all represented sums paid out at a previous date as wages, salaries, etc. ignoring the time factor which was the essence of his analysis; and, 2. that it was, on the contrary, a glimpse of the obvious, of no significance whatever, since this was the immutable way in which the monetary and economic system must work for the stimulation of new production and the maintenance of the level of employment – i.e. ignoring Douglas's radically different objective of production for the consumers' use and not for 'employment' or other monetary objectives.

When the Great Depression of the 1930's grimly confirmed Douglas's diagnosis and gave him a worldwide reputation and following, his critics explained that he had mistaken a temporary lapse for a permanent defect in the monetary system; but subsequent events have by now, so continuously fulfilled his predictions that this criticism is no longer credible. Despite rejection by the Economic Establishment of the day, Douglas was called upon to give evidence before the Canadian Banking Enquiry in 1923 and the Macmillan Committee in 1930, and undertook several World Tours in which he addressed many gatherings, especially in Canada, Australia and New Zealand, and also at the World Engineering Congress in Tokyo in 1929. In 1935 he gave an important address before the King of Norway and the British Minister at the Oslo Merchants' Club, and in the same year he was appointed Chief Reconstruction Adviser to the United Farmers' Government of the Province of Alberta, Canada, which later in the year elected the first Government to bear the title 'Social Credit'. The Canadian Federal Government, however, frustrated all attempts to implement Douglas's advice by disallowing the legislation, some of which was passed, and disallowed, twice; after which, although the Party remained in power for over 30 years, it progressively abandoned the principles on which it was first elected. It should be

placed on historical record, as a precedent, that two 'provincial dividends' of little more than token value, were nevertheless paid at one period to the citizens of the Province, and that, while still acting under the advice of Douglas's representative, the province paid its way without further borrowing, and drastically reduced the Provincial debt.

This diversion of Douglas's ideas into the dead-end of Party politics has received far more publicity than the original and experimental approach to politics which is signposted in his later speeches and writings from 1934 onwards, notably in his five major speeches in England: *The Nature of Democracy*, *The Tragedy of Human Effort*, *The Approach to Reality*, *The Policy of a Philosophy*, and *Realistic Constitutionalism*. In 1934 a Social Credit Secretariat was formed under his Chairmanship, which started an Electoral Campaign involving the use of the vote for purposes desired by the electors rather than by Parliament or the political Parties. This was followed by a highly successful Local Objectives Campaign along similar non-party lines, and a Lower Rates and Assessments Campaign which saved the British ratepayers many millions of pounds without loss of services by reducing loan charges. The Second World War put an end to these activities on an organised national scale, and dispersed them, with the Social Credit Movement, into a decentralised force, better adapted to the present crisis of World centralisation.

In the final phase of his life, roughly from 1939 to his death in 1952, Douglas consolidated his ideas in depth, contrasting very clearly the philosophy which underlies them with that which activates the Monopoly of Credit. Although the best known of them, which have already exercised considerable influence in the World, lie in the economic sphere: the concepts of real credit, the increment of association and the cultural inheritance, and the proposals of the National Dividend and the Just or Compensated Price – his political ideas, though as yet little known, are if anything of greater importance. They were always worked out with a characteristic practicality taking account of the feed-back from the course of events. No one else has thrown so much light on the true nature of democracy, as distinct from the numerical product of the ballot box; on the need for decentralised control of policy and hierarchical control of administration, on the freedom to choose one thing at a time, on the right to contract out, on the Voters' Policy and the Voters' Veto. In his last address given in London to the Constitutional Research Association in 1947, he put forward his last proposal for the rehabilitation of democracy: the Responsible Vote, in which the financial consequences of his open electoral choice would be, for a time, differentially paid for by the voter in proportion to his income, a literally revolutionary suggestion which demands an inversion of current ideas about anonymous, irresponsible numerical voting.

Hugh Gaitskell, a former Leader of the Labour Party, once sarcastically described Douglas as 'a religious rather than a scientific reformer'. Perhaps he was more right than he knew! It may be that Douglas's thinking on the subjects of philosophy, policy and religion and the special meaning he gave to those words will turn out to be his most valuable contribution to the restoring of the link

between religious belief and the principles which govern society. In his view a 'philosophy', i.e. a conception of the universe always expresses itself as a 'policy' – a distinctive long-term course of action directed towards ends determined by that 'philosophy'. 'Religion' (from the Latin *religare*, to bind back) is not just a set of beliefs such as are expressed in the Christian creeds (which constitute a 'philosophy') but is precisely the 'binding back' of these ideas to the reality of our lives not only individually, but in the political and economic relationships of our society.

The policies of centralisation and monopoly now being proposed upon the world through the closely related agencies of Finance-Capitalism and Marxist Socialism derive from a 'philosophy' fundamentally different from and opposed to that of Trinitarian Christianity, which was however imperfectly expressed in our Constitution, our Common Law, and the progress towards personal freedom which had been made, especially, in Britain and the Commonwealth. At the time Douglas first put forward his ideas and proposals for carrying forward this traditional policy to its next stage, its Christian basis could be taken for granted as mere 'common sense'. Now that can no longer be taken for granted and it has become necessary consciously to distinguish the policies at work in our Society, and to relate them to the fundamental beliefs which gave rise to them. In this sense, therefore, 'Social Credit' is the social policy of a Christian 'philosophy'; and before the end of his life, its founder made this explicit, rather than as in its beginnings, implicit.

Appendix 3

Security - Institutional and Personal by C.H. Douglas **(Notes for the speech delivered at the City Hall,** **Newcastle-upon-Tyne, on March 9, 1937)**

The matters on which I propose to speak to you tonight are so simple that, were it not for one fact of human experience, I should hesitate to trouble you with them. The fact is that it is the simplest matters which always form the subject of the most profound misunderstanding, and in regard to which the average individual is the most difficult to convince of any error in his belief. You will remember that it was a matter of common certainty for many thousands of years that the sun revolved round the earth, and when the astronomer Galileo produced quite unshakable evidence to show that, on the contrary, the earth revolved round the sun, he was regarded as a blasphemous heretic and was severely punished.

Now the first of these very simple matters, which I propose to bring to your attention, is the difference between policy and administration, together with the primary importance of policy. If a man is standing on the platform of Newcastle Central Station it is obviously of primary importance whether he decides to go to Edinburgh or Darlington. The question as to whether he goes by a fast or slow train, whether he finds that the railway is well or badly operated, or whether he decides finally to go by motorcar, is of secondary importance to the question of his making up his mind *where* he wants to go.

In all the discussions which are allowed to obtain wide publicity on the affairs of the world at the present day, every effort is made to concentrate attention upon questions of administration, on how to make the railway in my allegory better, or how to improve the road or the motorcar.

The point I want to impress upon you at the outset is that we are having a policy imposed upon us, and that policy is the cause of our troubles. Any discussion as to how that policy shall be administered, whether by a dictatorship, by so-called democracy, Fascism, Bolshevism, Nazi-ism, or otherwise, is merely irrelevant.

This policy, which is practically identical everywhere, whether in Russia, Italy or Germany, is the gospel of work. "If a man will not work neither shall he eat." It is not for nothing that Paul, the Roman Jew, is the patron saint of the City of London.

I must emphasise the point that the policy is not "If a man does not work there will be nothing to eat." To the extent that such a statement is true, the other statement is reasonable. But to say that all men have to work in industry at trade union rates for trade union hours before it is possible for all men to eat, is flagrantly untrue, and becomes less true every day, except as a policy.

I propose to bring as forcibly as possible to your attention that it is not the prime object of existence to find employment. I have no intention of being dogmatic as to what is the prime object of existence, but I am entirely confident

that it is not comprised in the endless pursuit of turning this originally very beautiful world into slagheaps, blast-furnaces, guns, and battleships. It is just at this point that the extreme simplicity of the dilemma in which the world finds itself becomes evident, and it is at this point that it is so difficult for most of us to grasp what is equally simple, which is that the mere fact that some of us may earn our living by building a battleship does not in itself mean that it would not be possible for us to live much better, more comfortably, and more safely, if that battleship were not built.

Do not misunderstand me. This is not an address on pacifism. On the contrary, I think the determined opposition of the oligarchy, which rules us to any effective financial reform, has made war nearly inevitable and rearmament imperative. What I am endeavouring to explain is that the fact that you were paid wages for designing and building a battleship, and that with those wages, salaries (or, if you are shareholders in the companies that build them, the dividends), you buy yourself the amenities of life, does not mean that it is written in the law of nature that you cannot get those amenities unless you build a battleship. If, in addition to having your energies diverted to building a tool to destruction instead of a tool of construction, you are going to be taxed to pay for it and for the money the banks create out of paper and ink to pay your wages, you will be a triple loser.

Passports to Prosperity

But you have no doubt noticed-though you have perhaps not noticed it so much on the North-East Coast as we have noticed it in the South-that the setting to work of a large proportion of the industrial population of this country on the manufacture of things intended to kill or wound or otherwise inflict pain and misery upon other human beings, has been accompanied by what our lords and masters refer to as a revival of prosperity. And they are already explaining that their best efforts are being devoted to finding methods by which we shall all be kept busy, when, if ever, we have enough battleships. The most hopeful avenue, they consider, is to capture further export markets. But they do not explain that other countries also, under this remarkable system of ours, wish to capture export markets- that this effort to capture further export markets will, therefore, require the building of further battleships so as to keep other people in what we consider is their proper place.

If you were to say to an intelligent child that the aim or objective of the average human being was to live in a pleasant house, have sufficient to eat, and to be well-clothed, I think that child would say at once that what you ought to do was to build sufficient pleasant houses, grow sufficient food, and weave whatever clothes you require- and then stop and enjoy yourself. But most of us, I am afraid, are not intelligent children. Some of us are even economists! And to an economist it is impossible, apparently, to imagine a state of affairs in which, if you want something, you proceed to make it. The economist says it cannot be done that way. If you want a loaf of bread you must obtain employment making radio-sets, or machine-guns, or something else.

Once again, do not misunderstand me. I am not saying that you should not make radio-sets or machine-guns. What I mean is that it is not fundamentally necessary to make radio-sets or machine-guns in order to obtain a loaf of bread. An easier and shorter way is to grow and grind the wheat and then bake the bread. The radio-set which you do make will probably be used for the purpose of misinforming you in regard to the true price of bread, and the machine-gun will probably be used to shoot you down. But that is entirely your business.

Now if you say this sort of thing to an orthodox economist or to your bank manager, he will probably look at you with pity for your simplicity and will say, "Ah, but this country cannot support its own population." The first reply which I think most of us would make to this remark is that it does not support its own population very well at the present time; and the second comment one would make is that if it is a question of feeding the population, how is it that the amount of home-grown food which is produced is steadily decreasing, rather than that efforts are being made to increase it?

The point which I am endeavouring to get you to realise is that what is called full employment is always put forward as being the aim of our modern society, and it is assumed, and never argued about in official circles, that without full employment it is impossible for the population of the country to be fully supported in food, shelter and clothing, and that it is better to have full employment making poison gas, than any unemployment.

Institutions Filching Security

I do not propose this evening to go over the well-known fact of the startling increase in productivity per unit of human labour during the past 150 years. I am going to ask you to take it from me that it is only the diversion of a very large percentage of human activity to ends which either do not conduce to its health and happiness, or are even a direct threat to them, which prevents us from supporting ourselves in great comfort and security with the accompaniment of an amount of leisure which would enable us to make the fullest use of our opportunities.

Employment as an end in itself is a concerted policy to be found in practically every country. It is an international policy, and it proceeds from the great international power in the world-the power of finance. It is conscious, and it is sustained by every argument and force at the disposal of that great international power, because it is the means by which mankind is kept in continual, if concealed, slavery.

May I ask you to divest your minds as far as possible of every political preoccupation and to consider whether the fundamental policy of Fascist Italy, so-called Communist Russia, the United States, Germany, and Great Britain is not identical, and that it is, by varying methods but with identical objectives, to force people to subordinate themselves, for a number of hours per day greatly in excess of those really necessary, to a work system?

It is a matter of common observation that this full employment becomes increasingly difficult to insure in respect of what is called the home market;

therefore, foreign markets, which it must be remembered are equally desired, under this insane system, by every country and, therefore, are matters for fierce competition, are stated by our bank chairmen to be essential to our prosperity.

Since these foreign markets are equally matters for the competition of every country, sooner or later this competition leads to friction, and from friction to the threat of war, with the result, which is very much to the advantage of our lords and masters, that we have to build large and expensive navies and air forces to deal with the situation which our competition for foreign markets has brought about. Of course, the building of these fleets provides more employment, and therefore the system is carried on a little further towards the inevitable catastrophe.

If you have followed me so far, you will begin to see that all the efforts which we made towards so-called security at present are merely action taken to preserve, for a little longer, institutions, and notably the financial and industrial institutions, and that in working to preserve these we only ensure ourselves, as individuals, further hardship and anxiety and eventual catastrophe.

Correct action the only salvation

It is not too much to say that the whole future of the human race depends, if not upon an understanding of the problem which I am trying to put before you tonight, at any rate upon correct action in regard to it.

I can at once imagine that you will say, "How is it possible to obtain correct action in regard to this problem until a very large proportion of the people concerned understand what the problem is?" Well, the answer to that is really very simple, too.

If you could only persuade people to ask for what they want, instead of for some method through which they think that what they want can be given to them, the problem would be half solved already.

Nothing is more dangerous than inexact knowledge. It is the man who thinks he can sail a boat who wrecks a boat, not the man who knows he can't and doesn't try, but merely says, "Let me out." At the present time the affairs of practically every country are at the mercy of a small group of people who know exactly what they want, which is not what you want. This small group manipulates much larger groups, who don't know what they want, but think they know how to get it.

The working man of this country has been taught by propaganda of all kinds that it is a meritorious thing for him to say "I want work," but a contemptible thing to say "I want money." Once again, please do not think I am suggesting that there is anything virtuous about laziness. Far from it. There is nothing specially virtuous about work either. I have worked at least as hard as most people, and most of the time I did it because I liked it. The healthy human individual requires work of some kind, just as he requires food; but he is not a healthy individual, mentally at any rate, if he cannot find work for himself, and probably find work which he can do far better than that which is arranged for him by somebody else. If he cannot, he ought to be in a mental institution, which, in fact, is where most

of us are, the headquarters being the Bank of England.

There has been a cant phrase in politics in this country since the days of Mr. Asquith that the will of the people must prevail. Mr. Asquith was probably one of the greatest experts in modern history at arranging that the will of the people did not prevail. And the method which was followed though not initiated by him—a method which still appears to be successful—is to divide up the population into warring sects, each of which imagines that it has a complete set of blue-prints for the construction of an immediate Utopia. Since practically all these Utopias are schemes for penalising somebody else, you have only to adopt each in turn and eventually you will have reduced everyone to a dead level of slavery, which is what is happening.

Escape from Utopia

Now, once again, I can imagine quite a number of people in this audience saying that I am one of those people who have a complete set of blue-prints for the construction of a Utopia, and therefore perhaps you will allow me to explain exactly why I should not agree to that charge. I have no views whatever as to how my neighbour should spend his time, so long as his method of spending it does not infringe upon my own liberties.

To me it is a matter of no consequence whatever that many or most people are very much richer than I am. The only financial matter which is of consequence to me is that I shall be well enough off to meet my own needs, which are quite modest, as I believe are those of most people. The technical proposals which I have put forward from time to time may be considered to differ from, let us say, the well-known beliefs of Utopianism such as Fascism, Communism, State-Socialism, and so forth, in that, so far from exerting further compulsion upon individuals in order that they may conform to some machine-made conception of a perfect state, I should like by the simplest possible methods to provide people with the means of making their own individual lives approximate to their own ideas, and not to mine.

The more I see of Governments, the lower is my opinion of them and I am confident that what the world wants at the present time is a great deal less government, and not a great deal more.

Now I want to get a further perfectly simple idea into your minds. And that is that Governments are your property, and you are not the property of Governments. There is no more pernicious and blasphemous nonsense existent in the world today than the statement which has been incorporated in the constitution of the modern dictatorships, which claims that the State, by which is indicated the Government, is everything and the individual is nothing. On the contrary, the individual is everything and the State is a mere convenience to enable him to co-operate for his own advantage. It is this idea of the supreme State in its various forms which has made the State the tool of the international financier who has mortgaged all States to himself.

The first step towards the security of the individual is to insist upon the

security of the individual. I hope that is not too difficult to understand. If you place the security of any institution before the security of the individual, you may prolong the life of that institution, but you will certainly shorten the lives of a great many individuals. Institutions are means to an end, and I do not think it is too much to say that the elevation of means into ends, of institutions above humanity, constitutes an unforgiveable sin, in the pragmatic sense that it brings upon itself the most tremendous penalties that life contains.

The Common Will

A great deal of our trouble in this country arises from the fact that, while we place great faith in the aristocratic ideal (if you prefer to call it the principle of leadership I shall not object), yet we have allowed all those influences which make the aristocratic ideal reasonable and workable to be sapped and wrecked by the exaltation of money as the sole certificate of greatness, and have allowed cosmopolitan and alien financiers to obtain a monopoly of money. We have retained the ideal and allowed the material of which it is constructed to become hopelessly degraded. In consequence, we are governed in the aristocratic tradition by a hypocritical and selfish oligarchy with one idea, and one fundamental idea only: the ascendancy of money, and the essential monopoly of it.

The essence of the aristocratic tradition is detachment-the doing of things in the best way because it is the best way, not because you get something out of it. That requires that the leader shall be secure. No one is secure nowadays. At the root of the growing danger of government and other embodiments of execution is the idea that human beings are all alike. So far from this being the case, I believe that as human beings develop they become increasingly different. But they have common factors, and those common factors are the only part of the human make-up which can be dealt with by a democratic system, and ought to be dealt with by a democratic system.

It was, I think, Emerson who said that "we descend to meet." Whoever said it, it is profoundly true. We all require food, clothing, and shelter; and we can combine, and ought to combine, to get those necessities as a condition for our further acquiescence in combining for any other agreed purpose. The primary use of a Government in a sane world would be to make it certain that the greatest common measure of the will of the population, from whom it derives-or ought to derive-its authority, is enough money for decent sustenance.

The Menace of Utopianism

Now a great deal of what I have been saying can be reduced to the good old English advice to "Mind your own business." But I should like to expand this to "Don't meddle with your neighbour's business, but assist him to mind his own." The difference is the difference between saying to a destitute friend, "I will convey you to a Poor-Law institution where you will be given three meals

a day if you do exactly as you are told,” on the one hand, and on the other hand saying, “I will settle £50 a year upon you for life, which will at any rate keep you in necessities; what kind of necessities you obtain you can judge for yourself.”

There is no more dangerous individual in the world at the present than the Utopianist. Mr. Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, is a Utopianist. Mr. Chamberlain is a Utopianist. Lenin was a Utopianist. Hitler is a Utopianist. Just see where Utopianism has landed us. It is the Utopianist who provides the public excuse for nearly every theft of public property which has ever been committed.

Let me give you a simple instance of what I mean. We have all heard of the agitation for the nationalisation of the coal industry, and, in particular, of the raw material, coal itself. Now the actual amount which is obtained by the royalty-owner averages about threepence per ton, so that whatever the ethical aspect may be, the practical effect upon the price of coal is quite trivial. But the international bankers who hold this country in pawn consider that their mortgage upon it would be more secure if it was backed by the coal deposits, and I can assure you that the result of nationalising coal would merely be to increase the security of the debt which we owe to certain international financial houses, and would not affect the well-being either of the miners or the consumers of coal to any perceptible degree.

Freedom the only policy

It is not my intention in speaking to you tonight to go to any extent into technical details, or I should like to explain to you the colossal fraud of taxation. But the device of arbitrary taxation, for which the public justification is obtained from carefully worked up “popular” opinion, is one of the most powerful weapons by which the various sections of the population are kept in antagonism with each other, and by which at the same time the power and independence of each one of them is reduced.

One of the greatest difficulties with which we in the Social Credit Movement have been faced has been the skilful exploitation of human frailty by our opponents, the financiers, so that the community, and even the Social Credit Movement itself, has been split and kept from effective action. Another has been to persuade the industrialist that the financier was just as much his enemy as he is of every other section of the community at the present time.

There is only one policy which will obtain the unquestioned acceptance of everyone for himself, and that is comprised in the word “freedom.” And it is exactly that policy which, in my opinion at any rate, requires to be made universal. The oligarchy which rules us is, of course, favourable to freedom for its own members, but it is implacably opposed to freedom for the general public. Since the key to economic freedom, as the world is organised today, is the command of money, it follows that differential and arbitrary taxation is the greatest enemy of freedom which the legislative authority has at its disposal. Taxation is a negative dividend. There is a short cut, straight and simple, from the present system of

modified slavery to one of comfort, security and freedom, and that is the abolition of a negative dividend and the substitution of a positive dividend.

As many of you here are aware, the money system is an entirely arbitrary system, and the manufacture of money in the modern world costs little more than the cost of paper and ink. In saying that, I do not mean that a money system can function satisfactorily without some underlying theory which ultimately governs the amount of money which it is desirable to have at our disposal. But I have no hesitation in stating categorically that the existing taxation system is completely unnecessary, is wasteful, irritating, and predatory; and, further, that, in place of it, it would be possible to issue a dividend to every man, woman, and child in this country without depriving any individual of the privileges which they may now possess, but, on the other hand, increasing the privileges of everybody.

But such a policy would deprive certain individuals of unjustifiable and anti-social power over others which they now possess, and since, unfortunately, these persons have come into control of the sanctions of government, the problem is not so much a technical one as a political one.

Representative Government

Now I am entirely convinced by my own investigation and experiences, not merely in this country but in many parts of the world, that while democracy in policy is absolutely essential to the functioning of the modern world, there is at the present time no such thing as a genuine democracy anywhere, and probably less in this country than anywhere else.

In this country the two main obstacles to a genuine democracy are the party system, with its offshoot, the Front Bench oligarchy, and, secondly, a mistaken idea on the part of the Member of Parliament that he is supposed to understand the methods by which results desired by the general public should be attained, and to pass laws which specify the actions of executive bodies and interfere with technical undertakings. None of these is correct.

A Member of Parliament should be a representative-not a delegate. It is his business to learn what it is his constituents want and to see that they get it-not to tell them what they ought to have or to make himself responsible for its production. Policy and administration are two entirely separate things, and administration in this country is admirably carried on by a trained Civil Service. I include in the phrase "Civil Service" the staff of great productive undertakings just as much as the officials of Government Departments. They are all technicians, and on the whole they are admirable. What they lack is clear instruction in regard to policy, and it is your business to give them that instruction through your representative, your Member of Parliament.

Now we have devised a mechanism which, if we could induce you to carry it out, would impose your policy upon your Member of Parliament quite infallibly, and if you imposed the same policy upon a majority of Members of Parliament, that policy would come into existence. First of all you have to agree upon that policy, and, secondly, you have to take very simple action.

To agree upon a policy, it is only necessary to find a common factor of human experience. There are certain people who foolishly say that it is impossible to agree upon a policy. I think that is ridiculous. It is sometimes difficult to get agreement upon a policy for the other fellow, but there is no difficulty in getting an agreement about a policy for oneself. The first thing that we all want is at least a minimum supply of money. We may want more, but none of us, I think, wants less. If there is such a person in this room and he will give what he does not want to me, I will see that good use is made of it.

What is certain, however, is that the mechanism of democracy can never be applied with success to methods of realising a policy. An understanding of this has enabled our lords and masters to split the so-called democracy of this country on every occasion on which it was desirable for the maintenance of their power.

To submit to a democracy a highly technical question such as Free Trade or Tariff Reform, with its endless implications, is as absurd as to submit to a democracy the relative advantages of driving a battleship by steam turbines or diesel engines. Any decision obtained upon such a subject by means of a popular vote can be demonstrated mathematically always to be wrong. The more complex a subject is the more certain it is that an understanding of it will be confined to a few people who will, of course, always be outvoted by the majority who do not understand it.

But this is not true of policy. Any man who is not a congenital idiot can decide for himself whether he wants to starve to death, live in misery, or live in comfort; and I can assure you that you have only to unite implacably upon a common policy, and to pursue it, and the proper means for realising that policy will be found for you.

(First published in *The Fig Tree Journal*, June 1937)

*But they shall sit every man under his vine
and under his fig tree; and none shall
make them afraid. Micah iv., 4.*

Appendix 4

Controlling Social Credit

Reproduced from the Journal, *The Social Crediter*, 2 February 1946.

We have received the following document from a source in which we have every confidence. It appears to have become available by the indiscretion of one of the *Rose* family:

The Policy of Controlling Social Credit

Being comments from communications received from ---G ---n, and compiled by me for the use of the Central Committee.

“With the advent of Aberhart to power in Alberta, [Canada, in 1935] Social Credit, which has been confined chiefly to Scotland and Australia, has made serious inroads in our programme, and with Aberhart’s religious zeal, and ability, we have a fight on our hands, a fight that will tax all our subtle ingenuity. If there arises a man in B. C. [British Columbia, Canada] of Aberhart’s caliber, you men who have been entrusted to stifle such a move will have to resort to the tactics outlined in my previous communications.

We must never be caught asleep again such as the key men in Alberta were. When Douglas appeared before the Alberta Legislature, B---e, under my guidance, inferred to Douglas and Aberhart that the united Farmers were sold on the idea of Social Credit. That was strategy. How Aberhart learned that B---e had consented to call a snap election, (prompted by my interests in New York who financed Alberta Bonds), is what baffled me. Some person in the know, probably a Christer, quietly told Aberhart. You all know what happened. With the zeal of a religious martyr, Aberhart resorted to the radio and the movement spread like prairie fire. I can’t impress upon your minds how this move affected me. I was called to Amtorg, and for a while it appeared as if I, like other stalwarts, would be liquidated. Only by going directly to the Kremlin, and because of my long service for the cause, did Stalin overlook my mistake in Alberta.

I was commissioned to B. C., for already Douglasites under Tutte, et al, were organising. Our contacts had appraised us of this but because of the smallness of the movement we had little to fear. H. T. was in control and I knew that S. C. would never gain a foothold with him in the position entrusted to him. My advice to all key men is to seek H. T.’s advice at all times. Our concern is with the manner in which the theories of Douglas are disseminated. *Under no circumstances must it appear that the movement is being sabotaged.* Your leading exponents will in addresses and in letters to the press so deceive the average devotees of Douglas, that they will least suspect the invisible power back of your key men. I said, the average devotee of Douglas will least suspect, but there will arise someone who fully understands the economic philosophical analysis and who will ask questions, and may even challenge the key men. The strategy to

follow is not an immediate denial, but rather one of great surprise. Ignore the challenge and if the issue is pursued, raise the racial issue, persecution, etc. This will have great effect and will serve to silence the average person.

There are always certain individuals prominent in the movement who will deserve careful attention. Jaques [Norman Jaques, Social Credit MP in the Canadian Parliament, 1935-1949] is one of them. In my opinion this man is most dangerous to our cause. Despite our efforts we have never been able to unseat him. Watch him carefully. He has his followers in B. C.

Another point to consider, one that I deem very important, is the holding of Conventions. On the face they appear quite all right, but they are dangerous. Never have groups formed so that accredited delegates will attend. Once the groups get out of control, your trouble starts. Aberhart built his strength through groups. He was a master organiser. Byrne and Tudor Jones, both ardent Douglasites, and firm believers in pressure politics, in their writings stress the old Grecian symbol of the circumference of the circle ruling the centre. We must at all times be on our guard against the teachings of these men. Decentralisation of power and Anti-Supreme State are favourite themes. Jones is unusually clever, and I am inclined to think from reports reaching me from a key man in the London School, that he is Douglas's ghost writer.

Mrs. Webster, talented and versatile, is another disciple. Her books should be kept out of circulation. I have discussed the method of this before. Mrs. Webster's book on the French Revolution and Secret Societies would, if circulated widely, do us irreparable harm. Tutte's book in my opinion is harmless. The Course put out by the Social Credit Secretariat is, to say the least, most complete. You should get it if possible.

Aberhart grew dissatisfied with the growth of S. C. in B. C., and attempted to form another party. How this move was frustrated is known to you. If the disgruntled in B. C. should show signs of being impatient and should at any time accuse the key men of being inactive and in some instances, openly accuse them of being Communists, point to published letters and addresses to refute such accusations. If a definite split is made you will have to act quickly, because once control gets out of your hands our cause is lost."

NB: In 1945, Igor Gouzenko, a cipher clerk at the Soviet Embassy in Ottawa, Canada, defected to the West. As a result, Gouzenko exposed the existence of an extensive espionage ring in Canada. The head of this Communist spy ring was identified as a certain Fishel Rosenberg (aka Fred Rose), a Member of the Canadian Parliament. It appears very likely that this Soviet agent, who was imprisoned for four and a half years for espionage in Canada, was the author of the above revealing document. Amtorg was a major centre for Soviet espionage in the USA (see Chapter 12).

Appendix 5

(CONFIDENTIAL)

THE "CAHILLA"

or SECRET JEWISH WORLD GOVERNMENT: HOW DOES IT INFLUENCE AMERICA?

The "SECRET KEY," as uncovered chiefly by British Secret Service Agents, after the Boer War, is based on numeral SEVEN.

It reveals that WORLD JEWRY IS ENTIRELY CONTROLLED BY ONE ORGANISATION, so constructed that one man rules it from the top.

The world is divided by world-Jewry into two Hemispheres, Eastern and Western. Over each there is put a "PRINCE" of Jewry--known as a SPONSOR. Who is at the head of this Hemisphere? None other than BERNARD BARUCH. So say those who know. And, if you doubt any of these facts, ask Secret Service men of any country where military agents have traced political results of the great revolving funds collected by the world wide CAHILLA and used by its leaders for propaganda purposes such as "Communism" which they know, and can prove by photostatic and other evidence, has been fostered to unmake world Governments in anticipation of "the day of Israel."

CAHILLA ORGANISATION.

Under each SPONSOR there are seven ARCH-CENSORS
" " ARCH-CENSOR there are seven MINISTERS.
" " MINISTER there seven HERALDS.
" " HERALD there are seven COURIERS.
" " COURIER there are seven SCRIVENERS
" " SCRIVENER there are seven AUDITORS.
" " AUDITOR there are seven MUTES.

This figures out to 823,543 influential Jews in each Hemisphere, organised into a tight, rigidly controlled body, every man knowing all men under him but only the one man above him, and all responsible to the Prince-Sponsor at the top.

NB: The original, a carbon copy, of the above confidential memorandum headed The "Cahilla" (or Kehillah), the spelling variations are similar to Cabala or Kaballah, appears to date from the 1920s or early 1930s. It was found among documents and news cuttings from this period.

Appendix 6

Finance and the Environment

Robert Klinck

The finance-controlled media are billing the 1990s as the decade of environmental concern. We already know that the watchwords of the ten years that lie ahead will be “sustainable development”, a phrase that, in a process resembling water torture, will be dripped relentlessly into our consciousness, eroding our power to think independently about ecological matters.

To what end will this campaign for our minds be waged? The implications of the term “sustainable development” provide a complete answer. Humans are such linguistic creatures that they think of concepts through the words used to describe them. So they think that the new slogan for environmentalism comprehends a genuine ideological revolution. It should be obvious that “sustainable development” is a highly complex criterion that subjects the entire economy to a test that only an elite can possibly impose. The old environmentalist word, “conservation”, was a sturdily democratic term, conservation being an activity to which everyone can contribute; but how can ordinary people participate in “sustainable development” other than as passive slaves of a panel of purported experts on the subject? If this concept of sustainability (naive as it may be in a world such as our own, with its innumerable variables) acquires the acceptance planned for it, then the shape of things to come will be plain: dictation of economic initiative will be centralized to a degree never known in the Western World outside wartime. Although the benefits to the environment of such a situation are uncertain, there is no doubting that it will afford the new environmental police and their friends limitless opportunities for self-aggrandisement.

Good Guys vs Bad Guys

This objection to the notion of “sustainable development” points up a basic weakness in the position of many so-called environmentalists. They contend that the environment is being excessively exploited and polluted because of human greed, but in so doing they propound a quite unbelievable ‘good guys, us, - bad guys, them’ dichotomy. “Give us power,” they say, “and - unlike the profiteering rotters who wield it now - we will use it unselfishly for the common weal.” Even if such pleading is sincere, anyone of elementary political experience knows that accession to power often catalyses today’s starry-eyed utopian into tomorrow’s cynical despot. This is why, as a general principle, one is wise to distrust those who advocate combating evils flowing from existing concentrations of power by means of even greater concentrations of power. Environmental pollution is unquestionably undesirable, but that fact does not mean that the solutions to it proposed by those who make this point most clamorously, are sage in proportion to their noise level.

Does, then, the corruptibility in human nature render all attempts at benign reform futile? If the reform is to consist of more central planning and control, it would seem so. However, despite the propaganda emanating from power-seekers of all sorts, from the idealistic to the crassly self-serving, who want power concentrated on principle so that it is more easily captured; other directions for change are possible.

On closer consideration, the practice of blaming a few relatively influential individuals for environmental deterioration also seems inappropriate. For example, it is difficult to perceive a fundamental difference between, say, the mine-owner who sells a “dirty” fuel as a way of making a living and his employees who help to produce the coal in order to obtain income. It would be nonsensical to assume that culpability is in proportion to the revenues derived. Double the salaries of the employees: will that make them want to produce less coal? Cause the mine-owner to operate at a loss for a few years: will that make him want to produce less coal? The answer in both situations is no. Indeed, the probable effect will be to stimulate both parties to mine more coal and promote its consumption wherever possible.

The point is that both the employer and the employees are involved in a morally questionable activity for precisely the same reason—to get money. In these circumstances, it is hypocritical to criticise only the employer for his part in aggravating the problem of acid rain. In so far as environmental degradation is concerned, the web of culpability covers essentially the whole of society, including the environmentalist jetting off to the next conference on atmospheric pollution. This diffuse responsibility is awkward for environmentalists, since it becomes difficult to target a clear-cut enemy. Also, when virtually the entire community is collaborating in the practices supposedly needing change, the critic of the practices tends to appear like a holier-than-thou snob.

If the person who is willing to foul the earth in order to balance the family budget is not really different from the one who is willing to foul the earth to balance the company budget, how are we to deal with the environmental problem? Certainly we will not get far by telling them to stop balancing their budgets. On the other hand, if the imperative to balance budgets is vastly greater than it need be, if the preoccupation with money arises largely from artificial pressures in the economy, as it does, then there is hope for significant beneficial change.

Supremacy of Money

At some unknown, but fateful, point in medieval history, a money lender realised that the essence of a viable money system is confidence and that, once this confidence was established, a magical and very remunerative trick could be played. Typically, the money lenders were possessors of a stock of precious metals, which they would loan out. They found that, once they gained a reputation for reliability, in lieu of transferring actual gold or silver they could issue a promise to pay backed by the real wealth known to be in their vaults. Their next discovery was that, as long as people believed in the convertibility of the promises to

pay, such promises could be issued to a value considerably beyond that of their holdings of precious metals. If, for example, experience taught the moneylender that only 1/10 of his clients would at any particular time insist on payment in actual coin or bullion, he could safely make loans totalling about 10 times the value of his reserves of bullion. Thus was born financial credit and the principle of what we now know as fractional reserve banking, which has both allowed the community to expand the economy with unprecedented rapidity and delivered control over the expansion to the money power.

The important points to grasp are (1) the promises to pay functioned perfectly well even though they were issued on a fraudulent representation of convertibility; (2) the money lender retained discretion to vary the availability of the promises to pay and there was never an exact correspondence between the total value of the promises to pay and the overall monetary needs of the community; (3) the promises to pay purportedly derived their value from the bullion in the money lender's vault but in fact this value came from the actual and potential productivity of the community itself. While the pretence that financial credit is based on precious metals has been abandoned, all these features have survived in modern financial systems, whose function is to create the financial credit of the community.

It should be noted that the money lender's promises to pay circulated from hand to hand in trade as a commodity. Acceptance of the principle that money is a commodity has ever since made it impossible to establish a scientific relationship between the true monetary requirements of the economy and the availability of money. Because money is regarded as a commodity, its proprietors undertake constantly to enhance its value. This is achieved by causing demand for it to be high, which in turn is achieved by keeping it in short supply. Indeed, throughout the entire evolution of the money system, which financiers have essentially been able to guide to suit their own ends, maintaining a chronic shortage of financial credit has been the key to ensuring the money-dealers' dominant position in the economy.

The Fact of Deficiency

At first glance it might seem far-fetched to suggest that there is a chronic shortage of money in the economy. After all, are we not told constantly that inflation, which is now accepted as a normal condition and which we have ever with us, is caused by excessive availability of credit?

In order for the point about deficiency to make sense, we must have a reference point for normality, and to develop this we must be clear on the proper role of the money system. Money occupies such a dominant position in our society that we are accustomed to thinking of it as being primordial. However, this is surely a mistaken view, for, without the spiritual and physical capacities in the world, money is nothing. It has no independent existence and, while useful as a tool for releasing spiritual and physical capacities, by its nature it is completely subordinate to them. From this perspective it follows that the proper role of

money is simply to assist people to produce and consume in accordance with their physical and spiritual desires. To the extent that these are not being satisfied for want of money, the money system is failing.

However, the deficiency that should be of central interest to environmentalists, because of its economy-distorting influence, is of a different sort. Another undeniable principle (except perhaps in the bizarre world of economists) is that the only sane motive for production is the desire to consume, i.e., to put goods to their end-uses. Consumption is the natural consummation of production. Since in our economy money licenses both production and consumption, it follows that the monetary system ought to function so as to permit consumption of what we produce. Unfortunately, however, it does not work that way.

The Mechanism of Deficiency

There are two accountancy cycles in the economy. One is the cycle of bank loans and reimbursements of loans. The other is the cycle of price build-up and liquidation of prices. The two cycles are related because the loans, constituting the money supply, are the only possible source of the means to liquidate the prices. The price build-up occurs as costs accumulate in the processes of production which are liquidated when consumers buy the products. Hence, price accumulation is a function of production, while price liquidation is a function of consumption.

The loans are of several sorts - loans to business, to government, and to consumers. Loans to consumers and governments obviously tend to cause a deficiency of buying power because they involve mortgaging the future revenue of the community in order to permit present consumption, i.e., they do not liquidate costs but merely shift the obligation to pay them to a future time. To understand the deficiency problem that arises through the granting of business loans one must comprehend that bank loans constitute additions to the money supply. In other words, the issuing of a bank loan creates credit and the repayment of the loan cancels the credit. This accounts for the variability of the money supply.

Let us say that a company obtains a bank loan in order to expand its plant. The loan will be expended as the plant is assembled, flowing to employees as income and to suppliers of materials as business revenue. Most of the personal income will be spent on current consumption needs and flow from the retailers, through manufacturers with lines of bank credit, to the banking system, while most of the business income will return to the same point even more directly. This reimbursed loan money is then cancelled out of existence, but the costs it generated during the building of the plant remain. When these costs are finally registered in the prices of consumer goods, the money needed to liquidate them is no longer available.

If the foregoing explanation elicits scepticism, it is only because people do not know how money comes into being and are accustomed to think of it as

pooled rather than particulate. However, every dollar in the community is linked in a chain of debt relationships that leads ultimately to the manufacturers of credit, the banks. Regardless of popular notions on the matter, there is no self-generated “free” money floating around to fill the gap left by the premature cancellation of the credit disbursed during the development of the plant.

So where will the money come from to fill the growing disparity between the cumulative flow of retail prices and the cumulative flow of consumer buying power? If not from debt assumed by consumers or government, which as we have seen does not liquidate costs, it will be derived from debt assumed for further plant expansion, which again will distribute purchasing power in advance of expanding the effective cost burden on consumers. But of course this distribution leads directly to a deficiency of consumer buying power in relation to the latest generation of capital costs. As long as capital development is expanding, we can muddle through in dealing with the problem. But making the purchase of today’s bread dependent upon the production of tomorrow’s jet fighter or office complex is a hare-brained way to run an economy - absolutely a mug’s game where environmental considerations come into play.

As long as current methods of financing are practised, there is simply no way the flow of buying power can keep up with the flows of costs and prices; they are perpetually out of sync. Indeed, the situation is a real catch-22 in that, while the purchasing-power deficiency is aggravated in a capital-intensive economy, the deficiency itself tends to promote an artificially intense concentration on expanding capital.

A final question remains: what if the capital development is financed not directly by means of bank credit but through reinvestment of savings? In this case, money needed for consumption is diverted into capital production, from which it issues again as consumer income. However, while the aggregate volume of consumer purchasing power is not changed in this process, a new set of capital costs is added to the flow of costs pushing up retail prices. Hence, this method of financing also results in a shortage of consumer buying power.

Environmental Implications

Historically, many communities have continued to exist, often in what their inhabitants considered relative prosperity, in conditions of economic stability over long periods. However, since the development of money economies based on financial credit, the option of stability no longer exists. Nowadays the economic options are, categorically, two: either growth or collapse.

The position is hard to rationalise as being inherently necessary. A community ought to be able to increase, stabilise, or decrease its productivity, as it deems appropriate. Nor should it be particularly surprising that it might want to choose the latter option: after all, it would make no sense for a community that has been able in a two year production run to provide every household with a washing machine with a life expectancy of 20 years to keep producing more and more washing machines. Moreover, people have been known to discover

that there are worthwhile activities in life other than the constant acquisition of material goods, and a widespread conversion to this belief could conceivably divert enough interest from economic production to cause it to diminish.

Why, then, have we lost the option of stepping off the treadmill of economic production. The answer is simple: because if we do not outrun the vast wave of unextinguishable debt and unpayable financial costs constantly arching over us we will be swamped, and, in the short term, superfluous resource conversion is one of the principal means we presently have of racing against the flood of debt. The picture that emerges from this understanding of the impact of the financial system is of an economy driven largely by financial imperatives rather than by consumer demand for tangible products of the economy, and consequently proliferating unwanted production. The financial pressures tending to make production a goal in itself constitute a powerful incentive to overuse and waste resources. Merely for the sake of distributing income, we must compulsively churn over the resources of the earth.

The effects of this compulsive economic activity on the environment are tremendous. Thousands of deleterious intrusions on nature are justified on the grounds that they put income in people's pockets. Shoddy quality and built-in obsolescence are winked at because they guarantee rapid replacement of goods and sustained economic busyness. Financial strictures encourage companies to cut corners and employ inferior, polluting technology rather than up-to-date, clean productive methods. Production is tallied favourably in government statistics without regard to whether it degrades or debilitates people or is functional or ever actually fills a consumer need. Endemic misdirection of effort subverts ecological morality; the sense of humanity's place in nature is weakened. To put the position somewhat differently, instances of environmental degradation are largely symptoms of the deeper problem of a persistent shortage of consumer buying power. Environmentalists routinely denounce exponential economic growth as folly. Unfortunately, without precise understanding of what makes such growth imperative, they cannot suggest anything very practical in the way of alternatives.

The False God of Full Employment

Full employment, one of the silliest concepts ever developed, is of course bound up in the whole sorry mess. It is the complementary principle to centralised control over economic policy by finance, because it implies that people should not be independent, but rather coerced into compulsory economic activity. The purpose of economic activity is to make life more, not less, congenial. A lot of, if not most, employment - especially the make work variety - is fundamentally pointless and degrading. It is psychologically harmful because the employee sees no worth in his work apart from the income it brings in. A society that professes love of the individual should be striving in every way possible to free its members from doing things they do not choose to do.

Why is the environmentalists' silence about the folly of the policy of full employment a significant failing? At least in part because keeping people

employed is tremendously costly, and when it is done merely as a roundabout means of distributing incomes it constitutes sheer waste. Just as many individuals find that much of the income they derive from work ends up being expended in allowing them merely to continue working, so an economy that strives to keep all citizens at work winds up applying vast quantities of resources to that end without net gains in productivity. Office complexes must be built and maintained to house the “fully employed”; mountains of supplies must be manufactured for them to “work” with; systems for moving them to and from the workplace must be installed; great amounts of fuel must be extracted and refined and transported and burned to get them to and from work and keep them warm once they are there; and so on.

The fixation, resulting from years of brainwashing on the subject by the media and object lessons in the form of economic depressions and recessions, that we have on the desirability of creating jobs has blinded us to the fact that deliberate pursuit of “full employment” can lead only to inefficiency. Indeed, the policy has brought us far along this track, to the point where it can be said that, from the standpoint of contributing to the real betterment of society, much, and perhaps most, human effort is pure waste, and another substantial part is purely negative. In the latter category is the plethora of boards and market specialists who contrive to limit the supply of consumer goods. But never, mark well, of capital goods, because of the utility of their income distribution function.

Of course, the greatest waste is of human life. Four hundred years ago Shakespeare could write, without attracting ridicule, of men resembling gods; but it is impossible to think of contemporary people in such sublime terms. There is surely nothing godlike about the grim commuters generated by the current economic system. Locked into the struggle to keep ahead of the financial demands on them, their highest aspirations all carry dollar signs. Full employment suits dull functionaries, not creatures bearing the stamp of divinity.

Community Reaction

In urging revival of a more natural environment, environmentalists have tended to promote two lines of policy, neither of which, because of the pressure-cooker principles on which the economy is run, holds much promise of enduring success. One involves curtailing activities known to cause environmental deterioration. Quite understandably, the people who derive their incomes from these activities balk at such measures. When humans are forced to weigh a possibility of long-term ecological catastrophe against a certainty of immediate economic disaster, the ecological question inevitably gets short shrift. For instance, by now coal-miners are aware that the burning of what they work to bring out of the earth is unhealthy and threatens the well-being of life on earth; but they still want to mine coal. Because of the financial pressures on them as individuals, they feel they have no choice, and they are predictably hostile to environmentalist arguments that they see as tantamount to martyring everybody earning his living from the coal industry. The other policy line pleads for increased efficiency

in the use of resources: conservation. But conservation means economic restraint and that means fewer jobs and that means less money in the hands of consumers. And that means poor sales and that means business failures and that means even fewer jobs and that means human desperation and that means more willingness to do anything for a buck and there goes the environment again!

For some environmentalists it is axiomatic that going back to a simpler way of life would ease environmental problems, but in fact there is much evidence that intermediate technology is much harder on resources than advanced technology. Also, the inquiring spirit of humans quite naturally looks ahead, and to thwart it would be to offend the very nature of mankind. Besides, if the financial problem is not fixed beforehand, a policy calculated to produce moderate reductions in living standards could catapult society back into very primitive conditions indeed. Really, the only way to deal with the problems of pollution and spoilation is to remove the incentive for abuse. The principal engine of economic waste is the emphasis on production as an end in itself to deal with an inherent defect in the system of income distribution. It follows that correction of this defect would take the pressure off people to build capital that is redundant and that nobody wants in itself. It would allow a rational and balanced assessment of our environmental situation and open the broadest possible range of options for contending with it.

The first step towards economic and environmental regeneration is to increase the flow of income to consumers. Of course, by 'income' is meant real buying power - not recycled debt for which the people are already responsible in their roles as consumers and taxpayers. The banks create billions of dollars daily against the real wealth produced by the population, and the upshot is that the country is wallowing in debt. These same institutions could be instructed to create credit on a debt free basis and, to equilibrate the flows of production costs and ability to liquidate them, distribute it in the form of dividends payable to all citizens. In other words, in a responsible and scientific manner, let us make ourselves financially rich. We cannot be richer financially than we are in real terms, but we can be as rich. Indeed, it would be idiotic to be less rich. Well, yes, this does not say much for the quality of the thinking we have applied to the situation to date, but it is not too late to improve it.

Invisible Prosperity

In early creeds, people were admonished to believe not only in visible reality but in the invisible aspects of reality as well. Ironically, the danger today is the exact opposite: people believe in what is insubstantial while being unable to perceive the physical reality surrounding them. To clarify the point, let us suppose that the flow of financial credit dried up. There is no question that the direct consequence would be that we would all go begging, and large numbers of us would probably end up starving to death. Yet we would travel to this pathetic end through the valley of abundance. Nothing would have changed in our productive capacity: the fields would still be fertile; the forests would still be growing; the factories and the communications systems and the heritage of millions of inspired

men and women would still be in place, along with the knowledge of how to put them to productive ends. Yet without money all of it might as well not exist. We would suffer total deprivation in the midst of the greatest productive potential ever known to man-probably, because of our belief that money (which nowadays could be nothing more than a minute flow of electrons in a computer) is more real than what it represents, without noticing the absurdity of the situation.

While industrialists warn us that we must win the race for the most advanced technology or fall back into “Third World” conditions, while you fret over keeping your job, while you worry about your business crashing before it has a chance to get properly off the ground, while you pray that inflation will not erode your meagre pension, while you worry about your children’s ability to make a go of it in a callously competitive world, the productive potential to give everyone a materially comfortable life almost effortlessly is everywhere around us. But we do not see it as it is because our attention is fixed on a wretched money system that drives people mad with cares.

Against the wishes of virtually every conscious person, our beautiful earth is being insensitively ravaged and polluted, and, in a kind of Reichstag fire manoeuvre, power-hungry persons are using these environmental problems for self-serving political ends. When we trace the causes of the present situation to their source, we find a flawed financial system. We need not destroy the money system - indeed, to do so would be a grave error - but it is crucial that we reform it so it becomes the servant, not the master, of our aspirations.

(Although this article was printed in *The New Times*, Australia, in 1991,
it’s message is more relevant today - 2022 - than ever.)

ENDNOTES

Chapter One

The Monopoly of Credit, human sabotage, and the destruction of continuity

- 1 Clifford Hugh Douglas, M.I.Mech.E., M.I.E.E., consulting engineer, economist, author, and founder of the Social Credit Movement, was born in 1879 and died in 1952. Among other posts which he held in his earlier years were those of engineer with the Canadian General Electric company, Peterborough, Canada; Assistant Engineer, Lachine Rapids Hydraulic Construction, Deputy Chief Electrical Engineer, Buenos Aires and Pacific Railway; Chief Engineer and Manager in India British Westinghouse Company; Assistant Superintendent, Royal Aircraft Factory Farnborough (England). During the First World War he was a Major in the Royal Flying Corps and later in the R.A.F. (Reserve).
- 2 *On Target* 9th & 23rd July, 2005.
- 3 Ibid
- 4 Donn de Grand Pré, *Barbarians Inside The Gates*, book II, 2002, pp.141-143
- 5 *Money – a Christian View*, forward by Rev. Dr. George F. MacLeod (founder of the Iona Community), 1963 Glasgow.
- 6 *Social Credit*, July 29, 1938, Vol.9, No. 7
- 7 Louis Pauwels & Jacques Bergier, *The Morning of the Magicians*, 1963, p.43
- 8 Cecil Roth, *The Jewish Contribution to Civilisation*, 1938, p.76.
- 9 Telephone conversation with a member of staff of the British Israel World Federation, in London.

Chapter Two

The ‘Jewish’ Connection

- 1 Richard Deacon was a pseudonym for Donald McCormick (1911-1998), a British journalist and historian.
- 2 James Sambrook, William Cobbett, 1973, p.71.
- 3 “As to the right of coinage, it had fallen from the hands of the senate to the emperors, from the latter to the ‘barbarian’ kings, and thence to innumerable feudal lords, both lay and ecclesiastic. As commerce developed and Europe revived, this right had in some instances been sold by the feudatories to the municipalities who had purchased their liberties from them. In most cases, however, the feudatories still exercised it, but with the advent of the Renaissance and the organization of feuds into kingdoms, it passed to the latter, and became vested in the crown as a royal prerogative....Coinage during the Renaissance was without exception done by the reigning power, whether king, duke, baron, or bishop.” Alexander Del Mar, *Money and Civilization*, 1886, p. 15 & 64.
- 4 An essay taken from *A Jacobite Anthology*, 1995, produced by the 1745 Association.
- 5 henrymakow.com/Marranos – the _original crypt.html
- 6 Strategic Culture Foundation <https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2014/12/03/israel-secret-plan-for-second-israel-in-ukraine/>

- 7 henrymakow.com
- 8 B. Jensen, *The "Palestine" Plot*, 1948, pp.37-38
- 9 Henry Makow, *Illuminati: The Cult that Hijacked the World*, 2012, p.52
- 10 James Grant, *Bernard Baruch: The Adventures of a Wall Street Legend*, 1997, p.7
- 11 Michael Kellogg, *The Russian Roots of Nazism*, 2005
- 12 *The Social Crediter*, March 29, 1947, Vol. 18. No. 4, p.26
- 13 *The International Jew* volume 1, pp.84-87
- 14 *The International Jew*, vol. II, pp.217-218
- 15 Ibid, pp.309-311
- 16 Ibid, pp.319-320
- 17 *Wall Street and the Russian Revolution 1905-1925*, 2017, p.6
- 18 *The Secret Empire, Part II: The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution*, 2005, p.96
- 19 *The International Jew*, vol. II, pp.341-344
- 20 L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastwards*, 1965, 5th edtn, pp.73-74
- 21 Alfred M. Lilienthal, *What Price Israel*, 1953, USA, p.220

Chapter Three

Operation Zion: the War for the World

- 1 Quoted from *The Secret Powers behind Revolution* (1929) by Vicomte Léon de Poncins, pp.236-237.
- 2 Eustace Mullins, *Murder by Injection: The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America*, first published in 1988, pp.306-307
- 3 *The International Jew*, vol. III, pp.79-87
- 4 Ibid, p.195
- 5 Ibid, vol. IV, p.285
- 6 Ibid, pp.349-350
- 7 *Double Eagle*, November, 1979, p.8
- 8 *Double Eagle*, June, 1976, pp.6-10
- 9 *The Ruling Elite: Death, Destruction, and Domination* by Deanna Spingola, 2014, p.46 & p.196
- 10 Barry Dunford, *The Holy Land of Scotland*, 2002, p.191
- 11 *The Forrestal Diaries*, 1951, USA, p.128-129, edited by Walter Millis.
- 12 Des Griffin, *Descent into Slavery?* 1980, p.156
- 13 Paul Manning, *Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile*, 1981, pp.76-78
- 14 Victoria Schofield, *Witness to History: The Life of John Wheeler Bennett*, 2012, p.60. *Daily Mirror*, 12th Nov. 1981

Chapter Four

The Thousand Year Conspiracy

- 1 L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward*, 1965, 5th edtn, p.108
- 2 Paul Winkler, *The Thousand Year Conspiracy*, c.1943, p.7
- 3 *The Social Crediter*, July 17, 1948

- 4 Nigel Graddon, *Jack the Ripper's New Testament: Occultism and Bible Mania in 1888*, 2019, p.74 & p.147
- 5 T.H. Tetens, *Germany Plots with the Kremlin*, 1953, pp.223-224
- 6 Wulf Schwarzwäller, *Rudolf Hess: The Last Nazi*, 1988, p.90
- 7 Thomas Frost, *Secret Societies of the European Revolution, 1776-1876*, vol. I, 1876
- 8 Nesta H. Webster, *World Revolution: The Plot against Civilisation*, the 6th revised edition 1971
- 9 J.G. Bennett, *Witness*, 1962, pp.92-94 & pp.101-102
- 10 Nesta H. Webster, *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 1924, pp.222 & 228
- 11 L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward*, 1965 5th edtn, p.107
- 12 Henry Makow, *Illuminati 3*, 2014, p.139

Chapter Five

The Zionist agenda

- 1 Ron Chernow, *The Warburgs: A Family Saga*, 1993, p.247
- 2 *Waters Flowing Eastward*, 1965, 5th edtn., pp.109-111
- 3 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati*, vol. 3, 2017, p.80
- 4 George Armstrong, *The Rothschild Money Trust*, 1940, pp.227-229
- 5 David Icke, *Tails from the Time Loop*, 2003, p.107
- 6 *The Seed Journal*, December 1976
- 7 Isaiah Friedman, *Germany, Turkey, and Zionism 1897-1918*, pub. 1977, p.26.
- 8 A detailed account is to be found in *Two Rothschilds and the Land of Israel*, 1978, by Simon Schama.
- 9 *Anti-Zionism: Analytical Reflections*, 1988, pp.12-13
- 10 *Ibid*, pp.76-84
- 11 Comyns Beaumont, *Britain – The Key to World History*, 1948, pp.16-17
- 12 Schlomo Sand, *The Invention of the Jewish People*, 2009, p.242
- 13 *Tangled Webs: A Phoenix Journal*, 1992, pp.104-107
- 14 Sami Hadawi, *Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989, p.5
- 15 Diana Spingola, *The Ruling Elite*, 2014, p.585
- 16 B. Jensen, *The "Palestine" Plot*, 1948, p.79
- 17 Gerard Menuhin, *Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil*, 2016, p.152
- 18 *Ibid*, p.351
- 19 *Ibid*, p.351
- 20 *On Target*, 12th and 26th November, 1994
- 21 <https://www.globalresearch.ca/israel-conquers-world/5790958>
- 22 Gerhard Menuhin, *Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil*, 2016, pp.156-158
- 23 Sami Hadawi, *Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989, p.37
- 24 Vicomte Léon de Poncins, *Judaism and the Vatican*, 1967, p.47 & p.71
- 25 Guy Patton and Robin Mackness, *Web of Gold*, 2000, p.268
- 26 <https://www.globalresearch.ca/>
- 27 *Institute of Historical Review*, Nov-Dec 1998, [http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v17/v17n6p24 Weber.html](http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v17/v17n6p24>Weber.html)
- 28 Kerry Bolton, *Yockey: A Fascist Odyssey*, 2018, P.463
- 29 The long documented article is signed by R.M. Schoendorf, 'Representative of Cooperating Americans of the Christian Faiths'; by Habib I. Katibah, 'Representative

- of Cooperating Americans of Arab Ancestry'; and by Benjamin H. Freedman, 'Representative of Cooperating Americans of the Jewish Faith'.
- 30 *On Target*, 5th and 19th December, 1998, pp.5-7.
- 31 *On Target*, 2nd April, 1994
- 32 L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward*, 1965, 5th edtn, p.55
- 33 *Why don't you believe what we tell you?* 1982 USA, p.29
- 34 Hennecke Kardel, *Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997, p.123

Chapter Six

Operation Zion – the Nazi connection

- 1 See also Lenni Brenner, *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators*, 1983, ch.4, Zionism and Italian Fascism, 1922-1933.
- 2 Laurent Guy not, *JFK – 9/11: 50 Years of Deep State*, 2014, pp.157-160
- 3 *Journal of Palestine Studies*, Vol. 5, No. 3/4, 1976, pp. 54-82
- 4 *The Secret Empire, Part II*, p.140
- 5 B. Jensen, *The ‘‘Palestine’’ Plot*, 1948, p.80
- 6 David Icke, *Tales from the Time Loop*, 2003, pp.123-124
- 7 *The Social Crediter*, September 20, 1941
- 8 *Double Eagle* (New York, USA), October 1975, p.3.
- 9 Eustace Mullins, *Murder by Injection: The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America*, first published in 1988, pp.315-322
- 10 Original letter in author’s possession
- 11 *On Target* 15th and 29th April 1995, pp.15-18
- 12 *The Hidden History of Zionism* (On Target), 6th and 20th December 1997, pp.20-21.
- 13 *On Target*, 14th and 28th March 1998, pp.14-15.
- 14 Hans J rgen Koehler, *Inside the Gestapo*, 1940, p.278
- 15 Douglas Reed, *The Controversy of Zion*, 1978, p.412
- 16 Charles Higham, *American Swastika*, 1985, p.307
- 17 Fritz Springmeier, *Bloodlines of the Illuminati*, 2007, p.451
- 18 Henry Makow, *Illuminati 2: Deceit and Seduction*, 2010, p.160
- 19 David Irving, *The Warpath*, 1978, p.xxiii
- 20 Col. Donn de Grand Pr  , *Barbarians Inside The Gates*, book III, 2003, pp.304-305
- 21 Andr  Brissaud, *The Nazi Secret Service*, 1974, p.26.
- 22 Hennecke Kardel, *Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997, p.67, pp.74-76

Chapter Seven

The ‘holocaust’ enigma

- 1 Steve Jones, Professor of Genetics at University College London, in his book *In the Blood: God, Genes and Destiny*, 1996, notes: ‘‘In many places, Jews are merging with local non-Jewish populations by intermarriage. In 1950, more than eight marriages in ten of Jews was to a person of their own faith. Forty years later, the United States census estimated that fifty-two per cent of Jews who married did so to a non-Jew. In Germany, the proportion of mixed marriages was nine in ten.

As a result, the numbers identifying themselves as Jewish has, outside Israel, dropped by around three million from the eleven million or so who claimed this status in 1948....nearly half of all British Jews marrying outside the faith...The centre of gravity of Judaism in terms of population density moved out of Israel long ago. Ever since the Diaspora, there have been more Jews living outside the Promised Land than within it. By 1880, around three-quarters of world Jewry lived in Europe and Russia. By 1939 a third had migrated onwards to the United States, shifting the hub even further west.”

- 2 Professor Sami Hadawi, *Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989, p.29
- 3 *On Target*, 30th September 1995, p.7. Published by Intelligence Publications (U.K.)
- 4 David Cole, *Republican Party Animal*, 2014, pp.299-300
- 5 Diana Spingola, *The Ruling Elite*, 2014, p.624
- 6 Alojzy Dziura-Dziurski, *Freedom Fighter: True Experiences of a Freedom Fighter in War-Time Eastern Europe*, 1983, p.161
- 7 Ibid, pp.218-219
- 8 Ibid, pp.235-236

Chapter Eight

The hidden identity of the Nazi Reichsführer “Adolf Hitler”

- 1 Francis King, *Satan and Swastika*, 1976, pp.118-119
- 2 Klemens von Klemperer, *German Resistance Against Hitler*, 1992, p.426
- 3 *Double Eagle* (New York, USA) September 1976, pp.12-13
- 4 H.I.H. Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, *White Book Vol. I, Interlocking Interlopers*, 1984, p.81
- 5 Georgina Battiscombe, *Queen Alexandra*, 1969, p.156
- 6 *Crowded Life – Autobiography of Lady Cynthia Colville*, 1963
- 7 James Pope-Hennessy, *Queen Mary*, 1959, p.441.
- 8 Georgina Battiscombe, *Queen Alexandra*, 1969, p.278.
- 9 Nerin E. Gun, *Eva Braun: Hitler’s Mistress*, 1969, p.58.
- 10 Ibid p.238.
- 11 Hermann Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, 1939, p.251
- 12 Robert Payne, *The Life and Death of Adolf Hitler*, 1973, p.116
- 13 Heinrich Hoffmann, *I Was Hitler’s Friend*, 1955
- 14 Pauline Kohler, *I Was Hitler’s Maid*, c.1940, pp. 58-59.
- 15 James P. O’Donnell, *The Berlin Bunker*, 1979, p.299
- 16 According to Pauline Kohler, “Hitler’s favourite reading, apart from his never satisfied study of German history, is any book about the building of the British Empire....He is Britain’s greatest admirer, though he displays such contempt for her in public.” (*I Was Hitler’s Maid*, c.1940).
- 17 *The Memoirs of Bridget Hitler*, 1979, edited by Michael Unger, p.97
- 18 *The Return of the Kings: Facts about the Conspiracy for the Restoration of Monarchy in Central Europe*, 1925, by X. 7, p.37.
- 19 Curiously, the SS Chief, Heinrich Himmler, was named after his godfather, Prince Heinrich of Wittelsbach, of the reigning Bavarian royal family, with the latter’s permission. Yet another intriguing Nazi royal connection in the “Adolf Hitler” saga. vide G.S. Graber, *History of the SS*, 1978, p.2

- 20 Julius Evola, *Notes on the Third Reich*, 2013, p.3
- 21 Barry Dunford, *The Holy Land of Scotland*, 2002, p.246
- 22 “The Germans even undertook, at the duke’s request, to arrange for the Windsors’ Paris home and all its contents, and their villa at Cap d’Antibes, to be safely looked after for the duration of the war.” (Jim Wilson, *Nazi Princess*, 2011, p.110)
- 23 Werner Maser, *Hitler*, 1973, p.197
- 24 Philip Magnus, *King Edward the Seventh*, 1964, p.207
- 25 Ibid. pp.5-6.
- 26 Hans Jürgen Koehler, *Inside the Gestapo*, 1940, p.145. When “Adolf Hitler” was awarded the Iron Cross, second class, in 1915, his sponsor was the regimental adjutant, Captain Hugo Gutmann, a Jew. Moreover, the wealthy industrialist Jewish Gutmann family in Austria worked closely with the House of Rothschild.
- 27 Jim Wilson, *Nazi Princess*, 2011, pp.47-48
- 28 E.H. Cookridge, *Gehlen: Spy of the Century*, 1971, p.6 & p.366
- 29 Ladislav Farago, *War of Wits: Secrets of Espionage and Intelligence*, 1956, pp.55-56
- 30 *Double Eagle*, November 1979, p.6
- 31 Ibid, p.15
- 32 Andrew Sinclair, *The Sword and the Grail*, 1993, p.191.
- 33 Lynn Picknett, Clive Prince, Stephen Prior and Robert Brydon, *Double Standards: The Rudolf Hess Cover-Up*, 2001, p.269.
- 34 Ibid. p.263.
- 35 *Daily Mirror*, 12th November 1981
- 36 Prince Michael of Greece, “Cases for Kings,” *Vanity Fair*, September 2003
- 37 Andrew Boyle, *The Climate of Treason*, 1979, p.216. Also, Anthony Cave Brown, *The Secret Servant*, 1988, pp.15-16
- 38 Michael Harrison, *Clarence*, 1972, p.238
- 39 Anthony Cave Brown, *The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill’s Spymaster*, 1988, pp.98-99
- 40 David Icke, *The Trigger*, p.635
- 41 Anatoli Granovsky, *All Pity Choked: The Memoirs of a Soviet Secret Agent*, 1955, p.207
- 42 Florian M. Beierl, *Inside Hitler’s Mountain: The Untold Story of the Eagle’s Nest and the Fuehrer’s Secret Headquarters*, pp.114-115 2015
- 43 Donald M. McKale, *Hitler: The Survival Myth*, 1981, p.130
- 44 Ladislav Farago, *Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich*, p.233, 1974
- 45 *The Social Creditor*, Vol.14. No. 26. September 1, 1945, p.201
- 46 Copy reproduced in the *White Book Vol. I, Interlocking Interlopers*, pp.222-229
- 47 Copy reproduced in the *White Book Vol. I, Interlocking Interlopers*, p.184
- 48 H.I.H. Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, *White Book, Vol. I Interlocking Interlopers*, 1984, pp.91-93
- 49 Ibid, p.190

Chapter Nine

The post-war survival of the Nazi sheintote (“seeming dead”)

- 1 Nino Lo Bello, *The Vatican Papers*, 1982, p.44
- 2 *Double Eagle*, September 1979, p.15

- 3 Catrin Himmler *The Himmler Brothers*, 2007, p.9
- 4 Maximillien de Lafayette, *Leni Riefenstahl's Last Words about Hitler, Goebbels, Nazis and the Jews*, 2004, p.92
- 5 Reproduced in *Double Eagle* January 1978, p.17
- 6 "The vendor's name remains a tightly held secret." *New York Times*, 7th December 1983
- 7 Gregory Douglas, *Gestapo Chief: The 1948 Interrogation of Heinrich Müller*, 1995, p. 96 & p.199
- 8 Joseph P. Farrell, *Hess and the Penguins: The Holocaust, Antarctica and the Strange Case of Rudolf Hess* 2017, p.186
- 9 Nigel Graddon, *Otto Rahn and the Quest for the Holy Grail*, 2008, pp.312-317
- 10 F.C. McKenzie, *Inside Adolf: An Examination of the Man*, 1993
- 11 Ibid, p.158
- 12 Joseph P. Farrell, *LBJ and the Conspiracy to Kill Kennedy*, 2011, p.293
- 13 John Loftus and Mark Aarons, *The Secret War Against the Jews*, 1994, pp.507-508
- 14 Christopher Story, *The New Underworld Order*, 2006, p.740.
- 15 Anthony Cave Brown, *The Last Hero: Wild Bill Donovan*, 1982, pp.758-759
- 16 John Loftus and Mark Aarons, *The Secret War Against the Jews*, 1994, p.530
- 17 C.H. Douglas, *The Big Idea*, 1942, p.40
- 18 William Stevenson, *The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973, p.290
- 19 Helen Fry, *Spymaster: The Secret Life of Kendrick*, pp.475-476
- 20 Andrew Lownie, *Stalin's Englishman: The Lives of Guy Burgess*, 2015, p.88
- 21 *Muller Journals, 1948-1950, The Washington Years*, 1999, Vol.1, pp.229-235, edited by Gregory Douglas
- 22 Curt Riess, *Joseph Goebbels A Biography*, revised edition 2013, p.313
- 23 Carter P. Hydrick, *Critical Mass*, 2016, 3rd edtn, pp.158-159
- 24 Pierre de Villemarest, *Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Mueller after 1945*, pub. 2005, p.379
- 25 Kurt P. Tauber, *Beyond Eagle and Swastika: German Nationalism Since 1945*, pub. 1967, Vol. I, Pp.239-240, p.251, Pp.132-133
- 26 Kevin Coogan, *Dreamer of the Day: Francis Parker Yockey and the Postwar Fascist International*, 1999, p.320
- 27 Ib Melchior and Frank Brandenburg, *Quest: Searching for Germany's Nazi Party*, 1990, pp.291-292
- 28 Ibid, pp.99-105, pp.287-293, pp.307-313
- 29 Peter Levenda, *Ratline: Soviet Spies, Nazi Priests and the Disappearance of Adolf Hitler*, 2012, p.238
- 30 T.H.Tetens, *Germany Plots with the Kremlin*, 1953, p.266-268
- 31 *Double Eagle*, March, 1983, p.9
- 32 *Double Eagle*, September 1979, p.15
- 33 Guy Richards, *Imperial Agent*, 1966, p.271
- 34 Kevin Coogan, *Dreamer of the Day*, 1999, P.173
- 35 Ibid, pp.375-6
- 36 *Double Eagle* March 1976, p.15
- 37 William Stevenson, *The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973, p.5
- 38 Christopher Story, *The New Underworld Order*, 2006., p.582
- 39 Communication from Sourwine to McCarran 2nd November 1948. Michael J. Ybarra, *Washington Gone Crazy: Senator Pat McCarran and the Great American Communist Hunt*, 2004, pp.449-450, p.801

- 40 Lasislav Farago, *Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich*, 1974, p.44 & p.216
- 41 Ibid, pp.428-431

Chapter Ten

Nazi Europa and the geopolitical origins of the European Union

- 1 Wulf Schwarzwälder, *Rudolf Hess: The Last Nazi*, 1988, p.154
- 2 Eustace Mullins, *The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*, 1992, p.248
- 3 *Double Eagle*, March 1979, pp.11-12
- 4 Kevin Coogan, *Dreamer of the Day: Francis Parker Yockey and the Postwar Fascist International*, 1999, p.421, p.427 & p.46
- 5 Michael Collins Piper, *Final Judgement*, 2017, p.315
- 6 Lennie Brenner, *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators*, 1983, p.101
- 7 Martin Lee, *The Beast Reawakens*, 1997, p.44
- 8 Gerard Menuhin, *Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil*, 2016, p.267

Chapter Eleven

The JFK “Assassination” and the Nazi-Zionist Connection

- 1 Laurent Guyénot, *JFK – 9/11: 50 Years of Deep State*, 2014, p.58 & p.225
- 2 George Schwimmer, *Dopplegänger: The Legend of Lee Harvey Oswald*, 2016
- 3 Michael Collins Piper, *Final Judgement*, 2017, pp.182-185 & pp.551-552
- 4 Amado Crowley, *The Wrath of Aleister Crowley*, 1994, p.124
- 5 *Secret and Suppressed II*, 2008, edited by Adam Parfrey and Ken Thomas, pp.36-37
- 6 Donn de Grand Pré, *Barbarians Inside The Gates*, book IV, 2008, p.146
- 7 Dick Russell, *The Man Who Knew Too Much*, 1992, p.682 & p.692
- 8 David Miller, *The JFK Conspiracy*, 2002, p.239
- 9 Nathaniel Weyl, *The Jew in American Politics*, 1968
- 10 Guy Richards, *Imperial Agent*, 1966, p.271
- 11 George Michael, *Willis Carto and the American Far Right*, 2008, p.84
- 12 James Lateer, *The Three Barons: The Organizational Chart of the Kennedy Assassination*, 2017, p.360
- 13 Ibid, p.140
- 14 Jim Marrs, *Rule by Secrecy*, 2000, p.334
- 15 Jeffrey H. Caufield, *General Walker and the Murder of President Kennedy*, 2015, p.70
- 16 William B. Breuer, *Unexplained Mysteries of World War II*, 1997, p.57
- 17 Toyne Newton, *The Occult Origins of the European Union*, 2015, p.88

Chapter Twelve

Conspiracy and High Treason

- 1 Chapman Pincher, *Dangerous to Know*, 2014, pp.317-318
- 2 Anthony Summers and Tom Mangold, *The File on the Tsar*, 1976, p.254

- 3 Martin Allen, *Himmler's Secret War: The Covert Peace Negotiations of Heinrich Himmler*, 2006, pp.289-292
- 4 Edward Jones, *The Bardic Museum*, 1802, p.vi-vii
- 5 E.O. Gordon, *Prehistoric London: Its Mounds and Circles*, 1946, 4th revised edition, pp.101-103
- 6 Arthur Garrison, *A Zealous Pilgrimage: One Man's Quest for Political and Economic Realism*, 1989, pp.91, 132-133
- 7 Letter to Jack Hornsby, Berwick-Upon-Tweed. Copy in author's possession.
- 8 Copy in author's possession
- 9 Peter Wright, *Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer*, 1987, pp.264-266
- 10 *The Social Crediter*, 11th October 1947, Vol.19, No.6
- 11 www.alfayed.com
- 12 *The Social Crediter*, 23rd December 1939, Vol. 3. no. 15, pp.1-2
- 13 Elisabeth Dobbs, *The Lever of Time Again* (The New Times), Australia, February 1985
- 14 Email correspondence, 6th October 2016
- 15 Email correspondence 9th February 2015
- 16 Robert Klinck, *The Scarborough Sun*, December 31, 1970, p.3
- 17 <https://www.conservativewoman.co.uk/why-are-we-being-lied-to-about-covid-theres-no-good-reason/>
- 18 Larry Fink, CEO of Blackrock and Stephen A. Schwarzman, CEO of Blackstone.
- 19 <https://www.justice.gov/opa/pr/justice-department-announces-largest-health-care-fraud-settlement-its-history>
- 20 Dr. Anthony Hall is editor in chief of the *American Herald Tribune*. He is currently Professor of Globalization Studies at University of Lethbridge in Alberta Canada. He has been a teacher in the Canadian university system since 1982.
- 21 <https://www.globalresearch.ca/Covid-19-power-grab-organized-crime/5792651>

Conclusion

- 1 For example, see U.S. Senator Blumenthal Raises Concerns on 5G Wireless Technology Health Risks at Senate Hearing: [youtube.com](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=...). 5g Gigantic health hazard, Dr. Barrie Trower and Sir Julian Rose: [youtube.com](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=...) and Elana Freeland, *Under an Ionized Sky: From Chemtrails to Space Fence Lockdown*, 2018. Further, an excellent analysis of current events in the world can be found at ukcolumnn.org

Bibliography

- Albarelli Jr., H.P. *Coup in Dallas*, 2021
- Aldrich, Richard J. & Cormac, Rory, *The Secret Royals*, 2021
- Allen, Charles Jr., *Heusinger of the Fourth Reich: The Step by Step Resurgence of the General German Staff*, 1963
- Allen, Gary, *None Dare Call it Conspiracy*, 1972
- Allen, Martin, *Hidden Agenda: How the Duke of Windsor Betrayed the Allies*, 2000
- Allen Martin, *Himmler's Secret War: The Covert Peace Negotiations of Heinrich Himmler*, 2006
- Arendt, Hannah, *Eichmann in Jerusalem: A Report on the Banality of Evil*, 1965
- Armstrong, George, *The Rothschild Money Trust*, 1940
- Astle, David, *The Babylonian Woe*, 1975
- Atkinson, Rodney, *And Into The Fire: Fascist Elements in Postwar Europe and the Development of the European Union*, 2013
- Atkinson, Rodney, *Europe's Full Circle: Corporate Elites and the New Fascism*, 1996
- Atzmon, Gilad, *The Wandering Who? A Study of Jewish Identity Politics*, 2011
- Baeyens, Walter J., *The Nebula*, 2017
- Baigent, Michael and Leigh, Richard, *The Messianic Legacy*, 1986
- Baigent, Michael and Leigh, Richard, *Secret Germany: Claus von Stauffenberg and the Mystical Crusade against Hitler*, 1994
- Barbiero, Flavio, *The Secret Society of Moses*, 2010
- Bartlett, Alan, *The Diary of Eva Braun*, 2000.
- Baskerville, Beatrice C., *The Polish Jew*, 1906
- Baumann, H.D. and Hansig, Ron T., *Hitler's Escape*, 2014
- Baumbach, Werner, *Broken Swastika: The Defeat of the Luftwaffe*, 1960
- Bearden, Thomas E., *Oblivion: America at the Brink*, 2005
- Beaty, Colonel John, *The Iron Curtain over America*, 1951
- Beckhough, Harry, *Germany's Fourth Reich*, 2014
- Bello, Nino Lo, *The Vatican Papers*, 1982
- Belloc, Hilaire, *The Jews*, 1922
- Bendersky, Joseph W., *The "Jewish Threat": Anti-Semitic Politics of the U.S. Army*, 2000
- Bennett, J.G., *Witness*, 1962
- Bernstein, Jack, *The Life of an American Jew in Racist Marxist Israel*, 1984
- Bjerknes, Christopher Jon, *Adolf Hitler Bolshevik and Zionist* (vol I, Communism) 2019
- Bolton, Kerry, *Yockey: A Fascist Odyssey*, 2018
- Brasol, Boris L., *The World at the Crossroads*, 1921
- Brenner, Lennie, *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators*, 1983
- Breuer, William B., *Unexplained Mysteries of World War II*, 1997
- Brisbane Good, Orville, M.A., *The Hidden Hand of Judah*, 1936
- Britton, Frank L., *Behind Communism*, 1994
- Brussell, Mae, *The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination*, published in *The Rebel*, January 1984
- Bryden, John, *Fighting to Lose*, 2014
- Buller, E. Amy, *Darkness over Germany*, 1944
- Butler, Eric D., *Social Dynamics* (nd)
- Butler, Eric D., *Releasing Reality*, 1979
- Byrne, L.D., *The Nature of Social Credit*, 1936
- Cahill, Rev. E., *Freemasonry and the anti-Christian Movement*, 1930 edtn.

Capell, Frank A., *Henry Kissinger: Soviet Agent*, 1974

Carr, William Guy, *Pawns in the Game*, 1955

Caufield, Jeffrey H., *General Walker and the Murder of President Kennedy*, 2015

Cave Brown, Anthony, *The Last Hero: Wild Bill Donovan*, 1982

Cave Brown, Anthony, *The Secret Servant: The Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Churchill's Spymaster*, 1988

Cave-Brown, Anthony, *Treason in the Blood: H. St. John Philby, Kim Philby, and the Spy Case of the Century*, 1994

Cherep-Spiridovich, Maj.Gen., Count, *The Secret World Government or "The Hidden Hand"*, 1926

Chernow, Ron, *The Warburgs, A Family Saga*, 1993

Chesterton, A.K., *The New Unhappy Lords*, 1967

Cohn, Norman, *Warrant for Genocide*, 1967

Coleman, Dr. John, *Conspirator's Hierarchy: The Committee of 300*, 1992

Coleman, Vernon, *Endgame: The Hidden Agenda 21*, 2021

Coleman, Vernon, *Social Credit: Nightmare on your Street*, 2022

Compton, Piers, *The Broken Cross: The Hidden Hand in the Vatican*, 1983

Constantine, Alex, *Psychic Dictatorship in the U.S.A.*, 1995

Constantine, Alex, *Virtual Government: CIA Mind Control Operations in America* 1997

Constantine, Alex, *The Essential Mae Brussell: Investigations of Fascism in America* edited by Alex Constantine, 2014

Coogan, Kevin, *Dreamer of the Day: Francis Parker Yockey and the Postwar Fascist International*, 1999

Cookridge, E.H., *Gehlen: Spy of the Century*, 1971

Corse, Jerome R., *Hunting Hitler: New Scientific Evidence that Hitler escaped Nazi Germany*, 2014)

Costello, John, *Mask of Treachery*, 1988

Costello, John, *Ten Days to Destiny*, 1991

Costello, John and Tsarey, Oleg, *Deadly Illusions*, 1933

Critchfield, Colonel James H., *Partners at the Creation: The Men behind postwar Germany's Defence and Intelligence Establishments*, 2003

Cuddy, Dennis L., PhD., *The Power Elite and the Secret Nazi Plan* 2013

Cunningham, Cushman, *The Secret Empire*, c.2000

Cunningham, Cushman, *The Secret Empire, Part II: The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution*, 2005

Dawidowicz, Lucy, *A Holocaust Reader*, 1976

Deacon, Richard, *A History of the Russian Secret Service*, 1972

Deacon, Richard, *The Israeli Secret Service*, 1977

Deacon, Richard, *With My Little Eye: Memoirs of a Spy Hunter*, 1982

Deacon, Richard, *Super Spy: The Man who Infiltrated the Kremlin and the Gestapo*, 1989

Deacon, Richard, *The Greatest Treason*, 1990

Deacon, Richard, *A History of the British Secret Service*, 1991

Dearborn Independent, *The International Jew*, 1921-1922, 4 vols.

Domville, Sir Barry, *From Admiral to Cabin Boy*, 2008

Dorril, Stephen, *MI6: Fifty Years of Special Operations*, 2000

Douglas, C.H., *Economic Democracy*, 1920

Douglas, C.H., *Credit Power and Democracy*, 1921

Douglas, C.H., *Social Credit*, 1924

Douglas, C.H., *The Approach to Reality*, 1936

Douglas, C.H., *The Tragedy of Human Effort*, 1936

Douglas, C.H., *The Alberta Experiment*, 1937

Douglas, C.H., *The Big Idea*, 1942

Douglas, C.H., *Programme for the Third World War*, 1943

Douglas, C.H., *The Brief for the Prosecution*, 1945

Douglas, C.H., *Realistic Constitutionalism*, 1947

Douglas, C.H., *The Monopoly of Credit*, 1979, 4th edtn

Douglas, Gregory, *Gestapo Chief: The 1948 Interrogation of Heinrich Muller*, vol 3, 1998

Douglas, Gregory, *Muller Journals*, vol. I: 1948-1950, *The Washington Years*, 1999

Douglas, Gregory, *Regicide: The Official Assassination of John F. Kennedy*, 2002

Duck, Ralph L., *The Nature Cure of our Social Disorder*, 1958

Duke, David, *Jewish Supremacism*, 2007

Dzrura-Dziurski, Major Alojzy, *Freedom Fighter: True Experiences of a Freedom Fighter in War-Time Eastern Europe*, 1983

Edmondson, Robert Edwards, *I Testify: Amazing Memoir Exposure of International Secret War Plotting*, 1953

Eliachar, Elie, *Living with Jews*, 1980

Elmhurst, Ernest F., *The World Hoax*, 1938

Eringer, Robert, *The Global Manipulators*, 1980

Farago, Ladislav, *The Game of the Foxes*, 1972

Farago, Ladislav, *Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich*, 1974

Farrell, Joseph P., *The SS Brotherhood of the Bell*, 2006

Farrell, Joseph P., *Nazi International*, 2008

Farrell, Joseph P., *LBJ and the Conspiracy to Kill Kennedy*, 2011

Farrell, Joseph P., *The Third Way: The Nazi International, European Union and Corporate Fascism*, 2015

Farrell, Joseph P., *Hess and the Penguins: The Holocaust, Antarctica and the Strange Case of Rudolf Hess*, 2017

Field, A.N., *The Truth About the Slump*, 1931

Field, A.N., *All These Things*, 1936

Finkelstein, Norman G., *The Holocaust Industry*, 2000

Fox, Edward, *Palestine Twilight*, 2001

Frost, Thomas, *Secret Societies of the European Revolution 1776-1876* (vol. I), 1876

Fry, Helen, *Spymaster: The Secret Life of Kendrick*, 2014

Fry, L., *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ*, 1965

Ganis, Ralph P., *The Skorzeny Papers: Evidence for the Plot to kill JFK*, 2018

Garaudy, Roger, *The Case of Israel: A Study of Political Zionism*, 1983

Garrison, Arthur, *A Zealous Pilgrimage: One Man's Quest for Political and Economic Realism*, 1989

Gilavi, Naeim, *Ben-Gurion's Scandals: How the Haganah and the Mossad eliminated Jews*, 2003

Goodrick-Clarke, Nicholas, *The Occult Roots of Nazism*, 1985

Goodrick-Clarke, Nicholas, *Black Sun: Aryan Cults, Esoteric Nazism and the Politics of Identity*, 2002

Gorem, Arthur A., *New York Jews and the Quest for Community: The Kehillah Experiment, 1908-1922*, 1970.

Goulévitch, Arsene de, *Czarism and Revolution*, 1962

Graddon, Nigel, *Otto Rahn and the Quest for the Holy Grail*, 2008

Graddon, Nigel, *The Mystery of U-33: Hitler's Secret Envoy*, 2010

Grand Pré, Donn de., *Barbarians Inside The Gate*, (book I), 2000

Grand Pré, Donn de., *Barbarians Inside The Gate*, 2002 (book II)

Grand Pré, Donn de., *Barbarians Inside The Gate*, (book III), 2003
 Grand Pré, Donn de., *Barbarians Inside The Gate*, (book IV), 2008
 Greene, Ben, *Essays*, 2017
 Griffin, Des, *Descent into Slavery?* 1980
 Griffin, G. Edward, *The Creature from Jekyll Island*, 1994
 Guyénot, Laurent, *JFK – 9/11: 50 Years of Deep State*, 2014
 Hadawi, Sami, *Bitter Harvest: A Modern History of Palestine*, 1989
 Hamann, Brigitte, *Hitler's Vienna: A Dictator's Apprenticeship*, 1999
 Hanfstaengl, Ernst, *Hitler the Missing Years*, 1957
 Hargrave, John, *Professor Skinner Alias Montagu Norman*, 1940
 Harris, John, *Rudolf Hess: The British Illusion of Peace*, 2010
 Harwood, Richard, *Six Million Lost and Found*, 1977
 Hassell, Agostino von and MacRae, Sigrid, *Alliance of Enemies: The untold story of the secret American and German Collaboration to end World War II*, 2006
 Hastings, Duke of Bedford, *The Years of Transition*, 1949
 Hecht, Ben, *Perfidy*, 1961
 Henderson, E., *Biblical Researches and Travels in Russia*, 1826
 Herbert, T.E., *Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia*, 1929
 Hersh, Burton, *The Old Boys: The American Elite and the Origins of the CIA*, 1992
 Hersh, Seymour M., *The Samson Option: Israel, America and The Bomb*, 1991
 Heydorn, PhD., Oliver, *Social Credit Economics*, 2014
 Higham, Charles, *Trading with the Enemy: How the Allied Multinationals supplied Nazi Germany throughout World War Two*, 1983
 Higham, Charles, *American Swastika*, 1985
 Higham, Charles, *The Duchess of Windsor: The Secret Life*, 2005
 Hoettl, William, *The Secret Front*, 1953
 Hogue, John, *The Last Pope: The Decline and Fall of the Church of Rome*, 1998
 Hohne, Heinz, *The Order of the Death's Head*, 1969
 Hommel, Fritz, *The Ancient Hebrew Tradition as Illustrated by The Monuments*, 1897
 Hughes, John W., *Major Douglas: The Policy of a Philosophy*, 2002
 Hughes-Wilson, Colonel John, *JFK An American coup d'état*, 2014
 Hurley, Andrew J., *Israel and the New World Order*, 1991
 Hyamson, Albert M., *A History of the Jews in England*, 1928, 2nd edition
 Hydrick, Carter Plymton, *Critical Mass: How Nazi Germany Surrendered*, 2016
 Ice, Thomas & Price, Randall, *Ready to Rebuild: The Imminent Plan to Rebuild the Last Days Temple*, 1992
 Icke, David, *.....and the truth shall set you free*, 1995
 Icke, David, *Tales from the Time Loop*, 2003
 Icke, David, *The Perception Deception*, 2013
 Icke, David, *The Trigger*, 2019
 Icke, David, *The Answer*, 2020
 Infield, Glenn B., *Hitler's Secret Life*, 1979
 Infield, Glenn B., *Skorzeny: Hitler's Commando*, 1981
 Infield, Glenn B., *The Secrets of the SS*, 1981
 Intelligence Executive Review, *Dope, Inc.* 1992
 Irving, David, *Churchill's War: The Struggle for Power*, volume 1, 1987
 Jenkins, Lindsay, *Britain Held Hostage: the Coming Euro-Dictatorship*, 1998
 Jensen, B., *The "Palestine" Plot*, 1948
 Joachimsthaler, Anton, *The Last Days of Hitler*, 1996

Johnson, Paul, *A History of the Jews*, 1987

Josephson, Emanuel M., *The Strange Death of Franklin D. Roosevelt*, 1959

Joubert, Carl, *The Fall of Tsardom*, 1905

Kahn, Albert E., *High Treason: The Plot Against the People*, 1950

Kardel, Hennecke, *Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel*, 1997

Kastein, Dr. Josef, *History and Destiny of the Jews*, 1933

Keith, Jim, *Casebook on Alternative 3*, 1994

Kellogg, Michael, *The Russian Roots of Nazism*, 2005

Kellogg, Samuel H.D.D., *The Jews*, 1883

Kennedy, Jr., Robert F., *The Real Anthony Fauci*, 2021

Kilzer, Louis C., *Churchill's Deception: The Dark Secret that Destroyed Nazi Germany*, 1994

Kirkpatrick, Sidney, *Hitler's Holy Relics*, 2011

Klein, Henry H., *The Sanhedrin Produced World Destruction*, 1946

Knight, Stephen, *The Brotherhood: The Secret World of the Freemasons*, 1983

Knuth, C., *The Empire of "The City"*, 1946

Koestler, Arthur, *The Thirteenth Tribe*, 1976

Kollerstrom, Dr. Nicholas, *Breaking the Spell: The Holocaust, Myth and Reality*, 2014

Krefetz, Gerald, *Jews and Money*, 1982

Kross, Peter, *The Vatican Conspiracy*, 2018

Lafayette, Maximillien de., *Leni Riefenstahl's Last Words about Hitler, Goebbels, Nazis and the Jews*, 2014

Lamb, Richard, *The Ghosts of Peace 1935-1945*, 1987

Lane, Lt.Col., A.H., *The Alien Menace*, 1932

Lane, Lt.Col., A.H., *The Hidden Hand*, 1938

Lateer, James W., *The Three Barons: The Organizational Chart of the Kennedy Assassination*, 2017

Launay, Jacques de, *Secret Diplomacy of WWII*, 1963

Lazare, Bernard, *Antisemitism: Its History and Causes 1894 - english translation* 1967

Lebor, Adam, *Tower of Basel: The Shadowy History of the Secret Bank that Runs the World*, 2003

Lee, Martin, *The Beast Reawakens*, 1997

Levenda, Peter, *Ratline: Soviet Spies, Nazi Priests, and the Disappearance of Adolf Hitler*, 2012

Levenda, Peter, *The Hitler Legacy*, 2014

Lichtblau, Eric, *The Nazi's Next Door: How America Became a safe haven for Hitler's Men*, 2014

Lilienthal, Alfred M., *What Price Israel?* 1953

Lilienthal, Alfred M., *The Zionist Connection*, 1978

Loftus, John & Aarons, Mark, *Ratlines: How the Vatican's Nazi Networks Betrayed Western Intelligence to the Soviets*, 1991

Loftus, John & Aarons, Mark, *The Secret War Against the Jews*, 1994

Loftus, John, *America's Nazi Secret*, 2001

Long, Wellington, *The New Nazis of Germany*, 1968

Makow, Henry, *Illuminati: The Cult that Hijacked the World*, 2012

Makow, Henry, *Illuminati 3*, 2014

Manhattan, Avro, *The Vatican-Moscow Alliance*, 1977

Manhattan, Avro, *The Vatican Billions*, 1983

Manning, Paul, *Martin Bormann: Nazi in Exile*, 1981

Maré, Eric De., *A Matter of Life or Debt: Inspiring Solution to the Social and Economic Crisis*, 1983

Marrs, Jim, *Rule by Secrecy*, 2000

Marrs, Jim, *The Rise of the Fourth Reich*, 2008

Marschalko, Louis, *The World Conquerors*, 1958

Martinez, Brandon, *Grand Deceptions: Zionist Intrigue in the 20th and 21st Centuries*, 2014

Maser, Werner, *Hitler*, 1973

Masson, P.R. and Jensen, B., *Hitler's Policy is a Jewish Policy*, 1941

McClelland, Alexander C., *The Answer – Justice*, 1998

McKale, Donald M., *Hitler: The Survival Myth*, 1981

McKenzie, Fred, *Inside Adolf: An Examination of the Man*, 1993

Melchior, Ib and Brandenburg, Frank, *Quest: Searching for Germany's Nazi Past*, 1990

Menuhin, Gerard, *Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil*, 2016

Menuhin, Moshe, *The Decadence of Judaism in our Time*, 1965

Menuhin, Moshe, *The Menuhin Saga: The Autobiography of Moshe Menuhin*, 1984

Michael, George, *Willis Carto and the American Far Right*, 2008

Miller, David, *The JFK Conspiracy*, 2002

Mitford Goodson, Stephen, *A History of Central Banking and the Enslavement of Mankind*, 2017

Moore, Herbert & Barrett, James W., *Who Killed Hitler?* 1947

Moore, Sara, *The Fourth Reich? The EU – An emerging German Empire*, 2016

Morris, Robert, *No Wonder We Are Losing*, 1963

Morris, Robert, *Self Destruct: Dismantling America's Internal Security*, 1979

Morton, Andrew, *Number 17 Carnations: The Windsors, The Nazis And The Cover-Up*, 2015

Mullins, Eustace, *The Curse of Canaan: A Demonology of History*, 1987

Mullins, Eustace, *Murder by Injection*, 1988

Mullins, Eustace, *The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*, 1992

Newton, Frances E., *Fifty Years in Palestine*, 1948

Newton, Scott, *Profits of Peace: The Political Economy of Anglo-German Appeasement*, 1996

Newton, Toyne and Tapsell, Jonathan, *London's Mystical Legacy*, c.2010

Newton, Toyne, *The Occult Origins of the European Union*, 2015

Nicosia, Professor Francis R., *The Third Reich and the Palestine Question*, 1985

O'Donnell, James P., *The Berlin Bunker*, 1979

O'Grady, Olivia Maria, *The Beasts of the Apocalypse*, 1959

O'Sullivan, Donal, *Dealing with the Devil: Anglo-Soviet Intelligence Cooperation during the Second World War*, 2010

Orr, Akiva, *Israel: Politics, Myths and Identity Crises*, 1994

Osborne, Sidney, *Germany and Her Jews*, 1939

Ostrovsky, Victor, *The Other Side of Deception: A Rogue Agent Exposes the Mossad's Secret Agenda*, 1994

Padfield, Peter, *Himmler*, 1990

Padfield, Peter, *Hess, Hitler & Churchill*, 2013

Parfrey, Adam & Thomas, Ken, edited by, *Secret and Suppressed II*, 2008

Paris, Edmond, *The Vatican Against Europe*, 1961

Patton, Guy & Mackness, Robin, *Web of Gold*, 2000

Patton, Guy, *Masters of Deception*, 2009

Pauwels, Jacques R., *Big Business and Hitler*, 2017
 Pelley, William, *The Hidden Empire*, 1938
 Pennick, Nigel, *Hitler's Secret Sciences*, 1981
 Perloff, James, *Covid-19 and the Agendas to come: Red-Pilled*, 2020
 Perry, Roland, *The Fifth Man*, 1994
 Perry, Roland, *Last of the Cold War Spies*, 2005
 Picknett, Lynn, Prince Clive, Prior, Stephen & Brydon, Robert, *Double Standards: The Rudolf Hess Cover-up*, 2001
 Picknett, Lynn, Prince Clive, Prior, Stephen & Brydon, Robert, *War of the Windsors: A Century of Unconstitutional Monarchy*, 2002
 Pincher, Chapman, *Inside Story*, 1978
 Pincher, Chapman, *Dangerous to Know*, 2014
 Piper, Michael Collins, *The Judas Goats – The Enemy Within*, 2006
 Piper, Michael Collins, *Final Judgement: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy*, 2017
 Pitt Rivers, George, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, 1920
 Plymton Hydrick, Carter, *Critical Mass: How Nazi Germany Surrendered*, 3rd edition 2016
 Poliakov, Leon, *Jewish Bankers and the Holy See*, 1977
 Pollard, Captain H.B.C., *The Secret Societies of Ireland*, 1922
 Pomian, John, edited by, *Joseph Retinger: Memoirs of an Eminence Grise*, 1972
 Poncins, Leon de., *The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, 1929
 Poncins, Léon de, *Judaism and the Vatican*, 1967
 Poncins, Léon de, *State Secrets*, 1975
 Pool, James and Suzanne, *Who Financed Hitler: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power, 1919-1933*, 1978
 Preparata, Guido Giacomo, *Conjuring Hitler: How Britain and America made the Third Reich*, 2005
 Queenborough, Lady, *Occult Theocracy*, 1933
 Quigley, Carroll, *Tragedy and Hope – A History of the World in Our Time*, 1966
 Quigley, Carroll, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, 1981
 Ramsay, Captain A.H.M., *The Nameless War*, 1968
 Ratiu, Ioan, *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy*, 2016
 Rauschnig, Hermann, *Hitler Speaks*, 1939
 Ravenscroft, Trevor and Wallace-Murphy, Tim, *The Mark of the Beast*, 1992
 Raviv, Dan & Melman, Yossi, *Every Spy a Prince: The Complete History of Israel's Intelligence Community*, 1990
 Reed, Douglas, *All Our To-morrows*, 1942
 Reed, Douglas, *Less We Regret*, 1943
 Reed, Douglas, *From Smoke to Smother*, 1948
 Reed, Douglas, *Somewhere South of Suez*, 1950
 Reed, Douglas, *Far and Wide*, 1951
 Reed, Douglas, *The Controversy of Zion*, 1976
 Reeves, John, *The Rothschilds: The Financial Rulers of Nations*, 1887
 Reiss, Curt, *Total Espionage*, 1941
 Riess, Curt, *The Nazis Go Underground*, 1944
 Reiss, Curt, *Joseph Goebbels A Biography*, 2013
 Richards, Guy, *Imperial Agent: The Goleniewski-Romanoff Case*, 1966
 Richards, Guy, *The Hunt for the Czar*, 1970
 Richards, Guy, *The Rescue of the Romanoffs*, 1975

Rigg, Bryan Mark, *Hitler's Jewish Soldiers*, 2002

Robison, John, *Proofs of a Conspiracy*, 1798

Robnett, George W., *Conquest through Immigration: How Zionism turned Palestine into a Jewish State*, 1968

Romanoff, Aleksei, *Double Eagle* (Journal), 1975-1987

Romanoff, Aleksei, *White Book Vol. 1, Interlocking Interlopers*, 1984

Roth, Cecil, *Jewish Contribution to Civilization*, 1938

Roth, Cecil, *Short History of the Jewish People*, 1948 revised edition

Rusher, William A., *Special Counsel: An Inside Report of the Senate Investigations into Communism*, 1968

Russell, Dick, *The Man Who Knew Too Much*, 1992

Russell, Lord, *Return of the Swastika?*, 1968

Saint-Aulaire, Comte de, *Geneva Versus Peace*, 1937

Sand, Dr. Schlomo, *The Invention of the Jewish People*, 2009

Sanning, Walter N., *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, 1983

Sarolea, Charles, *Impressions of Soviet Russia*, 1924

Sayers, Michael & Kahn, Albert E., *The Plot Against the Peace*, 1945

Schonfeld, Moshe, *The Holocaust Victims Accuse: Documents and Testimony on Jewish War Criminals*, 1977

Schwarzwäller, Wulf, *Rudolf Hess: The Last Nazi*, 1988

Schwarzwäller, Wulf, *The Unknown Hitler*, 1989

Segev, Tom, *The Seventh Million: The Israelis and the Holocaust*, 1993

Shafir, Shlomo, *Ambiguous Relations: The American Jewish Community and Germany Since 1945*, 1999

Shahak, Israel, *Jewish History, Jewish Religion*, 1994

Shepherd, Naomi, *In Search of Wilfrid Israel: German Jewry's Secret Ambassador*, 1984

Sidar, Irving and Greenberg, Harold J., *Behind the Egyptian Sphinx*, 1960

Simpson, Christopher, *The Splendid Blond Beast: Money, Law, and Genocide in the Twentieth Century*, 1993

Simpson, Cornell, *The Death of James Forrestal*, 1966

Skolnick, Sherman H., *Ahead of the Parade*, 2003

Skolnick, Sherman H., *Overthrow of the American Republic*, 2006

Skousen, W. Cleon, *The Naked Capitalist*, 1970

Smith, Alfred, *Rudolf Hess and Germany's Reluctant War 1939-41*, 2001

Sombart, Werner, *The Jews and Modern Capitalism*, 1913

Spence, Lewis, *The Occult Causes of the Present War*, c.1941

Spence, Richard B., *Wall Street and the Russian Revolution 1905-1925*, 2017

Spring Rice, Sir Cecil, *Letters and Correspondence* (edited by Stephen Gwynn) 2 vols. 1929

Stamper, Melvin, *Fruit from a Poisonous Tree*, 2008

Stanton Evans, M., *Blacklisted by History: The Untold Story of Senator Joe McCarthy and His Fight Against America's Enemies*, 2007

Stevens, Henry, *Dark Star: Unresolved Post-War Nazi Mysteries*, 2011

Stevenson, William, *The Bormann Brotherhood*, 1973

Story, Christopher, *The New Underworld Order*, 2006

Subani, Hamad, *The World War Deception*, 2014

Sutton, Antony, C., *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, 1975

Sutton, Antony C., *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*, 1976

Sutton, Antony C., *America's Secret Establishment*, 1986

Tauber, Kurt, *Beyond Eagle and Swastika*, 2 volumes, 1967
 Tennant, Peter, *Touchlines of War*, 1992
 Tetens, T.H., *Germany Plots with the Kremlin*, 1953
 Teten, T.H., *The New Germany and the Old Nazis*, 1961
 Thomas, Gordon, *Secret Wars*, 2009
 Thomas, Gwynne, *King Pawn or Black Knight?* 1995
 Thomas, Hugh, *SS 1: the unlikely death of Heinrich Himmler*, 2001
 Thompson, Thomas L., *The Bible in History: How Writers Create a Past*, 1999
 Trento, Joseph J., *The Secret History of the CIA*, 2001
 Trento, Joseph J., *Preludes to Terror: The Rogue CIA and the Legacy of America's Private Intelligence Network*, 2005
 Turner, William F., *Power on the Right*, 1971
 Tyas, Stephen, *Major Horst Kopkow: From Gestapo to British Intelligence*, 2017
 Urbach, Karina, *Go-Betweens for Hitler*, 2015
 Villemarest de, Pierre, *Facts & Chronicles Denied to the Public*, 2004, 2 vols.
 Villemarest de, Pierre, *Untouchable: Who Protected Bormann and Gestapo Mueller after 1945*, 2005
 Walters, Guy, *Hunting Evil: The Nazi War Criminals who Escaped and the Quest to bring them to Justice*, 2009
 Walton, Calder, *Empire of Secrets*, 2013
 Waters-Taylor, Lt. Col., *The Eighth Crusade: Uncensored Disclosures of a British Staff Officer*, 1940
 Webster, Nesta H., *World Revolution: The Plot against Civilization*, 1922
 Webster, Nesta H., *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 1924
 Webster, Nesta H., *The Surrender of an Empire*, 1931
 Weir, Alison, *Against our Better Judgement: The hidden history of how the U.S. was used to create Israel*, 2014
 Weyl, Nathaniel, *The Jew in American Politics*, 1968
 Whitelam, Keith W., *The Invention of Ancient Israel: the Silencing of Palestinian History*, 1996
 Wickham-Steed, Henry, *The Hapsburg Monarchy*, 1913
 Wilson, Jim, *Nazi Princess*, 2011
 Winkler, Paul, *The Thousand Year Conspiracy: Secret Germany behind the Mask*, 1943
 Wistrich, Robert, *Who's Who in Nazi Germany*, 1984
 Wright, Peter, *Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer*, 1987
 Wyden, Peter, *The Hitler Virus*, 2001
 Ybarra, Michael J., *Washington Gone Crazy: Senator Pat McCarran and the Great American Communist Hunt*, 2004
 Yeadon, Glen and Hawkins, John, *The Nazi Hydra in America*, 2008
 Yeates, Brown, S. *European Jungle*, 1939
 Young, G.K., *Subversion and the British Riposte*, 1984
 Zagami, Leo Lyon, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* 2015
 Zepp-LaRouche, Helga, edited by, *The Hitler Book*, 19
 Ziegler, Jean, *The Swiss, the Gold, and the Dead: How Swiss Bankers helped Finance the Nazi War Machine*, 1998

INDEX

A

Abs, Hermann, 330, 442
Abwehr, 118, 148, 159, 321, 353-354, 362, 364, 429, 434, 438, 480, 494-495, 498-500, 504, 574, 576, 578, 586, 588-589, 601, 609, 610, 612-613
Adenauer, Konrad, 294, 516, 549, 551-552
Alexandra, Queen, 413, 415
Al-Husseini, Haj Amin, 576-577
Amtorg Trading Company, 665, 730
Anti-Defamation League, 222, 288, 291, 349, 351, 572, 622
Arcos, 663
Ashkenazim, 70, 78, 102, 213, 247, 364
Auschwitz, 280, 320, 335, 368, 374, 376, 385-387, 389, 395, 397, 403, 615, 702

B

Balfour Declaration, 117, 166, 241, 245, 259, 263-265
Banister, Guy, 545, 595, 598
Bank for International Settlements, 126, 320, 342-343, 347, 513, 584, 636,
Bank of England, 1, 7, 14, 22-23, 28-30, 36, 38-39
Baruch, Bernard, 91, 120, 151, 158, 164, 241, 338
Baumbach, Werner, 155, 180, 334, 414
Becher, Walter, 469, 470, 593, 598, 599
Bedford, Duke of, 627, 673
Belloc, Hilaire, 16, 60
Bernadotte, Folke, 268, 297
Bernhard, Prince, 202-203, 419, 562, 565, 567, 648
Beswick, Lord, 13
Bilderberg, 7, 203, 208, 562-563, 565-569, 580, 638-639, 647-648, 699
Black nobility, 54, 171, 177, 196, **202**
Bloomfield, Louis, 598, 605-606, 623,
Blunt, Anthony, 163, 425, 439, 441, 445, 503, 523, 567, 654, 660
B'nai B'rith, 46
Bormann, Martin, 159, 337, 408, 434, 443, 450, 469, 473, 477, 482, 495, 508
Braun, Eva, 413-415, 417, 448-449, 453, 471, 478-479, 496-499, 519, 612
Brüderschaft, 510, 512, 525, 538-539, 543, 557, 575
Burgdorf, Wilhelm, 478-479, 498
Butler, Eric D., 10, 31-32, 36, 99-100, 280, 377, 690
Byrne, L.D., 682

C

Cahilla, 90, 96, 226, 613, 732
Canaris, Wilhelm, 148, 159, 174, 353, 361, 480, 495, 499, 504, 513, 532, 560, 653
Carto, Willis, 546, 610, 611
Churchill, Winston, 118-119, 152, 157-158, 161, 310, 346, 387, 411, 448, 489, 506, 527, 564, 567,
Clarence, Duke of, 412-416, 423, 426, 428, 430, 435, 438, 444, 446, 448, 454, 456, 468, 492
Coburg, Duke of, 184, 421-424

Corso, Philip J., 537
Coudenhove-Kalergi, Richard, 356, 563, 565-566
Council on Foreign Relations, 40, 565, 567
Courcy, Kenneth de, 628-629, 652
Crémieux, Adolphe, 97, 129, 191, 215-217
Cromwell, Oliver, 49, 53, 65, 324

D

Dallas, 545, 591-4, 598, 603, 611, 613, 618, 621-623
Davos, 523-524
Dead Sea Concession, 187, 297
Dearborn Independent, 92, 94-95, 98, 115-116, 231
Degrelle, Leon, 517, 531
Deutsche Bank, 111, 330, 336, 339, 345, 426, 476, 528, 549, 554, 560, 562, 572, 604, 606, 608
Disraeli, Benjamin, 168, 183
Dodd, Thomas, 470, 525, 599, 602-606, 619
Donovan, William J., 326, 342, 447, 494, 496, 565, 586, 619, 622, 646
Double Eagle, 118, 192, 331, 411, 438, **454**, 465, 493
Douglas, C.H., 2-5, 8, 10, 12, 16, 21, 24, 30, 36, 175, 211, 227, 281, 286, 317, 630, 667, 670
Dulles, Allen, 160, 321-328, 330, 334, 469, 472, 502, 515, 523, 539, 562, 571, 575-579, 580
Dziura-Dziurski, Alojzy, 300, 387, 400

E

Edward VII, 132, 143, 190, 410, 416, 430, 448, 454, 492, 651
Eichmann, Adolf, 308, 328, 356, 362, 391, 530, 615
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 152, 154, 548
European Union, 76, 136, 173, 182, 190, 277, 525, 551
Executive Intelligence Review, 577-578, 604, 610, 614, 617

F

Farago, Ladislav, 354, 437, 509, 534, 546-548
Farben, I.G., 296, 316, 328, 338, 341, 368, 476, 513, 522, 527, 536, 544, 549, 556, 560, 570, 578, 607, 701
Faupe, Wilhelm, 508-509
Fegelein, Hermann, 449, 471, 497, 519, 541
Forrestal, James, 149-150, 164
Franco, General, 417, 453, 499, 540, 610
Frankfurter, Felix, 129-130, 290, 566, 568
Freemasonry, 64, 97, 178, 187, 190, 198, 200, 221, 232, 262, 423, 566, 580, 596
Frey, Gerhard, 590, 593, 598-599, 601, 612

G

Gareis, Karl, 169, 172, 184, 194, 424
Garrison, Jim, 594, 598, 603
Gauleiter, **506**

Gehlen, Reinhard, 183, 315, 363, 438, 469, 574, **586**, 590, 594, 600
 Genoud, Francois, 575, 577-578
 George V, 332, 359, 413, 424, 444, 454, 460, 467, 664,
 George VI, 333, 423, 425, 438, 440, 445, 492, 503
 German General Staff, 118, 122, 173, 189, 379, 435, 499, 509, 513, 520, 556, 559, 587, 588
 Ghibelline, 171, 177, 562
 Gill, William, 610
 Globke, Hans, 294, 553-554, 560, 588, 602, 604-605, 608
 Goebbels, Joseph, 352, 478, 524, 576, 594
 Goering, Hermann, 361-3
 Goldmann, Nahum, 269, 281, 288, 293, 295, 299-300, 373-374, 382-383, 393
 Goleniewski, Michal, 456, 460, 463
 Guelph, 54, 171, 177, 184, 196, 202, 410, 475

H

Haganah, 248, 261, 308, 314, 350, 362
 Hanfstaengl, Ernst, 351, 408
 Haushofer, Karl, 362, 485, 556-557, 600
 Hedin, Sven, 353
 Herzl, Theodore, 133, 139, 167, 217, 237, 273, 282, 286, 310, 357, 563
 Hess, Rudolf, 317, 361, 424, 434, 436-441, 443-444, 448, **482**
 Hewart, Lord Chief Justice, 16, 238
 Hewel, Walter, 353, 471, 525, 575
 Heydrich, Reinhard, 356, 361-363, 432, 474, 486, 493, 533, 537, 606
 Himmler, Heinrich, 181, 183, 308, 318, 331, 334-336, 341, 348, 352, 358, 404, 421, 427, 462, 473-476, 487, 497, 505, 571, 577
 Himmler, Heinrich, 335
 Hitler, Adolf, 164, 175, 179, 211, 295, 300, 316-319, 322, 334, 339, 351-353, 355-358, 361, 366, 367, 407, 410-413, 415-418, 419, 422, 427-435, 443, 448, 450, 454, 468, 519
 Hoffman, Heinrich, 361, 416, 419
 Hohenlohe, Stephanie von, 358, 359, 415
 Hoover, J. Edgar, 455, 594-595, 616, 624
 House of Rothschild, 7, 37, 59, 62, 65, 91, 134, 141-144, 188, 194, 204, 209, 248, 319, 334, 410, 700
 House of Windsor, 47, 54, 136, 140, 143, 178, 196, 199, 202, 359, 410, 426, 438, 441, 581

I

Illuminati, 66, 69, 91, 118, 155, 189-191, 193-199, 201, 221, 438, 560, 580, 596, 700,
 Israel, 70, 75-77, 80-84, 87, 94, 98, 104, 142, 144, 166, 192, 213, 225, 239, 241-243, 246-249, 250-263, 267-272, 275-277, 281-295, 297, 311-315, 347, 349, 357, 362, 369, 376, 382-386, 400, 457, 463, 566, 604-606, 609, 614-617, 622-625, 655

J

Jesuit, 53, 64, 66, 182-183, 198, 475, 566, 579-581
 Jew, 44, 49, 53, 56, 59-64, 69, 71, 76-80, 83, 87-89, 91, 99, 103, 106, 108, 115, 125-127, 138, 146, 149, 177, 191, 204, 209, 213, 217, 234, 239, 252-254, 258, 270, 282, 312, 354, 368, 403, 448, 498, 500
 Jewish Agency, 250, 269, 274, 282, 287, 303-304, 306, 308, 311-312, 314, 329, 347, 368, 397-398, 403, 615

Joly, Maurice, 216, 222-225, 228
Joubert, Carl, 105-106
Judean, 49, 77-79, 83, 99, 101

K

Kahal, 80, **84**-91, 94-96, 105, 121, 188, 222, 226, 365
Kammler, Hans, 471-472, 573
Kay, John de, 186, 188, 569
Kehillah, **84**, 90, 94-96, 98, 105, 116, 227, 273, 390, 613, 732
Kennedy, J.F., 169, 526, 545, 591-594, 598, 602, 614, 618, 621, 625
Kent, Duke of, 359, 426, 438-440, 651, 359, 426, 438-440, 485, 651
Kent, Prince Michael, 664
Khazars, **69**-71, 74-76, 78-79, 92, 99, 102, 213, 247, 365
Kissinger, Henry, 537, 598, **639**, 640-643
Klein, Henry H., 93, 227,
Klein, Julius, 598, 602, 604-608, 616
Knights of Malta, 171, 183, 325, 595, 613
Knopfmacher, Frank, 365
Koestler, Arthur, 71, 76, 99, 246
Kohler, Pauline, 352, 416, 495
Kommer, Rudolf, 351
Kopkow, Horst, 503-504, 506
Kronthal, James, 501-502
Kuhn Loeb & Co., 58, 113, 124, 134, 144, 188, 360, 616

L

Lenin, 110, 112-114
Liddell, Guy, 652, 660, 662-664
Lilienthal, Alfred M., 70, 103
Ludendorff, General Erich von, 92, 120, 175, 317, 357, 407, 416, 428, 432, 476, 488

M

Madrid, 74, 179, 453, 485, 489, 498, 504, 508, 511, 513, 515-517, 520, 524-526, 540, 551, 555-561, 574, 576, 594, 619, 622
Mandel, Benjamin, 544-545, 599
Marx, Karl, 38, 67, 115, 120, 122, 137, 148, 215, 222-223, 440
McCarran, Senator Pat, 540, 545, 603
McCarthy, Senator Joseph, 469-470, 539, 542, 574, 602,
McKenna, Reginald, 1,
Menuhin, Moshe, 238, 267, 294, 299, 447
Menzies, Sir Stewart, 446, 653, 664
MI5, 146, 354, 440, 442-444, 446, 503-504, 523, 534, 567, 637, 652-653, 655, 657-663
MI6, 315, 327, 329-330, 441, 444, 446, 448, 483, 486, 492, 504, 618, 659-662, 664
Mond, Alfred, 127, 138, 286
Montefiore, 209, 215, 223, 249, 262, 307
Morris, Robert, 541, 544, 594, 598, 602
Mossad, 248, 289, 315, 350, 499, 593, 604, 613, 615-617, 624
Mountbatten, Louis, 486

Müller, Heinrich, 304, 463, 498, 501-502, 541-542, 547-548
Mussolini, 156, 300-301, 322, 420, 472, 496, 575, 581-582, 614

N

National Dividend, 4, 10, 669, 673, 675-676, 682, 685, **687**-688, 715, 719
Naumann, Werner, 509-510, 512, 532
Nazi International, 179, 506, 514, 526, 537, 540, 546, 552, 559, **570**, 573-574, 578-579, 592, 596, 610-611, 617
Nicholas II, Tsar, 110, 459, 466-467
Nicolai, Walter, 92, 428, **434**
Nilus, Sergei, 216, 218, 220
Norman, Montagu, 30, 39, 126, 316, 334, 344, 347, 421-422, 427, 445, 569, 727

O

O'Connor, Roger, 45
Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI), 545, 579, 645-647
Office of Strategic Services (OSS), 322, 472, 502, 531, 586, 614, 617, 624, 646, 710
Operation Paperclip, 469, 517, 537, 579, 600, 622
Orage, A.R., 667, 688, 690
Oswald, Lee Harvey, 593, 595-596, 599, 601

P

Palestine, 65, 75, 79, 82, 89, 93-94, 98, 101, 107, 117, 119, 144, 146, 150, 166-167, 186-188, **213**, **263**
Party system, **16**-21, 25, 50, 629, 676, 728
Pelley, William Dudley, 87,90
Philby, St. John, 327-329, 331-333
Podewils, Mechtild von, 609
Privy Council, 198, 674
Protocols of the Elders of Zion, **215**, 217, 221, 225-238, 694, 697

Q

Queenborough, Lady, 51, 187-189, 221, 651
Quigley, Carroll, 39, 133, 161, **634**-637

R

Rathenau, Walter, 126, 169
Rauschnig, Hermann, 180, 408, 413, 415, 432, 612
Reed, Douglas, 74, 78, 80, 132, 136, 151, 167, 169, 195, 213, 228, 232, 244, 265, 276, 278, 281, 283, 288, 350, 354, 366, 450-452
Retinger, Joseph, 562, **564**
Ribbentrop, Joachim von, 324, 344, 353, 359, 361-362, 378, 424, 436, 443, 486, 511, 542, 555-556, 575
Richards, Guy, 459-464, 533, 537, 606
Robison, John, 193, 198

Rockefeller Foundation, 301, 586, 593, 638-639, 696
 Romanoff, Aleksei, 118, 192, 331, 411, 438, 450, **454**
 Roosevelt, President, 129, 151, 154, 157, 269, 323, 451, 477
 Rosenbaum, Tibor, 359, 615-616
 Rosenberg, Alfred, 359-362, 364, 436,
 Ross, Colin, 175, 557-558
 Roth, Cecil, 101, 113, 206, 365
 Rothschild, 7, 37-41, 49, 52, 59, 62-67, 91, 113, 121, 134, **140-144**, 148, 188, 191, 194,
 204-206-210, 215, 217, 224-245, 248-249, 285, 287, 291, 307, 313-314, 319, 334, 350,
 353, 356, 410-411, 424, 448, 468, 549, 562-563, 584, 613, 616-617, 636, 638, 647-653
 Ruby, Jack, 593, 595-596

S

Sanhedrin, 49, 65-66, 75, 79-80, 85, 90, 92-94, 96-97, 101-102, 105, 213, 215, 217, 226-
 227, 273, 360
 Sarolea, Charles, 67, 111, 277
 Schiff, Jacob, 39, 96, 112-113, 124, 132-135, 189, 357, 467, 700
 Sebottendorff, Rudolf von, 360
 Secret Societies, 51, 65, 97, 118, 147-148, 170, **183**
 Senate Internal Security Subcommittee (SISS), 540, 545-546, 603, 610, 612
 Sephardim, 71, 102-103, 210, 247, 250, 270, 363
 Shaw, Clay, 526, 594-595, 598
 Skorzeny, Otto, 453, 479, 504, 511, 515, 520, 525-526, 530, 538, 574, 577, 598, 600-
 602, 610-611, 618-619, 621-622, 653
 Social Credit, 10, 21, 37, 665, **667**
 Sombart, Werner, 56, 85, 191
 Sourwine, Julian G., 536-537, 540-541, 544-547, 572, 599, 602-603, 606, 609-611, 619
 Special Operations Executive (SOE), 314, 452, 474, 564, 577, 595, 614, 616
 Spital, 430-431
 Spring Rice, Sir Cecil, 127, 148-149
 St. Antony's College, 122, 659-660
 Stalin, Joseph, 433, 478
 Standard Oil, 113, 297-298, 318-321, 325, 327-328, 330, 335, 341, 345, 527, 536, 550,
 597, 701
 Stephenson, William, 159, 494, 577, 595, 614, 616, 617, 619
 Strauss, Leo, 301
 Sutton, Antony, 130, 133, 343, 349

T

Talmud, 75, 77, 80, 83, 84-89, 99-100, 102, 201, 213, 224, 226, 279, 390
 Temple Mount, 261-262, 295
 Tesla, Nikola, 631-633
 Tetens, T.H., 470, 511, 525, 555-558, 588, 605
 Teutonic Knights, 171-173, 175, 179-183
 Thule Society, 180, 184, 360-361, 428-430, 569
 Transfer agreement, 301-302, 306, 347
 Trotsky, Leon, 115-116, 130, 521
 Truman, President, 153, 243, 335, 433, 452, 617

V

Vatican, 64, 173, 183, 361, 437, 469, 479-480, 500, 504, 525-526, 530, 540, 548, 552, 566, 568, **579**
Victoria, Queen, 143, 184, 422-424, 426, 431, 440, 445-446, 581, 663
Villemarest, Pierre de, 434, 435, 501, 508, 511, 532

W

Warburg, Max, 124, 126, 132, 134, 139, 143, 167, 189, 306-307, 316, 319, 549, 563, 609
Warburg, Paul, 39, 112, 117, 125-127, 134, 152, 317, 319, 549, 563
Washington D.C., 469, 502, 524, 534, 542, 546-547, 561, 568, 578, 594, 599, 634
Wassermann, A.E., 303, 316
Webster, Nesta, 51, 128, 185, 187, 195-197, 199, 221
Weishaupt, Adam, 66, 188, 191, 193-195, 217, 580
Weizmann, Chaim, 89, 142, 245, 248, 254, 269, 311, 361, 393, 394, 616
Wheeler-Bennett, John, 163, 425, 660
Whitelam, Keith W., 254
Wiesenthal, Simon, 314, 348-349, 495, 534
Wilhelm II, 113, 148, 170, 184, 356, 407, 416, 418-419, 424-425, 428, 435, 460, 467, 598
William of Orange, 49-52, 54-55, 202, 206
Willoughby, Charles, 593, 598-599
Wilson, Harold, 652-654, 655-656, 658-659
Windsor, Duke of, 359, 410, 419-420, 423, 425-426, 440-441, 443-446, 629,
Winkler, Paul, 169-170, 172
Wiseman, William, 188, 604, 616
World Commerce Corporation (WCC), 618-621
World Government, 7, 85, 93, 118-119, 166, 189, 191-193, 216, 219, 227, 240, 274, 312, 346, 350, 570, 630, 670, 694, 699, 708, 711
World Jewish Congress, 272-273, 282, 287-288, 294, 298-299, 369, 373-374, 380, 383, 386, 401,
World Zionist Organisation, 142, 213, **213**, 267, 288, 300, 394, 398

Y

Yockey, Francis Parker, 537, 539-540, 574-610, 611-612
Yucatan, 92, 569

Z

Zionism, 61, 94, 98, 133, 139-140, 165, **213**, **238**

